

I ARABIAN STUDIES アラブ研究

1. LANGUAGE & LITERATURE

アラビア語学・文学

1

'Abd al-Badī', Lutfī

Abqariyah al-'Arabīyah fi ru'yat al-insān wa al-hayawwān wa al-samā' wa al-kawākib. 282p, Beirut, 1997,
9771602152, Lib. du Liban (5798) * ¥1,850
[Arabic language -- Rhetoric -- Semantics]

2

'Abd al-Badī', Lutfī

Al-Tarkīb al-Lughawī lil-Adab, bahth fi falsafah al-lughah wa al-istatiqā. 181p, Beirut, 1997, 9771602144, Lib. du
Liban (15420) * 1,100
[Literary style]

3

'Abbās, Ihsān

'Abd al-Hamīd ibn Yahyā al-Kātib, wa mā tabaqqā min Rasā'il-hi wa rasā'il Sālim Abī al-'Alā'. 339p. 'Amman,
1988 Dar al-Shuruq (44075) * 2,090
[Kātib, 'Abd al-Hamīd ibn Yahyā, -749 or 750 --
correspondence -- Criticism and interpretation]

4

'Abbās, Ihsān

Tārīkh al-Naqd al-Adabī 'inda al-'Arabn, naqd al-shi'r min al-qarn al-thānī hattā al-qarn al-thāmin al-Hijrī. 696p.
'Amman, 1993 Dar al-Shuruq (44066) 1,980
[Arabic poetry -- History and criticism]

5

'Abd al-'Azīz, Ibrāhīm

Ayyām al-'Umr: rasā'il khāssah bayna Taha Husayn wa Tawfīq al-Hakīm. 168p. Cairo, 1998, 9770155128,
al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'Ammah (44096) * 880
[Arabic literature -- Correspondences between Tāhā Ḥusayn
and Tawfīq al-Ḥakīm]

6

'Abd al-Āl, 'Abd al-Mun'im Sayyid

Mu'jam al-alfāz al-'Āmmīyah al-usūl al-'arabīyah dhāt,
276p. (Cairo), 1971 Maktabat al-Nahdat al-Misriyah
(44045) 540
[Arabic language -- Dialects -- Etymology -- Egypt]

7

'Abd al-Hāmid, Ṭhāb

Ushshāq Khā'ibūn: riwāyah. 315p. Cairo, 2005, 977351
Dar Mirit (22723) * ¥2,400

8

'Abd al-Halīm, Muhammad

Laqītah. 224p. Cairo Dar Misr (44179) * 350
[novel]

9

'Abd al-Hamīd, Muḥd. Muḥyī al-Dīn

Durūs al-Tasrīf, al-qism 1: Fī al-muqaddimāt wa tasrīf alāf'āl.
224p. Cairo 1958 al-Maktabah al-Tijariyah al-Kubra
(44018) * 330
[Arabic language -- Verb]

10

'Abd al-Latīf, Muḥd. Hamāsah

Zawāhir Nahwīyah fī al-Shi'r al-Hurr: dirāsah nassīyah fī 'shi'r Salāh 'Abd al-Sabūr. 164p. Cairo 1990 Maktabat
al-Khanji (44169) * 550
[Arabic language -- Poetry -- Grammar]

11

'Abd al-Qādir al-Hifzī, Ahmad

al-Nafhah al-Qudsīyah. 40p. Beirut, 1985 al-Maktabat
al-Islami (44078) * 180
[islamic poetry]

12

'Abd al-Quddūs, Ihsān

Alā Maqḥā fī al-Shārī' al-Siyāsī. 320p. Cairo, 1999,
9770808741, Dar Akhbar al-Yawm (44178) * 390
[political essays]

13

'Abd al-Rahmān, 'Āishah

Lughat-nā wa al-Hayāt. 215p. Cairo, 1991 9770233501,
Dar al-Ma'arif (44042) * 820
[Arabic language -- History]

14

'Abd Allāh, Yusrī 'Abd al-Ghanī

Mu'jam al-Ma'ājim al-'Arabīyah. 280p. Beirut, 1991
Dar al-Jil (44035) * 1,650
[Encyclopedia and Dictionaries, Arabic -- History and
criticism]

15

Al-'Abdallāh, 'Imād

Al-Ard al-Harām: al-riwāyah wa al-istibdād fī bilād al-'arab.
173p. London 1997 1855132257 Riad El-Rayyes (16466)
* 1,750
[Forbidden land, critical essays]

- 16
Abdul Ali
Arab Legacy to Humour Literature. vii,119p, New Delhi, 1998, 8175330856, M D Publications (19986) * 440
- 17
Abī Bakr al-Shiblī (abour 247-334/861-946)
Dīwān Abī Bakr al-Shiblī, al-mashhūr bi Dulaf al-Jahdar. ed. by Kāmil Mustafā al-Shaybī 229p. Baghdad, 1967 (44798) * 550
[蔵書印あり]
- 18
Abū al-'Alā' al-Ma'arrī
Risālat al-Ghufrān. ed. by 'Alī Shalq 319p. Beirut, (1975) Dar al-Qalam (44077) * 1,540
[Arabic literature]
- 19
Abū al-Faraj al-Asbahānī
Al-Qiyān (the concobines). ed. by Jalīl al-'Atīyah 160p, London, 1989, 1855130203, Riad El-Rayyes (6248) * 1,750
[Arabic poetry -- History & criticism -- Women singers -- Islamic Empire -- Biography]
- 20
Abū Nuwās
A Demon Spirit: Arabic Hunting Poems. ed. & tr. by James E. Montgomery (Libreary of Arabic Literature), xl,432p. N.Y. 2024, 9781479834129, New York U.P. (43234) 6,615
[Abū Nuwās: : al-Tardiyyāt
In A Demon Spirit, acclaimed translator and scholar James E. Montgomery renders this literary giant's hunting poetry, or tardiyyat, translated for the first time in vivid English.]
- 21
Abur-Rijaal, Mass'ad
A Pocket Dictionary of Synonyms and Antonyms. 101p. Beirut, 2007(1993) Librairie du Liban (44063) * 150
- 22
Al-'Adnānī, Muhd.
Mu'jam al-Akhtā' al-Shā'i'ah: A dictionary of common language errors and their corrections, with explanations and examples. 359p. 古書 Beirut, 1980, 995333191x, Librairie du Liban (19488) 1,320
[2nd edition revised]
- 23
Alawī, Hāfiz Ismā'īl
al-Lisānīyāt fī al-Thaqāfah al-'Arabīyah al-Mu'āsirah: dirāsah tahlīlīyah naqdīyah fī qadāyā al-talaqqī wa ishkālāt-hi 445p, Beirut, 2009, 9789959294548, Dar al-Kitab al-Jadid al-Muttahidah (41173) 1,820
[Arabic language -- Syntax -- Phonetix]
- 24
Ali, Syed
Arabic for Beginners: international edition, revised and expanded. 231p, N.Y. 2001, 9780781808416, Hippocrene Books (44005) * 780
- 25
Alī Kan'ān
Juhā + Juhā, majmūat nawādir 64p. Damascus, 1985 Dar al-Safa (44081) * 110
- 26
Ālim, Rajā'
Tawq al-Hamām: riwāyah. 566p, al-Dār al-Baydā', 2011, 9789953684758, Al-Markaz al-Thaqafi al-'Arabi (27581) * 2,980
- 27
Allen, Roger (ed.)
Essays in Arabic Literary Biography III: 1850-1950. (Mizan, vol. 17.3) vii,395p, Wiesbaden, 2010, 9783447061414, Harrassowitz (26496) 14,076
- 28
Altoma, Salih J.
Modern Arabic Literature in Translation: a companion. 166p, London, 2005, 9780863565977, Saqi Books (18309) * 4,640
[This indispensable guide to modern Arabic literature in English translation features not only a comprehensive bibliography but also chapters on fiction, drama, poetry, and autobiography, as well as a special chapter on Iraq's Arabic literature.]
- 29
Ambros, Arne A.
A Concise Dictionary of Koranic Arabic. viii,384p. 古書 Wiesbaden, 2004, 3895004006, Reichert Verlag (44070) * 1,650
[Qur'an -- Arabis dictionaries -- English
見出し書込あり]
- 30
Anderson, Major R.P. (tr.)
The Gulistan of Shaikh Sa'di Shirazi. intro. by Raziuddin Aquil 592p. New Delhi, 2025 (1984), 9789390729135, Manohar (43769) 11,975
- 31
Antūn, Sinān
Yā Maryam. riwāyah 159p, Beirut, 2012 Manshurat

- al-Jamal (34190) * 1420
[Ave Maria (novel)]
32
al-'Aqqād, 'Abbās Mahmūd
Juhā, al-dāhik al-mudhak. 143p. 古書 Cairo, Dar al-Hilal
(44061) * 440
[Arabic Wit and humour]
33
al-'Aqqād, 'Abbās Mahmūd, et al.
A'lām al-'Arab, 1 - 65, 69-75 22 vols. (bound), Cairo, -
1968 Wizarah al-Thaqafiyah wa al-Irshad al-Qawmi (44593)
* 19,360
34
al-'Aqqād, 'Abbās Mahmūd, et al.
Abū al-Tayyib al-Mutanabbī hayāt-hu washl'r-hu 271p.
古書 Beirut, 1982 al-Maktabat al-Hadithah (44067)
* 864
35
Arabic; phrase book & dictionary. 223p. +CD, N.Y. 2010,
9789812680341, Berlitz (44071) * 1,500
[Arabic phrase book & CD]
36
Arslane, Ghazouane
**Gibran Khalil Gibran as Arab World Literature. (Edinburgh
Studies in Modern Arabic Literature)** 280p. Edinburgh,
2024, 9781399504683, Edinburgh U.P. (43618) 21,780
[Examines the work and reception of the Arab émigré
(mahjari) writer Gibran Khalil Gibran]
37
Al-As'ad, Muhammad
Shajarat al-Musarrāt, sīrat ibn fadlān al-sarīyah. (novel)
248p, Beirut, 2004, 9953361304, Al-Mu'assasah
al-'Arabiyah lil-Dirasat wa al-Nashr (17938) * 1820
38
Asfour, Mohammad
Arabic in Three Months: simplified language course. 256p.
London, 1997, 0852853165, GHugo's language books
(44039) * 770
39
Al-'Ashmāwī, 'Abd al-Rahmān Sālih
Bilād-nā wa al-Tamayiz: maqālāt nathriyah. 315p, Riyadh,
2003, 9960401200, Maktabat al-'Ubaykan (17914)
1500
[Essays]
40
El-Asmar, Fouzi
**Through the Hebrew Looking-Glass: Arab stereotypes in
children's literature.** ix,149p. illus., Lpndon, 1986,
0862324734, Zed Books (44161) * 980
41
al-Aswad, Nizār
al-Amthāl al-Sha'bīyah al-Shāmīyah. 320p. 古書
Damascus, n.d. Mu'allif (44044) * 864
[Proverbs, Arabic -- Folklore -- Syria
サインあり]
42
al-Aswad, Nizār
Al-Hikāyāt al-Sha'bīyah al-Shāmīyah. 320p. photos.
damascus, 1990 Mu'allif (44043) * 1296
[Legends -- Syria -- Popular culture]
43
Awde, N. & K. Smith
Arabic Practical Dictionary: Arabic-English, English-Arabic
x,439p. N.Y. 2009(04), 9780781810456, Hippocrene
Books (44025) * 1100
44
Al-'Awf, Mu'minah Bashīr
**Fī al-Riwāyah al-'Arabīyah al-Mu'āsirah: 'Abd al-Rahmān
Munīf, Hannā Mīnah, 'Abd al-Rahmān Majīd al-Rabī'ī, Eliyās
Khūrī, Edwār al-Kharrāt. (Nusūs wa Durūs)** 213p, Beirut,
2008, 2721481177, Dar al-Mashriq (24535) * 2980
[Arabic fiction -- 20th century -- History and criticism]
45
Azrak, Michel G. (tr.)
Modern Syrian Short Stories. rev. ed. M.J.L. Young 131p.
Washington, DC, 1988, 0894104411, Three Continents
(44166) Pap. * 1400
46
Baalbaki, Ramzi
**Grammarians and Grammatical Theory in the Medieval
Arabic Tradition.** (Variorum Collected Studies Series: CS782)
xiv,340p. Aldershot, 2018(04), 9781138382480,
Routledge (17075) Pap 10,645
[Sībawayh, 'Amr ibn 'Uthmān, 765-796 -- Kitāb -- Arabic
language -- Grammar -- Grammarians -- History
Sībawayhi's Kitāb (I-V), Grammarians and Related Disciplines
(VI-X), Grammatical Theory (XI-XVIII)]
47
Baccouche, Belkacem & Sanaa Azmi
Conversations in Modern Standard Arabic. (Yale Language
Series) viii,423p. New Haven, 1984, 9780300032741,
Yale U.P. (43994) Pap. * 2200
48
Badawi, El-Said & Martin Hinds

A Dictionary of Egyptian Arabic: Arabic-English. xviii,981p
ills., Beirut, 2018(1986), 9789953865225, Librairie du
Liban (15) * 27980
[Arabic language -- Dialects -- Egypt -- English]
49
Barakāt, Hudā
Barīd al-Layl. (riwāyah) 126p, Beirut, 2019(18),
9789953895673, Dār al-Ādāb (38188) * 2260
50
Barakāt, Hudā
Hajar al-Dahk: riwāyah. 235p, Beirut, 2005,
9953740682, Dar al-Nahal (24660) 1980
[Laughing stone]
51
Barakāt, Hudā
Sayyidī wa Habībī: riwāyah. 191p, Beirut, 2004,
97899537402186, Dar al-Nahal (24658) * 1530
52
Barakat, Hoda
The Tiller of Water. tr. by Marilyn Booth (Arabesque)
201p, New Delhi, 2012, 9788188965693, Women
Unlimited (30061) * 1500
[Winner of the Naguib Mahfouz Medal for literature]
53
Al-Barāzī, Majd Muhd. al-Bākīr
Mushkilāt al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah al-Mu'āsirah 256p,
'Amman, 1989 Maktabat al-Risalah (34062) * 1512
54
Al-Bassām, Khālīd
Khalīj al-Hikāyāt. 142p, London, 1993, 1855132079,
Riad El-Rayyes (16467) * 1750
[Stories from the Gulf]
55
Bayyūmī, Mustafā
Al-Fukāhah 'inda Najīb Mahfūz. (Adabiyāt, 11) 185p,
Beirut, 1994, 977160144X, Librairie du Liban (18503)
* 620
[Mahfūz, Nağīb, 1911-2006 -- Humor in literature]
56
Berque, Jacques
Languages Arabes du Present. 392p. 古書 Paris, 1980
Gallimard (44083) * 770
[Arabic literature -- Civilization]
57
Bibliographic and Computer Ctr.
Najīb Mahfūz fī al-Mir'at: bībliyūrāfiyah 'an s-ahib jā'izat
Nūbil: Naguib Mahfouz in the Mirror, bibliographi about the

Nobel Prize Laureate. 103p.+87p.(ar.), Cairo, 2003 Dar
al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (44012) * 1700
58
Bīdbā al-Fīlsūf al-Hindī
Kitāb Kalīlah wa Dimnah. tarjamah vilā al-'arabīyah 'Abd
Allāh ibn al-Muqaffa' 381p. illus. Beirut, Dar al-Kutub
al-'Ilmiyah (44072) * 1080
[Fables, Indic]
59
Biozri, Fida
Parlons Arabe Libanais. 285p, Paris, 2010,
9782296121515, l'Harmattan (44023) * 1320
60
Brugman, J.
An Introduction to the History of Modern Arabic Literature
in Egypt. (Studies in Arabic Literature, vol. 10) xiv,439p.
Leiden, 1984 E.J. Brill (44100) * 2200
[Arabic literature -- Egypt -- 1801- -- History and criticism]
61
Buckley, Ron
Modern Literary Arabic: a reference grammar. viii,1031p,
Beirut, 2004, 9953335648, Librairie du Liban (19047)
* 15,220
[The present work is a comprehensive reference grammar of
literary Arabic as it is written today. It discusses all the
morphological and syntactical aspects of the language, with
the many examples (some 12,000).]
62
Cachia, P.
The Monitor: A dictionary of Arabic grammatical terms:
Arabic-English/Eng.-Arab. 88p+110p, Beirut, 1973
Librairie du Liban (15297) * 3070
[Arabic language -- Grammar]
63
Cachiam Pierre
An Overview of Modern Arabic Literature. (Islamic Surveys)
244p. 古書 Edinburgh, 1989, 0748601325, Edinburgh
U.P. (1786) * 1540
64
Casini, Lorenzo
Occidentalism and the Egyptian Novel: Politics, Poetics and
Modernity. 176p. London, 2024, 9780755646272,
I.B. Tauris (42897) 20, 570
[This book examines Occidentalism, or the set of cultural,
literary and political uses of 'the West', in the works of
canonical 20th and 21st century Egyptian novelists.]
65

Caton, Steven c.

Peaks of Yemen I Summon: poetry as cultural practice in a North Yemeni tribe. xv,351p. Berkeley, 1990, 9780520082618, U. California Pres (44095) Pap.* 1540

[In this ethnographic study of oral poetry based on three years of field research in Yemen, S. Caton reveals an astonishingly rich folkloric system in which poetry is both a creation of art and, at heart, a political act.]

66

Cheurfa, Hiyem

Contemporary Arab Women's Life Writing and the Politics of Resistance. (Edinburgh Studies in Modern Arabic Literature) 248p. Edinburgh, 2024(23) 9781474489690 Edinburgh U.P. (43610) Pap 4,837

[Interrogates the relationship between revolutionary movements and experimental life writing forms by contemporary Arab women]

67

Curthoys, Ned & Isabelle Hesse (ed.)

Literary Representations of the Palestine/Israel Conflict After the Second Intifada. x,254p, Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474499743, Edinburgh U.P. (42584) Pap. * 6047

[Literary criticism -- Arab-Israeli conflict -- Middle East -- History]

This edited collection brings together discussions of literary works from Israel, the Occupied Palestinian Territories, the Palestinian and Jewish Diasporas, as well as from authors and creators not directly involved with the conflict who are seeking to unpack its complexities for a wider audience.]

68

Al-Da'if, Rashid

Ma'bad Yanjahu fi Baghdad: riwāyah. 224p, Beirut, 2005, 9953211876, Riad el-Rayyes (22215) * 1810

[Mabad succeeds in Baghdad by Rachid al-Da'if (novel)]

69

Al-Dahdāh, al-Safir Antwān

Mu'jam Qawā'id al-Lughat al-'Arabīyah: A Dictionary of Arabic Grammar in charts and tables. Revised by G.M. Abdul-Massih 335p, Beirut, 1989(81) Librairie du Liban (19041) * 1320

[Plus a repertory of conventional terms in Arabic-English-French]

70

Dahdāh, antwān

Mu'jam Qawā'id al-'Arabīyah al-'Ālimīyah: Dictionnaire de la grammaire arabe univérsselle, Arabe-Français. 249p. 古書 Beirut, 1991 Librairie du Liban (43989) * 1920

71

Al-Dahdāh, Antwān

Mu'jam Qawā'id al-'Arabīyah al-'Ālimīyah: A dictionary of universal Arabic grammar. Arabic-English. rev. by Elias Matar (El-Dahdah Encyclopedia of Arabic Grammar) 249p+249p(ar.), Beirut, 1992 9789953333564 Librairie du Liban (22156) * 1500

72

al-Dakhdāh, Antwān

Qāmūs al-Jayb fī Lughah al-Nahw al-'Arabī: A pocket dictionary of Arabic grammatical nomenclature. 371p. Beirut, 1997 Librairie du Liban (43987) * 400

73

Darwīsh, Mahmūd

Hisār li-Madā'ig al-Bahr. 147p. 古書 Beirut, 1984 Dar al-Awdah (44158) * 500

[poem]

74

Darwish, Mahmoud

Mural. tr. by Rema Hasmmami & John Berger 80p, London, 2024, 9781804297117, Verso Books (42484) Pap 2,659

[Last poems from the national poet of Palestine, with drawings from John Berger]

75

Darwish, Mustafa

Dream Makers on the Nile: a portrait of Egyptian cinema. 48p photos. Caiuro, 1998 977424429x American Univ. in Cairo Press (2072) Pap. * 2390

[The book is made up of biographical sketches of the greatest figures in Egyptian cinema.]

76

Davidson, A.B.

An Introductory Hebrew Grammar. new rev. ed. by J. Mauchline xii,319p. 古書 Edinburgh, 1966 T. & T. Clark (44588) * 990

77

Dayf, Shawqī

al-Madāris al-Nahwīyah 375p. 古書 Cairo, 1968 Dar al-Ma'arif (44102) * 216

[Arabic language -- Grammar]

書込みあり]

78

Dayf, Shawqī

Tajdīd al-Nahw. 284p. Cairo, 1982, 9770100927 Dar al-Ma'arif (44092) * 432

[Arabic language -- Grammar]

79

Dayf, Shawqī

Taysīr al-Nahw al-Ta'limī Qadīmaqn wa Hadīthan, ma'a nahj tajdīd-hi 203p. Cairo, 1993, 9770240958, Dar al-Ma'arif (43977) * 770

[Arabic language -- Grammar]

80

Dayf, Shawqī

Tārīkh al-Adab al-'Arabī, 1- al-'Asr al-Jāhilī, 2- al-'Asr al-Islāmī, 3- al-'Asr al-'Abbāsī al-Awwal, 4- al-'Asr al-'Abbāsī al-Thānī.

4 vols. Cairo, 2003-04 9770265004, 66701, 66698, 67333, Dar al-Ma'arif (43978) * 4400

[Arabic literature -- History and criticism -- 622-1258]

81

DeYoung, Terri & Mary St. Germain (ed.)

Essays in Arabic Literary Biography, 925-1350. (Miza, vol. 17.1) vii,371p, Wiesbaden, 2011, 9783447065986, Harrassowitz (28098) 14076

[The volume edited by Terri DeYoung and Mary St. Germain includes essays on Hispano-Arab authors as well as those writing in various capitals in the Arab East, those who wrote in other languages besides Arabic and those who were inspired to bring new literary approaches to religious sensibility, including members of the Shiite and Sufi communities alongside the more numerically dominant Sunnis. Every essay is self-contained, beginning with a list of the author's complete works (and translations of them), and then proceeding to chronicle the subject's life through a thorough examination of the principal works attributed to him. Each essay concludes with a selected bibliography of reference works.]

82

Doniach, N.S. (ed.)

The Concise Oxford English - Arabic Dictionary of Current Usage. x,461p. Oxford, 1990(82) 0198643217 Oxford U.P. (44590) * 1080

83

Drumsta, Emily

Ways of Seeking: The Arabic Novel and the Poetics of Investigation. (Islamic Humanities) 240p. Berkeley, 2024, 9780520390195 U. of California Press (43481) Pap 6605 [In Ways of Seeking, Emily Drumsta traces the influence of detective fiction on the twentieth-century Arabic novel. Theorizing a "poetics of investigation," she shows how these novels, far from staging awe-inspiring feats of logical deduction, mock the truth-seeking practices on which modern exercises of colonial and national power are often premised.

(open access)]

84

Eid, M. & B. Comrie (ed.)

Perspectives on Arabic Linguistics Vol. III: Papers from the 3rd annual symposium on Arabic linguistics. xii,274p, Amsterdam/Philadelphia, 1991, 90272357755, John Benjamins (21290) * 3600

85

Elad-Bouskila, Ami

Voices of Exiles: a study of al-Tayyib Sālih and his works.

(Journal of Semitic Studies Supplement 22) ix,339p, Oxford, 2007, 9780199215126, Oxford U.P. (22986)

* 7620

[The contribution of this book to scholarship lies in this being the first comprehensive monograph in English that deals with some of the significant issues, not only in modern Arabic literatures, but in other literatures in which some of them appear, where writers and poets from various exiles prefer to continue writing in their mother tongue or in the language of their new territory, such as the Chinese writers. To understand al-Tayyib Salih's world, means endeavouring to gain a better understanding not only of the Arabic literatures as such, but also of Arabic culture.]

86

al-Faqīh, Ahmad Ibrāhīm

Anā' al-Nujūm. 80p. Cairo, 1997, 9770903698, Dār al-Shurūq (40356) * 300

[novel]

87

al-Faqīh, Ahmad Ibrāhīm

Huqūl al-Ramād. 248p. Cairo, 1999, 9770904600 Dār al-Shurūq (40354) * 450

[novel]

88

al-Faqīh, Ahmad Ibrāhīm

Khums, Khanāfis, Tahākum, al-Shajarah. 96p. Cairo, 1997 9770903647, Dār al-Shurūq (40353) * 300

[novel]

89

al-Faqīh, Ahmad Ibrāhīm

Marāyā Vīnīsā. 112p. Cairo, 1997, 9770903655, Dār al-Shurūq (40355) * 350

[novel]

90

Farrūkh, 'Umar

Bashshār ibn Burd wa fātihat al-'asr al-'Abbāsī. 94p. 古書 Beirut, 1949 Maktabat Munaymanah (44128) * 275

[Bashshār Ibn Burd (ca. 710-784), the pioneer of romantic poetry in the Arabic language]

91

Fatima, Rais

Ghazal under the Umayyads. xiii,289p, New Delhi, 1995, 8171511791, Kitab Bhavan (815) 1350

[Ghazal, a form of lyrical poetry in Arabic]

92

Feghali, Maksoud N.

Spoken Lebanese. x,213p, Boone, 1999, 1887905146, Parkway Publishers (44020) * 1320

93

Al-Fīrūzābādī, Muḥd. ibn Ya'qūb (m. 807 h.)

Al-Qāmūs al-Muḥīṭ. 4 vols. Beirut, Repr. Dar al-Fikr (43524) * 8800

[Arabic language -- Dictionaries]

94

Fleisch, Henri

Traite de Philologie Arabe, v. I: Preliminaires, phonetique morphologie nominale, v. II: Pronoms, morphologie verbale, particules. (Recherches, Nouvelle Serie A. Langue Arabe et

Pensee Islamique, 11, 16) 2 vols. Beirut, 1990 repr.

2721460013, 27214600021, Dar el-Machreq (38958) * 6600

[Arabic philology -- Grammar]

95

Fleyfel, Antoine

Exercices de Parler Libanais. CD inclus. 122p. CD, Paris, 2011, 9782296549753, l'Harmattan (44008) * 1650

96

Fleyfel, Antoine

Manuel de Parler Libanais. 151p. Paris, 2010, 9782296132429, l'Harmattan (44022) * 1320

97

Fudge, Bruce (ed. & tr.)

A Hundred and One Nights. forewords by R. Irwin (Library of Arabic Literature) xlvii,402p, N.Y. 2016, 9780814745304, New York U.P. (36483) * 6230

[Known to us only through North African manuscripts, and translated into English for the first time, A Hundred and One Nights is a marvelous example of the rich tradition of popular Arabic storytelling. Like its more famous sibling, the Thousand and One Nights, this collection opens with the frame story of Shahrazad, the gifted vizier's daughter who recounts imaginative tales night after night in an effort to distract the murderous king from taking her life.]

98

Gerhardt, Mia I.

The Art of Story-Telling: A literary study of the Thousand and One Nights. x,500p, Leiden, 1963 Brill (36995)

* 4400

[Arabian night -- Criticism and interpretation]

99

Al-Ghītānī, Jamāl

Kitāb al-Tajalliyāt, al-asfār al-thalāthah. (Al-A'māl al-Kāmilah, al-asfār al-thalāthah) 815p, Cairo, 1990, 9771483727, Dar al-Shuruq (2771) * 2700

[Travel -- Arab countries -- Description and travel]

100

Al-Ghitani, Gamal (text)

The Cairo of Naguib Mahfouz. photo. by Britta Le Va, with a foreword by Naguib Mahfouz 96p photos. Cairo, 1999, 9774245261, A.U.C. (5521) Pap. * 3600

[a collection of outstanding visual images of the historic city, while novelist Gamal al-Ghitani describes a walking tour with the great man around the streets of Gamaliya.]

101

Goldziher, I.

A Short History of Classical Arabic Literature. tr. & rev. by J.

Desomogyi x,172p. Hildesheim, 1966 Georg Olms (44130) * 1430

102

Gordon, Haim

Naguib Mahfouz's Egypt: existential themes in his writings.

(Contributions to the Study of World Literature) ix,148p, Westport, 1990, 0313268762, Greenwood Press (35272)

* 7970

103

Grimsditch, Peter & Michael Karam

Life's Like That! your guide to the Lebanese. illus. by Maya

Fidawi 112p. Beirut, 2004, 9789953000190, Turning Point (44168) * 2200

104

Guidere, Mathieu

Manuel de Trduction: français-arabe, arabe-français: theme, version et redaction, Exemples, exercices, texte corriges

239p, Paris/Alger, 2008, 9789961966754, Ellipses edition (44007) * 1320

105

Guth, Stephan (ed.)

Literary visions of the Middle East: an anthology of canonical masterpieces of Arabic, Persian, Turkish and Hebrew fiction (mid-19th to early 21st centuries. (Mīzān. Studien zur Literatur in der islamischen Welt, 29) viii,544p,

- Wiesbaden, 2019, 9783447111065, Harrassowitz (38461)
* 9120
- [This anthology by Stephan Guth assembles, in English translation, more than forty prose texts of modern Arabic, Turkish, Persian, and Hebrew fiction, from the 19th century reform period until the early 2000s. Each of them can be regarded as having attained canonical status – not only because they display “typical” stylistic features of the periods to which their respective national literary historiographies usually ascribe them Reformism, Romanticism, Socially critical Realism, etc.), but also because they mirror, in an exemplary manner, the political and social situations in their countries at the times they were written.]
- 106
al-Habbāl, Mahmūd
- Awwal Hubb fi al-Tārīkh: ābū-nā Ādam wa am-nā Hawā'. riwāyah** 112p. al-Shariqah, 2023, 9786140136311, al-Dar 'Arabiyah lil-'Ulum Nāshirun (44101) * 1320
[Eden -- Fiction -- Sex role -- Religious aspects]
- 107
Haddād, Fu'ād
- Tiyātūrū 1949: riwāyah.** 324p, Damascus, 1994 Haddad (21289) * 700
- 108
Haddād, Jumānah
- Bint al-Khayyātah. (riwāyah)** 252p, Beirut, 2019, 9786144691519, Nawfal (38227) * 3390
- 109
Haddad-Fadel, Henriette
- La Dialecte Libanais et l'Arabe Litteral, premiere partie, & deuxieme parties.** 2 vols.(+2 CDs), Beirut, 2009, 11, 0952888238, 11, Haddad/Fdel (44019) * 3300
- 110
Al-Haddādī, 'Azīz
- Al-Falāsifah wa al-Nisā'. 138p, Beirut, 2013, 9789953215488, Riyād al-Rayyis (32261) 1850**
[Philosophers and Women]
Women in literature -- Sex in literature]
- 111
Al-Hadīthī, Khadījah
- Abniyah al-Sarf fi Kitāb Sibawayh, mu'jam wa dirāsah: Morphological forms in the Sibawayh's Kitāb, a dictionary and a study.** 379p, Beirut, 2003, 9953331960, Librairie du Liban (19491) * 3620
- 112
Hāfiz Qādī
- Qāmūs al-Qādī, Ferhenga Qazī: Kurdī-'Arabī, 'Arabī-Kurdī.** 469p, Beirut, 2006 al-Dār al-'Arabiyah lil-Mawsu'at (40177) * 1700
[Kurdish language -- Dictionaries -- Arabic]
- 113
Hajjar, Joseph N.
- Traite de Traduction: grammaire, rhetorique et stylistique: Dirāsāt fi usūl al-tarjamat.** 428p, Beirut, 2008(1972), 9782721470737, Dar El Machreq (42302) 5880
[Arabic language --Translations into French, Arabic]
- 114
Hajjar, Nijmeh
- Living Arabic in Context: an introductory course.** 359p illus. 2 CDs, Beirut, 2005, 9789953003931, Bissan (41153) * 2160
- 115
al-Hakīm, Tawfīq
- Shahrazād. 189p. Cairo, 1988 Dar Misr (44159) 330
[masrahīyah]
- 116
Halīfī, Shu'ayb
- Al-Rihlah fi al-Adab al-'Arabī: al-tajannus, āliyat al-kitābah, khittāb al-mutakhayyil.** 576p, Cairo, 2006(02), 9776174019, Ru'yah lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (22731) * 3900
- [Arabic literature -- History and criticism]
- 117
Al-Hamadhānī, Badī' al-Zamān
- Maqāmāt al-Hamadhānī. ed. by Muhd. Abduh** 260p, Beirut, 2002 repr. 2721411004, Librairie Orientale (2353) * 1280
- [Arabic literature -- Maqāma]
- 118
Hamīdān, Īmān
- Hayawāt Ukhra. riwāyah** 191p. Beirut, 2010 al-Rawi (44140) * 1980
- 119
Hammer-Purgstall, Joseph Freiherr
- Der Tausend und einen Nacht noch nicht übersetzte Märchen, Erzählungen und Anekdoten** 3 vols. Hildesheim, 1976(1823-24), 3487060981
G. Olms (44006) * 4212
- 120
Hanna, Sami A. & Naguib Greis
- Writing Arabic: A linguistic approach: from cultivates Cairene to formal Arabic. & A linguistic approach: sounds to script.** 2 vols. 古書 Leiden, 1972, 9004035885, 035893, E.J. Brill (44013) * 2530

- 121 * 300
Al-Harīrī al-Basrī (446-516/1054-1122)
Maqāmāt al-Harīrī. ed. by Qusay Husayn 372p. Triopori,
1988 Dar al-Shamal (44084) * 1870
[Arabic literature -- Maqāma]
- 122
Al-Hārithī, Jawkhah
Sayyidāt al-Qamar. riwāyah 223p, Beirut, 2019(10),
9789953891552, Dār al-Ādāb (38673) * 2520
[Arabic fiction -- Oman]
- 123
Harper, William Rainey
Elements of Hebrew by an inductive Method. revised by
J.M. Powis smith (Midway Reprint) xiii, 204p. Chicago,
1974(21), 0226316815, U. of Chicago Pr. (44011)
Pap. * 900
- 124
Hassan, Tammām
al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah, ma'nā-hā wa mabnā-hā 378p.
Cairo, 1998, 9772321319, 'Alam al-Kutub (43972)
* 1210
[Arabic language]
- 125
Hassān, Tammām
al-Khulāsah al-Nahwīyah. 186p. Cairo, 2004,
9772321904, 'Alam al-Kutub (43976) * 880
- 126
Hassān, Tammām
al-Uṣūl, dirāsah ibistīmūlūchīyah lil-firk al-lughawī 'inda
al-'arab, al-nahw - fiqh al-lughah - al-balāghah. 350p.
Cairo, 2000, 9772322129, 'Alam al-Kutub (43975)
* 990
- 127
Hava, J.G.
Arabic English Dictionary for Advanced Learners: al-Farā'id
al-darīyah. 912p, New Delhi, 2015 repr.
9788187570691, Goodword Books (13693) * 1620
[Indian reprint]
- 128
Hawi, LKhalil & Nadeem Naimy
From the Vineyards of Lebanon. tr. & intro. by Fuad Said
Haddad 163p. Beirut, 1991 American U. of Beirut
(44162) * 2420
[Poem by K. Hawi & N. Naimy]
- 129
Haydar, .Haydar
al-Fahd. 107p. Damascus, 1991 Dār al-Hasād (41046)
- [novel]
130
Haydar, .Haydar
al-Faydān. 179p. Beirut, 1980 Mu'assasah al-'arabiyya
li-l-dirāsāt wa al-nashr (41051) * 440
[novel]
- 131
Haydar, .Haydar
Ghasq al-āliha. 159p. Damascus, 1995 Dār al-Batrā
(41048) * 300
[novel]
- 132
Haydar, .Haydar
Marāyā al-nār (fasl al-khitām). 123p. Damascus, 1995
Dār al-Batrā (41049) * 300
[novel]
- 133
Haydar, .Haydar
Walīma li-a'shāb al-ba.hr (nashīd al-mawt). 376p.
Damascus, 1995 Dār al-Batrā (41050) * 600
[novel]
- 134
Haydar, Haydar
al-Tamawwujāt. qissatān 188p. Beirut, 1980
Mu'assasah al-'arabiyya li-l-dirāsāt wa al-nashr (41047)
* 300
[novel]
- 135
Henni, Mustapha
A dictionary of Economic and Financial Terms: French -
English - Arabic, with indexes of English and Arabic
key-words. 997p. Beirut, 1997 Librairie du Liban
(44028) * 2200
- 136
Husayn, .Tahā
al-Ayyam. 520p. Cairo, 1992 Markaz al-Ahram (44103)
* 550
[Husayn, Tāhā, 1889-1973 -- Autobiographies]
- 137
Ibn Abī 'Aqāmah al-Yamanī (m. 480 h.)
Jawāhir Akhbār wa Mulah al-ash'ār: Gems of the tales and
anecdotes of poetry. ed. by Noha 'Abd al-Rāziq al-Hifnāwī
(Bibliotheca Islamica, 66) 492p, Beirut, 2024,
9786144852620, Orient-Institut Beirut/ Dār al-Fārābī
(42277) * 9450

[Arabic poems]

138

Ibn al-Muqaffa'

Kalīlah and Dimnah: fables of virtue and vice. ed. & tr. by **M. Fishbein & J.E. Montgomery** (Library of Arabic Literature) xxxix,430p, N.Y. 2022, 9781479806539, N.Y. U.P. (41127) 5340

[A bilingual Arabic-English edition]

139

Ibn 'Aqīl

Sharh Ibn 'Aqīl, 'alā Alfīyah Ibn Mālik. ed. by Muhd. Muhyī al-Dīn 'Abd al-Hamīd 2 vols. 古書 Beirut, Repr. Dar Ihya' al-Turath al-'Arabi (43525) * 2750

[Arabic language -- Grammar -- Early works to 1800]

140

Ibn Durayd, Abū Bakr Muhd. ibn al-Hasan

Kitāb Jamharat al-Lughah. ed. by Ramzī Munīr

al-Ba'labakkī 3 vols., Beirut, 1987 Dar al-'Ilm al-Malayin (42561) * 34,00

[Arabic language -- Dictionaries -- Early works to 1700]

141

Ibn Hazm

Tawq al-Hamāmah, fī al-ulfah wa al-ullāf. ed. by H. Kāmil al-Sīrafī 168p. 古書 Cairo, al-Maktabat al-Tijariyah al-Kubra (44085) * 490

142

Ibn Hazm al-Andalusī

Tawq al-Hamāmah, fī al-ulfah wa al-ullāf. ed. by al-Tāhir Ahmad Makkī 223p. Cairo, 1977(75), 9772467069, Dar al-Ma'arif (44073) * 880

[Love -- Early works]

143

Ibn Hazm al-Andalusī (m. 456 h.)

Tawq al-Hamāmah, fī al-ulfah wa al-ullāf. ed. by Nasr F. 'Abd Wāsil, et al. 184p. 1976 al-Maktabah al-Tawfiqiyah (44089) * 432

144

Ibn Hishām

Qatr al-Nadā wa Ball al-Sadā. ed. by Muhd. Muhyī al-Dīn 'Abd al-Hamīd 352p, Beirut/Sayda, 1987 al-Maktabat al-'Asriyah (41165) * 1620

[Arabic language -- Grammar]

145

Ibn Khāqān, Abī Nasr al-Fath ibn Muhd. ibn 'Ubaid Allāh al-Qaysī al-Ishbīlī

Qalā'id al-'Iqyān wa mahāsin al-a'yān. 4 pts. in 1 (1060p.), Oman, 2010, 9789957701062, 'Alam al-Kutub al-Hadith

(43981)

* 2200

[Islamic empire -- Kings and rulers -- Poetry -- Spain Andalusia] 146

Ibn Mālik, Muhd. ibn 'Abd Allāh

Alfiyat Ibn Mālik, fī al-nahw al-sarf. 72p, Beirut, n.d. 2745103733, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (17851) * 400

[Arabic language -- Grammar]

147

Ibn Madā' al-Qurtubī

Kitāb al-Radd 'alā al-Nuhāh. ed. by Shawqī Dayf 149p. Cairo, 1982, 9777358652, Dar al-Ma'arif (44074) * 648

[Arabic language -- Grammar -- particles -- Phonetics]

148

Ibn Manzūr

Lisān al-'Arab. ed. by 'Alī Shīrī. 18 vols. Beirut, 1988 repr. Dar Ihya' al-Turath al-'Arabi (42693) * 27,500

[Arabic language -- Dictionaries]

149

Ibn Nubātah

The Genius of Invective: Ibn Aaydūn's Letter Explained.

ed. & tr. by Peter Webb (Library of Arabic Literature) xlviii,627p. N.Y. 2025, 9781479835874, New York U.P. (44518) * 6615

[In 11th-century Córdoba, the celebrated poet Ibn Zaydūn found himself jockeying for the affections of Wallādah, accomplished poet and free-spirited daughter of an Umayyad caliph. Looking to embarrass a rival suitor, Ibn Zaydūn mischievously wrote and publicized an eloquent, erudite, and searing rejection letter in Wallādah's name, which went on to become one of the most widely read works of Arabic literature. His letter was so rich with historical references and sophisticated metaphors that it became a cultural touchstone among the literary elite. One could not belong in refined circles if one did not understand Ibn Zaydūn's letter.]

150

Ibn Qurayb bn 'Abd al-Malik (122-216 h.)

al-Asma'iyāt: ikhtiyār al-asna'i Abī Sa'id 'Abd al-Malik ibn Qurayb ibn 'Abd al-Malik. ed. by Ahmad Muhd. Shākir & 'Abd al-Salām Hārūn 320p. Cairo Dar al-Ma'arif (44171) * 2200

[Arabic poetry]

151

Ibnū, Mūsā Walad

Hajj al-Fijār. riwāyah 208p. Beirut, 2005 Dār al-Ādāb (40340) * 550
[novel]

- 152
Ibnū, Mūsā Wuld
Hajj al-Fijār. riwāyah (44141) * 350
- 153
Al-Ibrāshī, Muhd. 'Atiyah
Al-Ādāb al-Sāmīyah, ma'a buhth mustafid 'an al-lughat al-'arabīyah wa khasā'is-hā tharwat-hā wa asrār jamā-hā. 258p, Beirut, 1984 Dar al-Hadathah (17855) * 1300
- 154
Ibrāhīm, Hāfiz
Dīwān Hāfiz Ibrāhīm. 262p. 古書 Beirut Dar al-'Awdah (43982) * 1500
[Poetry of the Egyptian 'Poet of the Nile', Hafiz Ibrahim (1872-1932), a neoclassicist, and one of the best know Arab poets of the 19th century. His poetry used the classical Arabic system of meter and rhyme, but expressed new ideas and feelings, including poetry with political and social commentary.]
- 155
Ibrāhīm, Salām
Sarīr al-Ramt. qisas 111p. Damascus, 2000
Dar Huran (44148) * 350
- 156
Ibrahim, Sonallah
Zaat. tr. by A. Calderbank vii,349p, Cairo, 2001, 9774246470, American U. in Cairo Press (14255) * 3920
[The blackly humorous novels by one of Egypt's most provocative writers.]
- 157
Ibrāhīm, 'Abd al-'Alīm
al-Nahw wa al-Wazīfī. 443p. Cairo, 1998, 9770256757, Dar al-Ma'arif (43973) * 1210
[Arabic language -- Grammar]
- 158
Idrīs, Yūsuf
Arkhas Layālī. 208p. Cairo, n.d. Dār Misr (40351) * 440
[novel]
- 159
Idrīs, Yūsuf
Iktishāf Qārrah. 164p. Cairo 9771101080, Dar Misr (44182) * 300
[essays]
- 160
Imārah, Ikhlās Fakhrī
al-Islām wa al-Shi'r: dirāsah mawdū'iyah. 234p. Cairo, 1992, 977241063, Maktabat al-Dadab (44009) * 250
- [Islamic poetry -- History and criticism]
- 161
Izz al-Dīn, Mansūrah
Ma'wā al-Ghayb: mutatāliyat qisāsīyah. 141p Damascus, 2018, 9789933540418, Dār Mamdūh 'Adwān/ Dār Sard (38167) * 1700
[short stories]
- 162
Al-Jabari, Raed (ed.)
Oxford Essential Arabic Dictionary: English-Arabic, Arabic-English. xii,375p, N.Y. 2010, 9780199561155, Oxford U.P. (31748) Pap. * 2200
[16,000 words and phrases]
- 163
Jābir, Rabī'
Amīrikā: riwāyah. 431p, Beirut, 2009 9789953683972
Dar al-Adab (27580) * 2330
- 164
Jābir, Rabī'
Durūz Bilghrād, Hikāyat Hannā Ya'qūb: riwāyah. 239p, Beirut, 2011, 9789953684960, Dar al-Adab (27582) * 1520
- 165
Jābir, Rabī'
Tuyūr al-Hūlīdāy Inn: riwāyah. 648p, Beirut, 2011, 9786589098565, Dar al-Tanwir (29668) * 3150
- 166
al-Jābirī, Muhd. Sālih
al-Shi'r al-Tūnisī al-Mu'āsir, khilāl qarn, 1870/1970. 707p. Tunis, 1974 al-Sharikat al-Tunis (44104) * 1620
[Arabic poetry -- Tunisia -- History and criticism]
- 167
Jabrā, Ibrāhīm Jabrā
Al-Bahth 'an Walīd Mas'ūd. (riwāyah) 398p, Beirut, 2018(1978), 9789953893846, Dār al-Ādāb (38133) * 3110
[Arabic fiction -- Palestine]
- 168
Jāhiz
Le Cadi et la Mouche: anthologie du livre des animaux. extraits choisis trad. par Lakhdar Souami (La Bibliotheque Arabe) 440p, Paris, 1988, 2727401515, Sindbad (1748) * 2420
[Arabic literature
Adapted from the monumental work of Al Jahiz, extracts of more than 4,000 pages, dating from the 9th century, and prominent figure in classical Arabic literature. Ten texts of the

Livres of the animaux, where the comments and descriptions (the dog, the pigeon, the bear) mingle with the most extravagant rantings (the ostrich, the Ark of Noah)]

169

Al-Jāhiz, Abū 'Uthmān

Al-Bayān wa al-Tabyīn, wa ahamm al-rasā'il. textes choisis et presentes par Jamīl Jabre (Nusūs wa Durūs, al-Majmū'ah al-Adabīyah) 191p, Beirut, 1992, 2721480375, Dar al-Mashriq (19422) * 1700

170

Al-Jāhiz, Abū 'Uthmān (m.255 h.)

Al-Bukhalā'. ed. by Fu'ad 'Atawī 222p. Beirut, 1969 al-Sharikat al-Lubnaniyah lil-Kitab (44079) * 1080

[Arabic literature -- Avarice -- Early works]

171

Al-Jāhiz, Abū 'Uthmān (m.255 h.)

Al-Bukhalā'. ed. by Mustafā Shaykh Mustafā 240p, Beirut, 2004, 9953320985, Mu'assasat al-Risalah (19961) * 1100

[Arabic literature]

172

Al-Jahiz, Abu 'Uthman

Avarice and the Avaricious (kitāb al-bukhalā'). tr. by J. Colville (The Kegan Paul Arabia Library, 5) xvii,214p, London, 1999, 0710306458, Kegan Paul International (4472) * 2420

173

Janaboi, Hatif

Questions and Their Retinue: selected poems of Hatif Janabi. tr. & intro. by Khaled Mattawa xxi,64p. Fayetteville, 1996, 9781557284327, U. of Arkansas Press (44167) * 2240

174

Jayyusi, Lena (ed. & tr.)

The Adventures of Sayf Ben Dhi Yazan: an Arab folk epic. (A Porta Book) xxvi,308p, Bloomington, 1999(96), 0253330343, Indiana U.P. (328) Pap. * 1210

[Intro. by H. Norris]

175

Al-Jazā'irī, Nūr al-Dīn ibn Ni'mat Allāh, (d. 1745 or 6)

Furūq al-Lughāt fi tamyīz bayna mafād al-kalimāt. ed. by Muhd. Ridavān al-Dāyah 396p, Tehran, 1373/1410 Daftar-e Nashr-e Farhang-e Iran (19800) * 2100

[Arabic language -- Synonyms and antonyms -- Early works to 1800]

176

Johnson-Davies, Denys (ed.)

The Naguib Mahfouz Reader. vii,333p, Cairo, 2016(11),

9789774167591, American Univ. in Cairo Press (35266) * 2460

[an essential selection of short stories and extracts from novels and other writings, to present a cross-section.]

177

Jubrān, Jubrān Khalīl

al-Nabī. 111p. illus. Beirut, 1981(68) Dar al-Nahar (42743) * 1100

178

Jubrān, Jubrān Khalīl

al-'Awāsif. 182p. Cairo, 1984 Dar Farjani (44183) * 350

[Arabic literature]

179

Ka'bī, Munī

al-Nahshalī al-Qayrawānī: Abū Muhammad 'Abd al-Karīm ibn Ibrāhīm al-Nahshalī al-mutawaffā sanah 405 A.h. 194p.

Libya, 1979 al-Dar al-7Arabiyyah lil-Kitab (44037) * 756

[Nashshalī, 'Abd al-Karīm, -1014 -- Poet -- Criticism and interpretation]

180

Kahle, Paul (ed.)

Three Shadow Plays by Muhammad Ibn Dāniyāl, with a critical apparatus by Derek Hopwood. (E.J.W. Gibb Memorial, New Series No. 32) 30p+154p(ar.) Cambridge, 1992, 9781909724624, Gibb Memorial Trust (676) Pap. * 4356

[prepared for publication by Derek Hopwood & Mustafa Badawi]

181

Kajah'jī, In'ām

Al-Nabīdhah. (riwāyah) 325p, Beirut, 2017, 9789953111353, Dār al-Jadīd (38205) * 3390

182

Kanafānī, Ghassān

Ā'id ilā Hayfā. 80p. Beirut, 2001 Mu'assasah al-Abhāth al-'Arbī (40360) * 200

[novel]

183

Kanafānī, Ghassān

al-A'māl al-Kāmilah: al-Qisas. 730p, 'Amman, 2023, 9786589097754, al-Ahaliyyah (42465) 10880

184

Kanafānī, Ghassān

al-A'māl al-Kāmilah: al-Riwāyān. 636p, 'Amman, 2023, 9786589097747, al-Ahaliyyah (42464) 8700

185

Kannūn, 'Abd Allāh

al-Nubūgh al-Maghribī fī al-adab al-'arabī. 984p (3 pts. in 1),
(Beirut), repr. of 1960 (Maktabat al-Madrasah) (41174)

* 2400

[Arabic literature-- North Africa -- History and criticism]

186

Karmi, Hasan S.

al-Mughni al-Farīd: Arabic-English. millennium edition

789p. Beirut, 2002(00), 9789953104126, Librairie du
Liban (44029) * 2380

[over 50000 arabic entries and 80000 idiomatic expressions]

187

Karmi, Hasan S.

Al-Mughni al-Kabir: A dictionary of contemporary English,

English-Arabic, Plus. xviii,1350p, Beirut, 1995 Librairie
du Liban (22155) * 3300

[over 65000 English entries and 40000 idiomatic expressions]

188

Karmi, Hasan S.

New Al-Mughni al-Akbar: English-Arabic Dictionary.

xvi,1632p ills., Beirut, 2007, 9789953863863, Librairie
du Liban (24598) * 8800

[New Edition, completely revised and enlarged]

189

Kautzsch, E. (ed. & enlarged)

Gesenius' Hebrew Grammar. 2nd English ed. by A.E.

Cowley xvi,598p. 古書 Oxford, 1970(10) Clarendon
Press (OUP) (44030) * 1960

[蔵書印あり]

190

Kayyāl, Munīr

Mu'jam Durar al-al^Kalām, fī amthāl ahl al-Shām: A

dictionary of proverbs from the folk literature of Syria:

Arabic-Arabic 335p, Beirut, 1993 Librairie du Liban
(43988) * 1500

191

Kazimirski, A. de B.

Dictionnaire Arabe Français. 2 vols. Beirut, 1860 repr.

Librairie du Liban (19) * 23830

192

Kennedy, Philip

Recognition in the Arabic Narrative Tradition: discovery,

deliverance and delusion. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical

Arabic Literature) xi,356p, Edinburgh, 2018(16),

9781474432177, Edinburgh U.P. (34415) Pap. * 6289

[

Kennedy shows how 'recognition' is key to an understanding

of how one reads values and meaning into, or out of, a story.

He analyses texts and motifs fundamental to the Arabic
literary tradition in five case studies: the Qur'an; the
biography of Muhammad; Joseph in classical and medieval
re-tellings; the 'deliverance from adversity' genre and
picaresque narratives.]

193

Khalīf, Yūsuf

Hayāt al-Shi'r fī al-Kūfah ilā nihāyat al-qarn al-thānī lil-hijrah.

779p. Cairo, (1995) al-Majlis al-A'la lil-Thaqafah (44131)
* 2090

[Arabic poetry -- Kufah(Iraq) -- History and criticism]

194

al-Khalīl ibn Ahmad al-Farāhīdī al-Azdī

Kitāb al-Hurūf wa al-Adawāt. ed. by Hādī Hasan Hammūdī

606p, Masqat, 2006 Wizarat al-Turath wa-al-Thaqafah,
(41762) 1800

[Arabic language -- Orthography and spelling -- Early works to
1800.]

195

Al-Khatīb, Muhammad

al-Dīn wa al-Ustūrah 'inda al-'arab fī al-jāhiliyah. 166p,

Damascus, 2004 Dar 'Alā' al-Dīn (19310) * 980

[Arabs -- Mythology -- Religion]

196

Al-Khatīb, Muhammad (1213-1287 h.)

Hāshīyat al-Khudarī, 'alā sharh Ibn 'Aqīl, li Alfīyat al-Imām

Ibn Mālik. 2 vols. in 1, Cairo, 1940 Mustafa al-Babi
al-Halabi (44170) * 1540

[Arabic language -- Grammar]

197

al-Khattāt, Hāshim Muhammad

Qawā'id al-Khatt al-'Arabī. 64p. Baghdad, 1961 Wizarat
al-Ma'arif (44301) * 550

[Calligraphy -- Arabic -- Handbooks]

198

Khoury, Mounah

Poetry and the Making of Modern Egypt (1882-1922).

(Studies in Arabic Literature, vol. 1) x,210p. Leiden, 1971
E.J. Brill (44099) * 2200

[Arabic poetry -- Egypt -- 1801- -- History and criticism]

199

Khoury, Elias

The Kingdom of Strangers. (novel) tr. by P. Haydar (Arabic

Translation Awards) 112p, Fayetteville, 1996,

1557284342, Univ. of Arkansas Press (1075) Pap. * 2560
200

Khudayyir, Mohammed

Basrayatha: portrait of a city. tr. by W.M. Hutchins

vii,157p, Cairo, 2007, 9789774160646, American Univ. in Cairo Press (22715) * 4400

[a literary tribute to the city of the author's birth, Basra, Iraq.]
201

Khūrī, Ilyās

Al-Dhākirah al-Mafqūdah: dirāsāt naqdīyah. 296p, Beirut, 1990 Dar al-Adab (24739) * 1520

[Arabic literature -- History and criticism]

202

Khūrī, Ilyās

Sīnālkūl: riwāyah. 510p, Beirut, 2012, 9789953892139, Dar al-Adab (29664) * 2800

203

Kikano, Antoun Bechara

Mu'jam al-Ta'ābīr: Dictionary of expressions. 218p.

Beirut, 2002, 9789953105369, Librairie du Liban (43999) * 1650

[Arabic language -- Idioms -- Dictionaries]

204

Kilito, Abdelfattah

The Author and His Doubles: essays on classical Arabic

culture. tr. by M. Cooperson (Middle East Literature in Translation) 208p, Syracuse, 2001, 0815629311, Syracuse U.P. (13818) Pap. * 2760

[A splendidly translated exploration of major themes in Classical Arabic literature by the most inventive and provocative critic of Arabic literature in the Middle East today.]

205

Kilito, Abdelfattah

Thou Shalt Not Speak My Language. tr. from the Arabic by

Wail S. Hassan (Middle East Literature in Translation)

xxvi,102p, Syracuse, 2017(08), 9780815635604, Syracuse U.P. (24276) Pap. * 2700

[The act of translation and bilingualism are steeped in a tension between surrender and conquest, yielding conscious and unconscious effects on language. First published in 2002, Abdelfattah Kilito's Thou Shall Not Speak My Language explores this tension in his address of the dynamics of literary influence and canon formation within the Arabic literary tradition.]

206

Kitāb Alif Laylah wa Laylah. 4 vols. Beirut, Dar

al-Maktabat al-Hayat (44069) * 3240

[Book of the thousand nights and one night]

207

Al-Koni, Ibrahim

Anubis: a desert novel. tr. by William M. Hutchins

xvii,184p, Cairo, 2005, 9774248872 American Univ. in Cairo Press (20100) * 3551

[The tale of one man's quest and survival in the Sahara desert, set in the framework of Tuareg mythology.]

208

Al-Koni, Ibrahim

The Puppet. tr. by William M. Hutchins (Modern Middle East Literatures in Translation Series) xii,112p, Austin, 2010, 9780292723351, U. of Texas Press (27870)

Pap. * 1880

209

Al-Kūnī, Ibrāhīm

Al-Majūs: riwāyah, 1-2. 2 vols. Beirut, 1992 Dar al-Tanwir (22207) * 4320

210

Al-Kūnī, Ibrāhīm

Al-Qafas: qisas. 159p, Beirut, 1992 Dar al-Tanwir (22208) * 1010

[Liter]

211

Al-Kūnī, Ibrāhīm

al-Rabbah al-Hajrīyah: al-Waqā'i' al-Mafqūdah min Sīrat

al-Majūs wa Nusūs Ukhrā. 192p, Beirut, 1992 Dar al-Tanwir (22209) * 1010

212

Al-Kūnī, Ibrāhīm

Al-Saharah: riwāyah 2 vols. Beirut, 1994 Al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabiyyah al-Dirasat wa al-Nashr (22210) * 4570

213

Al-Kūnī, Ibrāhīm

Fitnat al-Zu'ān; al-riwāyah al-ūlā min thunā'iyah khadrā'

al-diman. 144p, Beirut, 1995 Al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabiyyah al-Dirasat wa al-Nashr (22211) * 1270

214

Al-Kūnī, Ibrāhīm

Rasūl al-Samawāt al-Sab'. (riwāyah) 224p, Beirut, 2009, 9789953363471, Al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabiyyah (29683)

* 1500

215

Labbas, Jūzif Tāniyūs

Al-Hubb wa al-Mawt min manzūr al-sīrah al-dhātīyah bayna

Misr wa Lubnān fī adab: Tāhā Husayn, Tawfīq al-Hakīm,

'Ā'ishah 'Abd al-Rahmān, Mīkhā'il Nu'aymah, Tawfīq Yūsuf

'Awwād, Laylā 'Usayrān. (Al-Majmū'at al-Adabīyah, Nusūs

- wa Durūs) 479p, Beirut, 2009, 2721481223, Dar al-Mashriq (30727) * 3820
[Arabic literature -- Love -- History and criticism]
216
Lahlali, El Mustapha & Tajul Islam
A Dictionary of Arabic Idioms and Expressions: Arabic-English translation. vii,352p, Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399514330, Edinburgh U.P. (42143) Pap 7257
[Translates over 8,000 idioms and expressions from Arabic into English]
217
Lande, Joel B. & Denis Feeney (ed.)
How Literatures Begin: a global history. ix,423p. illus., Princeton, 2021, 9780691186528, Princeton U.P. (42148) Pap. * 6470
[A comparative history of the practices, technologies, institutions, and people that created distinct literary traditions around the world, from ancient to modern times. The book brings together a group of leading literary historians to examine the practices, technologies, institutions, and individuals that created seventeen literary traditions: Chinese, Japanese, Korean, Indian, Greek, Latin, Hebrew, Syriac, Arabic, English, Romance languages, German, Russian, Latin American, African, African American, and world literature.]
218
Lārūs
Al-Mu'jam al-'Arabī al-Asāsī lil-nātiqīn bi al-'arabīyah wa al-muta'allimī-hā. 1347p. 古書 (Tunis), 1989, 203450013x, al-Munazzamah (Larus) (18727) * 1800
219
Larcher, Pierre
Linguistique Arabe et Pragmatique. (IFPO, Etudes Arabes Medievales et Modernes, PIFD 281) 438p, Beirut, 2014, 9782351594018, IFPO (33375) * 8990
220
Lowry, Joseph E. & Devin J. Stewart (ed.)
Essays in Arabic Literary Biography II: 1350-1850. (Miza, vol. 17.2) iv,431p, Wiesbaden, 2009, 9783447059336, Harrassowitz (26495) 14076
[The three volumes of Essays in Arabic Literary Biography contain entries by leading specialists in the field of Arabic literature studies devoted to the major representatives of the literary heritage of Arabic culture within three specific periods: 950-1350 (ed. Terri DeYoung); 1350-1850 (ed. Joseph E. Lowry and Devin Stewart); and 1850-1950 (ed. Roger Allen).]
221
Mace, John
Basic Arabic Workbook 350p. N.Y. 2006, 0781811260, Hippocrene Books (44017) * 1210
222
Al-Māghūt, Muḥd.
A'māl Muhammad al-Māghūt. 594p, Damascus, 1998, 9782843050664, Dar al-Mada (19290) * 1600
[works (poems, plays & fiction)]
223
Mahfūz, Najīb
Al-Sukkarīyah. 332p, Cairo 9773162206, Maktabat Misr (17701) * 720
224
Mahfūz, Najīb
Bayna al-Qasrayn. 477p, Cairo, 1988, 9773163814, Maktabat Misr (17699) * 900
225
Mahfūz, Najīb
Khān al-Khalīlī. 258p, Cairo, 1988, 9773163466, Maktabat Misr (17698) * 590
226
Mahfūz, Najīb
Qasr al-Shawq. 433p, Cairo, 1988, 977316, Maktabat Misr (17700) * 840
227
Mahfouz, Naguib
Adrift on the Nile. tr. by Frances Liardet 167p. Cairo, 1993, 9789774245305, American Univ. in Cairo Press (44478) * 660
228
Mahfouz, Naguib
Children of Gebelaawi. xxv,497p. Pueblo, 1997, 9781578890385, Passeggiata Presws (44160) * 1680
[Awlad. haratina. English]
229
Mahfouz, Naguib
Palace Walk. tr. by W.M. Hutehins & O.E. Kenny 498p. Cairo, 1989, 9774242203, American Univ. in Cairo Press (44479) * 1500
230
Mahfouz, Naguib
The Time and the Place, and other stories. tr. by Denys Johnson-Davies xi,174p. Cairo, 1999(91), 9789774243745, American Univ. in Cairo Press (44477) * 1100
231

- Mahfūz, Najīb
al-Hubb Fawqa Hadabit al-Haram. 300;. Cairo, Dar
 Misr (44136) * 324
 232
Mahfūz, Najīb
al-Hubb Taht al-Matar. 160p. Beirut, 1977 Dar al-Qalam
 (44134) * 300
 233
 Mahfūz, Najīb
al-Liss wa al-Kilāb. 143p. Cairo, Dar al-Misr (44133)
 * 260
 234
 Mahfūz, Najīb
al-Sarāb. 338p. Cairo, Dar al-Misr (44135) * 432
 235
 Mahfūz, Najīb
Bayt Sayi' al-Sum'ah. 206p. Cairo, Dar al-Misr (44132)
 * 300
 236
 Mahfūz, Najīb
Khamarat al-Qit al-Aswad. 250p. Cairo, Dar Misr
 (44137) * 324
 237
 Mahfūz, Najīb
Layālī Alf Laylah. 301p, Cairo, 2006, 9770915009, Dar
 al-Shuruq (22704) * 720
 238
 al-Majāli, Jihād
Tabaqāt al-Shu'arā' fī al-naqd al-adabī 'inda al-'Arab, hattā
nihāyat al-qarn al-thālith al-Hijrī. 226p, Beirut, 1992
 Dar al-Jil (42109) * 1100
 239
Majma' al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah (Cairo, Egypt)
Al-Mu'jam al-Wasīt. 2 vols. 古書 Cairo, 1960 Majma'
 al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah (23963) * 2000
 240
 Mansūr, Ibrāhīm (interviewed)
Al-Izdiwāj al-Thaqāfī, wa azmat al-mu'āradah al-misrīyah
 284p, Cairo, 2005, 2773512711, Dar Mirit (22725)
 * 2400
 [Egypt -- Intellectual life -- Interviews
 Najīb Mahfūz, Yūsuf Idrīs, Ghālī Shukrī, Fu'ād Zakariyā, Ahmad
 Fu'ād Najm, Al-Sayyid Yāsīn, 'Abd al-Hamīd Hawās, 'Abd
 al-Hakīm Qāsim, et al.]
 241
 Maraawān, Ibn Abī Hafsa (105-182 h.)
Shi'r Marawān Ibn Abī Hafsa. ed. by Husayn 'Atwān
 (Dhakhā'ir al-Arab, 49) 147p. Cairo, 1986, 9770202657,
 Dar al-Ma'arif (44090) * 330
 [Arabic poetry]
 242
 Matar, Hishām
Fī Bilād al-Rijāl. (riwāyah) 252p, (Sweden), 2006,
 9789185365340, Dar al-Muna (29662) * 3850
 243
 Matar, Salīm
Al-Taw'am al-Mafqūd: riwāyah. 170p, Beirut, 2001
 I-Mu'assasah al-'Arabīyah (19286) * 1200
 [novel]
 244
 McLoughlin, L.J.
A Course in Colloquial Arabic. 149p, Beirut, 1974
 Librairie du Liban (44014) * 550
 245
 McLoughlin, L.J.
A Learner's Dictionary of Classical Arabic Idioms:
Arabic-English. 144p, Beirut, 1988 Librairie du Liban
 (3450) * 660
 246
 MECAS
A Selected Word List of Modern Literary Arabic. 27 2p.
 Beirut, 1969 Khayyats (43998) * 650
 247
 Mitchell, T.F.
An Introduction to Egyptian Colloquial Arabic. 278p,
 Oxford, 1978(1956), 0198151489, Oxford U.P. (2246)
 Pap. * 1100
 [reissued ed.]
 248
 Monteil, Vincent
Anthologie Bilingue de la Litterature Arabe Contemporaine.
 xliii,267p. Beirut, 1960 Imprimerie Catholique (44592)
 * 1100
 249
 Mubārak, Zakī
Jināyat Ahmad Amīn 'alā al-Adab al-'Arabī. 272p. Beirut,
 1991 Dar al-Jil (44036) * 880
 250
 Al-Mubarrad al-Nahwī, Muḥd. ibn Yazīd (210-286 h.)
al-Kāmil al-Mubarrad. 3 vols. in 1, Beirut, Dar al-Fikr
 (44076) * 2100
 [Arabic literature -- History and criticism]
 251
Al-Munjid, fī al-Lughah wa al-A'lām. 1014p+723p+40p

(maps), Beirut, 2014, 2721422804, Dar al-Mashriq
(5417) * 3850
[48th pr.]

252

al-Munjid al-Abjadī. 1174p. Beirut, 1986, 272121638,
Dar al-Mashriq (44027) * 880

253

**al-Munjid al-Mufasssal: al-mufradah, al-muqābil wa
al-isti'māl fi al-siyā1; 'Arabī - Inklīzī** 1934p, Beirut, 2018,
9782721422928, Dār al-Mashriq (42245) * 10380
[Arabic language -- Dictionaries -- English]

254

al-Munjid al-Wasīt fi al-'Arabīyah al-Mu'āsirah 1149p,
Beirut, 2012, 2721422731, Dar al-Mashriq (19413)
* 4170

[3rd ed.]

255

Murād, Mīkhā'il

Qāmūs 'Arabī - Suriyānī (al-Turāth al-Suriyānī, 12) 736p.
Alrppo, 1994 Dar al-Mardin (44200) * 3300

[Arabic language -- Syriac [Dictionary of Arabic-Syriac]

This book is a reprint of Murad's Arabic-Syriac dictionary, the
first such dictionary ever composed, and the only work of the
author. the second half of the dictionary has unfortunately
been lost. For each Arabic word given, a number of Syriac
equivalents are recorded. The dictionary also gives Syriac
equivalents to Arabic idioms.]

256

Mustafā, Ibrāhīm, et al. (Majma' al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah)

Al-Mu'jam al-Wasīt. 2 vols. in 1, Beirut, repr.

Al-Maktabat al-Islāmīyah (33204) * 5830

257

al-Nābighah al-Dhubyānī

Dīwān al-Nābighah al-Dhubyānī. ed. by Muhd. Abū al-Fadl

Ibrāhīm (Dhakhā'ir al-Arab, 52) 291p. Cairo, 1985,

9770213152, Dar al-Ma'arif (44091) * 440

258

al-Najjār, Salwa'

al-Jurjānī amāma al-Qādī 'Abd al-Jabbār: nahw ru'yah

jadidah fi qadāyā al-lughah ladā' al-Jurjānī. 359p. Tunis,

2004, 9973513908, (44186) * 1100

[Arabic language -- Rhetoric -- Jurjānī, -1078? -- 'Abd al-Jabbār,
-1025]

259

Nakhlah al-Yasū'i, Rafā'il

Gharā'ib al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah. (Nusūs wa Durūs,
al-Majmū'ah al-Adabīyah) 328p, Beirut, 1996,

2721480561, Librairie Orientale (19419) * 2600

[Arabic language -- Syntax -- Grammar]

260

Nashef, Ismail

A Language of One's Own: Literary Arabic, the Palestinians

and Israel. 264p. Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781399512022,

Edinburgh U.P. (43582)

Pap 4837

[Following the establishment of Israel in 1948, literary Arabic

became one of the main representatives of Palestinian

national identity within Israel, and therefore a contested

public site. Various state agencies and Palestinian groups

were active in this public site, calling for certain ways of

reading and writing in Arabic.]

261

Nasr, 'Ātif Jawdah

Al-Nass al-Shi'rī wa Mushkilāt al-Tafsīr. (Al-Shi'r wa

al-Shu'arā') 232p, Beirut, 1996, 9771602128, Lib. du

Liban (14373)

* 1500

[Arabic poetry -- Textual criticism]

262

Nasr Allāh, Ibrāhīm

Harb al-Kalb al-Thānīyah: ... wa hal khatara bi bālīka annanā

mujarrad marāyā lil-marāyā allatī nuhaddiq fihā?.

(riwāyah) 343p, Beirut, 2016 9786140120266 al-Dār

al-'Arabīyah lil-'Ulūm Nāshirūn (38206)

* 2860

263

Nasrallah, Emily

Flight Against Time. tr. by Issa J. Boullata 186p Beirut,

2006, 9789953260808, Naufal (29667)

* 1580

[novel]

264

Nassart, Hala Khamis & Najat Rahman (ed.)

Mahmoud Darwish: Exile's Poet: critical essays. xiv,377p.

Northampton, 2008 978156656664, Olive Branch Press

(43985)

Pap. *3240

[Darwish, Maḥmūd -- Criticism and interpretation]

265

Nasser, Kazem Adel

Qāmūs al-Mufradāt al-Mutadāddah, Injilīzī-'Arabī:

Doictionary of antonyms (English-Arabic) 551p.

Amman, 1989 Dar al-Bashir (44032)

* 1500

266

Nawfal, Yūsuf Hasan

Nuqqād al-Nass al-Shi'rī. (Al-Shi'r wa al-Shu'arā') 218p,

Beirut, 1997, 9771602667, Lib. du Liban (14374)

* 2200

[Arabic poetry -- 20th century -- History and criticism]

- 267
Newman, Daniel
Arabic-English Thematic Lexocon. vi,205p. London, 2007, 9780415420945, Routledge (44001) Pap. * 2200
- 268
Ni'mat, Fu'ād
Mulakhkhas Qawā'id al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah: marji' kāmīl li-qawā'id al-nahw wa sarf u'idd bi-uslūb shayyiq wa muhtakar.... 2 pts. in 1 al-mu'allif (43974) * 1540
[Arabic language -- Grammar -- Inflection]
- 269
Nīsīn, 'Azīz
al-Kursī: majmū'at qissasīyah. tr. by Faysal Nūr 131p. Damascus, 2005 kiwan (44142) * 350
- 270
Norris, H.T.
The Berbers in Arabic Literature (Arab Background Series) xxiv,280p. illus., Beirut, 1982, 0582783038, Librairie du Liban (9) * 2420
[Who are the Berbers? Today, the Berber world still forms a bridge between the Middle East, Western Europe and Muslim Africa to the south of the Sahara.]
- 271
Nuitahara Nobuaki
al-'Arab: wajhat nazar yābāniyah. 141p. Köln, 2003 Manshurat al-Jamal (44177) * 660
[essays]
- 272
al-Nuss, Ihsān
al-'Asabīyah al-Qabaliyah wa athar-hā fī al-shi'r al-umawī. 654p. maps, Beirut, 1973 Dar al-Fikr (44068) * 1760
[Arabic countries -- Genealogy -- Arabs -- Poetry -- History]
- 273
Ostle, Robin (ed.)
Modern Literature in the Near and Middle East 1850-1970. (Routledge/SOAS Contemporary Politics and Culture in the Middle East Series) x,248p. London, 1991, 0415058228, Routledge (44093) * 1500
[Arabic literature -- Comparative literature]
- 274
Owens, Jonathan
Arabic and the Case against Linearity in Historical Linguistics. (Oxford Studies in Diachronic and Historical Linguistics) 512p. Oxford, 2023, 9780192867513, Oxford University Press (42974) 24200
[This book explores the long history of the Arabic language, from pre-Islamic Arabic via the Classical era of the Arabic grammarians up to the present day.]
- 275
Owens, Jonathan
The Oxford Handbook of Arabic Linguistics. (Oxford Handbooks) xv,596p Oxford, 2019(13) 9780199764136 Oxford U.P. (32616) Pap. 8709
[The first one-volume, comprehensive guide to Arabic Linguistics]
- 276
Pellat, Charles
Le Livre des Avares de Gāhiz. traduction avec und introduction et des notes. (Islam d'hier et d'Aujourd'hui, v. X) ix,360p. 古書 Paris, 1951 G.P. Maissonneuve (44062) * 2200
[Jāhīz, -868 or 9 -- Arabic lioterature]
- 277
Peres, Henri
La Litterature Arabe et l'Islam par les textes, les XIXe et XXe siecles. xxvi,273p. Paris, 1977, 2720009296, Adrien Maissonneuve (44002) * 1728
- 278
Qaranfulah, Muhyī al-Dīn
Zīnat al-Kalām ... fī dimashq al-Shām: fī al-adab al-sha'bī al-Dimashq. 223p. 古書 Damascus, 1989 M. D. Qaranfulah (44267) * 864
[Anecdotes -- Damascus -- Syria]
- 279
al-Qardāhī, al-abātī Jubrā'īl
al-Lubāb: qāmūs Suriyānī - 'Arabī: dictionarium Syro-Arabicum. (al-Turāth al-Suriyānī, 11) 1320p. Alrppo, 1994 Dar al-Mardin (44201) * 4400
[Dictionary of Syriac-Arabic]
- 280
al-Qazzāz al-Qayrawānī, Muhd. ibn Ja'far
Kitāb Mā Yaj'uz lil-shā'ir fī al-Darūrah. ed. by al-Munjī al-Ka'bī 286p. Tunis, 1971 Dar al-Tunisiyah (44041) * 770
[Arabic language -- Poetry -- Versification -- history and criticism -- Early work to 1800]
- 281
Qujmān, Y.
Milon 'Ivri-'Arvi: Qāmūs 'Ibrī-'Arabī. 1035p. Beirut, 1970 Maktabat al-Muhtasab (44031) * 1980
[Henrew language -- Dictionaries -- Arabic Hebrew and Arabic]
- 282
Al-Rahbī, Sayf

Qūs Quzahin al-Sahrā': ta'mmulāt fī al-jafāf wa al-lājdawī.

146p, Köln, 2002 Al-Kamel Verlag (17937) * 1180
[essays]

283

al-Rāhib, Hānī

al-Mahzūmūn. riwāyah 302p. Beirut, 1988 Dar
al-Adab (44181) * 350

284

al-Rāhib, Hānī 1939-

al-Waba'. riwāyah 636p, Damascus, 1984 Ittihad
al-Kuttab al-'Arab (44173) * 880

285

Reichert, Susanne (ed.)

Merriam-Webster's Arabic-English Dictionary

xx,183p.+237p. Springfield, 2010, 9780877798606,
Merriam-Webster (44024) * 550

[Arabic-English, English-Arabic]

286

al-Rīhānī, Amīn Albirt

Lughāt 'Arabīyah, mash lil-lughāt al-'arabīyah fī sabīl asālāh

lughawīyah mubdi'ah. 89p. Beirut, 1994,
9782910355142, Dar al-Jadid (43997) * 1080

[Arabian language -- Dialects -- Arabian peninsula]

287

Rosen, Aharon

Thousand Hebrew Words, for English speaking people:

speaking, reading, writing. 248p. Tel Aviv, 1982
Achiasaf Publishing (44088) * 440

288

Ryding, K.C. & D. J. Mehall

Formal Spoken Arabic: Basic Course, with MP3 Files. 2nd

edition (Georgetown Classics in Arabic Language and
Linguistics) xxxiii,365p+CD, Washington, D.C., 2005,
9781589010604, Georgetown U.P. (14767) Pap. * 3300

289

Ryding, Karin & David Wilmsen (ed.)

The Cambridge Handbook of Arabic Linguistics. (Cambridge
Handbooks in Language and Linguistics) 642p. Cambridge,
2025(21), 9781108404891, Cambridge U.P. (42962)

Pap 10,161

[With contributions from internationally renowned experts on
the language, this handbook provides a state-of-the-art
overview of both traditional and modern topics in Arabic
linguistics. Chapters are divided into six thematic areas:
applied Arabic linguistics, variation and sociolinguistics,
theoretical studies, computational and corpus linguistics, new
media studies and Arabic linguistics in literature and

translation.]

290

Sa'dāwī, Ahmad

Frānkishtāyn fī Baghdād. riwāyah 352p, Beirut, 2013

Manshur al-Jamal (34191) * 2200

[Frankenstein in Baghdad (novel)]

Winner International Prize for Arabic Fiction, 2014]

291

El-Saadawi, Nawal

Memoirs of A Woman Doctor. tr. by C. Cobham 101p.

London, 1988, 0863560768, Saqi Book (44164)

* 650

292

El-Saadawi, Nawal

Two Women in One. tr. by O. Nusairi & J. Gough 124p.

London, 1985, 0863560261, Saqi Book (44165)

* 330

293

Salāh, Mahmūd

Awlād Shārī'inā: Najīb Mahfūz: milaf muhāwalat al-ighṭiyāl.

149p. illus. Cairo, 1997, 9770806986, (44097)

* 1100

[Mahfūz, Najīb, 1911-2006 -- Assassination attempt, 1994 --
Biography]

294

Al-Salībī, Kamāl (1929-)

Tā'ir 'alā Sindīyānah: mudhakkirāt. 331p, Amman, 2002,

9957002023, Dar al-Shuruq (19289) * 1000

[Kamal S. Salibi's memory]

295

Samū'il, Ibrāhīm

al-Manzil Dhū al-Madkhal al-Wāti'. 107p. Amman, 2002

al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabīyah (44146) * 400

[novel]

296

Samū'il, Ibrāhīm

al-Wa'r al-Azraq. 94p. Damascus, 1994 al-Jundiyyah

lil-Nashrwa al-Tawzī' (40337) * 400

[novel]

297

al-Sāmarrā'i, Fādīl Sālih

Ma'ānī al-Abnīyah fī al-'Arabīyah. 189p, Kuwait, 1981

Mu'assasah al-Risalah (21297) * 1180

[Arabic language -- Semantics -- Semiotics]

298

Samman, Ghada

The Square Moon: supernatural tales. tr. by I.J. Boullata

- (Arabic Translation Awards) 216p, Fayetteville, 1998,
1557285357, Univ. of Arkansas (4666) Pap. * 2560
[Qamar al-murabba']
299
Al-San'ūsī, Sa'ūd
Sāq al-Bāmbū. riwāyah 396p, Beirut, 2013,
9786140105232, Al-Dār al-'Arabīyah lil-'Ulūm Nāshrūn
(30532) * 2090
300
Schulz, E. G. Krahel & W. Reuschel
Standard Arabic: An Elementary-Intermediate Course.
641p, Cambridge, 2000 0521774659 Cambridge U.P.
(5966) Pap. * 3850
301
Sellman, Johanna
**Arabic Exile Literature in Europe: Defamiliarising Forced
Migration.** (Edinburgh Studies in Modern Arabic Literature)
280p. Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781399500135, Edinburgh
U.P. (43621) Pap 4837
[Analyses the aesthetics and politics of contemporary Arabic
literature of forced migration in the 21st century]
302
Shāhīn, Tawfīq Muhammad
Ilm al-Lughah al-'Āmm. (Dirāsāt Lughawīyah) 179p. Cairo
1980 Maktabat Wahbah (44098) * 864
[Linguistics]
303
al-Shaykh, Hanān
Aknusu al-Shams 'an al-Sutūh. 221p. Beirut, 2006(1994)
Dar al-Adab (44144) * 1620
[novel]
304
al-Shaykh, Hanān
Hikāyat Zahrah. riwāyah 247p. Beirut, 2004 Dar
al-Adab (44138) * 1820
305
al-Shaykh, Hanān
Imra'atān 'alā Shāti' al-Bahr. riwāyah 96p, Beirut, 2003
Dar al-Adab (44143) * 1320
306
al-Shaykh, Hanān
Inna-hā London yā 'Azīzī. riwāyah 408p. Beirut, 2001
Dar al-Adab (44145) * 2320
307
al-Shaykh, Hanān
Misk al-Ghazāl. riwāyah 250p. Beirut, 2002(1988) Dar
al-Adab (44139) * 1680
308
Al-Shaykh, Hanan
The Story of Zahra. 184p. London, 1993,
9780704301474, Quartet Books (4392) Pap. * 1200
309
al-Sibā'ī, Yūsuf
Ard al-Nafāq. 286p. Cairo, 1988 Dar Misr (44180)
* 350
[novel]
310
Sībawayh, Abī Bishr 'Amr ibn Uthmān ibn Qanbar
Kitāb Sībawayh. ed. by 'Abd al-Salām Muḥd. Hārūn
5 vols. Beirut, repr. (n.d.) Dar al-Jil (15299) * 6600
[Arabic language -- Grammar -- Early works to 1800]
311
Sijpesteijn, Petra, James Montgomery & Geert Jan van Gelder
**Wit and Wisdom in Classical Arabic Literature.: Leiden
lectures on Arabic language and culture.** 78p, Leiden,
2015, 9789087282486, Leiden U.P. (41691) 2691
312
Sinnū, Ahyaf, Jīrār Jihāmī & Hibat Shibārū Sinnū (ed.)
**Mawsū'at Mustalahāt al-'Ulūm al-Nahwīyah: Encyclopedia
of Grammatical Sciences Terminology.** (The Series of Arabic
and Islamic Terminology Encyclopedias) 3 vols. Beirut,
2010, 9789953866970, Librairie du Liban (27424)
86,620
[Arabic language -- Grammar -- Terminology -- Encyclopedias]
313
al-Sirāj, Rāmī Khayrī
**Mu'jam min Fasīh al-'āmmah wa Dakhīl-hi: 'ard li fasīh lahjat
Tarābulus wa mā dakhāl-hā min gharīb al-alfāz.** 324p.
Toripoli, 2003 (Mu'allif) (44033) * 770
[Arabic language - Dialects -- Libya -- Dictionaries]
314
Smart, J.R.
Arabic. (Teach Yourself) vii,298p. N.Y. 1986,
0340275820, Teach Yourself Books (44010) * 756
315
Steingass, F.
A Learner's Arabic - English Dictionary. 1242p, Beirut,
1978 repr. 01D110218, Librairie du Liban (17) * 1620
316
Stetkevych, Jaroslav
**The Modern Arabic Literary Language: lexical and stylistic
developments.** (Georgetown Classics in Arabic Language and
Linguistics) xxiii,135p, Washington, DC, 2006(1970),
9781589011175, Georgetown University Press (27042)

- Pap. * 1500
[Arabic language -- History]
317
al-Sūlī, Abī Bakr Muḥd. ibn Yahyā (m. 335 h.)
Akhbār al-Shu'arā' al-Muḥdathīn min Kitāb al-Awrāq. ed.
by H. Heyworth Dunne 3 vols. Beirut, 1982 Dar
al-Masirah (44094) * 4950
[Arabic poetry -- Abbasids History]
318
al-Suwayṣī, Ridā
Muthallathāt Qutrub: taḥqīq wa dirāsah alsunīyah 146p.
Toripoli, 1978 al-Dar al-'Arabiyyah lil-Kitāb (44038)
* 1080
[Arabic language -- Terms and phrases -- Early works to 1800]
319
al-Suyūtī, Jalāl al-Dīn
Sharḥ al-Qasīdah al-Kāfiyyah fī al-tasrīf. ed. by Nāsir Husayn
'Alī 79p. Damascus, 1989 al-Matba'ah al-Ta'awaniyyah
(44174) * 550
[Arabic language -- Grammar -- Inflection]
320
al-Tā'ī, 'Abd al-Latīf Hammūdī
**Qabīlat Dabbah: akhbār-hā wa ash&ār-hā fī al-Jāhiliyyah wa
sadr al-Islām.** 286p. Beirut, 2009, 9782745161161,
Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyyah (44473) * 1540
[Arabic poetry -- Ḍabba (Arab tribe) -- to 750]
321
**At-Takallum : a comprehensive modern Arabic course
innovative approach. Intermediate student's book &
Workbook** 2 vols. Cairo, 2015(14), 9781597843539,
Dar al-Nil (43990) * 1600
322
Talib, Adam, Marle Hammond & Arie Schippers (ed.)
**The Rude, the Bad and the Bawdy: essays in honour of
Professor Geer Jan van Gelder.** (Gibb Memorial Trust)
xiii,322p, Cambridge, 2014, 9781909724334, Gibb
Memorial Trust (31759) * 9800
[van Gelder sustained a particular interest in humour and
irreverence: in mujūn, broadly understood as literary
expressions of indecency, encompassing the obscene, the
profane, the impudent, and the taboo.]
323
Al-Tamīmī, 'Azīz
Al-Adrihah, awrāq madīnat surra man ra'a. (novel) 80p,
Amman, 2004, 9957091484, Azminah (17924) * 1180
324
Tāmīr, Zakariyyā
Nadā' Nūh. 390p. London, 1994 Riyad El-Rayyes Books
(40362) * 400
[short stories]
325
al-Tantāwī, Muhammad
Nash'at al-Nahw wa tārikh ashhar al-nuhāh. 272p. 古書
Cairo, 1969 (43996) * 432
326
al-Tanūkhī, al-Muhassin ibn 'Abd al-
al-Mustajād min Fa'lāt al-Ajwad. ed. by Yūsuf al-Bustānī
223p. Cairo, 1985 Dar al-'Arab lil-bustani (44058)
* 770
[Anecdotes -- Islamic empire -- Early works]
327
Tarābīshī, Jūrj
**al-Muthaqqafūn al-'Arab wa al-Turāth: al-tahlīl al-nafsī li
al-'usāb jamā'ī.** 283p. Beirut, 1991, 1855133156,
Riad el-Rayyes (44212) * 1300
[Arabic literature -- Civilization, Arab -- History and criticism --
20th century
[Arab Intellectuals and Their Heritage]
328
al-Tha'ālibī
Kitāb Ahsan mā Sami'at min al-Nathr wa al-Nazam. ed. by
Muḥd. Zaynahum 143p. Cairo, 2006, 9789773391652
al-Dar al-'Thaqafah (44059) * 770
[Arabic poetry -- 750-1258]
329
The Linguaphone Institute
**Arabic Course: Translation and transliteration, Arabic Course
Handbook: explanatory notes, vocabularies, Durūs fī
al-'Arabīyah, Durūs fī al-'Arabīyah: tamārīn kitābiyyah.**
4 vols. London, 1977-79 The Linguaphone Institute
(44026) * 3300
330
Tirkel, Ejezer
Hebrew at Your Ease. for English speaking people. 271p.
古書 Tel Aviv 1992 Achiasaf Publishing (44087) * 440
[Hebrew language 書込みあり]
331
Toral, Isabel & Beatrice Gruendler (ed.)
**An Unruly Classic, Kalīla and Dimna and Its Syriac, Arabic,
and Early Persian Versions.** (Global Arabic Literary Cultures,
Volume: 2) xiii,333p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004693562,
Brill (43084) 26910
[In this collected volume, members of the Kalīla and Dimna
project discuss, from different perspectives, a core aspect of

their work with this textual tradition: the study of variation and mutability.]

332

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

Iyādah fī al-Rīf. 127p. Beirut, Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44154) * 330

333

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

al-Hubb al-Hazīn: majm-u'ah qisas. 147p. Beirut, 1979 Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44153) * 450

334

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

al-Khā'in. 112p. Beirut, Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44156) * 380

[novel]

335

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

al-Khail wa al-Nisā': majmūah qisas. 142p. Beirut, 1979 Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44152) * 450

336

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

Azāhīr Tishrīn al-Muddamāh. 153p. Beirut, Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44151) * 600

[novel]

337

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

Bāsimah bayna al-Dumū'. riwāyah 330p. Beirut, Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44149) * 660

338

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

Bint al-Sāhirah: qisas. 138p. Beirut, Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44155) * 350

339

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

Fāris Madīnat al-Qantarāh. qissah andalusīyah 195p. Beirut, 1979 Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44150) * 400

340

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

Jīl al-Darbakkah: Ārā' fī al-'Ilm wa al-Fikr wa al-Siyāsah. 281p. London, 1990, 1855130335, Riad El-Rayyes Book (40341) * 880

[novel]

341

al-'Ujaylī, 'Abd al-Salām

Rasīf al-Adhrā' al-Sawdā'. qisas. 127p. Beirut, 1988 Dar al-Sharq al-'Arabi (44157) * 300

342

Versteegh, Kees (gen. ed.)

Encyclopedia of Arabic Language and Linguistics. set volumes 1-3 3 vols. Leiden, 2008, 9789004177024, Brill (44882) * 18150

[Arabic language -- Linguistics -- Encyclopedias]

Covers a variety of relevant aspects of the study of Arabic and deals with various levels of the language (pre-Classical Arabic, Classical Arabic, Modern Standard Arabic, Arabic vernaculars, mixed varieties of Arabic).]

343

Vrolijk, Arnoud

Bringing a Laugh to a Scowling Face: a study and critical edition of the Nuzhat al-Nufūs wa Mudhik al-'Abūs' by 'Alī ibn Sūdūn al-Basbugāwī (Cairo 810/1407-Damascus 868/1464) (CNWS Publications, 70) xiv,203p,178p(ar), Leiden, 1998, 9057890135, Res. School CNWS (6435) * 2420

[Arabic poetry, 1258-1800 -- History and criticism -- Adab]

344

Wagoner, Merrill Y. van

Spoken Arabic (Iraqi) 220p.+liii, Ithaca, 1975(49), 0879500107, Spoken Language Services (44016) * 550

345

Wannūs, Sa'd Allāh

al-A'māl al-Kāmilah. 3 vols. Damascus, 1996 al-Ahali (44172) * 3300

[Arabic Literature -- Drama -- Syria]

346

Wannūs, Sa'd Allāh

al-Ayyām al-Makhmūrah. masrahīyah 128p. Beirut al-Ahali (44147) * 300

347

Al-Warraki, N.N. & A.T. Hassanein

The Connectors in Modern Standard Arabic. vi,209p, Cairo, 1994, 9774243544, American Univ. in Cairo Press (3403) * 1296

[Arabic and English]

348

Al-Washshā', Abū al-Tayyib Muhd. ibn Ishāq (m. 325 h.)

Al-Muwashshā', aw al-zarf wa al-zurfā'. 309p, Beirut, repr. Dar Sader (14573) * 2100

[Islamic literature -- Poetry -- Etiquette]

349

Al-Washshā', Ab • al-Tayyib Muhd. (m. 325/937)

Kitāb al-Fādīl fī Sifah al-Adab al-Kāmil. ed. by Y.W.

al-Jabburī 320p, Beirut, 1991 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (15829) * 2100

[Anecdotes -- Islamic empire -- manner and customs]

350

Al-Wer, Enam, Uri Horesh & Rudolf de Jong

Arabic Sociolinguistics. 300p. Cambridge, 2022,
9781316633731, Cambridge U.P. (42963) Pap 7257

[Written by four leading experts, this book provides a
comprehensive overview of sociolinguistic variation and
linguistic change in Arabic. It introduces sociolinguistic theory,
methods, and data step-by-step, using accessible language
and extensive examples throughout]

351

el-Yāziji, Sheikh Ibrāhīm

**Kitāb Nuj'atu-Rā'id wa Shir'at-ul-Wārid, fi-l-Mutarādif
wa-l-Mutawarid (A thesaurus of Arabic synonyms).** ed. by

Emir Nedim Āl-Nasereddin 315p.+236p. 古書 Beirut,
1980(04) Librairie du Liban (44003) * 880

352

Al-Zamakhsharī (467-538/1075-1144)

Asās al-Balāghah. ed. by 'Abd al-Rahīm Mahmūd 514p.

Beirut, 1982 Dar al-Ma'rifah (44015) * 1650

[Arabic language -- Rhetoric -- Speech -- Dictionaries]

353

Al-Zawzanī, Husayn bn Ahmad (m. 486 h.)

Sharh al-Mu'allaqāt al-Sab'. ed. by Muhd. al-Fādilī 236p.

古書 Beirut, Dar al-Bayan (22769) * 550

[Arabic poetry -- To 622]

354

Zaydān, Jurjī

al-Mamlūk al-aShārid: riwāyah tārikhiyah & Jihād

al-Muhibbīn: riwāyat gharāmīyah adabīyah.. 2 vols. in 1,

Cairo, Dar al-Hilal (44594) * 1100

[Historical fiction]

355

Zaydān, Jurjī

Riwāyah Tārikhiyah. 7 vols. bound, Cairo, Dar al-Hilal

(44595) * 7700

[Historical fiction]

356

Zaydān, Jurjī

Tārikh Ādāb al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah 4 vols. Cairo, Dar

al-Hilal (41172) 3400

357

Zaydān, Yūsuf

Al-Nabatī. riwāyah. 381p, Cairo, 2010,

9789770929381, Dar al-Shruq (27583) * 2050

358

Ziadeh, Farhat J. & R. Bayly Winder

An Introduction to Modern Arabic. xii,297p. Princeton,
1957 Princeton U.P. (44021) * 990

359

Zurzūr, Fāris

al-Madhnibūn. riwāyah 261p. Damascus, 1983 Ittihad

al-Kuttab al-'Arab (44175) * 350

360

Zurzūr, Fāris

Lan Tasqut al-Madīnah. riwāyah 436p. 1982 al-Dar

al-Siyasiyah (44176) * 550

2. ISLAMIC HISTORY, RELIGION & CULTURE

イスラムの歴史、思想、文化

361

İbn Bibi

El-Evāmīrū'l-Alā'iyye fi'l-Umūri'l-Alā'iyye: Selçuknâme. çev.

Mürsel Öztürk (TTK, I. Dizi-Sa. 4b2) xx,694p maps,

Ankara, 2023, 9789751628596, TTK (42341) 2850

[Seljuks -- Epic literature, Turkic -- History and criticism -- Ibn

Bibī, Nāşir al-Dīn Ḥusayn ibn Muḥammad, -1284 or 1285

3. Baskı]

362

İhsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin (ed.)

**Catalogue of Islamic Medical Manuscripts (in Arabic, Turkish
& Persian) in the Libraries of Turkey.** ii (eng.),525p,,

Istanbul, 1984 IRCICA (42567) * 5970

[Catalogs -- Medicine -- Manuscripts -- Turkey

[Fihris makhtūṭāt al-ṭibb al-Islāmī bi-al-lughāt al-'Arabīyah

wa-al-Turkīyah wa-al-Fārisīyah fī maktabāt Turkiyā]

363

İnal, İbrahim Hakkı

The Presentation of the Murji'a in Islamic Literature. 177p,

Ankara, 2021, 9786257879774, Fecr Yayınları (40833)

* 1960

[Murji'ah -- Islamic literature -- History and criticism]

364

İsmāil Hakkı Bursevi (ö. 1725)

Tamāmü'l-Feyz fī Bābī'r-Ricāl: Tamām al-fayz fī Bāb al-Ridjāl:

Atpazarī Kutup Osman Efendi Menākıbı (inceleme - çeviri -

tıpkıbasım). çeviri Ramazan Muslu & Ali Namlı

(Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı yayınları, 173)
1243p (646p facs.), İstanbul, 2020, 9789751747433,
Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (39996) 5600
[Sufism -- Manāḳib -- Biography
Facsimile and study of a manuscript from Süleymaniye Library
Text in Turkish and Arabic]

365

Al-A'sam, 'Abd al-Amīr (ed.)

**al-Mustalah al-Falsafī 'inda al-'Arab: nusūs min al-turāth
al-falsafī fī hudūd al-ashyā' wa-rusūm-hā: Terminologie
philosophique chez les Arabes** (Nusūs falsafīyah) 529p,
Cairo, 1989(85) Al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah (41208) * 1540
366

al-'Abādī, Ahmad Mukhtār

Fī al-Tārīkh al-Ayyūbī wa al-Mamlūkī. 306p. Alexandria,
(1992) al-Intisar (44298) * 990

367

al-'Abbādī, Ahmad Mukhtār & al-Sayyid 'Abd al-'Aīz Sālim

Tārīkh al-Bahrīyah al-Islāmīyah fī Misr wa al-Shām.
5p(en)+370p illus. Beirut, 1981 Dār al-Nahdat al-'Arabīyah
(42014) * 1760

[Moslem Sea Power in Egypt and Syria]

368

Abbas, Hassan

The Prophet's Heir: the life of Ali ibn Abi Talib. 256p,
New Haven, 2021, 9780300229455, Yale U.P. (40285)
5874

[Ali ibn Abi Talib is arguably the single most important
spiritual and intellectual authority in Islam after prophet
Mohammad. Through his teachings and leadership as fourth
caliph, Ali nourished Islam. But Muslims are divided on
whether he was supposed to be Mohammad's political
successor—and he continues to be a polarizing figure in
Islamic history.]

369

'Abbās, Ihsān

al-'Arab fī Siqillīyah, dirāsah fī al-tārīkh wa al-adab. 331p.
古書 Cairo, 1959 Dar al-Ma'arif (43993) * 440
370

Abbott, Nabia

**Two Queens of Baghdad: mother and wife of Hārūn
al-Rashīd.** xv,277p, London, 1986 (1946), 0863560318,
Saqi Books (3276) Pap. * 1100
371

'Abd al-'Īsāwī, Salāh Hamīd

Ta'sīl al-Qawā'id al-Usūliyah al-mukhtalaf fī-hā bayna

al-Hanafiyyah wa al-Shāfi'iyyah. 607p, Beirut, 2012,
9789933482053, Dar al-Nawadir (30757) * 3600
[Islamic law -- Interpretation and construction -- Hanafites --
Shafiites]

372

'Abd al-Ahad al-Bahzānī, Yūsuf al-Qass

**Jawlah ma'a Makhtūtāt Suriyānīyah Muba'tharah: Krūkhyo
'am kthobe srīte mbadre.** 152p. Alrppo, 1994 Dar
al-Mardin (44205) * 1500

[Manuscripts, Syriac -- Catalogs]

373

'Abd al-Bāqī, Muḥd. Fu'ād

Al-Mu'jam al-Mufahras li-Alfāz al-Qur'ān al-Karīm. 1062p,
Beirut, 2015, 9953420718, Dār al-Ma'rifah (35701)
* 4880

[Qur'an -- Arabic concordances]

374

Abd al-Ghānī al-Nābulī (m. 1146 h.)

Al-Radd al-Matīn 'alā muntaqis al-'ārif Muḥyī al-Dīn
270p, Cairo, 2021, 9789776851078, Mu'assasat Ibn
al-'Arabī (41594) 5370

[Ibn al-'Arabī -- Criticism and interpretation]

375

'Abd al-Halīm 'Atīyah, Ahmad (ed.)

**Abd al-Rahmān Badawī: najm fī samā' al-falsafah (dirāsāt
mahdāh)..** 524p. Cairo, 2003, 977294264X, Markaz
al-Kitab lil-Nashr (44230) * 1500

[Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān -- Philosophers]

376

'Abd al-Hamīd, 'Alī 'Abd al-Mun'im

**Nūr al-Yaqīn, mu'jam wasīt fī i'rāb al-qur'ān al-karīm.
qaddam: Muḥd. Sayyid Tantāwī** 1193p, Beirut, 2003,
9771606913, Librairie du Liban (19495) * 8800

[Koran -- Language, style]

377

Abd al-Jabbār al-Khūllānī

**Tārīkh Dāriyā, wa man nazala bi-hā min al-sahābah wa
al-tābi'in wa tābi'i al-tābi'in.** ed. by Sa'īd al-Afghānī 147p.
Damascus, 1984 Dar asl-Firk (42711) 880

[Dāriyā (Syria) -- History -- Muhammad -- Companions]

378

Abd al-Jalīl Qazvīnī Rāzī (504-585 q.)

**Naqd, ma'rūf beh Ba'd Mathālib al-Nawāsib fī naqd, ba'd
fadā'ig al-Raqāhid** 730p, Tehran 1400
9786003139060 Safir-e Ardehāl (41391) 8910

[Shī'ah -- Apologetic works -- Early works to 1800]

379

'Abd al-Khāliq, Farīd

Fī al-Fiqh al-Siyāsī al-Islāmī: mabādī' dustūriyah: al-shūrā, al-'adl, al-musāwāh. 254p, Cairo, 1998, 9770904384, Dar al-Shuruq (22506) * 1600

[Equality -- Religious aspects -- Islam & State]

380

Abd al-Latīf al-Baghdādī

A Physician on the Nile: a decription of Egypt and journal of the famine years. ed. & tr. by Tim Mackintosh-Smith

(Library of Arabic Literature) xlv,256p, N.Y. 2021, 9781479806249, New York U.P. (39546) 5340

[A bilingual Arabic-English edition

[Kitāb al-Ifādah wa-l-i'tibār fī l-umūr al-mushāhadah

wa-l-hawādith al-mu'āyanah bi-ard Misr]

A Physician on the Nile begins as a description of everyday life in Egypt at the turn of the seventh/thirteenth century, before becoming a harrowing account of famine and pestilence.

Written by the polymath and physician 'Abd al-Latīf al-Baghdādī, and intended for the Abbasid caliph al-Nāsir, the first part of the book offers detailed descriptions of Egypt's geography, plants, animals, and local cuisine, including a recipe for a giant picnic pie made with three entire roast lambs and dozens of chickens. 'Abd al-Latīf's text is also a pioneering work of ancient Egyptology, with detailed observations of Pharaonic monuments, sculptures, and mummies. An early and ardent champion of archaeological conservation, 'Abd al-Latīf condemns the vandalism wrought by tomb-robbers and notes with distaste that Egyptian grocers price their goods with labels written on recycled mummy-wrappings.]

381

'Abd al-Malik Ibn Hishām

Kitāb al-Tījān fī Mulūk Himyar, 'an Wahb ibn Munabbih

(al-Dhakhā'ir, 10) 504p. Cairo, 1996 al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah (43959) * 1500

[A history of the kings of Yemen.]

382

'Abd al-Mawlā, Muhd. 'Abd al-Khāliq

Tārīkh al-Rahāwī al-Majhūl, al-mutawwafī ba'd ('ām 635 h.-1237 m.), 'arraba-hu 'an al-Surriyānīyah wa wada'a hawāshih al-Ab Albīr Abūnā. (Silsilah al-Turāth al-Hadārī, 41) 437p, Cairo, 2022(1986), 9789779136813, al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'Ammah (42468) 4960

[Crusades -- 1096-1099 -- Sources

The Syriac Chronicle of the Unknown Edessan (Chronicle of 1234) is an important resource for the period stretching from early Islam until the Crusades. ... The chronicle consists of two

parts: Part I covers early world history, while Part II covers early Islam and is an eyewitness account of the Crusades. In this edition, Albert Abouna provides an Arabic translation of Part II with annotations. The volume includes comprehensive indices of names and places.

Translated [from Syriac] into Arabic by Albert Abouna]

383

Abd al-Razzāq al-Kāshānī

A Sufi Commentary on the Qur'ān, Ta'wīlāt al-Qur'ān.

Volume II. tr. by Khalid Williams xxix,660p, Cambridge, 2021, 9781911141457, The Royal Aal al-Bayt Inst./The Islamic Text Society (41185) * 7257

[The Ta'wīlāt al-Qur'ān has been translated in two volumes: Volume I includes the commentary from the first Chapter, The Opening (al-Fatiha), until the eighteenth Chapter, The Cave (al-Kahf); while Volume II includes the commentary from Chapter nineteen, Mary (Maryam), to the end of the Qur'ān.]

384

Abd al-Razzāq al-Kāshānī (-1330 ?)

A Sufi Commentary on the Qur'ān, Ta'wīlāt al-Qur'ān.

Volume I. tr. by Feras Hamza. xxix,560p, Cambridge, 2021, 9781911141440, The Royal Aal al-Bayt Inst./The Islamic Text Society (41184) Pap 7257

[Though little is known about the life of 'Abd al-Razzaq al-Kashani (d. between 1329-35), it is accepted that he studied under Mu'ayyid al-Din al-Jandi, who himself had studied with Sadr al-Din Qunawi, the stepson of Ibn 'Arabi and leading exponent of Akbarian doctrine. Despite the paucity of information on his life, Kashani is recognised for the significant contribution he made to the school of Ibn 'Arabi; his influence and legacy lie in his systemisation of the ideas and thoughts of Ibn 'Arabi. The central theme of Kashani's commentary on the Qur'ān is gnosis or direct experiential knowledge of God: the seeker of the Divine is to engage in dedicated spiritual exertion in conformity with the Sacred Law until the heart becomes illuminated.]

385

Abd al-Razzāq al-San'ānī (m. 211 h.)

Al-Musannaf. ed. by Habīb al-Rahmān al-A'zamī 11 vols. Beirut, 1983 al-Maktab al-Islami (38820) * 9900

[Hadith --Hanbalites -- Early works to 1800]

386

Abd al-Razzāq Kāshānī

Anīs al-'Ārifīn: sharh-e Manāzel al-sā'erīn-e Khvājah 'Abd Allāh Ansārī. tr. by Safī al-Dīn Mohd. Tāramī, ed. by 'Alī Oujavī 624p, Tehran, 1400(1395), 9789643315191, Asātīr (41669) 8381

[Anṣārī al-Harawī, 'Abd Allāh ibn Muḥammad, 1006-1089 --
Mysticism -- Early works to 1800]

387

Abd al-Razzāq Lāhijī

Sarmāyeh-ye Īmān dar osūl-e e'teqādāt. ed. by Sādeq
Lārījānī Āmolī 174p. 古書 Tehran, 1364 al-Zahra'
(44941) * 450

[God -- Islamic doctrines -- Early works]

388

Abd al-Wāhid al-Marākushī

al-Mu'jib fī Talkhīs Akhbār al-Maghrib. ed. by Muhd.

Zaynahum Muhd. 'Azab 381p., (Cairo), 1994,
9775496055, Dar al-Farhani (43778) 1540

[North Africa -- Spain -- Almohades -- History]

389

Abd al-Wāhid al-Marrākushī (m. 647 h.)

Al-Mu'jib fī Talkhīs Akhbār al-Maghrib. ed. by Kh. 'U.

al-Mansūr 280p, Beirut, 2005(1998), 9782745125309,
Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (33044) * 1540

[Almohades -- History -- North Africa, Spain -- Early works to
1800]

390

Abd al-Wāhid bn 'Alī al-Marrākushī (b. 1185)

Al-Mu'jib fī Talkhīs Akhbār al-Maghrib. ed. by Salāh al-Dīn

al-Hawwārī 303p, Beirut, 2006, 9953344434,
Al-Maktabah al-'Asriyah (21060) * 2020

[Almohades -- North Africa -- Spain -- History -- Early works to
1800]

391

'Abd al-Zāhir, Husām Ahmad

**Al-Quds fī al-Turāth al-'Arabī: kashshāf 'āmm bi al-makhtūtāt
fī maktabāt al-'ālam.** 226p, Cairo, 2009, 9771806726,

Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (30856)
2100

[Jerusalem -- History -- Bibliography -- Union lists]

392

al-'Abdalī, Ahmad Fadl ibn 'Alī Muhsin

Hidāyat al-Zaman fī Akhbār Mulūk Lahj wa 'Adan. 319p.

illus. 古書 Beirut, 1980 Dar al-'Awdah (44352) * 1210
[Lahj -- South Yemen -- History]

393

'Abdalla, Abdelgadir M. Sami al-Sakkar & Richard Mortel (ed.)

Pre-Islamic Arabia: al-Jazīrah al-'Arabīyah qabla al-Islām.

(Studies in the History of Arabia, vol. II)

xxxix,205p(eng.)+428p.(ar.), photos., Riyadh, 1984 King
Saud Univ. Press (44482) * 5500

[Arab peninsula -- Antiquities -- Archaeology -- Language,

Arabic -- Epigraphs -- History

proceedings of the Second International Symposium on
Studies in the History of Arabia, April, 1979 ..]

394

Abdel-Hadi, Faris

Ibn 'Arabī's Religious Pluralism: Levels of Inclusivity.

(Routledge Studies in Islamic Philosophy) 280p. London,
2024, 9781032776408, Routledge (43290) 32,670

[This book marks a significant contribution to the debate
around Ibn 'Arabī's religious pluralism, focusing on his
multifaceted approach to non-Abrahamic religions.]

395

AbdelMegeed, Maha

Literary Optics: Staging the Collective in the Nahda. (Middle
East Studies Beyond Dominant Paradigms) 304p. Syracuse,
2024, 9780815638285, Syracuse U.P. (43705)

Pap 6,606

[AbdelMegeed offers a compelling and far-reaching
alternative to the traditional mode of analyzing Arabic
literature through an encounter between Arabic narrative
forms and European ones. Drawing upon close engagements
with the works of canonical authors from the period,
including Hassan Husni al-Tuwayrani, Muhammad
al-Muwaylihi, Ali Mubarak, Francis Marrash, and 'Abdallah
al-Nadim, AbdelMegeed addresses not where these works
emanate from but rather how and why they were drawn
together to form a canon. In doing so, she rejects the
expectation that these texts, through the trope of encounter,
hold the explanatory key to modern Arabic literature.]

396

Abdelnour, Mohammed Gamal

The Higher Objectives of Islamic Theology: Toward a Theory

of Maqasid al-Aqida. (AAR Reflection and Theory in the Study
of Religion) 192p. Oxford, 2022, 9780197648636,
Oxford U.P. (42997) 16940

[In the Islamic tradition, fiqh (Islamic law) is generally
regarded as the science of furū'al-dīn (matters
complementary to the Islamic faith), as opposed to kalām
(Islamic theology) which is known as the science of uṣūl al-dīn
(matters primary to the Islamic faith). Over time, however,
fiqh has significantly surpassed Kalām in terms of cognitive
maturation and epistemic development. In The Higher
Objectives of Islamic Theology, Mohammed Gamal Abdelnour
argues that far too little attention has been paid to parallel
developments in Islamic theology.]

397

Abderrahman, W.H.

A Concise Dictionary of Scientific Roots:

Graeco-Latin-English-Arabic. xxv,83p, Beirut, 1992, 01 D 110147, Librairie du Liban (19203) * 2100

[A new approach to the study of some aspects of neologisation]

398

Abderraziq, Ali

I'islam et les Fondements du Pouvoir. 177p. Casablanca, 1994, 9981838136, Le Fennec (44370) * 550

[Caliphs -- Islam and state]

399

Abdou, Cheikh Mohammed

Rissalat Al Tawhid: expose dela religion Musulmane. trad. par B. Michel et le Cheikh Moustapha Abdel Razil

lxxxix,147p. Paris, 1978 Paul Geuthner (43892)

* 2000

400

Abduh, Khālīd Muḥd. (ed.)

Risālah Abī al-Rabī' Muhammad ibn al-Layth min Hārūn al-Rashīd ilā Qustantīn Malik al-Rūm. 62p, Giza, 2006

Maktabat al-Nafidhah (23305) * 990

401

Abdulsater, Hussein Ali

Al-Jāhiz and Religious Knowledge: A Forgotten Islamic

Rationalism. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Scripture and Theology) 360p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399521970,

Edinburgh U.P. (43585) 24,200

[Offers an unprecedented theological investigation into al-Jāhiz's social empiricism]

402

Abdurahman Hibrī Efendi

Bir Divan Katibinin Kalemiyle IV. Murad'ın Bağdat Seferi

Tārīh-i Feth-i Bağdād. 176p, Istanbul, 2021,

9786257705479, Yeditepe Akademi (40742) 2470

[Bagdad (Iraq) -- Murad IV, 1612-1640 -- Military history]

403

al-Abharī, Sayf al-Dīn Ahmad

Şerhu'l-Ahlākī'l-'Adudiyye: sharh al-Akhlāq al-'Audīyah.

metin e çeviri Ömer Türker 80p facs. Ankara, 2016,

9786053204688, Nobel/ İlem Kitaplığı (41988) * 1800

[Islamic ethics -- Islamic philosophy -- Islam and state]

404

Abī Hanīfah al-Nu'mān ibn Thābit al-Kūfī

Sharh Musnad Abī Hanīfah, ma'a sharh-hi 'Alī al-Qārī

al-Hanafī. 619p, Beirut, (1985) Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah

(42336) 2200

405

Abī Shihātah al-Shīrāzī

al-Luma' fī Usūl al-Fiqh. ed. by Mustafā Abū Sulaymān

al-Nadawī 151p, Cairo, 1997, 9775826063, Dar

al-Kalimah (43868)

540

[Islamic law -- Shafiites -- Interpretation and construction]

406

Abram, Marieke, Steven Harvey, 6 Lukas Muehlethaler (ed.)

The Popularization of Philosophy in Medieval Islam, Judaism, and Christianity. (Philosophy in the Abraham Traditions of the Middle Ages, v. 3) 465p, Turnhout, 2022,

9782503577838, Brepols (41508) 24840

[This pioneering volume is the first of its kind to bring together scholars of medieval Islamic, Jewish, and Christian thought to discuss the popularization of philosophy in these three religious traditions of philosophy.]

407

Abu'l-Faraj al-Isfahānī

The Book of Strangers: mediaeval Arabic graffiti on the

theme of nostalgia. tr. by P. Crone & S. Moreh (Princeton

Series on the Middle East) 196p, Princeton, 2000,

1558762159, Markus Wiener Pub. (12905) Pap. * 1420

[Arabic poetry -- Nostalgia]

408

Abu-Alabbas, B. M. Dann & C. Melchert (ed.)

Modern Hadith Studies: continued debates and new

approaches. xi,227p, Edinburgh, 2022(20),

9781474441803, Edinburgh U.P. (41568) Pap 4837

[This book is dedicated to examining the various methods and trends in Hadith Studies across the globe. Bringing together contributions from 10 scholars of Hadith, it addresses the subject from a variety of methodological vantage points and historical premises.]

409

Abū 'Assāf, 'Alī

al-Ārāmiyūn: tārikhan wa lughat wa fannan. 287p. photos.

Tartus (Syria), 1988 Dar Amani (43992) * 1500

[Aramaic language -- Art -- History]

410

Abu 'Ubayd al-Qasim b. Sallam

The Book of Finance: Kitāb al-Amwāl. tr. by Noor Mohd.

Ghiffari xxix,514p, New Delhi, 2012(07), 8174355294,

Adam Publishers & Distributors (24448) * 3600

[Taxation -- Public Finance (Islamic law) -- Hadith -- Early works to 1800]

411

Abū 'Umar al-Kindī, Muḥd. ibn Yūsuf ibn Ya'qūb (896-966 h.)

Akhbār Qudāt Misr. ed. by Husayn Nassār 213p, Cairo,

2005, 9771803832, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq
al-Qawmiyah (27756) * 1800

[The history of the Egyptian cadis]

Egypt - History - Judges (Islamic law) - Early works to 1800]
412

Abū 'Uthmān Nābilusī al-Safadī

**Tārīkh al-Fayyūm wa Bilād-hu: Description du Faiyoum, au
VIII^e siècle de l'hégire.** vi,205p, Beirut, 1974 repr. Dar
al-Jil (39092) * 1694

[Fayyūm (Egypt) -- History]

413

Abū al-'Alā' 'Afīfī

**Fosūs al-Hekam va Maktab Ebn 'Arabī (Sharh-e Fosūs
al-Heklam).** tr. & comm. by Mohd. Javād Gouharī 386p,
Tehran, 1399(96), 9789643347031, Rūzaneh (41333)
4690

[Ibn Arabi's School; Afifi's notes on Fusus al-Hikam]

414

Abu al-Faraj 'Alī ibn al-Husayn ibn Hindu

**The Key to Medicine and a Guide for Students (Miftah
al-tibb wa-minhaj al-tullab).** tr. by Aida Tibi, rev. by
Emilie Savege-Smith (Great Books of Islamic Civilization)
xix,137p, London, 2011, 9781859642375, Garnet
Publishing (25879) Pap. 5324
[Ibn Hindu (d. 423/1032) discusses various disciplines that a
medical student should be familiar with, including a lengthy
digression into philosophy and logic. He then deals with
matters specifically medical, devoting separate sections to
anatomy, diseases, pulse, and names of medicinal substances]
415

Abū al-Faraj al-Asbahānī

Al-Qiyān (the concobines). ed. by Jalīl al-'Atīyah 160p,
London, 1989, 1855130203, Riad El-Rayyes (6248)
* 1750

[Arabic poetry -- History & criticism -- Women singers --
Islamic Empire -- Biography]

416

Abū al-Faraj al-Isfahānī (284-356 h.)

Maqātil al-Tālibīyin. ed. by S. Ahmad Saqar 854p,
Beirut, n.d. Dar al-Ma'arif (2822) * 1500
[Muhammad -- Family -- Genealogy -- Saudi Arabia]
417

Abū al-Rayhān al-Bīrūnī (m. 440 h.)

Al-Āthār al-Bāqīyah 'an al-qurūn al-khālīyah. ed. by C.E.
Sachau lxiii,30p,+362p, Baghdad, n.d. Maktabat
al-Muthanna (2823) 1800
418

Abū al-Salt, Umayyah ibn 'Abd al-'Azīz (460-529 h.)

**Kitāb al-Adwīyah al-Mufradah. (bar asās-e noskheh-ye
khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Vīlkūm Landan beh shomāreh 57)**
(Majmūeh-ye Tārīkh-e 'Elm, Farhang va Tamaddon-e Eslām,
37) 90p facs. Tehran, 1397, 9786003136496, Safīr-e
Ardehāl (41400) * 6930

[Traditional medicine -- Pharmacology -- Early works to 1800
Facsimile edition]

419

Abū Hayyān al-Tawhīdī

Al-Basā'ir wa al-Dhakhā'ir. ed. by W. al-Qādī, 9 vols. in 5
pts. with Fahāris 6 vols. Beirut, (n.d.) Dar Sadir (3378)
* 10285

[Arabic literature]

420

Abū Hayyān al-Tawhīdī & Abū 'Alī Miskawayh

**The Philosopher Responds: an intellectual correspondence
from the tenth century.** tr. by S. Vasalou & J. Montgomery
(Library of Arabic Literature) xlviii,388p, N.Y. 2021,
9781479806355, New York U.P. (41560) Pap 2835
[al-Hawāmil wa al-shawāmil]

Why is laughter contagious? Why do mountains exist? Why
do we long for the past, even if it is scarred by suffering?
Spanning a vast array of subjects that range from the
philosophical to the theological, from the philological to the
scientific, The Philosopher Responds is the record of a set of
questions put by the litterateur Abu Hayyan al-Tawhidi to the
philosopher and historian Abu 'Ali Miskawayh.]

421

Abu Khalil, Shawqi

Atlas on the Prophet's Biography: places, nations, landmarks.
292p. maps, photos, Riyadh, 2003, 9960897710,
Darussalam (45080) * 1650

422

Abū l-Mutahhar al-Azdī (5th/11th c.)

**The Portrait of Abū l-Qāsim al-Baghdādī al-Tamīmī (Hikāyat
Abī l-Qāsim al-Baghdādī al-Tamīmī) by Abū l-Mutahhar
al-Azdī.** ed. transl. & notes by Emily Selove & Geert Jan
van Gelder (Gibb Memorial Trust) vii,478p, London,
2021, 9781913604042, Gibb Memorial Trust/Edinburgh
U.P. (41757) * 21780

[Azdī, Muḥammad ibn Aḥmad -- Baghdad (Iraq) -- Social life
and customs -- Early works to 1800]

Hikayat Abi l-Qasim al-Baghdadi (The Portrait of Abu l-Qasim
al-Baghdadi) is an 11th-century Arabic work by Abu
l-Mutahhar Muhammad ibn Ahmad al-Azdi which tells the
story of a Baghdadi party-crasher crashing a party in Isfahan.

It is introduced by its author as a microcosm of Baghdad.]

423

Abū Mansūr al-Tha'ālibī (d. 429/1038)

Zād Safar al-Mulūk: fī al-safar wa madhi-hi wa dhammi-hi wa mahāsin al-akhlāq fī-hi: a Handbook of travel. ed. by

Ramzi Baalbaki & Bilal Orfali (Bibliotheca Islamica, 52)

xxxiv, 153p, Beirut, 2017, 9783879977239,

Orient-Institut Beirut (42287)

6300

[Travel in literature -- Adab -- History and criticism -- Early works to 1800]

424

Abū Mustafā, Kamāl al-Sayyid

Buhūth fī Tārīkh wa Hadārat al-Andalus ī al-'Asr al-Islāmī.

223p0. Alexandria, 1993 Mu'assasat Shabab al-Jamī'ah

(44299)

* 880

[Muslims -- Spain -- History]

425

Abū Nahrā, Jūzīf

Al-Iklirūs wa al-Malākīyah wa al-Sultah: abhāth fī ta'rīkh

Lubnān al-ijtimā'ī wa al-iqtisādī. 204p, Beirut, 2007,

9953741409, Dar al-Nahar (22200)

* 2920

[Lebanon -- Church and state -- History]

426

Abū Nu'aym al-Isfahānī (m. 430 h.)

Hilyat al-Awliyā' wa Tabaqāt al-Asfiyā', Fahāris Hilyat

al-Awliyā'. 11 vols. Beirut, 1996 Dar al-Fikr (42645)

* 13200

[Islam -- Biography -- Muslim saints -- Sufi]

427

Abū Rābiyah, 'Abd al-Khālīd Sayyid

Umr ibn al-'Ās bayna yaday al-tārīkh: ma'a rū'yah jadīdah

li-ba'd ahdāth al-fath al-'arabī li-Misr. 352p. maps, Cairo,

1988, 9771470922, al-Zahra' lil-'Ilam al-'Arabi (43887)

* 660

[Caliphs -- Biography -- 'Amr ibn al-'Ās]

428

Abū Rahmah, Muhd.

Hārūn al-Rashīd: wulida 'ām 145H/766M, hakam min 'ām

170H/786M ilā 'ām 194H/808M. 115p. Cairo, 1994

Maktabat Madbuli (44242)

* 880

[Hārūn al-Rashīd, 763-809 -- history Biography -- Arabic poetry]

429

Abū Sabr, 'Abd al-Razzāq

Tārīkh al-Gharb al-Islāmī, min khilāl jughrāfiyāt mashriqiyyah

mu'allafah qabla nihāyat al-qarn al-khāmis lil-hijrah: dirāsah

wa al-nusūs. 2 vols. Beirut, 2013, 9782745172037,

Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (32264)

* 5800

[North Africa -- Islamic empire -- Geography -- History -- 661-1258]

430

Abū Sayf, Fathī

al-Mashriq al-Islāmī bayna al-Taba'iyah wa al-Istiqāl:

awwalan al-Tāhirīyūn, tārikh-hum al-siyāsī wa al-hadārī.

294p. Cairo, 1987 Maktabat Saīd Rafat (43970)

* 770

431

Abū Shāmah, 'Abd al-Rahmān ibn Ismā'il

Al-Rawdatayn fī Akhbār al-Dawlatayn. 2 vols. in 1, Beirut,

repr. of Cairo 1871-72 Dar al-Jil (20999)

* 2200

[Crusades -- Nūr al-Dīn, Atabeg of Syria, 1118-1174 -- Saladin, Sultan of Egypt and Syria, 1137-1193 -- Sources]

432

Abū Shāmah, Shihāb al-Dīn 'Abd al-Rahmān ibn Ismā'il

Uyūn al-Rawdatayn fī Akhbār al-Dawlatayn al-Nūriyyah wa

al-Salāhiyyah, al-qism al-thānī. ed. by Ahmad al-Baysūmī

375p. Damascus, 1992 Wizārat al-Thaqāfah, Ihyā'

al-Turāth al-'Arabī (44465)

* 450

[Vol. 2 only in stock]

433

Abū Shāmah, Shihāb al-Dīn 'Abd al-Rahmān ibn Ismā'il

Uyūn al-Rawdatayn fī Akhbār al-Dawlatayn al-Nūriyyah wa

al-Salāhiyyah. ed. by Ahmad al-Baysūmī 2 vols.

Damascus, 1991-92 Wizārat al-Thaqāfah, Ihyā' al-Turāth

al-'Arabī (39963)

* 3960

[Syria -- Nūr al-Dūn, 1118-1174 -- Saladin, 1137-1193 -- History]

434

Abū Shāmah, Shihāb al-Dīn 'Abd al-Rahmān ibn Ismā'il

Tarājim Rijāl al-Qarnayn al-Sādis wa al-sābi': al-ma'rūf

bi-Dhayl 'alā al-Rawdatayn. 284p, Beirut, 1974(47) Dar

al-Jil (42700)

1650

[Crusades -- Egypt -- 640-1260 -- Sources]

435

Abū Shaqrā, Nāyl

Ta'rīkh Lubnān, azmat nass wa mustalah wa huwīyah.

332p, Beirut, 2004 Ma'rad al-Shuf al-Da'im lil-Kitāb

(22182)

* 3390

[Lebanon -- Historiography -- National characteristics]

436

Abū Tabīkh, Jamīl

Mudhakkirāt Baghdād: murāja'ah fī tārīkh al-sirā' al-tā'ifi wa

al-'unsurī (672 - 2005 m.). 445p photos, Beirut, 2008,

9789953362343, al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabiyyah lil-Dirasat wa

al-Nashr (30079) * 3650
[Baghdad -- History
[Mudhakkirat Baghdad : a historical review of sectarian &
ethnic conflicts (672-2007 AD)]
437

Abū Ya'lā al-Farrā' (m. 458 h.)
Al-'Uddah fī Usūl al-Fiqh. ed. by Muhd. 'A. Q. A. 'Atā
2 vols. Beirut, 2002, 2745136267, Dar al-Kutub
al-'Ilmiyah (19110) * 2800
[Islamic law -- Hanbalites]
438

Abū Yūsuf Ya'qūb (113-182 h.)
Kitāb al-Kharāj. ed. by Mahmūd al-Bājī 243p, Tunis,
1984 Dar Busalamah (29752) * 2880
[Land value taxation -- Islamic countries -- Early works to
1800]
439

Abū Yūsuf Ya'qūb (113-183 h.)
Kitāb al-Kharāj. 261p, Cairo, 1392 Al-Matba'at
al-Salifiyah (24655) * 2800
[Real property -- Land tenure -- Islamic law]
440

Abū Zayd, Nasr Hāmid
Mafhūm al-Nass: dirāsah fī 'ulūm al-Qur'ān. 319p. al-Dar
al-Bayda', 2000 al-Markaz al-Thaqafi al-'Arabi (43865)
1420

[Qu'ran -- Hermeneutics]
441

Abū Manṣūr al-Tha'ālibī
**Contrariness in Classical Arabic Literature: Beautifying the
Ugly and Uglifying the Beautiful by Abū Manṣūr al-Tha'ālibī
(d. 429/1038).** tr. by Geert Jan van Gelder (Brill Studies in
Middle Eastern Literatures, Volume: 45) xix,215p. Leiden,
2024, 9789004691001, Brill (43116) 21735
[In his Beautifying the Ugly and Uglifying the Beautiful (Taḥsīn
al-qabīḥ wa-taqbīḥ al-ḥasan) the prolific anthologist
al-Tha'ālibī (d. 429/1038) offers a thematically arranged
selection of Arabic poems and prose anecdotes or sayings
with contrary or paradoxical purport, such as praise of
miserliness, boredom, sickness, and death, or condemnation
of generosity, intelligence, youth, and music.]

442
Acien Almansa, Manuel
**Entre el Feudalismo y el Islam : 'Umar Ibn Hafsūn en los
historiadores, en las fuentes y en la historia.** 146p. Jaen,
1994, 84-88942044, Univ. de Jean (44493) * 1100
[Spain -- 'Umar ibn Hafsūn, (ca. 854-917) -- History]

443
Adamec, Ludwig W.
Islam: A historical companion. 311p, Gloucestershire,
2007(02), 9780752438696, Tempus Publishing (27233)
Pap. * 2480

[a comprehensive reference for anyone requiring information
on the Islamic religion and culture]

444
Adamson, Peter
Al-Razi. (Great Medieval Thinkers) xiv,245p, Oxford, 2021,
9780197555504, Oxford U.P. (40500) Pap 6168
[Drawing on his extant works on ethics and a range of
quotations and testimony from often hostile medieval
authors, Adamson reconstructs Razi's cosmological system,
which posits four principles alongside God for the making of
the universe: Soul, Matter, Time, and Place.]

445
Adamson, Peter, Fedor Benevich & Dustin D. Kinger
**The Heirs of Avicenna : philosophy in the Islamic East,
12-13th centuries : logic and epistemology.** (Islamicate
Intellectual History, Volume: 12/2) vi,655p. Leiden, 2025,
9789004504004, Brill (43045) 31050
[This is the second in a series of sourcebooks charting the
reception of Avicenna (Ibn Sina, d.1037) in the Islamic East
(from Syria to central Asia) in the 12th-13th centuries CE.
Moving on from the metaphysical and theological concerns
covered in the first book, this volume looks at issues in logic
and epistemology in the reception of Avicenna's thought.
Across dozens of authors and hundreds of passages, the
translated material covers a wide range of topics including the
subject matter of logic, the nature of knowledge and
self-knowledge, questions in philosophy of language and
syllogistic theory, and paradoxes]

446
Adamson, Peter & Fedor Benevich
**The Heirs of Avicenna: Philosophy in the Islamic East,
12-13th Centuries: Metaphysics and Theology** (Islamicate
Intellectual History, Volume: 12/1) 742p. Leiden, 2023,
9789004503984, Brill (43141) 32706
[2th-13th centuries CE. It translates and analyzes hundreds of
passages on topics like existence, universals, free will, and
proofs of God
(open access)]

447
Adamson, Peter & Peter Pormann (ed.)
Philosophy and Medicine in the Formative Period of Islam.
316p, London, 2018, 9781908590541, Warburg

Institute (41404) 10890
[Many of the leading philosophers in the Islamic world were doctors, yielding extensive links between philosophy and medicine. The twelve papers in this volume explore these links, focusing on the classical or formative period (up to the eleventh century AD). One central theme is the Arabic reception of Greek figures who worked on medicine or medical topics, including Hippocrates, Aristotle and Galen. Several of the luminaries of philosophy in the early Islamic world are also studied, including Abū Bakr al-Rāzī, al-Fārābī, and Avicenna. Conversely, the volume also includes research on the use of philosophical ideas in medical authors, including 'Alī ibn Rīqwān.]

448

Al-'Adawī, Muḥd. Mustafā

Al-Jins 'inda al-'Arab, nusūs mukhtārah, al-juz' 6: Bustān al-rāghibīn wa bughyat al-'ājizīn 'an al-rahz lil-kāf wa al-sīn, wada'a-hu sanat 1322 h. Muḥd. Mustafā al-'Adawī. 144p, Beirut, 2013 Manshūrāt al-Jamal (37938) * 1560
[Arabs -- Sexual behavior -- Early works to 1800]

449

Adel, G.H. Mohd. J. Elmi & H. Taromi-Rad (ed.)

Hawza-yi 'Ilmiyya : Shī'ī teaching institution: an entry from Encyclopaedia of the World of Islam. iii,341p, Tehran, 2012, 9781908433060, EWI Press (Forūshegāh-e Ketāb-e Marja') (41812) 1410

[Islamic religious education -- Shī'ah Education]

450

Adel, G.H. Mohd. J. Elmi & H. Taromi-Rad (ed.)

History and Historiography: an entry from Encyclopaedia of the World of Islam. iii,264p, Tehran, 2012, 9781908433046, EWI Press (41811) * 1030

451

Adel, G.H. Mohd. J. Elmi & H. Taromi-Rad (ed.)

Sufism: an entry from Encyclopaedia of the World of Islam. iii,292p, Tehran, 2012, 9781908433084, EWI Press (41810) 960

452

Adem, Rodrigo & Edmund Hayes (ed.)

Reason, Esotericism, and Authority in Shi'i Islam. (Shii Islam: Texts and Studies, v. 2) viii,268p, Leiden, 2021, 9789004464391, Brill (41461) 25047

[The studies presented here aim to foster more exacting frameworks for interpreting the diverse modes of rationality and esotericism in Twelver and Ismaili Shi'ism and the socio-epistemic values they represent within Muslim discourse.]

453

Afif al-Dīn al-Tilimsānī (d. 690/1291)

The Divine Names: a mystical theology of the names of god in the Qur'an. ed. & tr. by Yousef Casewit (Library of Arabic Literature) xxxviii,617p, N.Y. 2023, 9781479826124, New York U.P. (42446) 5670
[God (Islam) Name -- Muslims -- Prayers and devotions
Al-Tilimsānī famously described his two teachers Ibn al-'Arabī and al-Qūnawī as a "philosophizing mystic" and a "mysticizing philosopher," respectively. Picking up their mantle, al-Tilimsānī merges mysticism and philosophy, combining the tenets of Akbarī Sufism with the technical language of Aristotelian, Neoplatonic, and Avicennan philosophy as he explains his logic in a rigorous and concise way. Unlike Ibn al-'Arabī, his overarching concern is not to examine the names as correspondences between God and creation, but to demonstrate how the names overlap at every level of cosmic existence. The Divine Names shows how a broad range of competing theological and philosophical interpretations can all contain elements of the truth.]

454

Afif al-Dīn Sulaymān ibn 'Alī al-Tilmsānī (t. 690/1291)

Ma'ānī al-Asmā' al-ilāhiyyah: Meānī'l-esmāi'l-ilāhiyye. ed. by Orkhan Musakhanov (İkinci Klasik Dönem Projesi/Silsilah 'Uyūn al-Turāth al-Islāmī, 18) 74p+401p(ar), Istanbul, 2018, 9786056866975, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (40198) 9960

[God (Islam) -- Name]

455

Aflūtīn

Ūthulūjīyā, bā ta'līqāt Qādī Sa'īd Qummī. ed. by Seyyed Jalāl al-Dīn Āshteyānī, new edition 10p(eng)+262p, Tehran, 1401, 9786226331333, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhūheshī-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41890) 2890

[Greek Philosophy -- Neoplatonism]

[Plotinus: Enneads (theology) with the glosses of Qādī Sa'īd al-Qummī]

456

Afsaruddin, Asma

Striving in the Path of God: Jihad and Martyrdom in Islamic Thought. 392p. Oxford, 2025(13), 9780197787090, Oxford U.P. (42901) Pap 4837
[Historically-grounded discussion of the varied meanings of jihad]

457

Afsaruddin, Asma(ed.)

The Oxford Handbook of Islam and Women. (Oxford

Handbooks) 648p. Oxford, 2024, 9780190638771,
Oxford U.P. (42991) 27830
[Presents fresh rereadings of foundational religious and legal
texts through a gendered lens]

458

Afshār, I. (ed.)

Abū Nasr Fārābī: majmūeh-ye khatābeh-hā-ye tahqīqī:

Essays on Fārābī. 72p(fr. en.)+193p.(per.), Tehran, 1354
Ketabkhaneh-ye Markaz va Markaz-e Asnad (44835)

* 1500

[Essays on Fārābī

Colloquim held by Central Library and Documentation Center,
University of Tehran, 1-3 February 1975]

459

Aghdassi, Abbas & Aaron W. Hughes (ed.)

New Methods in the Study of Islam. (Advances in the Study
of Islam) 352p. Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781399503501
Edinburgh U.P. (43632) Pap 6,048

[Methods play a key role in how we access and subsequently
organise data. There is a tendency, however, for scholars to
focus primarily on their data at the expense of the
methodological acts that bring such data into existence in the
first place. The academic study of Islam is certainly no
different in this regard.

I Methods: Old and New, II Textual Studies, III Islam and/as
Critique, IV New Comparisons, V Local Islams]

460

Ahmad, Ashfaq

History and Accounts of Literature Written in Unani

Medicine from 9th to 12th centuries. xiv,220p,

Hyderabad, 2016 National Inst. of Indian Medical Heritage
(40978) 3250

[Medicine, Arab -- Arabic literature -- History and criticism.]

461

Ahmad, Ashfaq

Unani Medical Literature Produced from Hippocratic Period

(Fl. 462 BC) to 8th Century AD. 175p, Hyderabad, 2017
National Inst. of Indian Medical Heritage (41207) 1780

462

Ahmad, Ashfaq (ed.)

Unani Medical Literature Produced from 13th Century to

16th Century. 276p, Hyderabad, 2017 CRAS-Council for
Research of Indian Medical Heritage (38864) 3382

[Medical literature, Arab -- History and criticism]

463

al-Ahmad, Asmā' bint 'Uthmān

Mu'jam Qabā'il al-Safā: kamā ta'kus-hu al-nusūs

al-manshūrah. 521p. Riyadh, 2008, 9789960003146,
Maktabat al-Malik Fahd al-Wataniyah (44185) * 1540

[Arabian peninsula -- History -- Social conditions -- Inscriptions,
Safaitic -- Sources]

464

Ahmad, Hasan Khadīrī

Alāqāt al-Fātimiyīn fī Misr bi Duwal al-Maghrib

(362-567/973-1171). (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 36) 344p,
Cairo, 1997 Maktabah Madbuli (4093) * 1450

[Fatimites -- Africa, North -- History -- 647-1517]

465

Ahmad Ibn 'Ali al-Buni (d. 1225 AD)

**The Sun of Knowledge, Shams al-Ma'arif: an Arabic grimoire:
a selected translation , Ahmad Ibn 'Ali al-Buni (D. 1225 AD),**

tr. & with comm. by Amina Inloes 321p ills. Olympia, WA,
2021, 9781947544352, Revelore Press (41558) 10582

[Written in Egypt in the thirteenth century by a Sufi mystic
and mage of Algerian origin, the Shams presents the
fundamentals of Arabic-Islamic occult work – from spiritual
cosmology and astrology (including various particularly lunar
magics) to working with spirits and jinn, magical employment
of letters and numbers, and the occult applications of the
Qur'an – thereby comprising a veritable encyclopedia of
Islamic magical wisdom and formulae.]

466

Ahmad ibn Mustafā al-shahīr bi Tāshkubrīzādah

Miftāh al-Sa'ādah wa Misbāh al-Siyādah fī Mawdū'āt

al-'Ulūm. 3 vols. Beirut, 2002, 9782745114655, Dar
al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42297) 16,600

[Encyclopedias and dictionaries, Arabic -- Early works to 1800]

467

Ahmed, Asad Q.

Palimpsests of Themselves: logic and commentary in

postclassical Muslim South Asia. (Berkeley Series in
Postclassical Islamic Scholarship) 370p, Berkeley, 2022,
9780520344655, U. of California Press (41554)

Pap 6605

[An intervention in current discussions about the fate of
philosophy in postclassical Islamic intellectual history. Asad Q.
Ahmed uses as a case study the most advanced logic textbook
of Muslim South Asia, The Ladder of the Sciences, presenting
in English its first full translation and extended commentary.
(open access)]

468

Ahmed, Asad Q. Mohd. Saleh Zarepour & Riccardo Strobino
(ed.)

Logic, Soul, and World: Essays in Arabic Philosophy in Honor

of Tony Street. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 130) Leiden, 2025, 9789004727274, Brill (43017) 30843
[Most of the chapters in this collection are directly related to logic. Some of them are on issues related to the existence of the immaterial human soul, its acquisition of knowledge, and its interaction with the external world in general. A third group of articles deals with some metaphysical issues regarding the world, independently of how it is perceived by the human mind.]

469

Ahmed, Erguner Kudsi, Erguner Arzu & Maniez Pierre
Rûmî et les Derviches Tourneurs: la veritable histoire.

256p. Paris, 2025, 9782226502827, Albin Michel (43721) 4740

470

Aigle, Denise (dir.)

Le Bilād al-Shām Face aux Mondes Exterieurs: la perception de l'autre et la representation du souverain. (Etudes Arabes, Medievales et Modernes, PIFD 275) 425p, Damascus/Beirut, 2012, 9782351591970, IFPO (30078) 8370

[Le Bilād al-Shām face aux mondes exterieurs: Croises et Mongols. Reactions, adaptations, echanges (XIe-XIVe s.) I: La fabrique des heros ou la perception du souverain, II: Baybars, de l'histoire a la geste, III: Presences chretiennes dans le Bilād al-Shām, IV: Perceptions des Mongols dans le Bilād Shām.]

471

Al-Ajam, Rafic

Encyclopedia of the Principles of Islamic Jurisprudence: mawsū'at mustalahāt usūl al-fiqh 'inda al-muslimīn. (The Series of Arabic and Islamic Terminology Encyclopedias) 2 vols. Beirut, 1998 Librairie du Liban (12876) * 6600
[Islamic law -- Terminology -- Dictionaries -- Arabic texts from sources]

472

al-'Ajāmī, Fāris bn 'Āmir & 'Abd Allāh bn 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Ghizzī (ed.)

al-Mu'āradāt al-Dīniyah li Hujjat al-Tawhīd al-Sīnawīyah; qirā'ah lil-nusūs al-falsafīyah wa al-kalāmīyah, ma'a nashr nass: Mas'alah fī tawhīd al-falāsifah li-Taḳī al-Dīn Ibn Taymīyah (t. 728/1328) 316p, al-Jazā'ir/Beirut, 2020, 9886144660720, Dār al-Rawāfīd al-Thaqāfīyah (42286) * 5190

[Ibn Taymīyah -- Islamic philosophy]

473

al-'Ajlūnī al-Jarrāhī, Ismā'il Muḥd.

Kashf al-Khafā' wa Muzīl al-Ilbās 'Ammā Ishtahar min ahādīth 'alā al-sinat al-nās. 2 vols. in 1 2 vols. in 1, Beirut, repr. (1351-52) Dar Ihya' al-Turath al-'Arabi (43866) * 2600

[Hadith -- Early works to 1800]

474

Akbar, Ali

Contemporary Reformist Responses to Traditional Shi'a Discourses. 256p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399550345, Edinburgh U.P. (43563) 20570

[Based on Persian and Arabic primary sources such as seminal jurisprudential works, fatwas, articles and interviews, this book explores how contemporary Shi'ism has broken away from traditional religious discourses. Ali Akbar examines how prominent scholars from Iran, Iraq and Lebanon who operate from within Shi'a tradition have paved the way for new interpretations of Islam in general and of Shi'ism in particular.]

475

Akgündüz, Ahmed

Islamic Public Law (Documents on practice from the Ottoman archives). (Islamic Law in Theory and Practice) 733p, Rotterdam, 2011, 9789081726436, Islamitische Universiteit Rotterdam (28281) * 24457
[There is no explicit separation in Islāmīc law between public and private law, but a special system has been used throughout history. Some scholars use the term Muslim personal law, which derived from the term al-aḥwāl al-shaḥsiyyah in Fiqh books. But we prefer Islāmīc private law; because Muslim personal law indicates different legal meaning -- rules governing natural and legal persons. In this book, we will elaborate on Islāmīc rules relating to seven branches of private law: personal law, family law, inheritance law, obligations and contracts' law, property law, commercial law, and international private law.]

Contents : Introduction -- Constitutional and administrative law -- Islamic penal law -- Islamic financial law -- Islamic trial law -- International public law.]

476

Akgündüz, Ahmed

The Dictionary of Ottoman Historical and Legal Terms. 1536p, Rotterdam, 2018, 9789757268925, Islamitische Universiteit Rotterdam (41780) 10350

477

Akgündüz, Ahmet

Introduction to Islamic Law: Islamic law in theory and

practice. 406p, Rotterdam, 2010, 9789080719262,
Islamitische Universiteit Rotterdam (Turk Diyanet Vakfi)
(27286) 10350

[Islamic law -- Shari'ah -- Fiqh -- History -- Development]
478

Akgündüz, Ahmet (ed.)

Studies in Islamic Economics (Islamic Banking and Development). 148p, Rotterdam, 2009,
9789080719255, Islamitische Universiteit Rotterdam (Turk
Diyanet Vakfi) (27277) * 2000

[Banks and banking -- Islamic countries -- Congresses
Papers on Islamic Banking & Religion and development
]

479

Akhtar, Ali Humayun

Italy and the Islamic World: From Caesar to Mussolini.

288p. 33 color, Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399519625,
Edinburgh U.P. (43633) Pap 4723

[Uncovers the Italian peninsula's legacy as a bridge between
Europe, North Africa and the Middle East]

480

Āl 'Āsim, 'Abd Allāh ibn Muḥd. ibn Mahmas

**Qabā'il Qaḥṭān al-Madhajīyah Usūl-hā al-Qadīmah wa
Tafarru'āt-hā al-Hadīthah.** 358o,, Tunis, 2009,
9786030034260, al-Taba'ah al-Thalithah (44277)

* 1210

[Arabia peninsula -- Qaḥṭān (Arab tribe) -- History]

481

Al Saadi, Tania

Eating Words, Food in Modern Arabic Literature.

(Supplements to the Journal of Arabic Literature, Volume: 02)
Leiden, 2025, 9789004727366, Brill (43025) 20493

[How is food portrayed in Arabic novels? In literature, food is
more than mere sustenance—it carries layered meanings.

This multilingual collection brings together experts in Arabic
literature to examine the complex representations of food
and dating.

(open access)]

482

Āl Yāsīn, Ja'far

al-Mantiq al-Sīnawī: 'ard wa dirāsāt lil-nazarīyah

al-mantiqīyah 'inda Ibn Sīnā (Avicennan Logic). 193p.

Beirut, 1983 Dar al-Afaq al-Jadidah (43839)

* 1280

[Ibn Sīnā (Avicenna), ca. 980-1037 -- Logic]

483

Alāaddīn el-Kirmānī (ö. 15-16. yy)

El-Aşeretü'l-Kāmile, Levāmi'u Tenvīri'l-Makām fī Cevāmi'i

Ta'bīri'l-Menām, rüye tabiri ilmi. (inceleme - çeviri -

tıpkıbasım). haz. **Mustafa Özbakır** (Türkiye Yazma Eserler
Kurumu Başkanlığı, 195) 278p, İstanbul, 2022,
9789751750662, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (41987)

4780

[al-'Asharah al-Kāmilah, Lawāmi' Tanwīr fī Jawāmi' Ta'bīr
al-Manām]

484

Alavī Hassanī, Mahmūd Ebn-e al-Makarem (7th c. h.)

Tafsīr-e Sharīf al-Balābel al-Qalāqel. ed. by **Mohd. Hoseyn
Safākḥāh** (Motūn-e Kohan-e Fārsī, 2) 4 vols. Tehran,
1375(1997), 9645844290, Ehya'-ye Ketab (12841)

4800

[Interpretation of Balabel ol-ghalaghel]

Koran -- Shī'ah -- Criticism, interpretation, etc.]

485

Alharthi, Jokha

The Body in Arabic Love Poetry: the 'Udhri tradition.

(Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture)

288p, Edinburgh, 2023(821), 9781474486347, Edinburgh
U.P. (39563) Pap 8699

[Radically re-interprets the nature of medieval Arabic love
poetry in the classical age.

Jokha Alharthi re-appraises the relationship between love,

poetry and Arab society in the 8th to 11th centuries. She

avoids familiar clichés about the purity of love in 'Udhri

poetry – broadly speaking, an Arabic counterpart to the

western medieval concept of unconsummated courtly love –

and instead questions the traditional much-vaunted emphasis

on chastity and the assumption that this poetry omits any

concept of the body.]

486

Alhassen, Leyla Ozgur

Qur'ānic Stories: god, revelation and the audience.

(Edinburgh Studies in Classical Arabic Literature) viii,175p,

Edinburgh, 2022(21), 9781474483186, Edinburgh U.P.
(41571) Pap 4837

[Alhassen approaches the Qur'an as a literary, religious and

oral text that affects its audience. She looks at how Qur'anic

stories function as narrative: how characters and dialogues

are portrayed; what themes are repeated; what verbal echoes

and conceptual links are present; what structure is

established; and what beliefs these narrative choices

strengthen.]

487

Alhodā, Jamīlah 'Alam

Mabānī-ye Tarbiyat-e Eslāmī va Barnāmeḥ-ye Rīzī-ye Darsī (barāsās-e falsafeh-ye Sadrā). 392p, Tehran, 1383, 9789647746212, Dāneshgāh-e Emām Sādeq (42189)

3419

[The foundations of Islamic education and curriculum planning, based on Sadra's philosophy]

488

Alī, Ahmadismā'ī

Tārīkh Bilād al-Shām: mundh mā al-mīlād hattā nihāsyat al-'asr al-Umawī. 479p. Beirut, 1984 Dar Dimashq (44281) * 2160

[Damascus -- Syria -- History]

489

Ali, Aun Hasan

The School of Hillah and the Formation of Twelver Shi'i Islamic Tradition. (Early and Medieval Islamic World)

xvi,286p, London, 2023, 9780755639083, I.B. Tauris (42114) * 20570

[Against the background of long-standing narratives in which Twelver Shi'ism is viewed as fundamentally authoritarian, The School of Hillah and the Formation of Twelver Shi'i Islamic Tradition builds upon recent scholarship in the fields of Religious Studies, Anthropology, and History to argue that Twelver Shi'ism is better understood as a discursive tradition.]

490

Alī, Jawād

al-Mufasssal fī al-'Arab qabla al-Islām. 10 vols. Beirut, 1976 Dar al-'Ilm lil-Malabiyin (44438) * 10800

[Arabian peninsula -- History -- to 622]

491

Ali, Muhammad

A Manual of Hadith 339p. Lahore/USA, 339p. The ahmadiyya Anjuman Ishaat Islam (45079) * 990

[Hadith texts -- Religious life fro, Hadith texts]

492

Ali, Mukhtar H.

Philosophical Sufism: an introduction to the school of Ibn 'Arabi. (Routledge Studies in Islamic Philosophy) ix,221p, London, 2022, 9781032019291, Routledge (40919)

Pap. * 9677

[Contextualizing the historical development of Ibn al-'Arabī's school, the work draws from the earliest commentators of Ibn al-'Arabī's oeuvre, Sadr al-Dīn al-Qūnawī (d. 673/1274), 'Abd al-Razzāq al-Kāshānī (d. ca. 730/1330) and Dawūd al-Qaysarī (d. 751/1350), but also draws from the medieval heirs of his doctrines Sayyid Haydar Āmulī (d. 787/1385), the pivotal intellectual and mystical figure of Persia who recast

philosophical Sufism within the framework of Twelver Shī'ism and 'Abd al-Rahmān Jāmī (d. 898/1492), the key figure in the dissemination of Ibn al-'Arabī's ideas in the Persianate world as well as the Ottoman Empire, India, China and East Asia via Central Asia.]

493

Ali, Mukhtar H. (tr. & intro.)

Inscriptions of Wisdom: The Sufism of Ibn al-'Arabī in the Mirror of Jāmī. (SUNY series in Islam) 320p. Albany, 2025, 9798855803631, SUNY (43342) 24,570

[Inscriptions of Wisdom brings together, for the first time in English, two pivotal Sufi texts that illuminate Ibn al-'Arabī's (d. 1240) celebrated work *Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam* (The Ringstones of Wisdom). The first, *Naqsh al-Fuṣūṣ* (The Inscription of the *Fuṣūṣ*), is Ibn al-'Arabī's own distillation of *Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam*, presenting a concise yet profound articulation of its core teachings. The second, *Naqd al-nuṣūṣ fī sharḥ Naqsh al-Fuṣūṣ* (Selected Texts Commenting on *Naqsh al-Fuṣūṣ*), by 'Abd al-Rahmān Jāmī, is an anthology of carefully selected passages from the earliest and most authoritative interpreters of *Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam*, enriched with Jāmī's own insights.]

494

Ali-de-Unzaga, Omar (ed. & tr.)

On Ethics and Character Traits: An Arabic Critical Edition and English Translation of Epistle 9. (Epistles of the Brethren of Purity) 356p. Oxford, 2024, 9780192864192, Oxford U.P. (42984) 16,940

495

Alī al-Qūshjī al-Dīn 'Alī bn Muḥammad al-Samarqandī (m. 879/1474)

Hāshīyah 'Alī al-Qūshjī, 'alā sharḥ al-Kashshāf lil-Taftāzānī: Hāshiyetü Ali Kuşci alā Şerhi'l-Keşşâf li't-Teftāzānī. ed. by Mehmet Çiçek 57p+166p(ar), Istanbul, 2021, 9786257672689, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (41746)

Pap 2980

496

Alī al-Qūshjī al-Dīn 'Alī bn Muḥammad al-Samarqandī (t. 879/1474)

Hāshīyah 'Alī al-Qūshjī, 'alā sharḥ al-Kashshāf lil-Taftāzānī: Hāshiyetü Ali Kuşci alā Şerhi'l-Keşşâf li't-Teftāzānī. ed. by Mehmet Çiçek (Klasik Eserler Dizisi, 40) 57p+166p(ar), Istanbul, 2021, 9786257672672, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (40758) 5820

497

Alī Ibn Mūsā Ibn Sa'īd (1213-1286)

Al-Nujūm al-Zāhirah fī hulā hadrat al-Qāhirah: al-qism al-khāss bi al-Qāhirah min kitāb al-Mughrib fī hulā

al-Maghrib. ed. by Husayn Nassār 447p, Cairo, 2000, 9771801716, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (38214)

* 10380

[Cairo (Egypt) -- Biography -- Kings and rulers]

498

Alī ibn Muhammad ibn 'Irāq al-Kinānī (t. 963 h.)

Nashr al-Latā'if fī Qutr al-Tā'if. ed. by 'Alī Muhd. 'Umar 75p, Cairo, 1998, 9775250218, Maktabat al-Thaqafah al-Diniyah (39745) * 550

[Tā'if -- History]

499

Alipour, Mehdad

Negotiating Homosexuality in Islam: A Legal-hermeneutical Examination of Modern Shī'ī Discourse. (Studies in Islamic Law and Society, Volume: 55) x,345p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004697058, Brill (43109) 19458

[To enrich the existing debates on Islam and sexual diversity, in the present book,]

500

Aljoumani, Said & Konrad Hirshler

Owning Books and Preserving Documents in Medieval Jerusalem: The Library of Burhan al-Din. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) 394p. 49 color, Edinburgh, 2024(23), 9781474492072, Edinburgh U.P. (43615) Pap 8470

[In the late medieval period manuscripts galore circulated in private collections and in educational libraries in the cities of the Middle East. Yet very few have left a documentary trail or have survived as an easily identifiable compact corpus.

Writing their histories, understanding their social settings and comprehending their intellectual profiles is therefore a challenge. (open access)]

501

Alkhateeb, Firas

Lost Islamic History: reclaiming Muslim civilisation from the past. ix,217p photos., London, 2014, 9781849043977, Hurst (32094) Pap. * 3590

[A succession of Muslim Political power and later empires expanded to control territories and people that stretched over two third of the world. This book rescues from oblivion and neglect some of these personalities and institutions while offering the reader a new narrative of this lost Islamic history.]

502

Allām, Ni'mat Ismā'il

Funūn al-Sharq al-Awsat fī al-'Usūr al-Islāmīyah. 260p.

illus. photos. Cairo, 1977, 9772466365, Dar al-Ma'arif (43963) * 1100

[Islamic art -- Middle East]

503

Al-'Allāmah al-Hillī

Foundations of Jurisprudence - An Introduction to Imāmī Shī'ī Legal Theory. tr. & ed. by Sayyid Amjad H. Shah Naqavi (The Classical Shī'ah Library, 1) xviii,274p Leiden, 2016, 9789004311732, Brill (34320) Pap * 10,971 [a critical edition of Mabādi' al-wuṣūl ilā 'ilm al-usūl by al-'Allāmah al-Hillī, based upon six manuscripts, four of which date from the lifetime of the author.]

504

Almila Akca, Ayşe, Mona Feise-Nasr, Leonie Stenske & Aydın Süer (ed.)

Practices of Islamic Preaching: Text, Performativity, and Materiality of Islamic Religious Speech. vi,258p. Berlin, 2024, 9783110788297, de Gruyter (43425) 19655

[Given the centrality of preaching in Muslims' religious life, this collective volume presents contributions on various aspects of performance, text, space, and materiality of Islamic preaching in history and present. The interdisciplinary and transdisciplinary framework captures Islamic preaching as it unfolds in its social setting. (open access)]

505

Alpers, Edward A.

East Africa and the Indian Ocean. 240p, Princeton, 2007, 9781558764538, Markus Wiener Publishers (31864)

Pap. 5331

[For centuries, East Africa has played a central role within the Indian Ocean world. The Arabs built the first trade networks there; these were laid siege to by the Portuguese in the 16th century, followed by British colonialists in the 19th century.]

506

AlSayyad, Nezar (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Cairo: Histories, Representations and Discourses. xxii,437p. 150 b/w, London, 2025(23), 9781032300863, Routledge (43279) Pap 10646

[Divided into three parts covering Histories, Representations and Discourses of Cairo, the chapters provide comprehensive coverage of Cairo from both a disciplinary and an interdisciplinary point of view, with scholars from a great range of disciplines. Part One contains chapters on the history of specific parts of the city to provide both a concise picture of Cairo and an appreciation for the diversity of its constituent parts and periods. Part Two of the book deals with the various forms of representations of the city, from

high-end literature to popular songs, and from photographs to films. Finally, Part Three covers current discourses about the city, comprising historical reflections on the city from the present, surveys of its current condition, analysis of its serious urban problems and visions for its future.]

507

Alshaar, Nuha (ed.)

The Qur'an and Adab: the shaping of literary traditions in classical Islam. (Qur'anic Studies Series 16) xxvi, 636p, Oxford, 2017, 9780198787181, Oxford U.P. (37842)

15730

[• Offers a new, interdisciplinary approach to understanding the Qur'an's influence on the literary traditions of classical Islam

• Explores how the Qur'an influenced the development of Arabic literary criticism and how certain Qur'anic quotations become part of the genre]

508

Amharar, Ilyass (ed.)

Abū Bakr Ibn al-'Arabī (d. 543/1148): Legacy and Impact on the Transmission of al-Ghazālī's (d. 505/1111) Thought in al-Andalus. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 184) xi, 247p. illus., Leiden, 2024, 9789004706842, Brill (43083) 30843
[Gathering the proceedings of a symposium organized on the occasion of the 900th anniversary of the qādī Ibn al-'Arabī's (d. 543/1148) passing, this volume brings together a diverse array of contributions highlighting his legacy, his relationship with his master al-Ghazālī (d. 505/1111), his unparalleled role in the transmission of Islamic knowledge in al-Andalus, and his lasting impact on various disciplines, including ḥadīth, theology, Islamic law, Quranic exegesis, legal theory, grammar, adab, and Sufism.]

509

Al-Āmidī, 'Alī ibn Abī 'Alī

Kashf al-Tamwīhāt fī sharh al-Rāzī 'alā al-Ishārāt wa al-Tanbīhāt lil-Ra'īs Ibn Sīnā. ed. by A.F. al-Mazīdī 448p, Beirut, 2013, 9782745170668, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (31300) * 3080

[Rāzī, Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī, 1149 or 50-1210 -- Criticism and interpretation -- Philosophy -- Ibn sīnā]

510

al-Āmidī, Sayf al-Dīn

Al-Ihkām fī Usūl al-Ahkām. ed. by I. al-'Ujūd. 4 pts. in 2 vols. Beirut, (n.d.) Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (3383)

* 2200

[Islamic law -- Islam and state -- Shafiites

Sayf al-Dīn al-Amīdī (d. 1233). Amīdī's influential *Kitāb al-ihkām fī usul al-ahkām* represents a high point of Sunni legal thought, culminating a long period of development and incorporating the thinking of rival scholars and earlier masters.]

511

al-Āmidī, Sayf al-Dīn (631-551 h./1156-1233 m.)

Daqā'iq al-Haqā'iq: qism 'ilm al-mantiq. ed. Fādīl 'Alī al-Mūsawī 2 vols. in 1, Beirut, 2019, 9782745194282, Kitāb Nāshirūn (42254) * 6570

[Logic -- Early works to 1800]

512

Amīn, Ahmad

Duhā bal-islām, kitāb 'alā tirāz Fajr al-Islām yabḥath juz'-hu hādhā fī al-hayāt al-ijtimā'iyah wa al-thaqāfāt al-mukhtalifah fī al-'asr al-'Abbāsī awwal. 3 vols. 古書

Cairo, 1972 Maktabat al-Nahdat al-Misriyah (43882)

* 1080

[Amīn, Ahmad, 1886-1954 -- Islamic empire -- Civilization -- History]

513

Amin, Sayed Hassan

Islamic Law in the Contemporary World: introduction, glossary and bibliography ix, 189p 古書 Glasgow, 1985, 0946706247, Royston Ltd. (43909) * 2940

514

Amir-Moezzi, Mohammad

The Proof of God: Shi'i mysticism in the work of al-Kulaynī (9th-10th centuries). tr. by M. de Cillis & O. Mir-Kasimov (Shi'i Heritage Series, 10) xlii, 348p, London, 2023, 9780755651917, I.B. Tauris (42113) Pap 6047

[This book is an English translation of the award-winning book by Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi on the Book of the Proof (Kitāb al-Hujja) part of the Sufficient Book (Kitāb al-Kafi), authored by one of the most celebrated religious authorities and a foundational figure of Shi'i Islam, Muhammad ibn Ya'qub al-Kulayni (d. ca. 940 CE).]

515

Amir-Moezzi, Mohammad Ali

Ali, le secret bien gardé. 640p. Paris, 2024, 9782271149619, CNRS (43748) 2484

[Ali, gendre et cousin du prophète Muhammad, est au centre de trois événements historiques majeurs indissociables des débuts de l'islam : le problème de la succession de Muhammad, les conflits et guerres civiles entre Musulmans, et enfin l'élaboration du Coran et du Hadith. Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi lui consacre une étude, au fait des recherches

les plus récentes, et ouverte à ses multiples aspects mystiques.]

516

Amir-Moezzi, Mohammad Ali

Ali, the Well-Guarded Secret: figures of the first master in Shi'i spirituality. with contributions by O, Mir-Kasimov & M. Terrier (Shii Islam: Texts and Studies, v. 3) xv,383p, Leiden, 2023, 9789004522428, Brill (41688) 22770
[Based on a detailed analysis of several categories of sources, this book demonstrates that Shi'ism is the religion of the Imam, of the Master of Wisdom, just like Christianity is that of Christ, and that 'Alī is the first Master and Imam par excellence. Shi'ism can therefore be defined, in its most specific religious aspects, as the absolute faith in 'Alī: the divine Man, the most perfect manifestation of God's attributes, simultaneously spiritual refuge, model and horizon.]

517

Amir-Moezzi, Mohammad Ali (dir.)

Raison et Quete de la Sages: hommage a Christian Jambet. (Bibl. de l'Ecole des Hautes Etudes, Sciences Religieuses, BEHE 188) 558p, Turnhout, 2020, 9782503593531, Brepols (39744) 16560
[Une vingtaine d'amis, de collegues, d'anciens et actuels etudiants de Christian Jambet se sont reunis ici pour presenter leurs recherches sur les nombreux domaines de competence de celui-ci : la philosophie en general et la philosophie islamique en particulier, la mystique musulmane, la littérature persane, les aspects historiques, intellectuels et spirituels des deux principales branches du shi'isme, l'imamisme duodécimain et l'ismaélisme.]

518

Amir-Moezzi, Mohd. Ali, Anna van den Kerchove & Pierre-Oliver Lechot (ed.)

Protestantisme et Islam. Regards croisés (XVIe-XXIe siècles). (Bibliothèque de l'Ecole des Hautes Etudes, Sciences Religieuses, vol. 210) 279p. Turnholt, 2025, 9782503618494, Brepols (43224) 16560
[Actes du colloque organisé par l'Institut Protestant de Théologie et l'École Pratique des Hautes Études, 19-21 janvier 2022

Ce volume collectif est composé de recherches et investigations sur les regards croisés entre islam et protestantisme.]

519

al-'Āmirī, Abū al-Hasan Muḥd. ibn Yūsuf

al-Sa'ādah wa al-Is'ād fī al-Sīrah al-Insānīyah. dirāsah wa

tahqīq: Ahmad 'Abd al-Halīm 'Atīyah 434o. Cairo, 1991
Dar al-Thaqafah (43831) 972

[Islamic philosophy -- Happiness

[On seeking and causing happiness]

520

al-'Āmirī, Yahyā ibn Abī Bakr (1413/14-1487/88)

Bahjat al-Mahāfil wa Bughyah al-Amāthil fī talkhīs

al-mu'jizāt wa al-siyar wa al-shamā'il. 2 vols. Beirut, repr Dar Sader (14579) * 2200

[Muihammad, prophet, -632

bi sharh al-'allamah Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥd. al-Ashkhar al-Yamanī] 521

Amitai, Reuven

Holy War and Rapprochement: studies in the relations between the mamluk Sultanate and the Mongol Ilkhanate (1260-1335). (Miroir de l'Orient Musulman, 4) 148p, Turnhout, 2013, 9782503531526, Brepols (29515)

* 7200

[This book argues that the relations between the Mamluk Sultanate of Syria and Egypt and the Ilkhanate, the Mongol state in Iran and the surrounding countries, were of a military, political-diplomatic, social and cultural nature.]

522

Amitai, Reuven & Stephan Conermann (ed.)

The Mamluk Sultanate from the Perspective of Regional and World History: economic, social and cultural development in an era of increasing international interaction and competition. (Mamluk Studies, 17) 535p, Bonn/Göttingen, 2019, 9783847104117, V&R Unipress/Bonn U.P. (33163) * 6195

[The Mamluk period was one of great religious and social change, and in many ways the modern demographic map was established at this time. This volume will show that the situation of the Mamluk Sultanate, was far from that of decadence, and until the end it was a vibrant society (although not without tensions and increasing problems) that did its best to adapt and compete in a rapidly changing world.]

523

Anchassi, Omar & Robert Gleave (ed.)

Islamic Law in Context: a primary source reader. xiv,488p. Cambridge, 2024, 9781009013680, Cambridge U.P. (42768) Pap 7257

[This volume surveys the diversity of Islamic legal thought and practice, a 1500 - year tradition that has been cultivated throughout the Islamic world. It features translations of Islamic legal texts from across the spectrum of literary genres

(including legal theory, judicial handbooks, pamphlets) that represent the range of temporal, geographic and linguistic contexts in which Islamic law has been, and continues to be, developed. Each text has been chosen and translated by a specialist. It is accompanied by an accessible introduction that places the author and text in historical and legal contexts and explains the state of the relevant field of study. An introduction to each section offers an overview of the genre and provides a useful bibliography.]

524

Ansārī, Hasan

Az Mīrāth-e Gholāt. 394p, Tehran, 1401,
9789644045158, Elmī (41914) 4160
[Ghulat -- Shiites -- Islamic sects]

525

Ansari, Mohammad Sadegh

The Science of Music: Knowledge Production in Medieval Baghdad and Beyond. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 246p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009502542, Cambridge U.P. (42942) 21,780
[Widely considered to be an art today, music in the medieval Islamic world was categorized as one of the four branches of the mathematical sciences, alongside arithmetic, geometry, and astronomy; indeed, some philosophers and scholars of music went as far as linking music with medicine and astrology as part of an interconnected web of cosmological knowledge.]

526

Ansari, Shahabuddin

A Compendium of Muslim and Christian Dates: a cyclopaedia of interchanging Christian and Hijrah dates from 1 A.D. to 2571 A.D. (641 b.H. to 2010 A.H.), together with the infinite pre-Hijrah, post-Hijra, Julian and Gregorian calendars. xvi, 168p, New Delhi, 2005, 8176464686, B.R. Publishing (19997) * 3920

527

Al-'Ansī, Husām al-Dīn 'Abd Allāh b. Zayd (d. 667/1269)

Al-Mahajjah al-Baydā' fī Usūl al-Dīn. ed. by Hassan Ansari & Sabine Schmidtke (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 284, Noskheh-ye Bargardān, 22) 16p(en)+461p, Tehran, 1394(2015), 9786002031051, Mirath-e Maktub (34550) 2460
[Zaydī theology in 7th/13th century Yemen: Facsimile edition of Kitāb al-Mahajja al-baydā' fī usūl al-dīn (MS Munich, Bayerische Staatsbibliothek, Cod. arab. 1286) Copied in 641 A.H.]

Zaydīs -- Yemen -- Doctrines -- History]

528

Arabic Papyri: National Library of Egypt/ Al-Bardīyāt al-'Arabīyah bi Dār al-Kutub al-Misriyah. 88p photos.

Cairo, 2008, 9771753428, Dar al-Kutub al-Misriyah (24144) * 5490

[Manuscripts, Arabic (Papyri) -- Egypt -- Catalogs]

529

Arberry, A.J.

Aspects of Islamic Civilization, as depicted in the original texts. 408p. 古書 London, 1964 George Allen and Unwin (43986) * 2160

530

Archer, George, Maria M. Dakake & Daniel A. Madigan (ed.)

The Routledge Companion to the Qur'an. (Routledge Religion Companion) xxxvii, 489p, London, 2022, 9781032072456, Routledge (42214) Pap. 10645

[Qur'an -- Critique, interprétation, etc]

The Routledge Companion to the Qur'an offers an impressive and comprehensive overview of the formative scripture of Islam. Including a wide number of scholarly approaches to the Qur'an by both established authorities and emergent voices, the 40 chapters in this volume represent the latest word on the academic understanding of the Muslim scripture.]

531

Arie, R.

L'Espagne Musulmane au Temps des Nasrides (1232-1492).

(Archeologie et Histoire) 528p, Paris, 1990(1973), 9782701800523, de Boccard (1937) 16767

532

Arie, Rachel

Etudes sur la Civilisation de l'Espagne Musulmane. (Medieval Iberian Peninsula, v. 6) viii, 286p, Leiden, 1990, 9004091165, E.J. Brill (39361) 3520

[Muslims -- Spain -- History -- 711-1516]

533

Arjoman, Said Amir

Messianism and Sociopolitical Revolution in Medieval Islam.

388p, Berkeley, 2022, 9780520387584, U. of California Press (41433) 17955

[This study of messianism and revolution examines an extremely rich though unexplored historical record on the rise of Islam and its sociopolitical revolutions from Muhammad's constitutive revolution in Arabia to the Abbasid revolution in the East and the Fatimid and Almohad revolutions in North Africa and the Maghreb]

534

Arjomand, Said, Guy Burak & Konrad Hirschler (ed.)

The Library of Ahmad Pasha al-Jazzār: Book Culture in Late

Ottoman Palestine. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 219) xiii,626p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004720534, Brill (43072) 32913

[This study is the first to examine the history and composition of the library of Ahmad Pasha al-Jazzār (d. 1804), the famous governor of northern Palestine in the late eighteenth century, on the basis of the inventory of the library's holdings. (open access)]

535

Arjomand, Said Amir

Kings and Dervishes: Sufi World Renunciation and the Symbolism of Kingship in the Persianate World. 320p.

Berkeley, 2025, 9780520401686, U. of California Press (42763) 17955

[The intermingling of Sufism's developmental path with the transformation of the Persianate political regimes resulted in the progressive appropriation of royal symbols by the Sufi shaykhs. The original Sufi world renunciation gave way first to world accommodation and the medieval love mysticism of Jalāl al-Din Rumi and Hāfez of Shiraz, and then to world domination. This comprehensive work of historical sociology traces these spiritual and political evolutions over the course of some six centuries, showing how the Sufi saints' symbolic sovereignty was eventually made real in the imperial kingship of the Persianate world's early modern empires.]

536

Arjomand, Said Amir

Messianism and Sociopolitical Revolution in Medieval Islam.

388p, Berkeley, 2025, 9780520425163, U. of California Pr. (43464) pap. 6186

[This study of messianism and revolution examines an extremely rich though unexplored historical record on the rise of Islam and its sociopolitical revolutions from Muhammad's constitutive revolution in Arabia to the Abbasid revolution in the East and the Fatimid and Almohad revolutions in North Africa and the Maghreb. Bringing the revolutions together in a comprehensive framework, Saïd Amir Arjomand uses sociological theory as well as the critical tools of modern historiography to argue that a volatile but recurring combination of apocalyptic motivation and revolutionary action was a driving force of historical change time and again.]

537

Arjomand, Said Amir

Sociology of Shi'ite Islam: collected essays. xi,486p,

Leiden, 2016, 9789004380479 Brill (34332) Pap 10971 [Shi'ah -- Iran -- History

a comprehensive study of the development of Shi'ism. Its bearers first emerged as a sectarian elite, then a hierocracy and finally a theocracy. Imamate, Occultation and the theodicy of martyrdom are identified as the main components of the Shi'ism as a world religion.]

538

Arkoun, Mohammed

Essais sur la Pensee Islamiques. (Islam d'heir et

d'aujourd'hui) 351p. 古書 Paris, 1984(73), 2706808721, Maisonneuve & Larose (43893) * 1320

539

Armağan, Servet

Studies in Islamic Commercial Law & Ottoman Land Law.

140p, Rotterdam, 2011, 9789081726429, Islamitische Universiteit Rotterdam (41779) 3450

[The first part presents some legal studies carried out by a jurist in Islamic commercial law.

The second part takes up land law in the Ottoman Empire. Nonetheless, we should admit that one of the most obvious features of the Ottoman Empire was its wide territory and characteristics of its administration.]

540

al-Armanāzī, Najīb

al-Shar' al-Duwalī fī al-Islam. 230p. Beirut, 1990(30), 1855130416, Riad el-Rayyes Books (43945) * 1680 [International Law & Islam]

541

al-Arnā'ūt, Muḥd. M.

Mu'tayāt 'an Dimashq wa Bilād al-Shām al-Janūbiyah fī nihāyat al-qarn al-sādis 'ashar: waqfiyah Sinān Bāshā.

247p. Damascus, 1993 Dar al-Haddad (44382) * 990

[Lebanon -- Palestine -- Syria -- History -- Waqf -- 1516-1918 -- Sources]

542

Arnold, Werner, Otto Jastow & Shabo Talay (ed.)

Zeitschrift für Arabische Linguistik 77 (2023/1+2) 2 vols.

Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447182935, Harrassowitz (43236) 22356

543

Arzen, Rüdiger

An Abridged Greek and Arabic Dictionary of the Medieval Translations from Greek into Arabic (ABGAD), Volume I:

Alpha. (Scientia Graeco-Arabica, vol. 42/1) xxx,352p. Berlin, 2024, 9783110772173, De Gruyter (43410)

31040

[From 8th to 11th century, many Greek texts have been translated into Arabic. These testimonia are of great interest

for several research areas; e.g. for parts of Medieval Islamic sciences or rather their reception in different parts of Europe; for the history of textual transmission of the translated texts and for the lexicography of classical Arabic. This dictionary provides reliable and complete data on the Greek-Arabic equivalents.]

544

Al-'Ashīrī, Muhd. Riyād

Bardhāsh-t-e Esmāīlīyeh az Zabān, jostārī dar Ketāb al-Zīna, neveshteh-ye Abū Hātim Rāzī. tr. by 'A. Tahmasbī & H.S.

Shālī 284p, Tehran, 1399, 9789640300527, Dāneshgāh-ye Tehrān (41339) * 4450

[The Ismailis' Perception of Language]

545

Al-Ashqar, Muhd. 'Abd al-Ghanī

Salār, al-Amīr al-Tatarī al-Muslim, nā'ib al-saltanah

al-mamlūkīyah fī misr (660-710/1260-1310). (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 42) 94p photos. Cairo, 2000, 9772082888, Maktabat Madbuli (17722) * 1420

[On Salār, 1260-1310; Mamelukes; biography]

546

Āshteyānī, Mīrzā Ahmad

Nāmeḥ-ye \rahbarān: Āmūzesh-e ketāb-e takvīn, dar 'aqāyed-e Eslāmī. 400p. Tehrna, 1364 Fajr (44935) * 880

[Islam -- Shi'ah -- Doctrines]

547

Ashtor, Eliyasu

The Jews of Moslem Spain, Volume 2/3 381p.+310p.

Philadelphia, 1992, 0827604289, The Jewish Publication Society (44506) * 1620

[Vol. 2: 1. The Disruption of the Spanish Caliphate

2. Samuel the Nāgīd and His Son

3. The Jewish Communities of Spain in the Eleventh Century

Vol. 3: 1. The Golden Age of the Hebrew Literature

2. Diary of a Jew in Eleventh-Century Spain

3. The Twilight of an Epoch,]

548

Assaad, Sadik, A.

The Reign of al-Hakim Bi Amr Allah (386/966-411/1021): a political study. (Islamic Series) 209p, Beirut, 1974 The Arab Institute for Research & Publishing (24617) 2820

[Egypt -- Fatimid -- History]

549

Astarābādī, Muhammad Taqī

Ssharh Fusūs al-Hikmah, mansūb beh Abū Nasr al-Fārābī.

ed. by Muhd. Taqī Dānishpazhūh (Wisdom of Persia, XXII)

12p.+320p. 古書 Tehran, 1980 Tehran University (43856) * 3300

[Islamic philosophy]

550

Atā, Zabīdah Muhammad

Al-Yahūd fī al-'Ālam al-'Arabī. 328p. Cairo, 2003, 9773221091, Ein (44313) * 770

[Jews -- Islamic empire -- Jewish-Arab relations -- History]

551

Atanasova, Kameliya N.

Sufism and Power in the Ottoman Empire: The Writings of Ismail Hakki Bursevi (1653–1725). (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 192p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399526388, Edinburgh U.P. (43586) 20570

[This book contributes to the growing scholarship on the political dimensions of Ottoman Sufi thought and practice by examining the intersections of self-representation and religious authority in the writings of Ismail Hakki Bursevi (1653-1725).]

552

Atat, Ayman Yasin (ed.)

Rawdat al-'Itr: A 15th-century Arabic Pharmaceutical Encyclopedia Critical Edition and Arabic-English Translation. 1500p, Berlin, 2025, 9783110779332, De Gruyter Brill (43375) 49473

[Embark on an enthralling journey into the 15th-century Ottoman world with Rawdat al-'Itr, an extraordinary Arabic pharmaceutical encyclopaedia meticulously curated by Muḥammed ibn Maḥmūd al-Shirwānī. This groundbreaking work, presented in a critical edition with a compelling Arabic-English translation, reveals the fascinating tapestry of pharmaceutical knowledge from the heart of medieval Arabic civilization. (open access)]

553

Atiyeh, George N.

Al-Kindi: the philosopher of the Arabs. x,244p, New Delhi, 2006 repr. 8171511872, Kitab Bhavan (799) * 975

554

Attafayyish, Muhd. ibn Yūsuf

al-Tuhfah wa al-Taw'am. 206p. (Muscat), 1985 Wizarat al-Turath al-Qawmi wa al-Thaqafah (44516) * 990

[Islamic law -- Inheritance and succession]

555

Attia, Jalil (ed.)

The Foundation of Governance (Asās al-siyāsa): A Mirror for Princes from the Late 12th Century CE. (Islamic Thought and History, Volume: 2) 178p. Leiden, 2025 9789004715165

Brill (43039) 24840
[The Arabic text, a masterpiece of classical rhymed prose, interspersed with wisdom sayings and poetry, was written, presumably by 'Alī ibn Zāfir al-Azdī (d. 613/1216), for the Ayyubid ruler of Egypt, al-Malik al-'Azīz (d. 595/1198), Saladin's second son. Being primarily an exponent of adab literature, the treatise is largely free of theoretical expositions, transmitting its message in the form of diverse and highly entertaining parabolic stories.]

556

Atwān, Husayn

Al-Da'wah al-'Abbāsīyah, (1): Mabādi' wa asālīb, (2): Tārīkh wa tatawwur. 2 vols. Beirut, (1985?) Dar al-Jil (39077)

* 3850

[Abbasids -- Da'wah (Islam) -- Islamic empire -- History]

557

Atwān, Husayn

Al-Riwāyah al-Tārīkhīyah fī Bilād al-Shām fī al-'asr al-umawī.

277p, Beirut, 1986 Dar al-Jil (22135) * 1680

[Arabic literature -- Narrative poetry -- History and criticism -- Syria -- 622-750]

558

Atwān, Husayn

Malāmih min al-Shūrā fī al-'asr al-Umawī. 238p. Beirut,

1991 Dar al-Jil (44241) * 900

[Islamic empire -- Islam and state -- Politics and government -- Shura]

559

Atwān, Husayn

Nizām Wilāyat al-'Ahd wa Wirāthāt al-Khilāfah fī al-'asr

al-'Umawī. 103p. Beirut, 1991 Dar al-Jil (43939) * 385

[Caliphate -- Umayyad dynasty]

560

Averroes (Ibn Rusd)

Destruction de la Destruction (Tahāfut al-tahāfut). tr. par

Taieb Meriane, essai par G. Endress (Études musulmanes)

520p. Paris, 2022, 9782711628780, Vrin (43711)

10143

561

Averroes (Ibn Rusd)

L'Intellect: Compendium du livre De l'âme. tr. par B.

Brenet (Sic et Non) 320p. Paris, 2022,

9782711630233, Vrin (43712) 5796

[Le Compendium du livre De l'âme d'Aristote (Muḥṭaṣar Kitāb al-nafs) compte parmi les premières œuvres d'exégète d'Averroès.]

562

Avicenne (Ibn Sīnā)

La Dialectique: Livre I du Kitāb al-Ġadal. (Études

musulmanes) 400p. Paris, 2023, 9782711631377, Vrin (43709) 7866

[Dans son Kitāb al-Šifā', Avicenne compose un vaste commentaire réinterprétant l'héritage aristotélicien de l'Organon. Le Kitāb al-Ġadal, dont est ici présentée, pour la première fois dans une langue européenne, la traduction, reprend les Topiques d'Aristote et en propose un commentaire fouillé, qu'Ibn Sīnā intègre à son propre système philosophique.]

563

al-Awājī, Muḥd. ibn Jarmān

al-Āthār fī Muhāfazat Bīshah. 320p. photos. maps, Bisha

(Saudi Arabia), 2005, 9960490718, Muḥd. ibn Jarman

al-Awajī al-Aklabi (44467) * 1320

[Bīshah (Saudi Arabia : Province) -- Antiquities]

564

Awass, Omer

Fatwa and the Making and Renewal of Islamic Law: From the Classical Period to the Present. 312p. Cambridge,

2025(23), 9781009260879, Cambridge U.P. (42955)

Pap 7258

[Tracing the growth of Islamic law over a vast geographical expanse -from Andalusia to India - and a long temporal span - from the 7th to the 21st century, he conceptualizes fatwas as the 'atomic units' of Islamic law. Awass argues that they have been a crucial element in the establishment of an Islamic legal tradition.]

565

Ayad, Omneya

Love in Sufi Literature: Ibn 'Ajība's Understanding of the

Divine Word. (Routledge Sufi Series) 270p. London, 2024

9781032523699, Routledge (43291) Pap 9678

[Focused on Aḥmad Ibn Ajība – an eighteenth-century Moroccan Sufi scholar renowned for his contribution to Sufi Qur'ānic exegesis – this book engages critically with his theory of divine love to elucidate his impact on the wider field of Qur'ānic scholarship.]

566

Ayn al-Qudāt

The Essence of Reality: a defense of philosophical Sufism.

ed. & tr. by Mohd. Rustom (Library of Arabic Literature)

xxx,341p, N.Y. 2022 9781479816590 N.Y. U.P. (41126)

6230

[Islam -- God(Islam) -- Sufism]

Arabic text (Zubdat al-haqā'iq) with English translation

Written in a terse yet beautiful style, The Essence of Reality consists of one hundred brief chapters interspersed with Qur'anic verses, prophetic sayings, Sufi maxims, and poetry. In conversation with the work of the philosophers Avicenna and al-Ghazali, the book takes readers on a philosophical journey, with lucid expositions of questions including the problem of the eternity of the world; the nature of God's essence and attributes; the concepts of "before" and "after"; and the soul's relationship to the body. All these discussions are seamlessly tied into 'Ayn al-Qudat's foundational argument—that mystical knowledge lies beyond the realm of the intellect.]

567

Ayn al-Qudāt al-Hamadānī

Zubdat al-Haqā'iq, Shakwā al-Gharīb: Zübdetü'l-Hakāikm Hakikatlerin Özü, Şekva'l-Garīb, Garibin Şikāyeti (eleştirmeli metin - çeviri). ed. Ahmet Kamil Cihan (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayın. 72) 324p facs. İstanbul, 2016, 9789751738479, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (36161) 7410

[Sufism -- God (Islam) -- Early works to 1800

In Arabic and Turkish translation]

568

Ayn al-Qudāt al-Hamadhānī

Ghāyat al-Imkān fī Dirāyat al-Makān, yā risālat al-amkinah va al-azminah. ed. by R. Farmanish 54p. Tehran, 1360 Maula (44893) * 330

[Islam -- God]

569

Ayn Zarabī, Adnān bn Nasr (m. 548 q.)

Kitāb al-Kāfī fī San'at al-Tibb (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Burītāniyā beh shomāreh Add MS5931) (Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 2) 358p facs. Tehran, 1399, 9786003138162, Safir-e Ardehāl (41392) * 9960

[Medicine, Islamic -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

570

Al-'Aynī, Badr al-Dīn

Al-Sayf al-Muhannad fī Sīrat al-Malik al-Mu'ayyad Shaykh al-Mahmūdī. ed. by F. Muhd. Shaltūt 427p, Cairo, 1967 Dar al-Kitab al-'Arabi (30675) 3960

[Malik al-Mu'ayyad Shaykh, Sultan of Egypt and Syria, -1421]

571

Al-'Aynī, Badr al-Dīn (m. 855 h.)

Al-Sayf al-Muhannad fī Sirat al-Malik al-Mu'ayyad Sahykh al-Mahmūdī. ed. by F.M. 'Alawī Shaltūt 427p, Cairo,

1998(67), 9771800795, Dar al-Kutub al-Misriyah bil-Qahirah (33048) 6920

[Malik al-Mu'ayyad Shaykh -- Sultan of Egypt and Syria -- Egypt -- Syria -- History]

572

Al-'Aynī, Badr al-Dīn Mahmūd (m. 855/1451)

lqd al-Jumān fī Ta'rīkh Ahl al-Zamān, (al-'asr al-ayyūbī), al-juz' al-awwal: 565-578/1168-1182. ed. by M. Rizq Mahmūd, 2nd ed. 432p. Cairo, 2003, 9771802577, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (44464) * 700 [Vol. 1 only in stock]

573

Azadpur, Mohammad

Analytic Philosophy and Avicenna: Knowing the Unknown. (Routledge Studies in Islamic Philosophy) 220p. London, 2023(20), 9781032048697, Routledge (43330)

Pap 10162

[This discourse has two main objectives: (1) providing an interpretation of Avicenna's epistemology that avoids reading him as a precursor to British empiricists or as a full-fledged emanatist and (2) bringing light to the importance of Avicenna's account of experience to relevant contemporary Anglo-American discussions in epistemology and metaphysics.]

574

Azaiez, Mehdi & Mokdad Arfa-Mensia (ed.)

Qur'ānic Studies: Between History, Theology and Exegesis. (IQSA Studies in the Qur'an, vol. 4) xvii,251p. Berlin, 2025(23), 9783112214992, de Gruyter (43431)

Pap 4130

[Now In Paperback

Over the last twenty years, the rise of Qur'anic studies has been one of the most remarkable developments within the wider framework of Islamic scholarship. This evolution can be viewed from three angles: exponential growth in the accessibility of relevant primary; the use of contemporary methods for developing new analytical agendas; a renewed appreciation of diverse hermeneutical orientations.]

575

al-Azdī, Muhd. ibn 'Abd Allāh

Tārīkh Futūh al-Shām, riwāyah Muhd. bn 'Abd Allāh al-Azdī. ed. b y 'Abd al-Mun'im 'A. Āmir 303p. Cairo, 1970 Mu'assasat Sijill al-'Arab (43960) * 1320

[Syria -- History]

576

al-Azdī, Yazīd ibn Muhammad Īyās (m. 334 h.)

Tārīkh al-Mawsil. ed. by Ahmad 'Abd Allāh Mahmūd

2 vols. Beirut, 2006, 9782745151445, Dar al-Kutub
al-'Ilmiyah (31293) * 4880

[Mosul (Iraq) -- History]

577

Āzhand, Ya'qūb

Horūfiyeh dar Tārīkh 193p. Tehran, 1369 Ney (44942)
* 990

[Hurufis -- Islamic sects -- Shī'ah

[Hurufis in History]

578

Azīmī, Mahdī

**Manteq va Ma'refat dar Andīsheh-ye Sohravardī: sharh-e
manteq-e Hikmat al-Ishrāq: Suhrawardi on logic and
knowledge: a commentary on the logic of The philosophy of
illumination.** 606p, Tehran, 1400(1398),

9786226331067, Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va
Falsafeh-ye Irān (41307) 4470

[Suhrawardī, Yaḥyā ibn Ḥabash, -- 1152 or 1153-1191. --

Hikmat al-ishrāq -- Islamic philosophy -- Logic]

579

Al-'Azmah, 'Azīz

Abū Bakr al-Rāzī. (al-Muntakhab min Mudawwanāt al-Turāth)
203p, Beirut, 2001, 995321042x, Riad El-Rayyes (16462)
* 2340

[Rāzī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad ibn Zakarīyā, 865?-925? -- Islamic
philosophy -- Medicine]

580

Al-'Azmah, 'Azīz

Al-Māwardī. (al-Muntakhab min Mudawwanāt al-Turāth)
333p, Beirut, 2000, 1855134411 Riad El-Rayyes (14106)
3960

[selections from Abū al-Hasan al-Māwardī]

581

Al-'Azmah, 'Azīz

Al-Masūdī. (al-Muntakhab min Mudawwanāt al-Turāth)
419p, Beirut, 2001, 9953210438 Riad El-Rayyes (16463)
* 3510

[Mas'ūdī, -956? -- Geography, medieval -- World history]

582

Al-'Azmah, 'Azīz

Ibn al-Rīwandī. (al-Muntakhab min Mudawwanāt al-Turāth)
139p, Beirut, 2002 9953211053, Riad El-Rayyes (16464)
* 2340

[Rāwandī, Aḥmad ibn Yaḥyā, active 9th century -- Mutazilites
-- Biography]

583

Al-Azmeh, Aziz

Ibn Khaldun. (Arabic Thought & Culture) xv,176p, London,
1990(82), 0415035988, Routledge (18348) Pap. * 1800
584

Azzām, Muḥd. al-Mustafā

**al-Sūfī Ahmad ibn 'Ajībah, min tajribat al-kitābah ilā kitābat
al-tajribah** 300p, Beirut, 2022, 9789953987781, Kanz
Nāshirūn (41768) 5760

[Ibn 'Ajībah, Aḥmad ibn Muḥammad, 1747 or 1748-1809 --
Biographies -- Sufis -- Morocco]

585

Ba'lbakī, Ramzī Munīr

**al-Turāth al-Mu'jamī al-'Arabī min al-qarn al-thānī hattā
al-qarn al-thānī 'ashar lil-hijrah** 672p, Beirut, 2020,
9786144452912, al-Markaz al-'Arabī lil-Abhāth wa Dirāsah
al-Siyāsāt (42294) 8990

[Arabic language -- Lexicography

[The Arabic lexicographical tradition from the 2nd/8th to the
12th/18th century]

586

Ba'lbaki, Ramzi

**Grammarians and Grammatical Theory in the Medieval
Arabic Tradition.** (Variorum Collected Studies Series: CS782)
xiv,340p. Aldershot, 2018(04), 9781138382480,
Routledge (17075) Pap 10646

[Sībawayh, 'Amr ibn 'Uthmān, 765-796 -- Kitāb -- Arabic
language -- Grammar -- Grammarians -- History

Sībawayhi's Kitāb (I-V), Grammarians and Related Disciplines
(VI-X), Grammatical Theory (XI-XVIII)]

587

Bābā Tāher

**Sharh-e Ahvāl va Āthār va Dū Baytī-hā-ye Bābā Tāher-e
'Oryān: be-endemām-e Sharh va tarjomeh-ye kalemāt-e
qesar-e vay mansūb beh 'Ayn al-Qodāt al-Hamadānī: bā asl
va tarjomeh-ye Ketāb al-Fotūhāt al-Rabbānīyeh fī mazj
al-eshārāt al-Hamadānīyeh: beh sharh va tafsīr-e Mohd. ebn
Ebrāhīm mashhūr beh Khatīb Vazīrī. ed. by Javād Maqsūd**
971p. Tehran, 1354 Anjoman-e Athar-e Melli (44988)
* 3200

[Bābā-Tāhīr, active 11th century -- 'Ayn al-Qudāh, 'Abd Allāh
ibn Muhammad, al-Hamadhānī]

588

Bacık, Gökhan

**The Birth and Evolution of Islamic Political Theory: Political
Rationalism from Ibn al-Muqaffa to Ibn Khaldun** 328p. illus.
Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399522014, Edinburgh U.P. (43614)
22990

[Offers provocative re-readings of five political rationalists in

Islamic political thought between the eighth and the fifteenth century.]

589

Bacharach, Jere L.

A Middle East Studies Handbook x,160p. 古書 Cambridge, 1984, 0521317517, Cambridge U.P. (43900)

Pap. * 770

[Islamic emire -- History -- Dynasties -- Genealogical charts -- Chronology -- Historical atlas]

590

al-Badakhshī, Muḥd. ibn al-Hasan

Sharḥ al-Badakhshī, manāḥij al-'uqūl, wa ma'a-hu sharḥ al-Isnawī Nihāyat al-Sūl kilāhumā Sharḥ Minhāj al-wusūl fī 'ilm al-usūl, tālīf al-Baydāwī 3 vols. Beirut, Dar al-Kutub al-Ilmiyah (42772) * 4400

[Islamic Law -- Sources]

591

Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Aflātūn fī al-Islām, nusūs: Platon en pays d'Islam, textes publiés et annotés. 352p, Tehran, 2016 repr. 9789646278097, Anjoman-e Āthārva Mafākher-e Farhangī (29782) 5760

[Plato -- Islamic philosophy -- Greek influence]

[Aflātūn dar Jahān-e Eslām]

592

Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

al-Hūr wa al-Nūr. 300p. photos. Beirut/Kuwayt, 1979 Dar al-Qakam/ Wikalah al-Matbu'at (44227) * 660

[Deascription and tavelis -- France -- Spain -- Switzerland]

593

Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

al-Insānīyah wa al-Wujūdīyah fī al-Fikr al-'Arbī. 198p. Beirut/Kuwayt, 1982 Dar al-Qakam/ Wikalah al-Matbu'at (44225) * 660

[Islam -- Sufism -- Philosophy]

594

Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Falsafat al-'Usūr al-Wustā. 195p. Cairo, 1962 Maktabat al-Nahdat al-Misriyah (44228) * 540

[Philosophy, medieval -- Scholasticism]

595

Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Rabī' al-Fikr al-Yūnānī. 200p. Beirut/Kuwayt, 1979 Dar al-Qakam/ Wikalah al-Matbu'at (44226) * 770

[Philosophy, Ancient - History]

596

Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Shakhsīyāt Qalīqah fī al-Islām. 189p. Kuwayt, 1978 Wakalat al-Matbu'at (43845) * 1100

[Mysticism -- Sufism -- Islamic philosophy]

597

Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Tārīkh al-Ilhād fī al-Islām. 253p. Beirut, 2014, 9780992103064, al-Markaz al-Akadimi lil-Abhath (44216) * 880

[The History of Atheism in Islam]

598

Badawī, 'Abd al-Rahmān (tr.)

al-Naqd al-Tārīkhī. 306p. Cairo, 1970 Maktabat al-Nahdat al-Misriyah (44229) * 330

[Langlois: Introduction aux etudes historique, Maas: Textkritik, Kant: Idee zu einer allgemeinen Geschichte in weltbürgerlicher Absicht]

599

Badr, Ahmad Mahmūd et al.

Buhūth wa Dirāsāt fī Tārīkh al-'Arab, muḥdāh ilā al-Duktūr Nabīh 'Āqil, (2) muḥdāh ilā Dr. Khayr Fāris 2 vols.

Damascus, 2000 Dar Talas (33828) * 3820

[Islamic Empire -- Arabs -- History]

[Studies in Arab History in honor of Prof. Dr. Nabih Akel] [(2)

Studies in Arab History in honor of Prof. Dr. Muhammad Kheir Fares]

600

Al-Badrī, Abī al-Baqā' 'Abd Allāh (1443/4-1503/4)

Nuzhat al-Anām fī Mahāsīn al-Shām. 232p, Beirut, 1980 Dar al-Ra'id al-'Arabi (36586) * 1404

[Damascus -- Description and Travels -- Poetry]

601

Bāfaqīf, Muḥd. 'Abd al-Qādir

Al-Mustashriqūn wa Āthār al-Yaman: qissat al-mustashriq al-Suwaydī al-Kūnt Kārū dī Lindbirj min khilāl murāsālāt-hi ma'a al-Yamanīyīn, 1895-1911. 2 vols. San'a, 1988

Markaz al-Dirasat wa al-Buhuth al-Yamani (39842) * 3300

[Landberg, Carlo, 1848-1924 Correspondence -- Yemen -- Inscriptions]

602

Bahā' al-Dīn Muhammad Hasan Isfahānī (1062-1135? q.)

Awn Ikhwān al-Safā' 'alā Fahm Kitāb al-Shifā'. al-mujallad al-awwal: Fī al-mantiq, al-thānī: Fī al-tabī'iyāt, al-thālith: Fī al-ilāhīyāt ed. by 'Alī Owjabī 3 vols. Tehran, 1399,

9786226331081, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhūheshī-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Irān (41215) 16040

[Avicenna, Shifā' -- Ikhwān al-Ṣafā' -- Islamic philosophy -- Metaphysics -- Early works to 1800]

In Arabic, with introductory material in Persian]

603

Bahā'ī, Shaykh (952-1031 h.)

Hurmat Dhībā'ī Ahl al-Kitāb. ed. by Zuhayr al-A'rajī 80p.

古書 Beirut, 1990 Mu'assasat al-A'la (44210) * 330

[Slaughtering and slaughter houses -- Muslims -- Dietary law
- Christians -- Jews]

604

Bahjat, Munā Muhd. Badr Muhd.

**Athar al-Hadārah al-Saljūqīyah fī Duwal Sharq al-'Ālam
al-Islāmī 'alā al-Hadāratayn al-Ayyūbiyah wa al-Mamlūkīyah
bi Misr.** 3 vols. ills. Cairo, 2002-03, 9773141616,

Maktabat Zahra' al-Sharq (17716) * 4400

[Egypt -- Civilization -- Seljuk influences -- History

al-juz' 1. al-Hadārah -- al-juz' 2. al-'Imārah -- al-juz' 3. al-Funūn
al-zakhrafiyah.]

605

Bahr al-'Ulūm, al-Sayyid Mahdī (1155-1212/1742-1797)

Rijāl al-Sayyid Bahr al-'Ulūm (al-fawā'id al-rijāriyah). 4 vols.

Tehran, 1363 Maktabat al-Sadeq (14367) * 10890

[Shī'ah -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]

606

Bakhīt, Muhd. 'A. Muhd. Y. 'Abbādī & R. Schick (ed.)

**Bilād al-Shām fī al-'Asr al-'Abbāsī (132/750-451/1059): Bilād
al-Shām during the Abbasid Period: proceedings of the 5th
international conference on the History of Bilad al-Sham, 4-8
March, 1990. Arabic section & English & French section**

2 vols. Amman, 1991-92 Lajnat Tarikh Bilad al-Sham
(39356) * 3600

[Islamic empire -- Syria -- History -- 750-1260 -- Congresses
Arabic section, English and French section]

607

Al-Bakhīt, Muhd. Adnān

Dirāsāt fī Tārīkh Bilād al-Shām: Sūriyah wa Lubnān. (PIFD
240) 412p, Damascus, 2008, 9782351590447, IFPO
(30720) * 2820

[Studies in the History of Bilad al-Sham (Syria and Lebanon)]

608

Al-Bakkāy, Latīfah

**Min al-Tahkīm ilā ... al-Taḳādī: dirāsah fī nash'at mu'assasat
al-qadā' al-islāmīyah.** 231p, Beirut, 2015,

9789953409719, Dar al-Tali'ah lil-Tiba'ah wa al-Nashr
(34826) * 2680

[Judges -- Islamic law -- Islamic empire -- History]

609

al-Bakrī al-Siddīqī, Muhd. b. Abī al-Surūr

Pearl Necklaces: Affirming the Prophecy of al-Khaḍīr and his

Presence until the End of Time: عُقُود الجُمان في إثبات نُبُوءة الخضر
ووجوده إلى آخر الزمان ed. by Saleem Abu Jaber (Islamic

Sources / Masādir Islāmiyya, Volume: 3) Leiden, 2025,

9789004730175, Brill (43022) 20493

[This book presents a scholarly edition of the aforementioned
scholar's work, Pearl Necklaces: Affirming the Prophecy of
al-Khaḍīr and his Presence until the End of Time, with an
introduction and commentary. The aim is to familiarize the
reader with this important scholar, al-Bakrī al-Siddīqī, and the
scholarly and cultural significance of his work. What sets this
work apart from other treatises dealing with the Ottoman
period is its focus on the Egyptian historian and exegete Abū
al-Surūr al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī, known for his close connections to
the Ottoman authorities.]

610

al-Balādhurī,

al-Buldān wa Futūh-hā wa Ahkām-ha. ed. by Suhayl Zakkār

522p. Beirut, 1992 Dar al-Fikr (43888) * 1980

[Islamic empire -- History]

611

al-Balādhurī,

Futūh al-Buldān. ed. by 'Abd Allāh Anīs Tabbā' & 'Umar

Anīs al-Tabbā' 768p. Beirut, 1987 Mu'assasat al-Ma'arif
(43957) * 2750

612

Al-Balādhurī, Abū al-Hasan (m. 279 h.)

Futūh al-Buldān. ed. by Ridwān Muhd. Ridwān 460p.

Beirut, 1983 Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (43964) * 1650

613

al-Balādhurī, Ahmad ibn Yahyā

Futūh al-Buldān, bakhsh-e marbūt beh Īrān. tr. by Āzartāsh
Ādharnūsh 282p. Tehran, 1364 Soroush (44342)

* 550

614

al-Baladhuri, Abu-l Abbas Ahmad ibn Jabir

The Origins of the Islamic State, being a translation of Kitāb

Futūh al-Buldān. tr. by P.K. Hitti xi,518p. Piscataway,
2002 repr. 9781931956635, Gorgias Press (44414)

Pap. * 5320

615

al-Baladhuri, Ahmad b. Yahya

**History of the Arab Invasions: The Conquest of the Lands: A
New Translation of al-Baladhuri's Futuh al-Buldan.** 592p.

London, 2024, 9780755637447, I.B. Tauris (42873)

Pap 9680

[In this new modern translation, fully annotated with a
scholarly apparatus and commentary on the places, events

and individuals mentioned, a key source on the Arab conquests is made available in English. It will be essential reading for scholars and students of Islamic Studies and Middle East history.]

616

al-Baladurī, Ahmad ibn Yahyā

Il Califfo Mu'āwīya I : secondo il Kitāb Ansāb Al-Ashrāf (le genealogie dei nobili). tr. by Olga Pinto & G. Levi Della Vida 193p. Roma, 1938 Liberie di Scienze e Lettere (44490) * 2200

[Mu'āwīyah ibn Abī Sufyān, Caliph, -680 -- History]

617

Al-Balawī, Abū Muhd. 'Abd Allāh ibn Muhd. al-Madīnī

Sīrat Ahmad Ibn Tūlūn. ed. by Muhd. Kurd 'Alī 400p, Cairo, (n.d.) al-Hay'ah al-'Ammah (29765) * 2420
[Ahmad ibn Tūlūn, 835-884]

618

Balbale, Abigail Krasner

The Wolf King: Ibn Mardanish and the Construction of Power in al-Andalus. (Medieval Societies, Religions, and Cultures) 360p. Ithaca, 2025, 9781501781384, Cornell U.P. (43661) Pap 6417

[The Wolf King explores how political power was conceptualized, constructed, and wielded in twelfth-century al-Andalus, focusing on the eventful reign of Muhammad ibn Sad ibn Ahmad ibn Mardanīsh (r. 1147–1172). Celebrated in Castilian and Latin sources as el rey lobo/rex lupus and denigrated by Almohad and later Arabic sources as irreligious and disloyal to fellow Muslims because he fought the Almohads and served as vassal to the Castilians, Ibn Mardanīsh ruled a kingdom that at its peak constituted nearly half of al-Andalus and served as an important buffer between the Almohads and the Christian kingdoms of Castile and Aragon.]

619

Baldissera, Eros

al-Kitābāt fī al-pMasājīd al-'Umānīyah al-Qadīmah. 153p. photos. Oman, 2009(1994) Wizarat al-Turath al-Qawmi wa al-Thaqafah (44304) * 990
[Inscriptions -- Oman -- Mosques -- Architecture]

620

Baldwin, James E.

Islamic Law and Empire in Ottoman Cairo. xii,232p, Edinburgh, 2018(17), 9781474432139, Edinburgh U.P. (36274) Pap. * 5805
[A study of Islamic law and political power in the Ottoman Empire's richest provincial city.]

621

Balqazīz, 'Abd Allāh

Naqd al-Turāth. (al-'Arab wa al-Hadāthah, 3) 464p Beirut, 2020(14), 9789953828930 al-Markaz al-'Arab lil-Abhāth wa Dirāsāt al-Siyāsāt (42278) * 6930

[Civilization, Arab -- Intellectual life -- Mohammed Arkoun -- Abdurrahman Badawi -- Hassan Hanafi, etc
[Critique of Heritage]

622

Banister, Mustafa

The Abbasid Caliphate of Cairo, 1261-1517: out of the shadows. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) x,494p figs, maps, Edinburgh, 2022(21), 9781474453370, Edinburgh U.P. (41566) Pap 7257
[Abbasids -- Cairo (Egypt) -- History To 1500
Mustafa Banister presents a thorough investigation of a forgotten dynasty: the Cairene descendants of the Abbasid family. He uncovers the public and private lives of the 18 men invested as caliphs during the period of 'Mamluk' rule in Egypt and Syria (1250–1517) and reveals a nuanced understanding of the Abbasid Caliphate according to elite members of Syro-Egyptian society. In doing so, he addresses the function of the caliph and his office amidst the breakdown and recreation of each new socio-political order of the sultanate.]

623

Al-Bannā, al-Sayyid Mahmūd

Al-Mudun al-Ta'rīkhīyah: khutat tarmīm-hā wa siyānat-hā. 302p+116p(ills. maps, photos.), Cairo, 2002 9773141594 Maktabat Zahra' al-Sharq (22618) * 3840
[Historic sites -- Conservation and restoration -- Cairo -- San'a -- Middle East]

624

Al-Banna, Hasan

The Concept of Allah in the Islamic Creed. 165p, Delhi, 2000, 8174352325, Adam Publishers (14181) * 960
[English tr. by Sharif Ahmad Khan]

625

al-Bāqillānī, Abū Bakr uhd. ibn al-Tayyib (m. 403 h.)

Kashf Asrār al-Bātinīyah. ed. by 'Alī Aslān 432p, Istanbul, 2021, 9786050655230, Maktabah Irshād (41769) 5290

626

Baqir, Zainal Abidin

The Problem of Definition in Islamic Logic: a study of Abu al-Naja al-Farid's Kasr al-Mantiq in comparison with Ibn Taimīyah's Kitab al-Radd 'ala al-Mantiqiyyin. (ISTAC Master's

Theses Series, 1) ix,89p, Kuala Lumpur, 1998,
9839379046, ISTAC (12947) * 2800
627

Bar-Asher, Meir & Aryeh Kofsky

The 'Alawī Religion: an anthology. (Bibliothèque de l'Ecole
des Hautes Etudes, Sciences Religieuses, v. 190) 221p,
Turnhout, 2021, 9782503597812, Brepols (41507)
12420

[The 'Alawī religion, known for most of its history by the
name Nuṣayriyya, emerged in Iraq over a millennium ago. An
esoteric, syncretistic religion with a close affinity to Shī'ī Islam,
its origins are shrouded in obscurity. Over time, beliefs and
rituals deriving from paganism,]

628

Bar-Asher, Meir M.

Jews and the Qur'an. xix,167p, Princeton, 2024(21),
9780691264790, Princeton U.P. (40637) Pap 3551
[Islam -- Relations -- Judaism]

In this panoramic and multifaceted book, Meir Bar-Asher
examines how Jews and Judaism are depicted in the Qur'an
and later Islamic literature, providing needed context to those
passages critical of Jews that are most often invoked to divide
Muslims and Jews or to promote Islamophobia.

In this panoramic and multifaceted book, Meir Bar-Asher
examines how Jews and Judaism are depicted in the Qur'an
and later Islamic literature, providing needed context to those
passages critical of Jews that are most often invoked to divide
Muslims and Jews or to promote Islamophobia.]

629

Barakāt, Wafiq

Fann al-Harb al-Bahrīyah fī al-tārīkh al-'arabī al-islāmī.
220p, Aleppo, 1995 Ma'had al-Turath al-'Ilmi al-'Arabi, U.
of Aleppo (29725) * 2600
[Naval art and science -- Islamic Empire]

630

Barc de la Pewrrière, E. Aida El Khiari & A. Vernay-Nouri (ed.)

**Les Periples de Kalila et Dimna Quand les Fables voyagent
dans la Litterature et les Arts du Monde Islamique: The
Journeys of Kalila and Dimna Fables in the Literature and
Arts of the Islamic World.** (Brill Studies in Middle Eastern
Literature, v. 42) xxvi,408p. illus., Leiden, 2022,
9789004467101, Brill (42130) 24633
[Kalīlah wa-Dimnah -- Illustrations -- Transmission of texts --
Islamic Empire]

The studies gathered in this volume edited by Eloïse Brac de
la Perrière, Aida El Khiari and Annie Vernay-Nouri, showcase a
wide diversity of approaches that convincingly crosses textual

investigation, codicology, iconographical study, and
physico-chemical analyses. They explore new tracks, either by
devoting themselves to the examination of unknown or rarely
studied manuscripts, or by proposing innovative readings of
this extremely rich work that is Kalīla wa-Dimna.]

631

Barker, Hannah

**That Most Precious Merchandise: the Mediterranean trade
in Black Sea slaves, 1260-1500.** (The Middle Ages Series)
328p illus. Philadelphia, 2022(19), 9781512823660,
U. of Pennsylvania Press (41683) Pap 5660
[Even though Genoa, Venice, and the Mamluk sultanate of
Egypt and Greater Syria were the three most important
strands in the web of the Black Sea slave trade, they have
rarely been studied together. Examining Latin and Arabic
sources in tandem, Hannah Barker shows that Christian and
Muslim inhabitants of the Mediterranean shared a set of
assumptions and practices that amounted to a common
culture of slavery.]

632

al-Barri, 'Abd Allāh Khūrshīd

**Al-Qabā'il al-'Arabīyah fī Misr, fī al-qurūn al-thalāthah al-ūlā
lil-hijrah** 377p. maps, Cairo, 1992, 9770130575,
al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'Ammah (39094) * 968
[Arabs -- Egypt -- Tribes -- History -- 640-1250]

633

Barrū, Tawfiq

Tārīkh al-'Arab al-Qadīm. 335p. Damascus, 1984
Dar al-Fikr (44411) * 660
[Arab -- Ancient history -- Social life and customs]

634

Bartol'd, Vasilii V.

Mussulman Culture. tr. by Shahid Suhrawardy. xxviii,146p.
Philadelphia, 1977(34), 0879914521, Porcupine Press
(43886) * 1512

635

al-Bārūnī, Sulaymān Bāshā

al-Azhār al-Riyādīyah fī 'a'immat wa mulūk al-Ibādīyah.
375p. London, 2005, 01252742590, Dar al-Hikmah
(44517) * 1760
[Ibadites -- Morocco -- History -- 647-1516]

636

al-Barzānī, Ja'far ibn al-Sayyid (m. 1177 h.)

**Ilṭiqāt al-Zahr min Natā'ij al-Rihlah wa Safar fī Akhbār
al-Qarn al-Hādī 'Ashar. ed. by A.F. al-Mazīdī** 589p,
Beirut, 2018, 9782745186560, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah
(42248)

6570

[Arabs -- Islamic emire -- Travel -- History -- Biographies]

637

Bashir, Haroon

Slavery, Abolition, and Islam: Debating Freedom in the**Islamic Tradition.** 224p. Oxford, 2025, 9780192874740,

Oxford U.P. (42983) 20328

[Makes new sources in multiple languages available in English for the first time]

638

Al-Basrāwī, Shams al-Dīn Ahmad bn Muḥd. (m. 1015 h.)

Tuhfat al-Anām fī Fadā'il al-Shām: ta'rīkh wa tarājim. ed.**by 'A.'A.F. Marfūsh** 328p, Damascus, 1998 Dar

al-Basha'ir (17381) * 3300

[Damascus (Syria) -- History -- Description and travel -- Early works to 1800]

639

al-Batīṭī, Husayn bn 'Alī

Ahwāl Mulūk al-Tatār al-Mughūl: risālah fī ahwāl al-Mughūl**mundh al-bidāyah hattā suqūt Baghdād, aqdam nass 'an****al-Mughūl 658 h.- 1260 m. intro. & ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān,****tarjamah al-dirāsah 'an al-Fārsīyah, Nasīr al-Ka'bī** 167p facs.

Toronto/Beirut, 2021, 9781990131219, The Academic

Center for Research/ Tūs (41867) * 1680

[Mongols -- Iran -- History

tr. of Persian study into Arabic by Nasīr al-Ka'bī

[The Conditions of the Tatars- Mongols Kings]

640

Bata, Hashim

Exploring the Mind of God: An Introduction to Shi'ite Legal**Epistemology.** (Studies in Islamic Law and Society, Volume:

53) xv,144p. Leiden, 2023, 978-90-04-53681-4, Brill

(43161) 20700

[This book introduces readers to the legal epistemology that is advocated within Twelver Shi'ite uṣūl al-fiqh (legal theory). It critically surveys the epistemological underpinnings upheld by post-19th century Uṣūlī clerics that impel them to mainly deduce and interpret Sharia using scripture and literalist hermeneutical methods.]

641

Bauden, F. (ed.)

The Mamluk Sultanate and its Periphery. xxxviii,279p.

Leuven, 2023, 9789042951754, Peeters (43367) 14,076

[This volume is the result of a selection of papers presented at the second conference of the School of Mamluk Studies (Liège, 2015) whose theme was 'The Mamluk Sultanate and Its Periphery'. It is well known that Mamluk studies suffer from a

deficit of interest for the peripheral areas because of the

centripetal effect played by the main cities of the sultanate, i.e. the political centers (Cairo and Damascus), where most of the historians whose works constitute the lion's share of modern studies lived.]

642

Bauden F. Genequand C. & Kalus L. (ed.)

L'Épigraphie Arabe/Islamique un Siècle Après la Mort de**Max van Berchem: bilan et perspectives: Actes du****symposium organisé par la Fondation Max van Berchem****(Genève, 30 septembre - 1er octobre 2021)** (Association

pour la Promotion de l'Histoire et de l'Archéologie Orientales.

Mémoires, 18) xii,301p. Leuven, 2024, 9789042954151,

Peeters (43368) 16,288

[Ce volume rassemble une sélection d'articles tirés de communications présentées dans le cadre d'un symposium organisé les 30 septembre et 1er octobre 2021 à Genève pour célébrer le centenaire de la mort de Max van Berchem (1863-1921), à juste titre considéré comme le fondateur de l'épigraphie arabe.]

643

Bauer, Karen & Feras Hamza

Women, Households, and the Hereafter in the Qur'an: A**Patronage of Piety.** 464p. Oxford, 2023,

9780198897279, Oxford U.P. (42992) 21780

[The first book to study households and patronage in the Qur'an and to show how Qur'anic theology, ethics and law seek to refashion these late antique social structures]

644

Bauer, Karen & Feras Hamza (ed.)

An Anthology of Qur'anic Commentaries, Volume 2: On**Women.** (Qur'anic Studies, Series, Inst. of Ismail Studies)

xviii,731p, Oxford, 2021, 9780192842855, Oxford

University Press (40497) 14520

[Building on the success of Anthology, Volume I: On the Nature of the Divine, this second volume in the series focuses on a critical and contentious theme: Women in the Qur'an and traditional Qur'anic commentaries.]

645

Bauer, Thomas

A Culture of Ambiguity: an alternative history of Islam.**tr. by H. Biesterfeldt & T. Tunstall** xii,323p N.Y. 2021,

9780231170659 Columbia U.P. (41407) Pap 6,615

[He emphasizes the relative absence of conflict between religious and secular discourses in classical Islamic culture, which stands in striking contrast to both present-day fundamentalism and much of European history. Bauer shows

how Islam's encounter with the modern West and its demand for certainty helped bring about both Islamicist and secular liberal ideologies that in their own ways rejected ambiguity—and therefore also their own cultural traditions.]

646

Bayāt, Fādil (ed.)

Al-Bilād al-'Arabīyah fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah

al-Awāsīt al-qarn al-'āshir al-Hijrī/al-sādis 'ashar al-milādī:

Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri: Hicrī X/Miladī XVI.

yüzyılın ortaları. II cilt xix,384p (DVD), İstanbul, 2018, 9789290632282, IRCICA (39806) * 17,500

[Başbakanlık Osmanlı Arşivi (Turkey) -- Arab countries -- Ottoman empire -- History -- 1517-1918 -- Sources]

647

Bayāt, Fādil (ed.)

Al-Bilād al-'Arabīyah fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah

Awākhir 'ahd al-Sultān sulaymān al-Qānūnī: Osmanlı

Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri (Kānūnī ultan sūleyman'ın son

dönemi). III cilt xvii,362p (DVD), İstanbul, 2014, 9789290632672, IRCICA (39807) * 17,500

[Başbakanlık Osmanlı Arşivi (Turkey) -- Arab countries -- Ottoman empire -- History -- 1517-1918 -- Sources]

648

Bayāt, Fādil (ed.)

Al-Bilād al-'Arabīyah fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah,

al-mujallad 1-10: Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri, I-X.

cilt 10 vols. İstanbul, 2014-2022, 9789290632092, IRCICA (41546) 175,000

[Arab countries -- Relations -- Ottoman Empire -- History -- 1517-1918 -- Sources]

[History of Muslim countries through Ottoman archive documents]

al-Mujallad 1. al-Niṣf al-awwal min al-qarn 10 H, 16 M. --

al-Mujallad 2. Awāsīt al-qarn al-'āshir al-Hijrī/ al-sādis 'ashar al-Milādī --

al-Mujallad 3. Awākhir 'ahd al-Sultān Sulaymān al-Qānūnī --

al-Mujallad 4. al-Haramān al-sharīfān fī 'ahd al-Sultān Salīm al-thānī 974-982 H, 1566-1574 M. -al-Mujallad 5. al-Wilāyāt

al-'Irāqīyah fī 'ahd al-Sultān Salīm al-thānī -1 974-982 H,

1566-1574 M. al-Mujallad 6. al-Wilāyāt al-'Irāqīyah fī 'ahd al-Sultān Salīm al-thānī -2 974-982 H, 1566-1574 M.

al-Mujallad 7. Minṭaqat al-khalīj fī al-qarn al-'āshir al-Hijrī.

al-sādis al-Milādī --

al-Mujallad 8. Wilāyāt Tūnus fī al-qarn al-'āshir al-Hijrī/

al-sādis 'ashar al-Milādī --

al-Mujallad 9. Muslimū al-Andalus wa Hukūmat Fās fī al-qarn al-'āshir al-Hijrī al-sādis 'ashar al-Milādī --

al-Mujallad 10. Wilāyāt Tūnus fī al-'qarn al-'āshir al-Hijrī/ al-sādis 'ashar al-Milādī --]

649

Bayāt, Fādil (ed.)

Al-Bilād al-'Arabīyah fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah

(al-Haramān al-sharīfān fī 'ahd al-Sultān Salīm al-thānī,

974-982/1566-1574): IV cilt 308p CDROM, İstanbul, 2015, 9789290632849, IRCICA (39666) * 17,500

650

Bayāt, Fādil (ed.)

Al-Bilād al-'Arabīyah fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah (al-Nisf

al-awwal min al-qarn 10H./16H: Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap

Vilayetleri (XVI. yüzyılın ilk yarısı). I cilt xvi,412p (DVD),

İstanbul, 2015, 9789290632085, IRCICA (39805)

* 17500

[Başbakanlık Osmanlı Arşivi (Turkey) -- Arab countries -- Ottoman empire -- History -- 1517-1918 -- Sources.]

651

Bayāt, Fādil (ed.)

Al-Bilād al-'Arabīyah fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah

(al-Wilāyāt al-'Irāqīyah fī 'ahd al-Sultān Salīm al-thānī, 1 -

974-982/1566-1574): Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri.

V cilt 317p CDROM, İstanbul, 2017, 9789290633020,

IRCICA (39665)

* 17,500

652

Bayāt, Fādil (ed.)

Al-Bilād al-'Arabīyah fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah

(al-Wilāyāt al-'Irāqīyah fī 'ahd al-Sultān Salīm al-thānī, 2 -

974-982/1566-1574): Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri.

VI cilt 287p CDROM, İstanbul, 2017, 9789290633051,

IRCICA (39664)

* 17500

653

Bayāt, Fādil (ed.)

Al-Bilād al-'Arabīyah fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah

(Mintaqat al-khalīj fī al-qarn al-'āshir al-hijrī/ al-s-adis 'ashar

al-milādī): Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri. VII cilt

385p CDROM, İstanbul, 2018, 9789290633266, IRCICA (39663) * 17500

654

Bayat, Fazıl (haz. prep.)

Al-Haram al-Quds al-Sharīf min khilāl wathā'iq al-arshīf

al-'uthmānī: Osmanlı arşiv belgelerinde Mescid-i Aksa:

al-Aqsa Mosque in the Ottoman archive documents. 354p

fac. photos. İstanbul, 2023, 9789290634164, IRCICA

(42500)

12120

[Al-Quds and Palestine, this book prepared by Dr. Fazıl Bayat (IRCICA) provides researchers and all those interested, with a

set of official documents about Al-Aqsa complex issued during the 400-year Ottoman period in Al-Quds. The documents were issued by the Ottoman State for the purposes of protection and maintenance of the Mosque and its surroundings. The copies of the documents printed in the book are accompanied by their transcriptions in Ottoman Turkish, their translations into Arabic, and explanatory information. The book will be an important historical reference on the subject.]

655

Baybars al-Mansūrī Al-Dawādār (d. 725/1325)

Zubdat al-Fikrah fī Ta'rīkh al-Hijra: history of the early Mamluk period. ed. by D.S. Richards (Bibliotheca

Islamica, 42) xxxiv,488s, Beirut, 2010(1998), 9789953550206, Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut/

Mu'assasat al-Rayyān (14365) 6340

[This account of the early years of the Mamluk state in Egypt and Syria represents the last part of a full-scale history of Islam.]

656

Al-Baydāwī, 'Abd Allāh ibn 'Umar (m. 685 h.)

al-Ghāyah al-Quswā fī Dirāyat al-Fatwā. ed. by 'Alī Muhyī

al-Dīn al-Qarah Dāghī 2 vols. al-Dhammam, 1982 Dar al-Islah (42788) * 2800

[Fatwas -- Islamic law -- Shafi'ites]

657

Al-Baydāwī, Nāsir al-Dīn Abī Sa'īd (m. 685 h.)

Tafsīr al-Baydāwī: Anwār al-tanzīl wa asrār al-ta'wīl. ed. by 'Abd al-Hafīz Baydūn 3 vols. Beirut, 2019,

9782745194732, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (23187)

14530

[Qur'an commentaries -- Qur'an Hermeneutics]

658

Baydūn, Ibrāhīm

Ta'rīkh Bilād al-Shām fī al-'usūr al-islāmīyah, fī ishkālīyah al-mawqī' wa al-dawr. (Silsilat Tārīkh al-'Arab wa al-Islām)

366p, Beirut, 2002 Sharikat al-Matbu'at lil-Tawzi' wa al-Nashr (24524) * 2980

[Syria --History]

659

al-Bayhaqī (384-458 h.)

Dalā'il al-Nubuwwah. ed. by 'Abd R. Muhd. 'Uthmān 2 vols. Cairo, 1969 Muhd. 'Abd al-Hasan al-Kutubi (39004)

* 2750

660

Bazli Shafie, Ahmad

The Educational Philosophy of al-Shaykh Muhammad

'Abduh. x,160p, Kuala Lumpur, 2004, 9839379372, ISTAC (28304) * 4040

661

Beattie, Andrew

Cairo: a cultural history. (Cityscapes) xiv,234p maps, ill., N.Y. 2005, 0195178920, Oxford U.P. (US) (17795)

Pap. * 1800

662

Becker, Hans-Jürgen, Kinga Deveny Sebastian Günter & Sabine Schmidtke (ed.)

Building Bridges: Ignaz Goldziher and His Correspondents: Islamic and Jewish Studies around the Turn of the Twentieth Century. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 212)

xiv,444p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004690585, Brill (43121)

28980

[This volume addresses aspects of Goldziher's intellectual trajectory together with the history of Islamic and Jewish studies as reflected in the letters exchanged between Goldziher and his peers from various countries that are preserved in the Library of the Hungarian Academy of Sciences and elsewhere. The thirteen contributions deal with hitherto unexplored aspects of the correspondence addressing issues that are crucial to our understanding of the formative period of these disciplines.]

663

Behbahānī, 'Alī Mōdarres Mūsavī

Kollīyāt-e Ma'āref-e Eslāmī. 193p. Tehran, 1365

Daneshgah-e Tehran (44938)

* 770

[Shī'ah --Islam]

664

Behbahānī, 'Alī Mūsavī Modarres

Hakīm-e Astarābād: Mīr Dāmād. 383p. Tehran, 1377, 9640340154, Daneshgah-e Tehran (44803) * 1100

665

Beheshtī, Ahmad

Son' va Ebdā': sharh va taudīh-e namat-e panjom az ketāb-e al-Ishārāt va al-Tanbīhāt 309p, Tehran, 1397(79)

9789640343203, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41933) 2250

[Ethics -- Logic -- Ibn Sīnā -- Commentary

[Material & Immaterial: origination] 4th ed.]

666

Behrens-Abouseif, Doris

Beauty in Arabic Culture. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) viii,220p, Princeton, 1999, 1558761993, Markus Wiener Pub. (4403) Pap. 4441

667

Behrens-Abouseif, Doris

Dress and Dress Code in Medieval Cairo: A Mamluk

Obsession. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 176) xv,240p. illus. facs., Leiden, 2023, 9789004684973 Brill (43140) 25,764

[Behrens-Abouseif responds to the Mamluk chroniclers whose loquacity regarding clothing matters demands our attention. Using a multiplicity of sources including chronicles, European and Muslim travel narratives, popular storytelling, legal treatises, literature, and poetry, Behrens-Abouseif delves into the details of Mamluk dress.]

668

Beidokhti, Hanif Amin

Avicenna Illuminated: Suhrawardī's Critique of Aristotelian Categories and Hylomorphism. (Scientia Graeco-Arabica, vol. 39) 530p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111253619, De Gruyter Brill (43389) 26900

[This study tracks the progress of Suhrawardī's philosophy focusing on his critique of the axial doctrine of the categories and topics related to it: predication and hylomorphism. While it's known that he rejected hylomorphism and reduced the categories into five, it's not known how and in which context he has achieved his positions. This is a philosophical study with an eye on the history of concepts. Each chapter detects the historical development from Aristotle through his commentators to Avicenna and critical Avicennans, and then to Suhrawardī.]

669

Ben Murād, Ibrāhīm

Al-Mustalah al-A'jamī fī kutub al-tibb wa al-saydah al-'arabīyah. 2 vols. Beirut, 1985 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (15004) * 20760

[Arab Medicine -- Pharmacy -- Terminology

[al-Mustalah al-'a'jamī fī kutub al-ṭibb wa al-saydah

al-'Arabiyyā = Les emprunts aux langues étrangères dans les ouvrages arabes de médecine et de pharmacologie]

670

Bentley, J. & R. Bridenthal & A.A. Yang (ed.)

Interactions: transregional perspectives on world history. (Perspectives on the Global Past) viii,246p, Honolulu, 2005, 9780824828677, U. of Hawaii Press (42444)

7182

[Area studies -- Intercultural communication -- World history -- Congresses

For the past half-century, area studies scholarship has been the principal filter through which scholars, policy makers, journalists, and the general public have organized knowledge

about the larger world. The essays presented here deal with diverse issues and contexts but reflect a common interest in reconsidering the political, geographical, and cultural boundaries conventionally observed by area specialists and others. Each highlights the very general theme of cross-cultural interaction and endeavors to put previously separate bodies of scholarship in dialogue with one another. By exploring interactions that have historically linked world regions, the volume contributes to the development of transregional and global historical analysis.]

671

Bentley, J.H. R. Bridenthal & K. Wigen (ed.)

Seascapes: maritime histories, littoral cultures, and transoceanic exchanges. (Perspectives on the Global Past) x,261p, Honolulu, 2017, 9780824867669, U. of Hawaii Press (42442) Pap. * 5292

[Navigation -- Modern history -- Congresses

Historians have only recently begun to chart the experiences of maritime regions in rich detail and penetrate the historical processes at work there. Seascapes makes a major contribution to these efforts by bringing together original scholarship on historical issues arising from maritime regions around the world. The essays presented here take a variety of approaches. One group examines the material, cultural, and intellectual constructs that inform and explain historical experiences of maritime regions. Another set discusses efforts-some more successful than others-to impose political and military control over maritime regions. A third group focuses on issues of social history such as labor organization, information flows, and the development of political consciousness among subaltern populations. The final essays deal with pirates and efforts to control them in Mediterranean, Japanese, and Atlantic waters.]

672

Berriah, Mehdi

L'art de la guerre chez les Mamelouks (1250-1375):

Stratégies et tactiques. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 214) 774p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004691407, Brill (43060) 36225

[Dans L'art de la guerre chez les Mamelouks, Mehdi Berriah fait la lumière sur les mécanismes autour desquels s'articulaient la conduite et la pratique de la guerre de l'armée mamelouke, l'une des plus performantes du Proche-Orient médiéval aux XIIIe-XIVe siècles.]

673

el-Bialy, Abdel Fattah (gen. ed.)

Exhibition Islamic Art in Egypt, 969-1517. 336p.+55p. plates

古書 Cairo, (1969) The Ministry of Culture of UAR (44297)
* 990

674

al-Bidlīs, al-Amīr Sharaf Khān

Sharaf-nāmah. tr. by M.J. Mullā Ahmad al-Ruzhbayānī

745p. Damascus, 2007, 9782843058820, al-Mada (44389) * 1980

[Kurds -- History -- Early works]

675

Bierman, Irene A. (ed.)

The Experience of Islamic Art on the Margins of Islam.

vi, 172p ills, Reading, 2005, 0863723004, Ithaca Press (20789) * 7920

[This book is a collection of paper from the Giorgio Levi Della Vida Conference.

1 The Experience of Islamic Art/ O. Grabar, 2 Letters and Language/ Ornament and Identity in Byzantium and Islam/ R.S. Nelson, 3 Islamic Art and Architecture in French Colonial Discourse: Algeria, 1930/ Z. Çelik, 4 The Articulation of Islamic Space in the Middle Deccan/ R.M. Eaton, 5 Memories of Broken Idols/ R.H. Davis]

676

Bigliardi, Stefano

Islam and Pseudoscience. (Elements in Islam and Science)

75p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009608213, Cambridge U.P. (43262) Pap 4114

[This Element discusses, in critical fashion, different ideas and approaches that combine pseudoscience and Islam. It begins by historically reconstructing the debate on Islam-related pseudoscience developed by Muslim and non-Muslim critics. It then analyzes three areas which these critics have identified as pseudoscience: i'jāz 'ilmī or the "miraculous scientific content of the Qur'an"; Islamic creationism; ideas and approaches related to hygiene, nutrition, health, and illness. Each area is dissected, identifying the exact reasons that characterize some of its versions as pseudoscientific.]

677

Al-Bīlī, 'Uthmān Sayyid Ahmad Ismā'īl

Dirāsāt fī Ta'rīkh al-Khilāfah al-'Abbāsīyah, al-Mu'tasim wa askarah al-khilāfah al-'abbāsīyah. 277p, Beirut, 2004

Sharikat al-Matbu'at lil-Tawzi' wa al-Nashr (21230) * 2360

[Prelude to the Generals: a study of some aspects of the reign of the eighth 'Abbasid Caliph al-Mu'tasim bi-Allah (218-227 AH/833-842 AD)]

678

Al-Bili, Osman Sayyid Ismail Ahmad

Prelude to the Generals: a study of some aspects of the reign of the eighth 'Abbasid Caliph al-Mu'tasim bi-Allah

(218-227 AH/833-842 AD) xii, 118p, Reading, 2001, 0863722776, Ithaca Press (16383) 7240

679

Bilotto, Gregory, Farhad Daftary & Shainool Jiwa (ed.)

Fatimid Cosmopolitanism: History, Material Culture, Politics and Religion 496p. illus. London, 2025 9780755657780, I.B. Tauris (44050) Pap 7258

[The Fatimid caliphs (297–567/909–1171), who were also the Ismaili Imams, reigned over a vast state stretching from North Africa (including Egypt) to Sicily, Syria and the Hijaz. Under Fatimid patronage, the arts and sciences flourished alongside Ismaili thought and literature. (open access)]

680

Bin 'Abbūd, Imhammad

al-Tārīkh al-siyāsī wa al-ijtimā'ī li-lshbīliyah fī 'ahd duwal

al-Tawā'if. 331p. 古書 Tetwan, 1983 (mu'allif) (44430) * 660

[Muslims -- Spain -- History -- 711-1516

署名あり]

681

Bin Tyeer, Sarah R.

The Well-Tempered Reader: The Legitimization of Adab in the Arabic Literary Tradition (Berkeley Series in

Postclassical Islamic Scholarship) 206p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520424975, U. of California Pr. (43468)

Pap 6606

[The book provides a new understanding of the term adab, a ubiquitous concept in Arabic literature with many meanings. In Sarah R. Bin Tyeer's analysis, adab is more than just a way of writing or the cultivation of moral excellence, as it is often understood. It is rather an ethical way of perceiving, understanding, and living which results from ceaseless critical interaction between the individual and all aspects of his or her social, cultural, natural, and metaphysical environment. (open access)]

682

Binhamādah, Sa'īd

Al-Mā' wa al-Insān fī al-Andalus: khilāl al-qarnayn 7 wa 8

H./13 wa 14 M, ishām fī dirāsāt al-majāl wa al-mujtama' wa al-dhihniyāt. 292p, Beirut, 2007, 9789953456614, Dar al-Tali'ah lil-Tiba'ah wa al-Nashr (24421) * 2600

[Spain -- History -- 711-1516 -- Description and travel]

683

Binumayrah, 'Umar

al-Nawāzil wa al-Mujtama': musāhamah fī dirāsāt tārikh

al-bādiyah bi al-Maghrib al-wasīt, al-qarnān al-thāmin wa al-tāsi' (14 wa 15). 366p. Rabat, 2012 9789981592421, Jami'at Muhammad al-Khamis (44187) * 1600
[Morocco -- History -- 647-1516]
684
Al-Bīrūnī, Abū al-Rayhān (m. 440 h.)
Al-Qānūn al-Mas'ūdī. ed. by 'A.K.S. al-Jundī 3 vols. Beirut, 2002, 9782745133052, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (16541) 12660
[Astronomy -- Early works to 1800]
685
el-Bīrūnī, Ebū Reyhān Muhammed b. Ahmed
Tahdīdū Nihāyāti'l-Emākin. tr. by K. Burslan (TTK, III-3. Dizi-Sa. 1) x,217p. Ankara, 2013, 9789751626721, TTK (45091) * 1210
[Astronomy, Arab]
686
Bītār, Amīnah
al-Hayāh al-Siyāsīyah wa ahamm mazāhir al-hadārah fī bilād al-Shām, 1323-358 h./750-968 m. 446p. Damascus, 1980 Manshurāt Wizarat al-Thaqafah wa al-Irshad al-Qawmi (44266) * 2700
[Syria -- History -- 750-1260]
687
Bītār, Amīnah
Tārīkh al-'Asr al-'Abbāsī. 443p, Damascus, (n.d.) Jama'ah Dimashq (33047) * 3620
[Islamic empire -- History -- 750-1258]
688
al-Bītār, Bahā' al-Dīn (m. 1328 h.)
al-Wāridāt al-Ilāhiyah fī Tafsīr 'alā Tariqat al-Sūfiyah bi-al-ishārah wa sarīh al-'ibārah. ed. by A.F. al-Mazīdī 3 vols. Beirut, 2019, 9782745192158, Kitab - Nashirun (42239) 14530
[Sufism -- Shādhiliyah]
689
Blecherand, Joel & Stefanie Brinkmann ('ed.)
Hadith Commentary: continuity and change. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Scripture and Theology) xii,308p, Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781474461054, Edinburgh U.P. (42144) Pap 6047
[Hadith commentary has been a central site of Islamic intellectual life for more than a millennium, across diverse periods, regions and sects. This is the first volume of scholarly essays ever collected on the key texts and critical themes of hadith commentary.]
690

Boardman, John
Alexander the Great: from his death to the present day. x,160p. illus.. photos., Princeton, 2021(19), 9780691217444, Princeton U.P. (42529) Pap. * 4526
[Alexander -- Romances -- Persia -- India]
John Boardman is one of the world's leading authorities on ancient Greece, and his acclaimed books command a broad readership. In this book, he looks beyond the life of Alexander the Great in order to examine the astonishing range of Alexanders created by generations of authors, historians, and artists throughout the world—from Scotland to China.]
691
Bohas, Georges & I. M. Hasan (ed.)
Sīrat al-Malik al-Zāhir Baybars, al-Juz' 16. 476p, Beirut, 2018, 9782351597446, IFPO (42292) 4860
692
Bohas, Georges & I. M. Hasan (ed.)
Sīrat al-Malik al-Zāhir Baybars, al-Juz' 18. 467p, Beirut, 2022, 9782351597804, IFPO (42291) 4860
693
Bohas, Georges & Katia Zakharia (ed.)
Sīrat al-Malik al-Zāhir Baybars, Hasb al-Riwāyat al-Shāmiyyat, Tome XIV. 469p, Beirut, 2016, 9782351597194, IFPO (35786) * 4290
[Baybars I, Sultan of Egypt and Syria, 1223?-1277; kings and rulers; Islamic Empire; history; biography.]
694
Boivin, Michel & Manoel Penicaud (ed.)
Inter-Religious Practices and Saint Veneration in the Muslim World: Khidr/Khizr from the Middle East to South Asia. (Routledge Studies in Asian Religion and Philosophy, 31) xii,281p 28 b/w, London, 2024(25), 9781032478661 Routledge (42122) Pap 9677
[Hagiography -- Khidr (Legendary character) -- Muslim saints Cult studies the immortal saint Khidr/Khizr, a mysterious prophet and popular multi-religious figure and Sufi master venerated across the Muslim world.]
695
Bonner, Michael
Aristocratic Violence and Holy War: studies in the Jihad and the Arab-Byzantine frontier. (American Oriental Society, Monographs, 81) xv,221p, Winona Lake, 1996, 0940490110 Eisenbrauns (1834) * 1800
[Borderlands -- Byzantine Empire -- 'Abbasids -- Islamic Empire -- History]

696

Borrut, Antoine

Between Memory and Power: The Syrian Space under the Late Umayyads and Early Abbasids (c. 72-193/692-809).

(Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 162) xxi,513p. Leiden, 2023,

9789004466319, Brill (43158) 48852

[By studying the making of Umayyad heroes or Abbasid origins-myths, this book aims to reveal the successive meanings granted to Syrian history, and to identify the various layers of historical writing and rewriting during the first centuries of Islam.]

697

Borrut, Antoine, Manuela Ceballos & Alison Vacca (ed.)

Navigating Language in the Early Islamic World:**Multilingualism and Language Change in the First Centuries of Islam.** (Interdisciplinary Studies in the Middle Ages and the Renaissance, vol. 2) 500p, Turnhout, 024,

9782503603018, Brepols (42396) 25875

[Traditional accounts of Arabicization have often favoured linear narratives of language change instead of delving into the diversity of peoples, processes, and languages that informed the fate of Arabic in the early Islamic world. Using a wide range of case studies from the caliphal centres at Damascus and Baghdad to the provinces of Arabia, Egypt, Armenia, and Central Asia, Navigating Language reconsiders these prevailing narratives by analysing language change in different regions of the early Islamic world through the lens of multilingualism and language change. This volume complicates the story of Arabic by building on the work of scholars in Late Antiquity who have abundantly demonstrated the benefits of embracing multilingualism as a heuristic framework.]

698

Bos, Gerrit, Fabian Käs, Jessica Kley & Felix Hedderich (ed.)

A Key to Locked Doors: Festschrift for Gerrit Bos on the Occasion of His 75th Birthday. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 126) xi,658p. ,

Leiden, 2024, 9789004705869, Brill (43086) 30843

[The contributors deal with various topics belonging to his wider fields of interest ranging from the Ancient Orient, Jewish and Islamic theology and philosophy, medicine and natural sciences in medieval Islam and European countries, to Romance philology and linguistics.

Part 1 Philosophy, Theology, and Religion

Part 2 Ancient and Oriental Medicine and Sciences

Part 3 Occidental Reception

Part 4 Romance Languages]

699

Bos, Gerrit, Fabian Käs, mailyn Lübke & Guido Mensching

Marwān ibn Janāh, On the Nomenclature of Medicinal Drugs (Kitāb al-Talkhīs). edition, translation and commentary, with special reference to the Ibero-Romance terminology.

(Islamic History and Civilization, 170) 2 vols. Leiden, 2020,

9789004413337, Brill (40596) 85,077

[The present volume contains an Arabic glossary of names of drugs and other medical terms, written by the Jewish scholar Ibn Janāh (11th century). It is edited here for the first time by Gerrit Bos and Fabian Käs. Maylin

Lübke and Guido Mensching focus on the Ibero-Romance phytonyms of the Talkhīs.]

700

Böttigheimer, Christoph & Konstantin Kamp (ed.)

The Concept of Sin in Judaism, Christianity and Islam. (Key Concepts in Interreligious Discourses, vol. 14) vii,175p.

Berlin, 2025, 9783111303949, De Gruyter (43407)

Pap 6200

[It is asserted by Judaism, Christianity and Islam alike that sin is a central part of human life. Where sin comes from, however, is answered differently in the respective religions. While both the Bible and the Qur'an agree that there was a kind of fall of Adam at the beginning of human history, this fall is interpreted solely in classical Christian theology in terms of an original or ancestral sin.]

701

Böttigheimer, Christoph & Wenzel Maximilian Widenka (ed.)

The Concept of Economy in Judaism, Christianity and Islam. (Key Concepts in Interreligious Discourses, vol. 9) ix,146p.

Berlin, 2023, 9783110782301, de Gruyter (43437)

Pap 6200

[a fascinating insight into the history, the main ideas and current developments in economic thought from the perspective of the three major monotheistic faiths Judaism, Christianity and Islam. The reader encounters topics such as price control in rabbinic Judaism, Christian monks elaborating the foundations of modern accounting, and the latest innovations in Islamic banking.]

702

Böttigheimer, Christoph & Wenzel Maximilian Widenka (ed.)

The Concept of Soul in Judaism, Christianity and Islam.

(Key Concepts in Interreligious Discourses, vol. 11) vii,132p.

Berlin, 2023, 9783110748185, de Gruyter (43433)

Pap 5165

[The volume presents the concept of soul in its different

aspects as anchored in the traditions of Judaism, Christianity and Islam. It unfolds commonalities and differences between the three monotheistic religions as well as the manifold discourses about peace within these three traditions. The book offers fundamental knowledge about the specific understanding of the soul in each one of these traditions, their interdependencies and their relationship to secular world views.]

703

Bouhdiba, Abdelwahab & Dominique Chevallier (dir.)

La Ville Arabe dans l'Islam: histoire et mutations, actes du 2ème colloque de l'A.T.P. Espaces socio-culturels et croissance urbaine dans le monde arabe, Carthage-Amilcar, 12-18 mars 1979 571p. illus. maps, Tunis/Paris, 1982 CERES/ CNRS (44259) * 1500

[Cities and towns -- Arab countries -- Congresses]

704

Bovill, Edward William

The Golden Trade of the Moors: West African kingdoms in the fourteenth century. xiv,299p, Princeton, 1995 (1958), 1558760911, Markus Wiener Publishers (5642)

Pap. 4441

[new intro. by Robert O. Collins]

705

Bowen, Richard Le Baron & Frank P. Albright

Archaeological Discoveries in South Arabia. (Publications of the American Foundation for the Study of Man, v. 2)

xvii,315p. maps, photos. 古書 Baltimore, 1958 John

Hopkins Press (44480) 2200

[Souther Arabia -- Arabian peninsula -- Antiquities -- Yemen

Archaeological survey of Be'ân / Richard LeBaron Bowen, Jr

Ancient trade routes in South Arabia / Richard LeBaron

Bowen, Jr

Irrigation in ancient Qatabân (Be'ân) / Richard LeBaron]

706

Brackney, William H. (gen. ed.)

Human Rights and the World's Major Religions, Vol. 1: The Jewish Tradition/ Peter J. Haas, Vol. 2: The Christian Tradition/ W.H. Brackney, Vol. 3: The Islamic Tradition/ M. 'Abd al-Rahim, Vol. 4: The Hindu Tradition/ H. Coward, Vol. 5: The Buddhist Tradition/ R.E. Florida 5 vols. Westport, 2005, 0275984257, Praeger (43803) * 11,000

[Human rights -- Religious aspects]

707

Brauer, Ralph W.

Boundaries and Frontiers in Medieval Muslim Geography. (Transactions of Americ. Philosophical Soc. vol. 85, Part 6)

73p. maps, Philadelphia, 1995, 0871698560, American Philosophical Society (3796) * 1960

708

Bremer-McCollum, Adam (ed. & tr.)

Cannabis in Arabic: Verse and Prose 220p. Cambridge, Mass., 2025, 9780674302495, Harvard U.P. (43217)

Pap 3778

[These works range from historical narratives to anecdotal, sometimes humorous, stories to legal remarks, all buttressed by quotations from poetry. Cannabis in Arabic Verse and Prose also includes a famous section from historian al-Maqrīzī's (1364–1442) influential work on Egypt, excerpts from treatises by lesser-known writers, and the most important text on the subject from this time period by poet al-Badrī (1443–1489). This edition presents the Arabic texts with facing English translations, an Arabic-English glossary, and commentary.]

709

Brentjes, Sonia (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on the Sciences in Islamicate Societies: practices from the 2nd/8th to the 13th/19th centuries, (Routledge Handbooks) xxxvii,837p. London, 2022,

9781032271620, Routledge (42805)

Pap. * 10645

[Across six sections, a group of subject experts discuss and analyze scientific practices across a wide range of Islamicate societies. The authors take into consideration several contexts in which science was practiced, ranging from intellectual traditions and persuasions to institutions, such as courts, schools, hospitals, and observatories, to the materiality of scientific practices, including the arts and craftsmanship. Chapters also devote attention to scientific practices of minority communities in Muslim majority societies, and Muslim minority groups in societies outside the Islamicate world, thereby allowing readers to better understand the opportunities and constraints of scientific practices under varying local conditions.]

710

Brentjes, Sonja

Historiography of the History of Science in Islamicate Societies: Practices, Concepts, Questions. (Variorum Collected Studies) 244p. London, 2025 9781032445069 Routledge (43267) Pap 10,404

[This book presents eight papers about important historiographical issues as debated in the history of science in Islamicate societies, the history of science and philosophy of medieval Latin Europe and the history of mathematics as an

academic discipline. Six papers deal with themes about the sciences in Islamic societies from the ninth to the seventeenth centuries, among them novelty, context and decline. Two other papers discuss the historiographical practices of historians of mathematics and other disciplines in the nineteenth and twentieth centuries.]

711

Brentjes, Sonja, Jens Hoyrup & Bruce R. O'Beiren (ed.)

Narratives on Translation across Eurasia and Africa: from Babylonia to colonial India. (Contact and Transmission, v. 3) 406p, Turnhout, 2022, 9782503594897, Brepols (41505) 22770

[The book disentangles histories of translations from their treatment in specialized intellectual fields, making the point that histories of translations are not merely sub-categories of the histories of pre-modern sciences, religion, law, or literature but are in fact histories of cultural practices that cut synchronically and diachronically through the entire textual fabric of the investigated societies. Arabic, Syriac, Pahlavi, etc.]

712

Brieux, Alain, Francis Maddison, Youssef Ragheb, et al. Repertoire des Facteurs d'Astrolabes et des Leurs Oeuvres en Terre d'Islam. I: Text & II: Images. collaboration de Youssef Ragheb 2 vols. 969 b/w, Turnhout, 2022, 9782503586373, Brepols (41504) * 41400

[Astrolabes -- Types (Iraq Abbasides, Anadol, Persian, Syro-Egyptian -- Byzantine -- Maghreb -- Judeo-Arabic -- Indian -- Ottoman -- Armenian -- Mongol)]

713

Brinkmann, Stefanie (ed.)

Marginal Matters: Explorations into Commenting and Glossing Techniques in Arabic Manuscript Cultures. (Bibliotheca Arabica, Volume: 1) Leiden, 2025, 9789004720688, Brill (43020) 30843

[For centuries, scribes and users have left notes in the margins of manuscripts, paraphrasing, explaining, criticising, and supplementing the main text. This volume sheds light on such scribal practices in Arabic manuscripts, investigating diverse techniques and approaches across the vast geographical and temporal range of the Arabic manuscript age.]

714

Brockelmann, Carl

History of the Islamic Peoples. xix, 566p. maps 古書 London, 1952(49) Routledge & Kegan Paul (44290) * 1620

715

Brodman, James William

Ransoming Captive in Crusader Spain: the order of Merced on the Christian-Islamic frontier. (The Middle Ages) xiii, 196p, Philadelphia, 1986, 0812280016, U. of Pennsylvania Press (42357) * 2700

[Mercedarians -- Spain -- Church -- History]

716

Brown, L. Carl

From Madina to Metropolis: heritage and change in the Near Eastern city. (Princeton Studies on the Near East) 343p. photos, Princeton, 1973, 0878500065, The Darwin Press (44255) * 1400

[I: The Traditional, Near Eastern City, II: Urban Development and Change -- some individual examples, III: Country Planning, IV: Cultural Heritage and Aesthetic Factors]

717

Brunner, Rainer

Die Schia und die Koranfälschung. 2, erg:antz und aktualisierte auflage (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, 103) Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447105699, Harrassowitz (41413) 7866

[Den Endpunkt der innerschiitischen Debatte markierte schließlich im späten 19. Jahrhundert der schiitische Gelehrte Ḥusain an-Nūrī aṭ-Ṭabrisī, der sämtliche ihm bekannten Fundstellen aus sunnitischen wie schiitischen Quellen in einem Buch zusammentrug und damit einer breiten Öffentlichkeit zugänglich machte. Von der großen Mehrheit der schiitischen Geistlichkeit, die sich von der eigenen Tradition distanziert, wird er dafür bis heute heftig angefeindet. Zugleich jedoch lieferte sein Buch die wesentliche Grundlage dafür, dass der Vorwurf der Koranfälschung im 20. Jahrhundert von sunnitischen Polemikern aufgegriffen wurde und heute den vielleicht wichtigsten Streitpunkt der konfessionellen Polemik im Islam darstellt.]

718

Bruweleit, Stefan

The Verbal Systems of Aramaic (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 187) 871p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004714151, Brill (43046) 37053

[In The Verbal Systems of Aramaic, Bruweleit analyses the Aramaic verbal systems from Old Aramaic to the modern dialects and examines whether they are to be regarded as aspect-, tense- or mood-prominent]

719

Bū Tālib, Ibrāhīm (ed.)

Al-Bādīyah al-Maghribīyah 'abra al-Tārīkh. 39p(fr)+256p,
Rabat, 1999, 9981590193, Jami'at Muhammad al-Khamis
(30862) * 3620

[Campagne a travers l'histoire du Maroc]

Morocco -- History -- Congresses]

720

al-Bukhārī

Sahīh al-Bukhārī. ed. by A. Zahwah & A. 'Anāyah 1728p,
Beirut, 2004, 9789953272733, Dar al-Kitab al-'Arabi
(42262) * 11680

[one volume]

721

Al-Bukhārī, Muḥd. ibn Ismā'īl (194-256 h.)

**Sahīh al-Bukhārī, wa huwa al-jāmi' al-musnad al-sahīh
al-mukhtasar min umūr Rasūl Allāh wa sunan-hi wa
ayyām-hi.** (Mawsū'ah al-Hadīthīyah, 1) 1904p, Beirut,
2022(2019), 9789933446901, Mu'assasat al-Risālah
(41380) * 8980

[Hadīth -- Sahīh al-Bukhārī]

722

Al-Bukhārī Muḥd. bn Ismā'īl (m. 256 h.)

Sahīh al-Bukhārī. 1456p, Beirut, 2023,
9782745128546, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42256)

* 8300

[Hadith—Texts—Early works to 1800

one volume]

723

Al-Bundārī, al-Fath ibn 'Alī

**Sanā al-Barq al-Shāmī, wa huwa mukhtasar al-Barq al-Shāmī
lil-'Imād al-Isbahānī.** ed. by Ramadān Shashan 399p,
Beirut, 1971 Dār al-Kitāb al-Jadīd (39964) * 3190

[The author Qīwamuddin al-Fath b. Alī al-Bundari al-Isfahani
(d. 643/1245) was a historian and a scribe of the imperial
council during the Ayyubid period. His work titled Sana'l-Bark
al-Shami produced in 622/1225, is the abridgement of al-Bark
al-Shami written by Imaduddin al-Katib al-Isfahani (d.

597/1201) which relates the historical events of Saladin
al-Ayyubi's reign.]

724

Burayk al-Dimashqī, Mīkhā'īl

Tārīkh al-Shām, 1720-1782. ed/ by A.Gh. Sabānū 207p.
Damascus, 1982 Dar Qutaybah (44283)

* 1100

[Syria -- Church- History -- 18th century]

725

Burhānpūrī, Qutb al-dīn Sulaymānjī (m. 1241/1826)

**Muntaza' al-Akhhbār fī Akhhbār al-Du'āh al-Akhyār, min al-dā'ī
al-Dhu'ayb Ibn Mūsā al-Wādī'ī ilā al-dā'ī Dā'udjī Ibn Qutb
Shāh.** ed. by S.F. Tarābulusī 318p, Beirut, 1999 Dār
al-Gharb al-Islāmī (38154) 3490

[The history of the Ismā'īlī Tayyibī da'wa up to the

Dā'ūdī-Sulaymānī schism]

Ismailis -- History -- Post-Fatimid period -- Yemen -- India]

726

Burke, Simon Luke Robinson

**The Principles of Religion by Rabban Daniel Ibn al-Hattāb: A
13th-Century Synopsis of Syriac Orthodox Belief: Critical
Edition, Translation and Commentary.** (Texts and Studies in
Eastern Christianity, Volume: 34) x,461p. Leiden, 2024,
9789004685215, Brill (43104) 37260

[“The most important of all things sought.” Thus the Syriac
Orthodox monk Rabban Daniel Ibn al-Hattāb describes the
subject of The Principles of Religion, written in the 13th
century, probably in South-East Anatolia. In this treatise,
Rabban Daniel Ibn al-Hattāb systematically explained and
defended fundamental commitments of Syriac Orthodox
theology.]

727

Burnett, Charles & Pedro Mantas-Espana

**Mapping Knowledge: cross-pollination in late antiquity and
the middle ages.** (Arabica Veritas, vol. I) 292p London,
2014, 9788461697441, Warburg Institute (41405)

14520

728

Burns, Ross

Damascus: a history. xx,386p maps, London, 2007(05),
9780415413176, Routledge (19894) Pap. * 1660

729

Bursi, Adam

**Traces of the Prophets: Relics and Sacred Spaces in Early
Islam.** (Advances in the Study of Islam) 280p. Edinburgh,
2025(24), 9781399522335, Edinburgh U.P. (43544)

Pap 7248

[rewrites the history of holy bodies and sacred spaces in the
emergence of Islam. Rather than focusing on theological
controversies among early Muslims, this book is grounded in
the material objects and places that Muslims touched and
'thought with' in defining Islamic practice and belief.]

730

Burton, John

An Introduction to the Hadith. (Islamic Surveys) xxvi,210p
古書 Edinburgh, 1994, 0748604359, Edinburgh U.P.
(764) Pap. * 1728

731

Burton, John

The Sources of Islamic Law: Islamic theories of abrogation.

240p, Edinburgh, 1990, 0748601082, Edinburgh U.P. (6211) * 2970

[Islamic law never achieved unity but developed into five surviving schools, which, when first established, were in competition with one another. This scholarly book is the first to examine critically the differing Islamic theories of abrogation (or Naskh) upon which each school based its claim to be the correct interpretation.]

732

Al-Burzulī, Abū al-Qāsim b. Ahmad al-Balawī al-Tūnisī (m. 841/1438)

Fatāwā al-Burzulī, jāmi' masā'il al-ahkām li-mā nazala al-qadāyā bi al-muftīn wa al-hukkām. ed. by Muhd. al-Habīb al-Hilāh

7 vols. Beirut, 2002 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (15505) 13,200

[Fatwas -- Malikites -- Islamic law -- Early works to 1800]

733

Buthaynah Bin Husayn

Al-Fitnah al-Thānīyah fī 'ahd al-khalīfah Yazīd bn Mu'āwīyah (60-64/680-684). intro. by Hishām Ja'īt

701p, Beirut, 2013 Manshūrāt al-Jamal (38229) * 5640

[Yazīd I, Caliph, approximately 642-683 -- Umayyad dynasty -- History]

734

Butler, Alfred J.

The Arab Conquest of Egypt, and the Last Thirty Years of the Roman Dominion.

xxxiv,563p. maps, N.Y. Repr. 1902, 0404562191, AMS (5949) * 2970

[Egypt -- History -- 640-1250]

735

Buzan, Barry & Amitav Acharya

Re-Imagining International Relations: world orders in the thought and practice of India, Chinese, and Islamic civilizations.

vii,188p, Cambridge, 2022, 9781009074919, Cambridge U.P. (41187) Pap 4448

[It shows the multiple origins and meanings of many concepts thought of as only modern and Western. It opens pathways for the rest of the world into this most Eurocentric of disciplines, encouraging them to bring their own histories, concepts and theories with them.]

736

Cahen, Claude

Pre-Ottoman Turkey: a general survey of the material and spiritual culture and history, c. 1071-1330. tr. by J.**Jones-Williams** xx,458p. illus. maps 古書 N.Y. 1968

Taplinger (45114)

* 2800

[書込みあり]

737

Camilleri, Sylvain & Selami Varlik (ed.)

Philosophical Hermeneutics and Islamic Thought.

(Contributions to Hermeneutics, v. 10) xiii,205p, Cham, 2022 Springer Nature Switzerland (41463) 26458

[Hermeneutics -- Religious aspects -- Islam -- Islamic philosophy]

This book investigates the methodological issues raised by the encounter between Islamic thought and contemporary philosophical hermeneutics. It features essays that examine why and how current Muslim thinkers refer to Continental philosophy.]

738

Çapak, İbrahim, Mesud Ögmen & Abdullah Demir (haz.)

Mantık Risāleleri: Rasā'il Mantıqīyah. (incelem - çeviri - tıpkıbasım). (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı, 64)

744p facs. Istanbul, 2015, 9789751738226, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (42318) 16760

[Logic -- Islamic philosophy -- Turkey -- History -- Sources Facsimiles of manuscripts in Ottoman Turkish (Arabic script) with romanized transcription; introductory material in Turkish.]

Ladikli Mehmed Çelebi (ö. 1495), İsmail Ferruh Efendi (ö. 1840), Mustafa Râşid el-İstanbulî (ö. 1802/3), Ahmed Nazîf b. Mehmed (ö. 1806 s.), Mehmed Sâdik eş-Şehrî (ö. 1851), Müstakimzâde Süleymân (ö. 1788), Haputlu İshak Efendi (ö. 1892) ; hazırlayanlar İbrahim Çapak, Mesud Ögmen, Abdullah Demir.]

739

Carpentieri, Nicola

Writing the Twilight: The Arabic Poetics of Ageing in**Medieval Sicily and al-Andalus.** (Transcultural Medieval Studies, vol. 2) x,190p, Turnhout, 2023 9782503600536 Brepols (42398) 14490

[In the eleventh century, as Muslim sovereignty in the Western Mediterranean was eroded by both internal divisions and external attacks, Sicily fell to the Normans. At the same time, al-Andalus fragmented into a series of small kingdoms that were then picked off by powerful conquerors. Against this backdrop, Arabic poets made use of their craft to try and explain the changes in their world. Among them were the Andalusian Abū Ishāq and the Sicilian Ibn Hamdīs, both of whom wrote vividly about their own ageing and mortality, as well as about the broader twilight of the worlds they knew.]

740

Carvajal Loez, Jose C.

Islamization and Archaeology: Religion, Culture and New Materialism (Debates in Archaeology) 200p. illus.

London, 2024, 9781350231597, I.B. Tauris (42870)

Pap 6047

[This fresh approach to the study of Islamization proposes an innovative conceptual framework that treats the subject as a particular case of cultural change. The aim of the volume is to make Islamization amenable to archaeological and historical analyses of changes in material conditions of life without forsaking the specific history of Islam. Islam and Islamization must be understood in their particular social context, but also in relation to the conditions that hold them together over large geographical and chronological expanses.]

741

Casajus, Dominique

L'Alphabet Touareg 256p. Paris, 2015, 9782271083395, CNRS (43751) 5175

[Cet ouvrage évoque l'usage des alphabets touaregs et retrace leur histoire. Utilisés aujourd'hui pour graver des inscriptions sur la roche ou sur certains objets et écrire de petits messages à des proches, ces alphabets – presque exclusivement consonantiques – dérivent d'alphabets beaucoup plus anciens appelés « libyques » ou « libyco-berbères ».]

742

Cattenoz, H.-G.

Tables de Concordance des Eres Chretienne et Hegirienne.

300p. Rabat, (1961) Editions Techniques Nord-Africaines (44060) * 1800

[Islamic calendar]

743

Centro Nacional de Información Geográfica

La Historia de España en Mapas. 147p. maps, photos., Madrid, 1999, 8495172011, Centro Nacional de Información Geográfica (44491) * 3,150

[Spain -- History -- Maps]

744

Chacham, Sigalit

The Special Status of Muhammad: Shihab al-Din al-Qastallani's The Divine Bounties. (Routledge Sufi Series)

280p. London, 2025, 9781041040019, Routledge (43263) 35,090

[This book examines the special status of the Prophet Muḥammad, as described by the Cairene Sufi mystic Shihāb al-Dīn al-Qaṣṭallānī (d. 1517). It examines spiritual, material,

and theological aspects of love for the Prophet as expressed in his al-Mawāhib al-laduniyya bil-minaḥ al-muḥammadiyya ("The Divine Bounties [Granted] Through the Gifts of Muhammad").]

745

Chapra, M. Umer

Towards a Just Monetary System. (Islamic Economic Series, 8) 292p, Leicester, 1986, 0860371476, The Islamic Foundation (24308) Pap. * 3810

[A discussion of money, banking and monetary policy in the light of Islamic teachings.]

746

Chatonnet, Francoise B. & Muriel Debie

The Syriac World: in search of a forgotten Christianity.

tr. by Jeffrey Haines 256p 68 b/w, New Haven, 2023, 9780300253535, Yale U.P. (41518) 6615

[A comprehensive survey of Syriac Christianity from its origins in Hellenistic and ancient Near Eastern cultures to the present]

747

Cheikho, Louis

Bayrūt Tārīkh-hā wa Āthār-hā. 198p. Beirut, 1993(86), 2721410318, Dar al-Mashriq (44258) * 2420

[Lebanon -- Beirut -- BHistory]

748

Chekhab-Abudaya, Mounia

Gazing at Mecca and Medina: Premodern Representations of the Haramayn. (Arts and Archaeology of the Islamic World, Volume: 23) Leiden, 2025, 9789004731905, Brill (43171) 28359

[This volume presents a comprehensive collection of studies centered on the depictions of Mecca and Medina across diverse media, historical periods, and geographical contexts. By covering such an extensive temporal and spatial range, it provides readers with fresh and engaging interpretations and brings forward of overlooked and understudied materials, such as Acehnese manuscripts or Bosnian wall paintings.]

749

Chelhod, Joseph

L'Arabie du Sud, I: Le peuple yemenite et ses racines, II: La societe yemenite, de l'higire aux ideologies modernes, III: Cultures et institutions du Yemen. 3 vols. illus. Paris, 1997 Maisonneuve et Larose (6075) * 4,950

[Souther Arabia -- Yemen -- Civilization -- History]

750

Chittick, William C.

Divine Love: Islamic literature and the path to God.

xxix,490p, New Haven, 2013, 9780300185959 Yale U.P.
(31153) 15130

[The very heart of the Islamic tradition is love; no other word adequately captures the quest for transformation that lies at this tradition's center. Bringing to light extensive foundational Persian sources never before presented, Chittick draws on more than a thousand pages of newly translated material to depict the rich prose literature at the center of Islamic thought.]

751

Chittick, William C.

In Search of the Lost Heart: explorations in Islamic thought.

ed. by M. Rustom, A. Khalil & K. Murata xiv,397p Albany
2012, 9781438439365, SUNY (28954) Pap. 6221

[twenty-six essays by William C. Chittick, renowned scholar of Sufism and Islamic philosophy. Written between 1975 and 2011, most of these essays are not readily available in Chittick's own books.]

752

Chodkiewicz, M.

Seal of the Saints, Prophethood and Sainthood in the Doctrine of Ibn 'Arabi. 192p, Cambridge, 1993,

9780946621408, Islamic Texts Society (3903)
Pap. 4585

[tr. from the French]

753

Chowdhury, Safaruk & Ramon Harvey (ed.)

Analytic Islamic Epistemology: Critical Debates. (Edinburgh
Studies in Islamic Scripture and Theology) 368p.

Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399533126, Edinburgh U.P.
(43571) 22990

[The first collected volume on the Islamic tradition and analytic epistemology in conversation.

Part I. Epistemology outside Kalām: Falsafa, Traditionalism and Sufism

Part II. Epistemological Sources in Kalām: Perception, Reason and Testimony

Part III. Comparative Studies in Islamic and Christian Epistemology

Part IV. Contemporary Debates on the Basicity of Islamic and Christian Belief

Part V. Islamic Epistemology Today: Disciplinary, Scriptural and Social Discourses

Afterword: Epistemological Themes Revisited]

754

Christiansen, Johanne Louise

Oppression and Other Power Relations in the Qur'ān. (IQSA

Studies in the Qur'an) 300p. Berlin, 2026,

9783111374239, De Gruyter Brill (43376) 26703

[The triliteral Arabic root ḡ-l-m occurs on almost every single page of the printed Qur'ān. Despite this central and consistent usage, it has not yet been studied within the field of Western Qur'ānic Studies. In its most basic sense, ḡ-l-m means 'putting something in the wrong place' but is often translated as 'to do wrong', 'to act unjustly', 'injustice', 'evildoing', or finally, 'oppression'. As such, a study of ḡ-l-m elucidates significant ethico-religious dynamics and power relations that obtain within the qur'ānic text.]

755

Cigar, Norman

The Historical Chronicle of Abū 'Abdallāh Maḥammad Ibn Ibrāhīm al-Dukkālī: Fes in the Mid-18th Century

(1149/1736-1179/1766). (Islamic History and Civilization,
Volume: 199) 348p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004525146,
Brill (43164) 32292

[Ibn Ibrahim al-Dukkali's Historical Chronicle, edited and translated by Norman Cigar, is a valuable contemporary manuscript source from Morocco's poorly documented and seldom-studied mid-eighteenth century, a period marked by weak rulers and conflicts, but also a golden age for local political actors and the autonomous power centers in the cities.]

756

Cillis, Maria De, Daniel De Smet & Orkhan Mir-Kasimov (ed.)

**L'Esoterisme Shi'ite, ses racines et ses prolongements/
Shi'ite Esotericism, its roots and developments. Sous la
direction de Mohammad ali Amir-Moezzi** (Bibl. de l'Ecole
des Hautes Etudes Sciences Religieuses, v. 177) 857p,
Turnhout, 2016, 9782503568744, Brepols (35425)

23805

[Together with the notion of secrecy, the core of Shi'i esotericism gravitates around the Zāhir/bātin dualism. This dialectical relationship between the visible and the hidden, which has been inherited from Late Antiquity, buttresses the main doctrines of esoteric Shi'ism which include a dualistic worldview, doctrines of emanation, the contrast between the people of knowledge and of ignorance, the soterial nature of knowledge and of the Guide who possesses it, the two levels of the Scriptures, the need for hermeneutics, and initiatory knowledge and practices. It is true that the birthplace of Shi'ism was Iraq, which had been the central province of the Sassanid Persian Empire until the advent of Islam. This region and its main cities were home to the many intellectual and spiritual traditions of Late Antiquity, including various Jewish,

Christian, Judeo-Christian, Mazdean, Manichean, Neoplatonic and Gnostic movements, with these traditions living on for several centuries after the advent of the religion of the Arabs.]

757

Clarence-Smith, William G.

Islam and the Abolition of Slavery. xxvi,293p maps, London, 2020(06), 9781787383388, Hurst (41564)

Pap 6050

[In this important book, Clarence-Smith provides the first general survey of the Islamic debate on slavery. Sweeping away entrenched myths, he hopes to stimulate more research on this neglected topic. He draws on examples from the 'abode of Islam', from the Philippines to Senegal and from the Caucasus to South Africa, paying particular attention to the period from the late eighteenth century to the present. Once slavery had disappeared, it was the Sufi mystics who did most to integrate former slaves socially and religiously, avoiding the deep social divisions that have plagued the Western societies in the aftermath of abolition.]

758

Clerici, Leonard Alaeddin

La Comete Bayle: le dictionnaire Averroiste & anthologie.

430p, Qom, 2008, 9649880372, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (31347) * 1200

[Bayle, Pierre, 1647-1706 -- Phenomenology]

759

Cohen, Mark R.

The Voice of the Poor in the Middle Ages: an anthology of documents from the Cairo Geniza. xiii,226p, Princeton, 2005, 9780691092713, Princeton U.P. (21923)

Pap. * 9256

[Jews -- Egypt -- Charities -- Poverty -- History

They are voices that have been silent for centuries: those of captives and refugees, widows and orphans, the blind and infirm, and the underclass of the working poor. Now, for the first time, the voices of the poor in the Middle Ages come to life in this moving book by historian Mark Cohen.]

760

Colby, Frederick S.

Muhammad's Ascension in Muslim Spain: Elaborations and Contestations of the Mi'rāj in the Eleventh- to

Twelfth-Century Maghrib. 178p. Albany, 2025,

9798855800753, SUNY (42749) Pap 6605

[This book demonstrates how Muhammad's heavenly journey, as discussed throughout the eleventh and twelfth centuries in the western Mediterranean, was the site both of polemical

religious debates and of a rich and varied tradition of mystical commentary.]

761

Cole, Juan

Rethinking the Qur'ān in Late Antiquity. (IQSA Studies in the Qur'an, vol. 5) viii,277p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111340906, De Gruyter Brill (43402) 17999
[How the Qur'ān reflects on and responds to the regional cultural, religious and political currents swirling in Western Arabia and neighboring areas during the great war, 603-630, between the Roman and Sasanian empires?]

762

Cole, Juan (ed.)

Peace Movements in Islam: History, Religion, and Politics.

224p. London, 2021, 9780755643189, I.B. Tauris (42890) Pap 4837

[Contrary to the distorted and in many places all-too prevalent view of Islam as somehow inherently or uniquely violent, there is a dazzling array of Muslim organizations and individuals that have worked for harmony and conciliation through history. The Qur'an itself, the Muslim scripture, is full of peace verses urging returning good for evil and wishing peace upon harassers, alongside the verses on just, defensive war that have so often been misinterpreted.]

763

Collet, Hadrien

Le Sultanat du Mali: Histoire régressive d'un empire médiéval (XXIe-XIVe) 480p. Paris, 2022,

9782271139795, CNRS (43745) 5382

[Entre le VIIIe et le XVe siècle ont existé au Sahel nombre de villes-marchés, de cité-États, de royaumes et de sultanats. La plus célèbre et la mieux documentée de ces formations politiques est le sultanat du Mali (XIIIe-XVe siècle). S'y rapportent tant l'épopée de Sunjata, texte monument de la tradition orale, que la charte du Manden, parfois présentée comme la première déclaration des droits humains. Il est évoqué dans plusieurs des manuscrits de Tombouctou rédigés au XVIIe siècle. Au milieu du XIVe, Ibn Battuta aurait séjourné dans la capitale du sultanat, relatant son voyage dans sa fameuse Rihla.]

764

Collins, Roger

The Arab Conquest of Spain 710-797. (A History of Spain)

xii,243p, Oxford, 1994(89) Blackwell (39365)

Pap. * 1320

765

Conermann, Stephan & Gül Şen (eds.)

The Mamluk-Ottoman Transition: continuity and change in Egypt and Bilād al-Shām in the sixteenth century, 2.

(Ottoman Studies, bd. 10) 502p, Bonn, 2022,
9783847111528, V&R unipress (41451) 13455
[Mamelukes -- Egypt -- Syria -- History -- 16th Century
--Congresses]

766

Conermann, Stephan (ed.)

Everything is on the Move: the Mamluk empire as a node in (trans-)regional networks. (Mamluk Studies 7) 353p,
Bonn/Göttingen, 2014, 9783847102748, V&R Unipress
(31998) * 5524

[In this volume, we try to understand the Mamluk Empire not as a confined space but as a region where several nodes of different networks existed side-by-side and at the same time.]

767

Cook, David (tr.)

Ibn Naẓīf's World-History: al-Tā'rikh al-Mansūrī. (Crusade Texts in Translation) ix,230p, London, 2021,
9780367623586, Routledge (41569) Pap 8951

[This book is the first translated and annotated edition of Ibn Naẓīf's Al-Ta'rikh al-Mansuri. Containing an extensive historical introduction, it will appeal to scholars and students interested in the later Crusader and middle Ayyubid periods.]

768

Cook, Michael A.

A History of the Muslim World: From Its Origins to the Dawn of Modernity. lxi,895p. maps, Princeton, 2025,
9780691236575, Princeton U.P. (43177) 7551

[This book describes and explains the major events, personalities, conflicts, and convergences that have shaped the history of the Muslim world. The body of the book takes readers from the origins of Islam to the eve of the nineteenth century, and an epilogue continues the story to the present day. Michael Cook thus provides a broad history of a civilization remarkable for both its unity and diversity.]

769

Cooke, Miriam & Bruce B. Lawrence (ed.)

Muslim Networks: from medieval scholars to modern feminists. xiii,325p, Delhi, 2005, 8178241331,
Permanent Black (20002) * 4170

[Crucial to understanding Islam is a recognition of the role of Muslim networks. The earliest networks were Mediterranean trade routes that quickly expanded into transregional paths for pilgrimage, scholarship, and conversion, each network complementing and reinforcing the others. This volume selects major moments and key players from the seventh

century to the twenty-first that have defined Muslim networks as the building blocks for Islamic identity and social cohesion.]

770

Cooke, Neil (ed.)

Journeys Erased by Time: The Rediscovered Footprints of Travellers in Egypt and the Near East. 570p. 89 color,
Oxfordshire, 2019, 9781789692402, Archaeopress
(43502) 9196

[Early travellers in Egypt and the Near East made great contributions to our historical and geographical knowledge and gave us a better understanding of the different peoples, languages and religions of the region. Travellers in this volume are a mixture of rich and poor, bravely adventuring into the unknown, not knowing if would ever return home.]

771

Coulson, N.J.

A History of Islamic Law. (Islamic Survey 2) viii,264p,
Edinburgh, 1994(1964), 0748605142 Edinburgh U.P. (398)
Pap., * 1650

772

Creswell, K.A.C.

A Short Account of Early Muslim Architecture. xiv,330p ills.
Beirut, 1968(1958) Librairie du Liban (7) * 1210

773

Crignon, Claire & David Lefebvre (dir.)

Médecins et Philosophes: une histoire. 512p. Paris, 201,
9782271092878, CNRS (43747) 5382

[Depuis la séparation entre médecine et philosophie traditionnellement attribuée à Hippocrate, les relations entre ces disciplines ont toujours été intenses et parfois conflictuelles. C'est une histoire de ces rapports que proposent les quinze études réunies dans cet ouvrage, en se centrant sur quelques figures ou moments déterminants : Platon, Aristote, Galien, les écoles empirique et méthodiste, al-Rāzī, Averroès, le XVIe siècle italien, Locke, Kant, Cabanis, les philosophes-médecins de la IIIe République, Canguilhem ou encore Jaspers.]

774

Cruse, Mark

The Mongol Archive in Late Medieval France: Texts, Objects, Encounters, 1221–1422. (Medieval Societies, Religions, and Cultures) 360p. 26 color, maps, Ithaca, 2025,
9781501779350, Cornell U.P. (43668) 12654

[The Mongol Archive in Late Medieval France is the first comprehensive study of contact between France and the Mongols in the late Middle Ages. As these realms expanded

across Eurasia—the French through crusade and settlement, the Mongols through conquest—their encounters altered each other's understanding of the world and their place in it.] 775

Csorba, Zsuzsanna

A Late Mamluk Medical Regimen for Travellers : Ibn Al-Amshāṭī's Al-Isfār 'an ḥikam Al-Asfār Critical Edition, Translation, and Commentary (Sir Henry Wellcome Asian Series, Volume: 22) 289p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004708204, Brill (43049) 23805

[Ibn al-Amshāṭī's (d. 1496) travel regimen, written likely as a health guide for the pilgrimage to Mecca, furthers our understanding of postclassical medicine, the history of travel medicine, and pharmacology, with an English translation making the text widely accessible]

776

Curtis IV, Edward E. (ed.)

Across the Worlds of Islam: Muslim identities, beliefs, and practices from Asia to America. 328p, N.Y. 2023, 9780231210652, Columbia U.P. (41694) Pap 6615
[Muslim people are found all over the world. Most live outside the Middle East, from Asia to the Americas. The vast majority of contemporary Muslims are not fluent in Arabic, and speakers of languages such as Persian, Urdu, and Turkish have made essential contributions to Islamic history and culture. However, typical courses on Islam tend to downplay areas beyond the Middle East, focusing on Arabic texts and elite theological and doctrinal arguments.]

777

D'hulster, K. G. Schallenberg & J. van Steenberg (ed.)

Egypt and Syria in the Fatimid, Ayyubid and Mamluk Era, IX: proceedings of the 23th and 24th International Colloquium organized at the U. of Leuven in May 2015 and 2016.

(Orientalia Lovaniensia Analecta) xv,336p, Leuven, 2018, 9789042936317, Peeters (37191) * 25410

778

Dā'irat Ma'ārif al-Imām al-Shahīd al-Sayyid Muhammad Bāqir al-Sadr, 2nd ed. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1395,

9786005980981, Noor (42553) 1240

[The Encyclopedia of Imam Mohammad Baqer al-Sadr, ver. 2]

779

Dabashi, Hamid

The End of Two Illusions: Islam after the West. xiii,333p, Berkeley, 2022, 9780520376922, U. of California Press (41439) 5660

[Dabashi's *The End of Two Illusions* is a daring, provocative, and groundbreaking work that dismantles the most

dangerous delusions manufactured between two vastly fetishized abstractions: Islam and the West. With this book, Dabashi shows how the civilizational divides imagined between these two cosmic binaries have defined their entanglement—in ways that have nothing to do with the lived experiences of either Muslims or the diverse and changing communities scarcely held together by the myth of the West.]

780

Dādkhvāh, Gholāmredā & Asad Allāh Fallāhī (ed.)

Manteq dar Īrān Sadeh-ye Sheshom: Logic in 6th/12th Century Iran: seven treatises by Ibn Salāh Hamadānī, Majd al-Dīn Jīlī, Rashīd al-Dīn Watwāt, Sharaf al-Dīn Mas'ūdī, 'Umar Ibn Ghaylān Balkhī, Fakhr al-Dīn Rāzī. 7p(en)+498p, Tehran, 1396(2018), 9786007009949, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (38534) 4690 781

Daftary, Farhad

The Ismā'īlīs: their history and doctrines. xvii,803p. 古書 Cambridge, 1992(90), 9780521429749, Cambridge U.P. (43857) Pap 2200

782

Daftary, Farhad & Janis Esots (ed.)

The Renaissance of Shi'i Islam: facets of thought and practice. (The Institute of Ismaili Studies, Shi'i Heritage Series, 9) xxi,399p, London, 2022, 9780755649440, I.B. Tauris (41544) Pap 6047

[The renaissance of Shi'i Islam began in the 9th/15th century when the Ismailis experienced the Anjudan revival and Twelver Shi'i traditions were also renewed. This renaissance gained further strength when the Safavids succeeded in establishing a state in the early decades of the 10th/16th century, making Ithna'ashari Shi'i Islam their official religion.]

783

Daghfūs, Rādī

Al-Tārīkh al-'Arabī wa al-Islāmī fī al-qarn al-awwal wa bidāyat al-qarn al-thānī lil-Hijrah: min khilāl al-nusūs wa al-wathā'iq. 358p, Manūbah, 2009, 9789973374912, Markaz al-Nashr al-Jāmi'i (42059) 1650

[Islamic empire -- History -- 622-750]

784

Dāghir, Sharbal

Tannūrīn fī al-Hiqbah al-'Uthmānīyah: hajar, bashar, 'āmir wa dātir. 411p, Beirut, 2006 Al-Furat (22181)

* 3600

[Tannūrīn (Lebanon) -- History -- Sources]

785

Dāghir, Yūsuf As'ad

al-Usūl al-'Arabīyah lil-Dirāsāt al-Lubnānīyah, dayl bibliyūghrāfi bil-marāja' al-'arabīyah al-muta'alliqah bi-ta'rīkh lubnān: les sources arabes de l'histoire du liban, manuel des etudes libanaises. (Pub. de l'Univ. Libanaise, Sec. des Etudes Historiques) 707p, Beirut, 1972 Lib. Orientale (22119) * 3600

[Lebabob -- History -- Bibliography]

786

Dagli, Caner K.

Metaphysical Institutions: Islam and the Modern Project.

(SUNY series in Islam) 311p. Albany, 2024,

9781438497013, SUNY (43344) Pap 6606

[Dagli explores the ultimate nature of the realities we call religions, cultures, civilizations, and traditions through the lens of a particular question often limited to religious studies, history, and anthropology, namely: What is Islam? The book is both a philosophical treatise about the nature of shared thinking that uses the encounter between the Modern Project and Islam as an illustrative example, and an exploration of the conceptualization of Islam in light of the metaphysics of consciousness and meaning.]

787

Dahlān, Ahmad ibn Zaynī (m. 1304 h.)

Tahdhīb Tārīkh al-Duwal al-Islāmīyah bi-al-jadāwil

al-mardīyah. 308p, (Beirut), n.d. Dar al-Mashari'

(17889) * 3870

[Islamic Empire -- Kings and rulers -- Genealogy -- History]

788

Dahlen, Ashk

Deciphering the meaning of Revealed Law: the Surūshian

paradigm in Shi'i epistemology. (Studia Iranica Upsaliensia, 5)

383p, Uppsala, 2001, 9155451896, Uppsala Universitet

(16477) * 8600

[Shī'ah -- Surūsh, 'Abd al-Karīm -- Islamic law -- Modernism --

Philosophy

This study analyses the major intellectual positions in the philosophical debate on Islamic law that is occurring in contemporary Iran.]

789

Daiber, Hans

From the Greeks to the Arabs and Beyond, Volume 5:

Unknown Arabic Manuscripts from Eight Centuries,

Including one Hebrew and Two Ethiopian Manuscripts:

Daiber Collection III. (From the Greeks to the Arabs and

Beyond, Volume: 114/5 and Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 114/5) 807p.

Leiden, 2023, 9789004442474, Brill (43166) 24012

790

Daiber, Hans

From the Greeks to the Arabs and Beyond: Arabic, Syriac, Persian and Latin Manuscripts on Philosophy, Theology, Science and Literature. Films and Offprints: Daiber Collection

IV. (From the Greeks to the Arabs and Beyond, Volume:

114/6 and Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 114/6) 288p. Leiden, 2023,

9789004442498, Brill (43159) 26910

[From the Greeks to the Arabs and Beyond written by Hans Daiber, is a six volume collection of Daiber's scattered writings, journal articles, essays and encyclopaedia entries on Greek-Syriac-Arabic translations, Islamic theology and Sufism, the history of science, Islam in Europe, manuscripts and the history of oriental studies.

Vol. I: Graeco-Syriaca and Arabica.

Vol. II: Islamic Philosophy.

Vol. III: From God's Wisdom to Science: A. Islamic Theology and Sufism; B. History of Science.

Vol. IV: Islam, Europe and Beyond: A. Islam and Middle Ages; B. Manuscripts – a Basis of Knowledge and Science; C. History of the Discipline; D. Obituaries; E. Indexes.

Vol. V: Unknown Arabic Manuscripts from Eight Centuries – Including one Hebrew and Two Ethiopian Manuscripts: Daiber Collection III.]

791

Dajani, Samer

Sufis and Sharī'a: The Forgotten School of Mercy. 380p.

Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781399508575, Edinburgh U.P.

(43623) Pap 7258

[This book establishes the existence of an important school of Sufi thought developed by Ibn 'Arabī and Gives the first detailed analysis of the legal thought of Ibn 'Arabī, one of the most influential Muslims in general, and Sufis in particular]

792

Dallh, Minlib

Sufi Women and Mystics: Models of Sanctity, Erudition, and Political Leadership. (Routledge Sufi Series) 186p.

London, 2025(24), 9781032433080, Routledge (43274)

Pap 10404

[Taking a historical approach attentive to specific political contexts, readers will be introduced to the contributions of Umm Ali al-Balkhī and Fātima of Nishāpūr in the ninth-century Khurāsān, Aisha al-Mannūbiyya of the Hafsīd dynasty in Ifrīqya, Aisha al-Bā'ūniyya of the Mamlūk dynasties of Egypt and Syria, the Mughal princess Jahan Ara Begum, and the daughter of the Caliph of Sokoto, Nana Asma'u. It is argued

that these ascetic and Sufi women were recognized by their male and female peers, became political leaders in their communities, and were honored as examples of sanctity and erudition.]

793

Dāmād, Mostafā Mohaqqueq

Elahīyāt-e Mohīt-e Zist: Theology of environment. 265p, Tehran, 1393(2014), 9786007009246, Mo'asseseh-ye Pezhuhesheh-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh (35871) * 1440 [Human ecology -- Religious aspects -- Islam]

794

al-Damīrī, Muḥd. Ibn Mūsā (742-808 h.)

Hayāt al-Hayawān al-Kubrā, wa yalī-hi 'Ajā'ib al-makhlūqāt, wa Gharā'ib al-Mawjūdāt lil-Qazwīnī (600-682 h.) 2 vols. Damascus, repr. Dār al-Albāb (41727) 4950 [Dictionaries -- Zoology]

795

Al-Damanhūrī, Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-Mun'im ibn Yūsuf (1101-1192 h.)

Al-Qawl al-Sarīh fī 'Ilm al-Tashrīh. ed. by Walīd al-Imām Mubārak (Silsilah Turāth al-'Ilmī, kutub wa 'urūd, 7) 340p, Cairo, 2018, 9789771813125, Dār al-Kutub wa al-Wathā'iq al-Qawmīyah (38396) * 5480 [Medicine, Arab -- Human anatomy -- Early works to 1800]

796

Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Tafsīr Tabarī. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1400, 9786002364913, Nūr (42554) 1380 [Encyclopedia of Tafsīr al-Tabarī]

797

al-Daqdūqī, Wafīq

al-Jundiyyah fī 'Ahd al-Dawlah al-'Umawīyah. 287p. Beirut 1985 Mu'assasat al-Risalah (43889) * 660 [Islamic empire -- Military -- History]

798

Darke, Diana

Islamesque: The Forgotten Craftsmen Who Built Europe's Medieval Monuments 480p. 150 color, London, 2024, 9781805260974, Hurst (43718) 6050 [This groundbreaking book explores the evidence embedded in medieval monasteries, churches and castles, from Mont Saint-Michel and the Leaning Tower of Pisa to Durham Cathedral and the Basilica of Santiago de Compostela. Tracing the origins of key design innovations from this pre-Gothic period—acknowledged as the essential foundation of all future European construction styles—Diana Darke sheds startling new light on the masons, carpenters and sculptors behind these masterpieces.]

799

Dashtakī Shīrāzī, Ghiyāth al-Dīn Mansūr (written in 906/1500-01)

Al-Safīr fī al-Hay'ah (resāleh-yī mokhtasar dar hei'at Batlamīyūsī va eshkālāt-e ān). ed. by F. Keiqobādī & A. Mohd. Gamīnī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 379, 'Olūm va Fonūn, 29) 7p(en)+114p, Tehran, 1401(2023), 9786002032706, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41800) 3820

[Islamic astronomy -- Iran -- 16th century

[A concise treatise on Ptolemaic qastronomy and its difficulties]

Arabic text with Persian translation]

800

Al-Dawwānī, Jalāl al-Dīn (m. 908 h.)

Shawākīl al-Hūr fī Sharḥ Hayākīl al-Nūr lil-Suhrawardī. ed. by Muḥd. 'Abd al-Haqq & Muḥd. Kawkan 296p, Beirut, 2010 repr. Al-Furat / Alwarrak (27510) * 2820

[Suhrawardī, Yahya ibn Habash, 1152 or 3-1191. Hayākīl al-nūr -- Islamic philosophy -- Sufism]

801

De Libera, Alain, Jean-Baptiste Brenet & Irène Rosier-Catach ((dir.)

Dante et l'Averroïsme. (Docet Omnia) 432p. Paris, 2019, 9782251449678, Les Belles Lettres (43730) 5072

802

de Vaulx d'Arcy, Guillaume (trad.)

Épîtres des Freres en Pureté (Rasā'il Ikhwān al-Safā) :

Mathématique et philosophie Ahmad Ibn Al-Tayyib

Al-Sarakhsi. (Sagesses medievales) 318p. Paris, 2024(19), 9782251448954, Belles Lettres (40694) 7245

[La présente traduction de six épîtres (sur l'arithmétique, la géométrie, l'harmonie, la sagesse de la mort, les principes métaphysiques et le gouvernement) entend lire enfin l'ouvrage à la lumière de la raison et prendre au sérieux ses débuts mathématiques : la suite arithmétique établit certes l'ordre des nombres, mais raconte aussi la Création, réconcilie sciences et religions au-delà de leurs contradictions, dessine la stratégie de conquête du pouvoir et fonde le système politique juste.]

803

Debeuf, Koert

The Influence of Averroes on European Thought: The Disappearance of Latin Averroism from the History of Philosophy. (Bloomsbury Studies in World Philosophies) 208p. illus. London, 2024, 9781350460584, Bloomsbury Academic (42871) 20,570 [By exploring the influence of the Andalusian philosopher,

Averroes or Ibn Rushd (1126-1198 AD) on European philosophy from the 13th to the 18th century, Koert Debeuf sheds light on a neglected side of the history of philosophy: the influence of Arabic thought on European philosophy.]

804

Decharneux, Julien

Creation and Contemplation: The Cosmology of the Qur'ān and Its Late Antique Background. (Studies in the History and Culture of the Middle East, vol. 47) ix,288p. Berlin, 2023, 9783111627281, de Gruyter (43434) Pap 4130
[Now in paperback]

In Creation and Contemplation, Julien Decharneux explores the connections between the cosmology of the Qur'ān and various cosmological traditions of Late Antiquity, with a focus on Syriac Christianity.]

805

Decobert, Christian (ed.)

Alexandrie Medievale, 2. (IFAO, Etudes Alexandrines, 8) x,194p, Cairo, 2002, 2724703200, IFAO (18679)

6200

[Alexandria (Egypt) -- History -- Congresses]

806

Delille, Gerald

L'Economie de Dieu: famille et marche entre Christianisme, Hébraïsme et Islam. 348p, Paris, 2015 9782251381299 Les Belles Lettres (33565) 5589

[Cet ouvrage explique pourquoi et comment, au cours de leur élaboration doctrinale puis de leur affirmation religieuse et politique (Ier millénaire après J.-C.), les trois religions monothéistes – hébraïsme, christianisme, islam – ont élaboré puis imposé des systèmes familiaux et de parenté distincts et consciemment opposés, créant entre elles des barrières culturelles et sociales infranchissables.]

807

Delpierre, Maxime

Nasīr al-Dīn al-Tūsī, Philosophe du Progrès: Retour au sens d'Avicenne. (Textes et traditions) 704p. Paris, 2025, 9782711632183, Vrin (43707) 12006

[Le commentaire des Ishārāt (Indications) d'Avicenne par Nasīr al-Dīn al-Tūsī est une œuvre majeure de la philosophie islamique. Non seulement il fonde une tradition exégétique, mais il fait triompher une figure « gnostique » de la philosophie d'Avicenne, précipitant la constitution d'un avicennisme « iranien », où se rencontrent divers courants philosophiques, théologiques et spirituels de l'Islam (shī'isme, soufisme, etc.). Le conflit d'interprétation qui se joue avec le théologien ash'arite Fakhr al-Dīn Rāzī est décisif. Car la

défense d'Avicenne va de pair avec le projet plus général de constitution d'une théologie philosophique shī'ite, qui bientôt consacrera à son tour l'autorité de Qūsī comme guide spirituel de son temps. Si, au milieu du chaos des invasions mongoles et de la chute du califat, la pensée du progrès traverse, comme un fil directeur, sa vie et son œuvre, c'est qu'il conçoit la pensée comme progrès.]

808

Denoix, Sylvie & Anne-Marie Edde (ed.)

Gouverner en Islam (Xe-XVe siècle): textes et de documents. (Bibliothèque Historique des Pays d'Islam, 7) 351p ill. photos. Paris, 2015, 9782859448943, Publications de la Sorbonne (35042) * 4140

[Ce recueil de textes et documents a été conçu à l'occasion de la mise au programme du capes et de l'agrégation d'histoire d'une question intitulée « Gouverner en Islam entre le Xe et le XVe siècle », mais son objectif va bien au-delà. La formation des empires, la légitimité des États, la nature de leur pouvoir, les relations entre politique et religion, en Islam médiéval, sont des sujets qui ont fait l'objet, ces dernières années, d'un important renouvellement historiographique.]

809

Denoix, Sylvie & Helene Renel (dir.)

Atlas des Mondes Musulmans Médiévaux. 384p. Paris, 2022, 9782271139498, CNRS (43744) 9315

[Offrir un large panorama de l'histoire, politique et militaire, économique et sociale, religieuse et culturelle, des mondes musulmans médiévaux, de l'Antiquité tardive aux débuts de l'époque moderne, telle est l'ambition du présent Atlas, qui s'appuie sur près de deux cents cartes originales, à toutes les échelles, accompagnées de textes, d'extraits de sources et d'illustrations.]

810

Deroche, François

The One and the Many: the early history of the Qur'an. tr. from French by M. DeBevoise xv,307p New Haven, 2021 9780300251326, Yale U.P. (41204) * 6230

[A revelatory account of early Islam's great diversity by the world's leading scholar of early Qur'anic manuscripts. By piecing together information about alternative wordings eliminated from the canonical version that gradually came to be imposed during the first centuries of Islam, Deroche shows that the Qur'an long remained open to textual diversity. Not only did the faithful initially adopt a flexible attitude toward the Qur'anic text, an attitude strikingly at odds with the absolute literalism later enforced by Muslim orthodoxy, but Muhammad himself turns out to have been more concerned

with the meaning than the letter of the divine message.]

811

al-Dhahab^ʿī, Muhd. ibn Ahmad (m. 718 h.)

Mīzān al-l'tidāl fī naqd al-rijāl. 7 vols. (v. 7: Dhayl Mīzān al-l'tidāl). ed. by 'Alī Muhd. al-Bajāwī 7 vols. Cairo, repr.

Dar al-Fikr al-'Arabi (42781) 8800

[Hadith authorities]

812

Dhala, Mahjebeen

Feminist Theology and Social Justice in Islam: a study on the sermon of Fatima. x,213p, Cambridge, 2024,

9781009423045, Cambridge U.P. (42767) 20570

[Muslim women -- Political activity -- Social justice -- Fatima, -632/633 -- History

Fatima, the daughter of Mohammed, is best known for her protest sermon, an important document from the early Islamic era. Mahjabeen Dhala here offers an in-depth analysis of this captivating narrative, which lies at the intersection of theology and women's studies. A fresh and deep study of Fatima's sermon from feminist and social justice perspectives, she reclaims the voice of a seventh-century Muslim woman theologian and female inheritance rights activist from patriarchal, sectarian, and secular biases.]

813

Di Cosmo, Nicola & Lorenzo Pubblici

Venice and the Mongols: The Eurasian Exchange That

Transformed the Medieval World. tr. by S. Notini 344p.

Princeton, 2026, 9780691256245, Princeton U.P. (44056) 6615

[In a panoramic narrative spanning nearly two centuries, Nicola Di Cosmo and Lorenzo Pubblici describe how Mongolian support of European merchants allowed for the exchange of goods and ideas across their vast empire, and how cooperation with the khans enabled the Venetian city-state to trade safely, grow its influence, and expand its territory eastward while opening Europe to new markets. Di Cosmo and Pubblici shed light on trade practices, legal structures, and cultural relations, and share new perspectives on Marco Polo's travels in Mongol-controlled territories.]

814

Diez, Martino

al-Makīn Girgis Ibn al-'Amīd: Universal History: The Vulgate Recension. From Adam to the End of the Achaemenids.

(Arabic Christianity, Volume: 6/1) 1139p. Leiden, 2023,

9789004549982, Brill (43138) 41193

[When the 13th-century Coptic official al-Makīn Ibn al-'Amīd was thrown into prison by Sultan Baybars, he set out to

compile a summary of Biblical, Graeco-Roman, and Islamic history for his own consolation. His work, which drew from a vast array of sources, enjoyed enduring success among various readerships: Oriental Christians, in Arabic-speaking communities but also in Ethiopia; Mamluk historians, including Ibn Ḥaldūn and al-Maqrīzī; and early modern Europe.]

815

Al-Dimirdāshī, Ahmad

Livre d'al-Durra al-Musānah, dans akhbār al-kināna. ed. by

'A.R.'A. al-Rahmān 'Abd al-Rahīm (IFAO, Textes Arabes Etudes Islamiques, 28) 303p, Cairo, 1989, 2724700864, IFAO (5324) * 6800

[Damurdashi, Ahmad, d. ca. 1755 - Kitāb al-Durrah

al-musānah fī akhbār al-kinānah

Egypt -- History -- 1517-1882]

816

Dīnavarī, Abū Hanīfah Ahmad ibn Dāvūd

Akhhbār al-Tivār. tr. by Mahmūd Mahdavi Dāmghānī

484p. Tehran, 1371 Ney (44989) * 770

[Persian translation from Arabic]

817

DiPasquale, David M. (trans.)

Alfarabi's Book of Dialectic (Kitāb al-Jadal): On the starting point of Islamic philosophy. 360p. Cambridge, 2021(19)

9781108417532, Cambridge U.P. (40853) Pap 8951

[The first complete English translation of his commentary on Aristotle's Topics, Alfarabi's Book of Dialectic, or Kitāb al-Jadal, is presented here in a deeply researched edition based on the most complete Arabic manuscript sources.]

818

Al-Dirāyatī, Mustafā

Mu'jam al-Makhtūtāt al-'Irāqīyah: The Union Catalogue of Iraq Manuscripts. comp. Mostafā Derātātī 20 vols.

Tehran, 2019, 9789644465628, Sāzmān-e Asnād va Ketābkhāneh-ye Mellī-yw Jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān (41381) 83340

[Manuscripts, Arabic -- Iraq -- Catalogs]

819

Djait, Hichem

Al-Fūfa, naissance de la ville islamique. (Islam D'hier et d'aujourd'hui) 340p. Paris, 1986, 2706809272,

Maison neuve et Larose (43911) * 1760

820

Doğan, Belkıs

Semboller: antik devirden islamiyete sanat ve tasavvufta semboller. 551p photos. illuis. Istanbul, 2024,

9786258096941, Kapı (42323) 17760
 [Sufism -- Islam -- Symbols -- Art -- Mystical poems]
 821
 Dolabany, Mar Filoksinos Yohanna
Catalogue of Syriac Manuscripts in St. Mark's Monastery (Dairo Dmor Marqos): Fihris makhtūtāt Dayr Mār Murqus. (al-Turāth al-Suriyānī, 8) 469p. Alrppo, 1994 Dar al-Mardin (44202) * 2200
 [This book is a reproduction of Philoxenos Dolabani's handwritten catalogue of the Syriac, Karshuni, and Arabic manuscripts located in St. Mark's Syrian Orthodox Monastery in Jerusalem, one of the most important Christian manuscript collections in the Middle East.]
 822
 Dolabany, Mar Filoksinos Yohanna
Catalogue of Syriac Manuscripts in Syrian Churches and Monasteries: Fahāris makhtūtāt Suriyānīyah. (al-Turāth al-Suriyānī, 10) 488p. Alrppo, 1994 Dar al-Mardin (44204) * 2500
 [This book is a collection of a number of small catalogues and hand-lists of manuscripts held in the possession of Syrian Orthodox churches, monasteries, and even individuals throughout the Middle East.]
 823
 Dolabany, Mar Filoksinos Yohanna
Catalogue of Syriac Manuscripts in Za'faran Monastery: Fihris makhtūtāt Dayr al-Za'farān. (al-Turāth al-Suriyānī, 9) 395p. Alrppo, 1994 Dar al-Mardin (44203) * 2800
 [Dayr Za'farān, located in southeastern Turkey, was the seat of the Syrian Orthodox Patriarch from the thirteenth century until 1933 and this book is a reproduction of Philoxenos Dolabani's handwritten catalog of the manuscripts contained there.]
 824
 Dost, Suleyman
Before the Qur'an: Material Sources at the Advent of Muslim Scripture. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Scripture and Theology) 288p. Edinburgh, 2006, 9781399528641, Edinburgh U.P. (43541) 22990
 [The first comprehensive reading of the Qur'an through epigraphic sources from the Arabian Peninsula]
 825
 Ducene, Jean-Charles
L'Europe et les Geographes Arabes du Moyen Age (IXe-XVe siecle): La grande terre et ses peuples conceptualisation d'un espace ethnique et politique. 502p maps. facs. Paris, 2018, 9782271082091, CNRS (42648) 1980

[Geography, Medieval -- Ara -- Geogrsphers -- Europe -- Discovery and exploration]
 826
 Dumairieh, Naser
Sufis and Their Lodges in the Ottoman Hijāz: Hasan b. 'Alī al-'Ujaymī's (d. 1113/1702) Khabāyā al-zawāyā "Secrets of the Lodges" & Risāla fī turuq al-sūfiyya "Treatise on Sufi Orders" (Studies on Sufism, Volume: 8) 521p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004525252, Brill (43160) 35811
 [The distinguished position of the seventeenth-century Hijāz attracted Sufis from across the Islamic world, making it the largest Sufi center of that era, with more than forty Sufi orders active during the Ottoman period.]
 827
 Dunlop, D.M.
Arab Civilization to A.D. 1500. (Arab Background Series) x,367p, Beirut, 1985(1971), 058250273x, Librairie du Liban (5) * 4410
 828
 Dunn, Ross E.
The Adventures of Ibn Battuta: a muslim traveler of the 14th century. xx,359p. 古書 Surry, 1986, 0709908113, Croom Helm (3689) * 2160
 [with a new preface.]
 829
 Al-Dūrī, 'Abd al-'Azīz
Baḥth fī Nash'at 'Ilm al-Ta'rīkh 'inda al-'Arab. 438p, Beirut, 1983, 2721479962, Dar al-Mashriq (18345) * 1430
 830
 Al-Dūrī, 'Abd al-'Azīz
Muqaddimah fī Ta'rīkh Sadr al-Islām. 96p. 古書 Beirut, 1984, 2721480022, Dar al-Mashriq (22088) * 440
 831
 Al-Dūrī, 'Abd al-'Azīz
Tārīkh al-'Irāq al-Iqtisādī fī al-Qarn al-Rābi' al-Hijrī. 325p, Beirut, 1999(48) Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyah (14755) * 2400
 [The economic history of Iraq during the 4th century H.]
 832
 Duri, A.A.
The Rise of Historical Writing among the Arabs. ed. & tr. by Lī. Conrad (Modern Classics in Near Eastern Studies) xxi,191p. 古書 Princeton, 1983, 069105388X, Princeton U.P. (43919) * 1430
 833
 Durmaz, Reyhan

Stories between Christianity and Islam: saints, memory, and cultural exchange in late antiquity and beyond. 276p,

Berkeley, 2022, 9780520386464, U. of California Press (41435) 17,955

[Stories between Christianity and Islam offers an original and nuanced understanding of Christian–Muslim relations that shifts focus from discussions of superiority, conflict, and appropriation to the living world of connectivity and creativity. Here, the late antique and medieval Near East is viewed as a world of stories shared by Christians and Muslims. Public storytelling was a key feature for these late antique Christian and early Islamic communities, where stories of saints were used to interpret the past, comment on the present, and envision the future.]

834

Dutton, Yasin

The Origins of Islamic Law: the Qur'an, the Muwatta' and Madinan 'Amal. (Culture and Civilization in the Middle East)

xiv,264p, London, 1999, 9780700710621, Curzon (4267) * 2200

835

al-Duwayhī, Istifān (1630-1704)

Tārīkh al-Azminah. ed. by (al-Khazānah al-Tārīkhīyah, 3) 647p. Beirut, Dar Lahd Khatir (44356) * 2,200

[Lebanon -- Middle East -- History -- Maronites]

836

Ebū Mansūr el-Mātūidī

Kitābū't-Tevhīd Tercümesi. tercüme: Bekir Topaloglu

xxxiv,532p, Ankara, 2003, 9753893930, ISAM Yayinlari (21227) * 550

[Kitāb al-Tawhīd]

837

Edis, Taner

Islam's Encounter with Modern Science: A Mismatch Made in Heaven. (Elements in Islam and Science) 75p.

Cambridge, 2023, 9781009257442, Cambridge U.P. (42954) Pap 4114

838

Eickelman, D.F. & J. Piscatori (ed.)

Muslim Travellers: pilgrimage, migration, and the religious imagination. (Comparative Studies on Muslim Societies, 9)

xxii,281p., Berkeley, 1990, 0520072529, U. of California Press (13456) Pap. * 1650

839

El-Bizri, Nader & Eva Orthmann (ed.)

The Occult Sciences in Pre-Modern Islamic Cultures.

(Beiruter Texte und Studien, 138) 264p, Beirut, 2018,

9783956502910, Orient Institut Beirut (37380) 22360

[Magic -- Occultism -- Religious aspects -- Islam -- Congresses In pre-modern Islamic cultures, a number of arts and practices that are associated with the occult sciences were seen as epistemic expansions of the field of scientific knowledge in its various branches.]

840

El-Merheb, Mohamad

Political Thought in the Mamluk Period: the unnecessary

Caliphate. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) viii,216p Edinburgh, 2023(22) 9781474479653

Edinburgh U.P. (40951) Pap. * 6047

[A new history of medieval Islamic political thought, focusing on the rule of law, limited government and the theory of delegation Studies.

*Studies Ayyubid and Mamluk political thought beyond the prevalent focus on Ibn Taymiyya

*Offers a novel classification of the themes and concerns of medieval Islamic political thought

*Studies both Ibn Jama'a's well-known works and previously unstudied treatises

*Presents a fresh interpretation of a distinctive Sufi political thought and uncovers its interrelatedness with Ash'ari-Sufism and Shafi'ism

*Includes 5 case studies based on treatises authored by legal theorists, jurists, judges and administrators]

841

El-Merheb, Mohamad & Mehdi Bertriah (ed.)

Professional Mobility in Islamic Societies (700-1750): new concepts and approaches. xii,245p, Leiden, 2021,

9789004695955, Brill (42437) Pap 10143

[Social mobility -- Civilization -- Islamic countries -- History]

842

El Shakry, Omnia

The Arabic Freud: psychoanalysis and Islam in modern Egypt.

xiii,206p, Princeton, 2017, 9780691174792, Princeton U.P. (37239) 7476

[El Shakry challenges the notion of a strict divide between psychoanalysis and Islam by tracing how postwar thinkers in Egypt blended psychoanalytic theories with concepts from classical Islamic thought in a creative encounter of ethical engagement.]

843

Elad, Amikam

The Rebellion of Muhammad al-Nafs al-Zakiyya in 145/762:

Tālibīs and early 'Abbāsīs in conflict. (Islamic History and Civilization, 118) 500p, Leiden, 2015, 9789004229891,

- Brill (33251) 42642 9781851686520, Oneworld (43842) Pap. * 1430
 [a detailed in-depth study, primarily based on primary Arabic sources, of the background, history and the consequences of the rebellion of Muhammad b. 'Abdallah b. al-Hasan b. al-Hasan b. 'Ali b. Abi Talib, better known as al-Nafs al-Zakiyya, in 145/762, during the reign of the 'Abbasi Caliph, Abu Ja'far al-Mansur.]
 844
 Elāhābādī, Mohebballāh
Sharh al-Tasvīyat bayn al-Efādat va al-Qabūl: resāleh dar vahdat-e vojūd-e Ebn-e 'Arabī. 66p+62p, Tehran, 1395, 9786003390492, Maula (36732) 3210
 845
 Eldem, Edhem
The Alhambra at the Crossroads of History: Eastern and Western Visions in the Long Nineteenth Century. 384p. 23 b/w, 32 color, Edinburgh, 2025(24), 9781399524889, Edinburgh U.P. (43557) Pap 6048
 [Examines the perception and reception of the Alhambra by Oriental travellers and intellectuals]
 846
 Elhinawy, Hind
Secular Muslim Feminism: an alternative voice in the war of ideas. xxiii,262p. London, 2025, 9780755649341, I.B. Tauris (42722) Pap 5321
 [Faminism -- Muslim women -- Islam and secularism -- The first book to examine the writings and ideas of 'Secular Muslim feminists' who see secularism as indispensable for equality.
 The book challenges simplistic portrayals of Muslim women, dismantling the harmful narratives of oppression and victimhood propagated by both Western and Islamist agendas. It critiques the selective glorification of religious agency by some feminists, recognizing how this can inadvertently reinforce patriarchal ideologies. Additionally, it exposes the hijacking of the secular Muslim feminist movement by the far-right, disguised as advocates for women's rights but fueled by anti-Muslim sentiments.]
 847
 Elias, Jamal (ed.)
What Makes Islamic Literature Islamic? 224p. Philadelphia, 2026, 9781512828696, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43672) 11331
 848
 Elmarsafy, Ziad
The Enlightenment Qur'an: the politics of translation and the construction of Islam. xiv,269p, Oxford, 2009, 9781851686520, Oneworld (43842) Pap. * 1430
 [In this groundbreaking book, Ziad Elmarsafy challenges this accepted wisdom to argue that religion was still hugely influential in the era. But the religion in question wasn't Christianity – it was Islam. Charting the history of Qur'anic translations in Europe during the 18th and early 19th Centuries, Elmarsafy shows that a number of key enlightenment figures.]
 849
 Elsadda, Hpda & Seteney Shami (ed.)
The I.B. Tauris Handbook to Gendering the Histories of the Arab World. (I B Tauris Handbooks) 560p. London, 2025, 9780755648252, I.B. Tauris (42850) 36300
 [The five thematic parts correspond to specific areas focused on by new cultural historians: histories of practices; histories of representations; narrative sites of memory; histories of material culture; and histories of the body. Each section then provides new knowledge of the Arab world by moving away from the Western colonial gaze and focusing instead on women's everyday experiences and lifeways. Subjects covered include: theoretical perspectives, Islamic law, protest movements and popular culture, as well as women's autobiographies, gendered memory, food, public health and sexualities.]
 850
 Emon, Anver M. & Rume Ahmed
The Oxford Handbook of Islamic Law. (Oxford Handbooks in Law) xv,985p, Oxford, 2025(18), 9780199679027, Oxford U.P. (37393) Pap 8470
 [a comprehensive survey of the contemporary study of Islamic law and a critical analysis of its deficiencies.]
 851
 Empereur, Jean-Yves (ed.)
Alexandrina 1. (IFAO 810, Etudes Alexandrines 1) v,155p ills., Cairo, 1998, 2724702263, IFAO (13781) * 3620
 [Alexandria (Egypt) -- Antiquities]
 852
 Enayat, Hamid
Modern Islamic Political Thought. (ACLS Humanities E-Book) 224p, N.Y. 2005, 9781597404600 ACLS History E-Book (17273) Pap. * 3617
 853
 Enderwitz, Susanne
Liebe als Beruf: al-'Abbās Ibn Ahnaf und das Gazal. (Beiruter Texte und Studien, Bd. 55) ix,250s Beirut, 1995, 3515067906, Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut (1244)

- * 4260
[Abbās ibn al-Ahnaf, ca. 750-ca. 808 -- Arabic poetry -- Criticism and interpretation]
854
Erfān (3) DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1392, 9786002360915, Nūr (38567) 2100
[DVD: 'Irfan (Islamic mysticism), 3]
855
Escuela de Estudios Arabes de Granada
Historia y Culture del Islam Español (curso de conferencias, 1985). 121p. Granada, 1986, 8400064437, Escuela de Estudios Arabes (44496) * 660
[Spain -- Islam -- History]
856
Escuela de Estudios Arabes de Granada
Historia y Culture del Islam español (curso de conferencias, 1986-87). 167p. illus. Granada, 1988, 840006934X, Escuela de Estudios Arabes (44495) * 880
[Spain -- Islam -- History]
857
Esmaeli, Mohd. Javad & Joep Lameer (ed.)
Abū 'l-'Abbās al-Lawkarī (d. after 503/1109): Bayān al-ḥaqq bi-ḍamān al-ṣīdīq. An Early 'Reader' in Avicenna's Philosophy: Al-'Ilm al-tabī'ī 1 & 2: Physics & De caelo. Editio Princeps Based on the Paris and Tehran Manuscripts, with a Brief Introduction. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 129) Leiden, 2025, 9789004725478, Brill (43031) 25875
[This edition comprises the first two books of the natural philosophy section of a unique teacher's manual on Avicenna's philosophy, authored by his second-generation student Abū 'l-'Abbās al-Lawkarī (d. after 503/1109). Al-Lawkarī was the person responsible for promoting Avicenna's philosophy in Khorasan at a time when theologians like Abū Ḥamid al-Ghazālī (d. 505/1111) condemned its most fundamental tenets]
858
Esots, Janis
Patterns of Wisdom in Safavid Iran: the philosophical school of Isfahan and the Gnostic of Shiraz. (Shi'i Heritage Series, 8) xv,220p, London, 2021, 9780755644919, Bloomsbury (40984) Pap 6047
[The exceptional intellectual richness of seventeenth-century Safavid Iran is epitomised by the philosophical school of Isfahan, and in particular by its ostensible founder, Mir Damad (d. 1631), and his great student Mulla Sadra (aka Sadr al-Din Shirazi, d. 1636). Equally important to the school is the apophatic wisdom of Rajab 'Ali Tabrizi that followed later (d. 1669/70).
In this work, J. Esots investigates the legitimacy of the term 'school', delving into the complex philosophies of these three major Shi'i figures and drawing comparisons between them.]
859
Establet, Colette & Jean-Paul Pascual
Familles et Fortunes a Damas; 450 foyers Damascains en 1700. pref. de A. Raymond (Publications de L'Institut Francais de Damas, 148) 226p, Damascus, 1994, 20901315143, IFPO (1406) 1680
[Social mobility -- Syria -- Damascus -- History]
860
Establet, Colette & Jean-Paul Pascual
La Gent d'Etat dans la Societe Ottomane Damascene: les 'Askar a la fin du XVIIe siecle. (PIFD, 269) 351p Damascus, 2011, 9782351591758, IFPO (27425) 6920
861
Eustache, Daniel
Histoire dela Monnaie Arabe et de sa Metrologie, en Orient et en Occident, du debut a nos jours 91p.+90p.(ar.) illus. Rabat, 2010 Jami'at Muhammad al-Khamis (44189) * 1100
[Morroco -- Coins -- BHistory]
862
Eychenne, Mathieu, Astrid Meier & Elodie Vigouroux
Le Waqf de la Mosquee des Omeyyades de Damas: le manuscrit ottoman d'un inventaire mamelouk etabli en 816/1413. (Pub. de l'IFEAD 292) 741p, Beirut, 2018, 9782351597378, IFPO (37566) 22490
[Auqāf al-jāmi' al-umawī fī Dimashq : as-sahih al-jāmi' li-sarīh al-jāmi']
863
Eychenne, Mathieu, Stephane Pradines 'Abbes Zouache (ed.)
Guerre et Paix, dans le Proche-Orient Medieval (Xe-XVe siecle). (Textes arabes et études islamiques, t. 54) x,573p photos., Cairo/Beirut, 2019 9782724706437 IFAO/IFPO (42310) * 11,200
[Middle East -- History -- Military art and science -- to 1500]
864
Fā'ūr, 'Alī
Sīrat 'Umar ibn 'Abd al-'Azīz. 232p. Beirut, 1991 Dar al-Hadi (42794) * 920
[Islam -- History -- 'Umar II, Caliph, -720]
865
Fadel, Mohammad H.
Islamic Jurisprudence, Islamic Law, and Modernity.

(Resources in Arabic and Islamic Studies, 15) xlii,386p.

Atlanta, 2023, 9781957454795, Lockwood Press (43503) 14166

[Fadel's intellectual concerns focus primarily on the compatibility of the Islamic legal tradition with modern liberal political arrangements, but in his research and writing he also delves into the realm of premodern Islamic legal thought and institutions. His Rawlsian approach leads him to a political reading of the Islamic legal tradition, which he accomplishes by teasing out jurists' assumptions about politics, economics, and the domestic sphere]

866

Al-Fādī al-Hindū, Nahā' al-Dīn Muḥd. bn al-Hasan (1062-1131 h.q.)

Arba' Rasā'il fī 'Ilm al-Kalām. ed. by Hamīd Rizā Kiyānī 246p, Tehran, 1396, 9786007009680, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (36705)

* 1300

[Imamite Shiites theology]

867

Fahmī Hijāzī, Mahmūd

Ilm al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah: madkhal tārikh muqāran fī daw' al-turāth wa al-lughah al-sāmīyah 379p, Kuwayt, 1973? Wakalat al-Matbu'at (34060) * 1944

[Arabic language -- Semitic language -- History]

868

Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Fakh al-Dīn al-Rāzī. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1400, 9786002364845, Noor (41963) 2200
[Complete Works of Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī]

869

Al-Fakhr al-Rāzī (m. 606 h.) & Mullā Sadrā (m. 1059 h.)

Al-Risālah al-Kamālīyah fī al-Haqā'iq al-Ilahīyah, wa yalay-hi Kitāb al-Mashā'ir, Mullā Sadrā. ed. by 'Alī Muḥyī al-Dīn 144p, Beirut, 2002, 9782745136497, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (16535) * 900

[Islamic philosophy -- Metaphysics]

870

Fakhreddine, Huda & Suzanne P. Stetkevych (ed.)

The Routledge Handbook of Arabic Poetry. (Routledge Literature Handbooks) 414p. London, 2023, 9780367562359, Routledge (43325) 55,660
[The Routledge Handbook of Arabic Poetry incorporates political, cultural, and theoretical paradigms that help place poetic projects in their socio-political contexts as well as illuminate connections across the continuum of the Arabic tradition.]

871

al-Fakhri, Whitting, C.E.J. (tr.)

Al Fakhri: on the systems of government and the Moslem dynasties composed by Muhammad son of 'Ali son of Tabataba, known as the rapid talker. 326p. London, 1990, 1850771847, Darf Publishers (44236) * 2200

872

Fakhro, Dena

Should Blood Blend with Milk: A History of Incitement to Vengeance in Arabic Poetry from Jahili Voice to Militant Jihadist Verse. (Islamic Thought and History, Volume: 3) Leiden, 2025, 9789004725492, Brill (43028) 24840
[By making wide use of poems ranging from pre-Islamic Arabia, the medieval caliphates and the modern map of the Middle East, Fakhro proves these texts belong to an epic continuum, employing recurrent language, while contextualising revenge as an aspect of sectarianism, border conflict between empires, anti-colonial resistance, and militant jihadism.]

873

Fakhry, Majid

Al-Fārābī: Founder of Islamic Naoplatonism: his life, works and influence. (Great Islamic Thinkers) viii,168p, Oxford, 2002, 9781851683024, Oneworld (15294) Pap. * 1540

874

Fakhry, Salah Ata

Das Nomen im Arabischen: eine kritisch-analytische gegenüberstellung der analyse bei den nationalgrammatikern bin as-Suyūtī (gest. 911 n. H.) (Diskurse der Arabistik, 26) 1332s, Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447119634, Harrassowitz (41713) 40,986
[Im Arabischen ist das Nomen die am häufigsten verwendete Wortart. Bei der Analyse der morphologischen Aspekte und der syntaktischen Funktionen des Nomens spielen die Lesarten des Korans, die prophetischen Hadithe, die arabische Poesie von der vorislamischen Zeit bis ins abbasidische Zeitalter sowie die arabischen Sprachvarianten (Luḡāt al-'Arab) eine zentrale Rolle.
Salah Fakhry befasst sich in seiner umfangreichen Studie mit der Bestimmung des Nomens und seiner Merkmale in den beiden großen Grammatikerschulen von al-Baṣra und al-Kūfa von al-Ḥalīl Ibn 'Aḥmad al-Farāhīdī (100–170 n.H.) bis zu as-Suyūtī (849–911 n.H.).]

875

Fākhūrī, Mahmūd & Salāh al-Dīn Khawwām

Mawsū'at Wahdāt al-Qiyās al-'Arabīyah wa al-Islāmīyah, wa

mā yu'ādil-hā bi-l-maqādir al-hadīthah: Encyclopedia of Arab and Islamic units of measurement, with their modern equivalent (lengths, areas, weights, measures) 501p, Beirut, 2002, 9953105375, Librairie du Liban (18504)

7280

876

Faqīhī, 'Alī Asghar

Āl-e Būyeh: nokhostīn selseleh-ye qodratmand-e Shī'eh: bā nomūdārī az zendegī-ye jāme'eh-ye Islāmī dar qarn-hā-ye chahārom va panjom. 912p Tehran, 1365 Saba (39122) * 2200

[Buwayhids -- Iran -- History]

877

Farah, Ceasar E.

Islam: beliefs and observances. 6th ed. 468p. maps, N.Y. 2000, 9780764112058, Barron's (44114) Pap. * 660

[Discusses Islam as a world religion, the core of Islamic beliefs, Islam's many sects, and the motivations of Islamic extremist factions]

878

Farahat, Omar

The Foundation of Norms in Islamic Jurisprudence and Theology. 258p, Cambridge, 2021(19), 9781108701471, Cambridge U.P. (41191) Pap 5563

[Farahat presents a new way of understanding the work of classical Islamic theologians and legal theorists who maintained that divine revelation is necessary for the knowledge of the norms and values of human actions. Through a reconstruction of classical Ash'arī-Mu'tazilī debates on the nature and implications of divine speech, Farahat argues that the Ash'arī attachment to revelation was not a purely traditionalist position. Rather, it was a rational philosophical commitment emerging from debates in epistemology and theology.]

879

al-Farhān, Rāshid 'Abd Allāh

al-Adyān al-Mu'āsirah. 143p. Benghazi, 1985 Jami'at al-Da'wah al-Islamiyah al-'Alamiyah (44124) * 550 [Christianity -- Relations -- Islam]

880

Farhang-e Mouzū'i-ye Tafsīr al-Tibyān wa al-Mizān. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396, 9786002363022, Noor (42544)

2100

[Subject Index of the Exegeses al-Tibyān and al-Mizān]

881

Farhāt, Amīrah

al-Khawārij fī al-tārīkh wa al-siyāsah wa al-fiqh wa 'ilm al-kalām wa al-khutab wa al-shi'r wa al-tarā'if. 2 vols. al-Ruwayyis (Lebanon), 2009 Dar al-Mahajjah al-Bayda' (43838) 3520

[Kharijites -- doctrines -- History]

882

Farīd Bik al-Mahāmī, Muhammad (1868-1919)

Tārīkh al-Dawlah al-'Alīyah al-'Uthmānīyah. ed. by Ihsān Haqqī 830p. illus. maps, Beirut, 1981 Dar al-Nafa'is (44332) * 3100 [Turkey -- History]

883

Farrūkh, 'Umar

al-Hajjāj ibn Yūsuf al-Thaqāfi fī siyāsah wa al-idārah wa al-harb wa al-adab. 31p. Beirut, 1950 Maktabat Munaymanah (43933) * 275 884

Farrūkh, 'Umar

Tārīkh Sadr al-Islām wa al-Dawlah al-Umawīyah 238p. Beirut, 1970 Dar al-'Ilm al-Malayin (43928) * 660 [Islamic empire -- Umayyads -- History]

885

Farrūkhm 'Umar

Tārīkh al-Jāhiliyah. 197p. Beirut, 1984(64) Dar al-'Ilm al-Malayin (43956) * 864

886

Al-Fārsī, al-Hāfiz Abū al-Hasan (451-529 h.q.)

Al-Muntakhab min al-Siyāq li-Tārīkh Nisābūr. intikhāb: Ibrāhīm bn Muhd. al-Azhar al-Sarīfī (m. 641 h.q.), ed. by Muhd. Kāzīm al-Mahmūdī 1054p, Tehran, 1391(2013), 9786002201515, Safir Ardahil/ Ketabkhaneh, Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Shora-ye Eslami (30979) 9200

[Nishāpūr -- History -- Biography]

887

al-Faruqi, Lois Lamya'

Islam and Art. xvii, 236p. photos., Islamabad, 1985 National Hijra Council (43950) * 1060 [The Artistic Expression of Tawhid, Calligraphy, Architecture, Figural Painting, Arabesque Decoration, The sound arts of Music]

888

Faruqi, Nisar Ahmed

Early Muslim Historiography: a study of early transmitters of Arab history from the rise of Islam up to the end of Umayyad period (612-750 A.D.) (IAD Oriental (Original) Ser. 7) xiii, 344p. Delhi, 1979 Adarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli (44235)

- 889
Faslnāmeḥ-ye 'Elmī - Pazhīheshī-ye Hekmat-e Eslāmī. DVD
 1 DVD, Qom, 1391, 9786002360663, Noor (42552)
 1240
 [Islamic Government Science - Research Quaterly]
 890
 Fatīh, Ahmad 'Abd al-Wahhāb
Al-'Alāqāt al-Khārijīyah li Dawlah al-Islām bi al-Hijāz fī 'Ahd al-Nabī. 234p, Cairo, 2006, 9776048323, Dar al-Qahirah (22469) * 2540
 [Muhammad -- Relations -- History]
 891
 Fawzī, Fārūq 'Umar
Tārīkh al-Nuzum al-Islāmīyah, dirāsah li-tatawwur al-mu'assasāt al-markazīyah fī al-dawlah fī al-qurūn al-islāmīyah al-ulā. 472p, 'Amman, 2010, 9789957004255, Dar al-Shuruq lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (27667) * 5880
 [Islamic Empire -- Politics and government -- History -- 661-750]
 892
 Feldman, Alex M.
The Monotheisation of Pontic-Caspian Eurasia: From the Eighth to the Thirteenth Century. (Edinburgh Byzantine Studies) 312p. Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474478113, Edinburgh U.P. (43628) Pap 4838
 [A comparative approach to the effects of monotheism on ethnicity and state-formation in Western Eurasia]
 893
 Feldman, Walter
Music of the Ottoman Court: Makam, Composition and the Early Ottoman Instrumental Repertoire. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 177) xxxi,553p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004531253, Brill (43152) 46,575
 [Between 1600 and 1750 Ottoman Turkish music differentiated itself from an older Persianate art music and developed the genres antecedent to modern Turkish art music. Based on a translation of Demetrius Cantemir's seminal "Book of the Science of Music" from the early eighteenth century, this work is the first to bring together contemporaneous notations, musical treatises, literary sources, travellers' accounts and iconography.]
 894
 Fierro, Ma Isabel, Sonia Brenties & Tilman seidensticker (ed.)
Rulers as Authors in the Islamic World: Knowledge,
- Authority and Legitimacy.** (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 213) xvii,671p. Leiden, 2024 9789004690608 Brill (43125) 30015
 [How widespread was authorship among rulers in the premodern Islamic world? The writings of different types of rulers in different regions and periods are analyzed in this book, from the early centuries in the central lands of Islam to 19th century Sudan. The composition of poetry appears as the most fertile area for authorship among rulers. Prose writings show a wide variety, from astrology to bookmaking, from autobiography to creeds. Some of the rulers made claims to special knowledge, but in all cases authorship played a special role in the construction of the rulers' authority and legitimacy.]
 895
 Fierro, Maribel (ed.)
The Routledge Handbook of Muslim Iberia. (Routledge Handbooks) xxiv,816p, London, 2021(20), 9781032236490, Routledge (41570) Pap 9677
 [This handbook offers an overview of the main issues regarding the political, economic, social, religious, intellectual and artistic history of the Iberian Peninsula during the period of Muslim rule (8th-15th centuries).]
 896
 Fiey, J.-M.
Ahwāl al-Nasārī fī Khilāfat Banī al-'Abbās: Les chretiens sous le Califat Abbaside. (Nusūs wa Durūs) 424p, Beirut, 1990, 2721480111, Librairie Orientale (2363) * 2200
 [Syriac Christians -- Baghdad -- Islamic empire -- 749-1258]
 897
 al-Fīfī, 'Abd Allāh ibn Sulaymān
Mukhtasar Bayān Talbīs al-Jahmīyah li-Shaykh al-Islām Ibn Taymīyah 319p, Mecca, 1443, 9786038350522, Dār Taybat al-Khadrā' (41771) 5880
 898
 Fikrī, Ahmad
Masjid al-Qāhirah wa Madāris-hā: al-Madkhal. 332p. illus. photos. Cairo, 1961 Dar al-Ma'arif (43948) * 1,296
 [Cairo -- Mosques]
 899
 Firro, Kais M.
A History of the Druzes. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, 9) xiv,395p, Leiden, 1992, 9004094377, Brill (25465) * 2200
 [A History of the Druzes] begins with an introduction to the early history of the Druzes, focusing on the religious, political, and social features that fostered the Druze community as a

religious minority with its own particular characteristics, facilitating an understanding of the Druzes today.]

900

Fischbach, Rahel

Between God and History: Politics of Modern Muslim Qur'an Hermeneutics. (Islam – Thought, Culture, and Society, vol. 17) 175p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111335407, De Gruyter Brill (43388) 22760

[This book examines the political nature of contemporary Muslim Qur'ān Hermeneutics. In particular, it examines how a historical view of scripture – developed and canonized in a Western academic context – is debated by Muslim thinkers today. I argue that methodological discussions about the Qur'ān are used to negotiate farther-reaching ethical concerns, both societal and political. They hence offer a window into socio-religious change today.]

901

Fisher, A.G. & H.j. Fisher

Slavery and Muslim Society in Africa: the institution in Saharan and Sudan Africa. 196p, Princeton, 1999, 1558761977, Markus Wiener Pub. (4402) Pap. 3014

902

Fleet, Kate (ed.)

Encyclopaedia of Islam - Three 2024-1 Leiden, 2024, 9789004697386, Brill (43087) 22563

903

Foote, Rebecca, Maria Guagnin, Ingrid Perisse & Steve Karacic (ed.)

Revealing Cultural Landscapes in North-West Arabia: Supplement to the Proceedings of the Seminar for Arabian Studies volume 51 220p. illus. Oxfordshire, 2023, 9781803273945, Archaeopress Publishing (43493) 7260

[These papers present a range of recent discoveries that demonstrate north-west Arabia's centrality to understanding the greater region and further, and to begin to clarify the extraordinary richness of life in this pivotal zone of the Arabian Peninsula from the Palaeolithic through to the Islamic period.]

904

Francesca, Ersilia (ed.)

Ibadi Theology: rereading sources and scholarly works. (Studies on Ibadism and Oman, 4) 331p, Hildesheim, 2015 9783487148854, Georg Olms (33630) * 8800

[contents: Al-Ibādiyya in Historical Perspective: an assessment, Reading and Rereading Ibādī Sources, The Ibādī Theological

Discourse, Contemporary Ibādī Theology]

905

Freedman, Paul

Out of the East: spices and the medieval imagination. x,275p, New Haven, 2008(00), 9780300151350, Yale U.P. (41516) Pap. * 4347

[Spices -- History -- Trade -- Social aspects -- To 1500

The demand for spices in medieval Europe was extravagant and was reflected in the pursuit of fashion, the formation of taste, and the growth of luxury trade. It inspired geographical and commercial exploration, as traders pursued such common spices as pepper and cinnamon and rarer aromatic products, including ambergris and musk. Ultimately, the spice quest led to imperial missions that were to change world history.]

906

Freeman-Grenville, G.S.P. & S.C. Munro-Hay

Islam: an illustrated history. 414p 200 ills. 180 maps, N.Y./London, 2001, 0826414176, Continuum (14943) * 1100

[This illustrated work by two renowned scholars narrates the history of the spread of Islam all over the world, from its birth in Arabia in the seventh century to the present day. With its 180 maps, 200 illustrations, and carefully prepared text, the book brings clarity and understanding to a religious and cultural force of great contemporary significance.]

907

Frye, Richard (tr. & comm.)

Ibn Fadlan's Journey to Russia: a tenth-century traveller from Baghdad to the Volga river. xii,160p, Princeton, 2006, 9781558763661, Markus Wiener Publishers (23079) Pap. * 2800

908

Fuglestad-Aumeunier, V, R. Mantran (ed.)

Alep et la Syrie du Nord. (Revue du Mopnde Musulman et dela Mediterranee, 62) 208p. Aix-en-Provence, 1992, 2857445962, Edisud (44262) * 1500

909

Al-Furqan Islamic Heritage Foundation

Editing Islamic Manuscripts on Social Sciences and Humanities: Tahqīq al-makhtūtāt al-islāmīyah fī majāl al-'ulūm al-insānīyah wa al-ijtimā'īyah. (English edition) (Conference Series) 444p, London, 2017, 9781905650682, Al-Furqan Islamic Heritage Foundation (35656) * 8903

[Manuscripts, Arabic -- Editing -- Congresses]

910

Gabrieli, Francesco

Arab Historians of the Crusades. xxxvi,362p, Berkeley, 1984 (69), 0520052242, U. of California Press (5948)

* 1620

[selected & translated from the Arabic sources. tr. from the Italian by E.J. Costello]

911

Gallego Blanco, Enrique

The Rule of the Spanish Military Order of St. James, 1170-1493: Latin and Spanish texts. (Medieval Iberian Peninsula, v. IV) 171p. Leiden, 1971 E.J. Brill (44198)

* 3240

[Military -- Religious orders -- Spain -- History -- Sources]

912

Gallien, Claire

Reconfiguring and Appropriating Arabic, Persian, and Indic Literary Traditions in Seventeenth- and Eighteenth-Century Britain: Orientalism and the Recreation of the Islamicate Canon. 512p. Oxford, 2025, 9780198908401, Oxford University Press (42980) 27346

[investigates the reconfigurations of literary traditions coming from Islamicate regions of the world by British orientalist.]

913

Gallorini, Louise

The Functions of Angels in Sufi Literature. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 218) 372p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004716070, Brill (43034) 26910

[This book is a literary study tracing the roles and functions of angels as characters in pre-Mongol or classical Sufi literature (7th-12th century CE), based on functions outlined from their roles in the Qur'ān]

914

Garcia Moreno, Luis A.

Historia de España Visigoda. 390p. photos. Madrid, 1989, 843760821X, Catedra (44494) * 1100

[Spain -- History -- Visigodos -- Gothic period, 414-711]

915

Garcia Sanjuan, Alejandro (ed.)

The Taifa Kingdoms: Reconsidering 11th-Century Iberia. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 189) Leiden, 2025, 9789004735484, Brill (43010) 51750

[The 11th century has traditionally been regarded as a turning point in the evolution of medieval Iberia. The dismantling of the Umayyad Caliphate of Córdoba gave way to a process of political and territorial fragmentation that contributed to

weakening Islamic power vis-a-vis the incipient Northern Christian kingdoms and ultimately leading up to the establishment of the Almoravid dynasty]

916

Gardet, Louis

La Cite Musulmane, vie sociale et politique. (Etudes Musulmanes, I) 437p. 古書 OParis, 1981(54) Vrin (43862) 3080

[Islamic civilization -- islam and state]

917

Geisier, Jarmila

Philosophische Begriffe in den christologischen Schriften Yahyā b. 'Adīs im Kontext griechisch-syrischer und muslimischer Traditionen. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 127) 222p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004710863, Brill (43062) 20493
[Yahyās philosophischer Theologie bei. This study examines the usage of central philosophical terms in Yahya b. 'Adi's Christological writings, suppleme]

918

George, Alain

The Umayyad Mosque of Damascus: art, faith and empire in early Islam. 261p photos. plans, facs., London, 2021, 9781909942455, Gingko (U. of Chicago Pr.) (42216)

* 16065

[Mosques -- Syria -- Damascus -- Jāmi' al-Umawī al-Kabīr (Damascus, Syria)]

An expansive illustrated history of the historic Umayyad Mosque in Damascus.]

919

Georges Bohas, Iyas Hassan

Sīrat al-Malik al-Zāhir Baybars, al-Juz' 17. 444p. Beirut, 2020, 9782351597606, IFPO (40697) 4860

920

al-Ghāmidī, Ahlām Bint Sa'īd

al-Tijārah wa al-Milāhah fī Minā' Yanbu' Khilāl al-'Asrayn al-Ayyūbī wa al-Mamlūkī, 569-923 h./1174-1517 m. 303p maps, illus., Riyadh, 1443, 9786039173700, Markaz Tārīkh al-Bahr al-Ahmar wa gharb/ The Red Sea and the West of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia History Center (41770)

4420

[The Red Sea -- History]

921

Ghāfaqī, Ahmad ibn Muhammad

Kitāb al-'Adwīyah al-Mufradah. (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Dāneshgāh-e Mak Gīl, Kānādā beh shomāreh 7508) (Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e

Eslāmī va Īrānī, 4) 591p facs. Tehran, 1399,
9786003138445, Safīr-e Ardehāl (41396) * 11560
[Materia medica -- Pharmacology -- Early works to 1800
Facsimile edition]
922
al-Ghalāyīnī, Mustafā
Jāmi' al-Durūs al-'Arabīyah: mawsū'ah fī thalāthah ajzā'.
3 pts. in 1, al-Mansurah, 2008 Maktabat Jazirat al-Ward
(42697) 1650
[Arabic language -- Grammar -- Etymology]
923
Ghālīb al-Tawīl, Muhd. Amīn
Tārīkh al-'Alawīyīn. 543p, Beirut, (n.d.) Dar al-Andalus
(29688) * 2490
[Nosairians -- History]
924
Ghandūr, Muhd. Yūsuf
al-Shaybāniyūn fī al-'asr al-'Abbāsī al-awwal. 200p.
Beirut, 1986 'Alam al-Kutub (43951) * 770
925
Al-Ghānimī, Sa'īd
**Al-'Asabīyah wa al-Hikmah: qirā'ah fī falsafat al-tārīkh 'inda
Ibn Khaldūn.** 187p, Beirut, 2006, 9953368724,
Al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabīyah lil-Dirasat wa al-Nashr (22199)
* 1800
[Ibn Khaldūn, 1332-1406 -- North Africa -- Social conditions --
Kinship -- Tribal government]
926
Ghatīs, Mustafā
Tamūdah. 186p. Tetwan, 1991 Jami'ah 'Abd al-Malik
al-Sa'idi (21321)
* 1600
[Tamuda -- Morocco -- Antiquities]
927
Al-Ghazālī
**Al-Mustasfā min 'ilm al-usūl, wa ma'a-hi Kitāb fawātih
al-Rahamūt li-'Abd al-'Alī Muhd. bn Nizām al-Dīn al-Ansārī**
2 vols. Beirut, repr. Dar al-'Ulum al-Hadithah (2542)
* 3080
[Islamic doctrines -- Islamic law -- Interpretation and
construction
reprint of the edition Būlāq]
928
Al-Ghazālī, Abū Hāmid
Mi'yār al-'Ilm fī Fann al-Mantiq. 255p. Beirut, 1993 Dar
al-Andalus (5313) * 980
[Logic -- Early works to 1800]

929
Al-Ghazālī, Abū Hāmid
Revival of Religion's Sciences (Ihyā' 'Ulūm al-Dīn). tr. by
Mohd. Mahdi al-Sharif 4 vols. Beirut, 2022(11),
9782745159458, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (30810)
37,800
[English translation]
930
Al-Ghazālī, Abū Hāmid (m. 505 h)
Al-Wasīt fī al-Madhhab. ed. by Abī 'Umrū H.b. 'U. b. 'Abd
al-Rahīm 4 vols. Beirut, 2001, 2745131923, Dar
al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42776) * 6800
[Islam -- Islamic law -- Customs and practices -- Early works to
1800]
931
Al-Ghazālī, Abū Hāmid (m. 505 h.)
**Ihyā' al-'Ulūm al-Dīn, wa bi-dhayl-hi kitāb al-mughnī 'an hamī
al-asfār fī al-asfār fī takhrīj mā-fī al-ihyā' min al-akhbār li
al-'Iraqī (m. 806 h.)...** 5 vols. Beirut, 2021(02),
9782745161215, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (14276)
* 17300
[Islam -- Doctrines -- Islamic ethics -- Early works to 1800]
932
Al-Ghazālī, Abū Hāmid Muhammad
Tahāfat al-Falāsifah. ed. by M. Bouyges, intro. by M. Fakhri
256p, Beirut, 1990, 2721480146, Librairie Orientale
(2359) * 2530
[Ghazālī, 1058-1111 -- Islamic philosophy]
933
Ghazālī, Mohd. ebn Mohammad
Nasīhat al-Mūlūk. ed. by Jalāl al-Dīn Homā'ī 529p.
Tehran, 1361 Babak (44723) * 2500
[Education of princes -- Islamic Empire -- Kings and rulers --
Religious life]
934
Ghazālī, Mohd. ebn Mohammad
Nasīhat al-Mūlūk. ed. by Jalāl al-Dīn Homā'ī 529p.
Tehran, 1367(1315) Nashr-e Homa (44732) * 1600
[Education of princes -- Islamic Empire -- Kings and rulers --
Religious life]
935
Ghofrani, Shayesteh
**Walāya in the Formative Period of Shi'ism and Sufism: a
comparative analysis.** (Routledge Sufi Series) xii,188p,
London, 2023, 9781032432526, Routledge (42530)
Pap 9677
[Sufism -- Shi'ah -- History]

Focused on Shi'ism and Sufism in the formative period of Islam, this book examines the development of the concept of *walāya*, a complex term that has, over time, acquired a wide range of relationships with other theological ideas, chiefly in relation to the notion of authority.]

936

Ghouirgate, Mehdi

Ibn Khaldûn: Itinéraires d'un penseur maghrébin. 288p.
Paris, 2024, 9782271152473, CNRS (43736) 5175

[Pour aller au-delà de la figure romantique du « génie » esseulé, cette enquête s'attache à restituer le parcours d'Ibn Khaldûn dans une période marquée à la fois par la peste noire et par l'échec du sultan mérinide Abû l-Hasan (r. 1333-1348) à unifier le Maghreb. Elle restitue les pérégrinations de celui qui fut d'abord un praticien du pouvoir dans les cours de l'Occident musulman – Tunis, Fès, Grenade, Bougie et Tlemcen – avant son exil au Caire, alors la plus brillante des cités de l'Islam, où il se consacre à l'enseignement et à une carrière de magistrat. Cet ouvrage jette de la sorte une vive lumière sur les conditions de formation de sa théorie de la civilisation, et permet en retour d'interroger les modalités de la construction d'une figure de la philosophie de l'Histoire, dans les mondes musulmans puis en Occident.]

937

Ghouirgate, Mehdi

Les Empires Berbères: constructions et déconstructions d'un objet historiographique. (Islam – Thought, Culture, and Society, vol. 11) xvi,455p. Berlin, 2024, 9783111017112, de Gruyter (43423) 24,830

[This work compares medieval and modern Arabic sources relating to the Berber Empires (11th-13th centuries) with the way in which European studies have apprehended this topic against the backdrop of the emergence of orientalism and the expansion of France in the Maghreb.]

938

Gibb, H.A.R.

The Arab Conquests in Central Asia. 102p. 古書 N.Y. 1970(23) AMS (43918) * 880

939

Gibb, H.A.R. & C.F. Beckingham (ed.)

The Travels of Ibn Battuta, A.D. 1325-1354. vol. IV. tr. from the arabic text by C. Defremery & B.R. Sanguinetti (Hakluyt Society, Second Series 178) xvi,212p, London, 1994, 0904180379, The Hakluyt Society (5236) * 1100

[Capter XV, From Delhi to Kkinbaya, XVI. south India, XVII. The Maldives, XVIII. Ceylon, XIX, Coromandel, Malabar and the Maldives, XX, Bengal and Assam, XXI, South-East Asia, XXII,

China, XXIII, From China to Morocco, XXIV, Spain, XXV, The Country of the Blacks]

940

Gibb, Hamilton S.R.

Studies on the Civilization of Islam. ed. by S.J. Shaw & W.R. Polk xiv,369p. London, 1969(62), 710014465, Routledge (44310) * 3780
[collected articles]

941

Giletti, Ann & Dag Nikolaus Hasse (ed.)

Mastering Nature in the Medieval Arabic and Latin Worlds: Studies in Heritage and Transfer of Arabic Science in Honour of Charles Burnett. (Contact and Transmission, vol. 4) 292p, Turnhout, 2023, 9782503604480, Brepols (42397) 20700

[Brings together studies on medieval Arabic science and European engagement with it, with themes ranging from climate and geography to astrology and magic.]

942

Gillon, Fâres

The Book of Unveiling: early Fatimid Ismaili doctrine in the Kitāb al-Kashf, attributed to Ja'far b. Mansūr al-Yaman. (Shi'ite Heritage Series, 11) xviii,516p. London, 2024, 9780755653874, I.B. Tauris (42719) Pap. * 6047

[Islam -- Ismailites doctrines -- Fatimides historiography
The importance of this work is predicated upon the unique insight it offers on the early stages of the elaboration of Ismaili doctrine. A number of parallels with Twelver Shi'i, as well as ghulat and Nusayri sources, are highlighted throughout this study, which, by contrast, allow for the identification of specifically Ismaili themes and doctrines, before and after the rise to power of the Fatimids. The Kashf is thus an essential witness to the way early Ismailism, while drawing from a pool of themes common to several Shi'i trends, nevertheless formed its own distinctive identity.]

943

Gleave, Robert

Islam and Literalism: literal meaning and interpretation in Islamic legal theory. xii,212p, Edinburgh, 2013(12), 9780748689866, Edinburgh U.P. (28489)

Pap. 6289

[Traces the emergence and development of the idea of literal meaning in Islamic legal hermeneutics.]

944

Gleave, Robert & Istvan Kristo-Nagy (ed.)

Violence in Islamic Thought from the Mongols to European Imperialism. (Legitimate and Illegitimate Violence in Islamic

Thought) vii,240p ills., Edinburgh, 2020(18),
9781474462600, Edinburgh U.P. (34385)

Pap. * 5079

[The medieval and later pre-modern periods began with the violent defeat of Muslim power by the Mongols, and witnessed the rise of major Muslim imperial powers. This volume examines the various intellectual and cultural reactions to these events, and how they were integrated into the Muslim historical landscape.]

945

Gleave, Robert & Istvan Kristo-Nagy (ed.)

Violence in Islamic Thought from the Qur'an to the Mongols.

(Legitimate and Illegitimate Violence in Islamic Thought)

viii,278p, Edinburgh, 2016(15), 9781474417938,

Edinburgh U.P. (32432) Pap. * 6047

[How was violence justified in early Islam? What role did violent action play in the formation and maintenance of the Muslim political order? How did Muslim thinkers view the origins and acceptability of violence?]

946

Gobillot, Genevieve & Jean-Jacques Thibon (dir.)

Les Maîtres Soufis et Leurs Disciples, IXe-XIe siècles de

l'hégire (IXe-XIe s.): enseignement, formation et

transmission. (PIFD 273) 432p, Beirut, 2012,

9782351590485, IFPO (29986) 5890

947

Goichon, Amelie-Marie

Lexique de la Langue Philosophique d'Ibn Siba (Avicenne),

Vocabulaires comparés d'Aristote et d'Ibn Sina. (Islamic

Philosophy, vol. 39) xiv,496p.+xvi,48p, Frankfurt am Main,

1999 repr. 3829860404 Inst. for the History of

Arabic-Islamic Science (43852) 3960

948

Goldziher, Ignaz

The Zāhirīs: their doctrine and their history: a contribution
to the history of Islamic theology. tr. by Wolfgang Behn

xvi,227p, Leiden, 1971 Brill (22980) 3300

[Islamic law -- Zahirites]

949

Gondos, Andrea

Kabbalah in Print: the Study and Popularization of Jewish

Mysticism in Early Modernity. 277p. Albany, 2020,

9781438479729, SUNY (43815) Pap 6606

[Demonstrates the impact of print culture on the spread of Jewish mysticism, focusing on Kabbalistic study guides by R. Yissakhar Baer of seventeenth-century Prague]

950

Gondos, Andrea & Leore Sachs-Shmueli (ed.)

The Life of the Soul: Jewish perspectives on Reincarnation
from the Middle Ages to the Modern Period. 402p.

Albany, 2025, 9798855800067, SUNY (43814)

Pap 6984

[Offers a comprehensive and nuanced treatment on the topic of reincarnation in Judaism, covering a wide range of kabbalistic and philosophical sources.]

951

Grabar, Oleg

Early Islamic Art, 650-1100. (Constructing the Study of
Islamic Art, Volume I) (Variorum Collected Studies Series

CS809) 364p ills. London, 2023(05), 0860789217,

Routledge (19344)

Pap 12581

952

Gran, Peter

Islamic Roots of Capitalism: Egypt, 1760-1840. (Middle East

Studies beyond Dominant Paradigms) lvii,278p, Syracuse,

1998, 0815605064, Syracuse U.P. (2200) Pap. * 3790

953

Griffel, Frank

The Formation of Post-Classical Philosophy in Islam. x,651p

Oxford, 2025(21), 9780197768129, Oxford U.P. (40498)

Pap 5563

[This book is a comprehensive study of the far-reaching changes that led to a re-shaping of the philosophical discourse in Islam during the twelfth century. Earlier Western scholars thought that Islam's engagement with the tradition of Greek philosophy ended during that century. More recent analyses suggest that Islamic thinkers instead integrated Greek thought into the genre of rationalist Muslim theology (kalām). Griffel argues that even this new view misses a key point. In addition to the integration of Greek ideas into kalām, Muslim theologians picked up the discourse of classical philosophy in Islam (falsafa) and began to produce books in the tradition of Plato, Aristotle, and Avicenna—a new and oft-misunderstood genre they called ḥikma—in which they left aside theological concerns. They wrote in both genres, kalām and Hikma, and the same writers argued for opposing teachings on the nature of God, the world's creation, and the afterlife depending on the genre in which they were writing. Griffel shows how careful attention to genre demonstrates both the coherence and ambiguity of this new philosophical approach.]

954

Grill, Denis (ed.)

Sainteté et héritage prophétique en Islam: Études sur Ibn

al-'Arabī et l'histoire de la sainteté dédiées à la mémoire de Michel Chodkiewicz. (Theology and Tradition in Islam: Studies on Prophecy, Transmission and Spirituality, vol. 31) xv,773p. Berlin, 2025, 9783119149365, De Gruyter Brill (43392) 20,690

[In this volume dedicated to Chodkiewicz's memory, they wish to bear witness to their gratitude and their debt to a fertile work that has borne much fruit, as this volume shows. The studies gathered here focus first on different aspects of Ibn al-'Arabī's work, on its antecedents and extensions, and finally on various paths to holiness, right up to our own time.] 955

Gruber, Christiane (ed.)

The Image Debate: figural representation in Islam and across the World. 240p 200 ills. London, 2019 9781909942349 Gingko (U. of Chicago Pr.) (38610) 15,120

[The Image Debate is a collection of thirteen essays that examine the controversy surrounding the use of images in Islamic and other religious cultures and seek to redress some of the misunderstandings that have arisen.

Pt. 1: Pre-modern Islam, 2: Beyond the Islamic world, 3: Modern and contemporary Islam] 956

Grunebaum, Gustave E. von

Medieval Islam: a study in cultural Orientation. viii,378p. Chicago, 1953(46), 0226310256, U. of Chicago Press (44394) Pap. * 440 957

Guellati, A.

La Notion d'Adab chez Ibn Qutayba: etude generique et eclairage comparatiste. (Bibliothèque de l'Ecole des Hautes Etudes, Sciences Religieuses, 169) 264p, Turnhout, 2015, 9782503566481, Brepols (37267) 13455
[Cette recherche s'inscrit dans une double démarche : restitution d'une cohérence globale à l'oeuvre d'Ibn Qutayba (213/828-276/889) et essai de définition de la notion d'adab (genre littéraire, éthique, paideia ?)] 958

Gueno, Vanessa & Stefan Knost (dir.)

Lire et Ecrire l'Histoire Ottomane. 226p, Beirut, 2015, 9782351597132, IFPO (34760) 5500
[Manuscripts -- Ottoman empire -- Law court documents -- Congress

The diverse studies collected here present a wide range of documents issued in legal practice, disclose the process of deciphering manuscripts, and set forth the differing readings

and informal usages of this kind of source.]

959

Guinle, Francis

Les Strategies Narratives dans la Recension Damascene de Sirat al-Malik al-Zāhir Baybars. (PIFD, 270) 556p+CD, Damascus, 2011, 9782351591765, IFPO (27426) 7,440

[Sirat al-Zāhir Baybars -- Style -- Techniques]

960

Gülāl, Mustafā (Mustafa Güler)

Awqāf al-Haramayn fī al-daulat al-'Uthmāniyah, fī qarayn al-sādis 'ashar wa sābi' 'ashar al-milādīyīn. tr. by Muhd. Harab 333p, Istanbul, 2019, 9789772787524 Markaz al-Tārikh al-'Arabī lil-Nashr (40261) * 3570
[Waqf -- Mekka -- Ottoman empire]

961

Gutas, Dimitri (ed.)

Why Translate Science? : Documents from Antiquity to the 16th Century in the Historical West (Bactria to the Atlantic) (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 the Near and Middle East, v. 160) ix,764p, Leiden, 2022, 9789004472631, Brill (41406) 42,435

[From antiquity to the 16th century, translation united culturally the peoples in the historical West (from Bactria to the shores of the Atlantic) and fueled the production and circulation of knowledge. The Hellenic scientific and philosophical curriculum was translated from and into, to mention the most prevalent languages, Greek, Syriac, Middle Persian, Arabic, Hebrew, and Latin.

To fill a lack in existing scholarship, this volume collects the documents that present the insider evidence provided in contemporary accounts of the motivations and purposes of translation given in the personal statements by the agents in this process, the translators, scholars, and historians of each society.] 962

962

al-Habash, Ahmad

Al-Quds, al-Tārikh al-haqīqī min aqdam al-'usūr ilā al-ihtilāl al-Fārisī. 254p, Beirut, 2020, 9789953829128, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabīyah (42282) * 4410
[Jerusalem -- Palestine -- History -- to 70

[Jerusalem - the True History: from the oldest ages to the Persian occupation]

963

Al-Hadīthī, Muhd. Jāsim

Wasāyā al-Khulafā' wa al-Umarā' al-Siyāsīyah wa al-Idārīyah fī al-'asr al-'Abbāsī al-awwal: dirāsah tahlīlīyah. 341p,

Baghdad, 2002 Matba'at al-Majma' al-'Ilmī (38275)

* 4230

[Abbasids -- Caliphs -- History -- Sources]

964

al-Haddād, Muhd. Hamzah Ismā'il

al-Sultān al-Mansūr Qalāwūn: t'arīkh, ahwāl Misr fī 'ahd-hi, munshā'at-hu al-mi'māriyah. (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 22) 245p illus. Cairo, 1993 Maktabat Madbuli (42360)

* 1240

[Egypt -- Syria -- Mamelouks -- History -- Qalāwūn, Sultan of Egypt and Syria, -1290]

965

Hagemann, Hannah-Lena

The Kharijites in Early Islamic Historical Tradition: heroes and villains. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) xi,316p, Edinburgh, 2023(21), 9781474450898, Edinburgh U.P. (39562)

Pap 6047

[Analyses the narrative function of Khārijism in 9th- and 10th-century Islamic historiography.]

Why are stories told about the Khārijites – purported rebels and heretics? From the Khārijites' origins at the Battle of Siffin in 657 CE until the death of the caliph 'Abd al-Malik b. Marwān in 705 CE, this exhaustive literary analysis provides a fresh perspective on Khārijite history as depicted in early Islamic historiography.]

966

Hagemann, Hannah-Lena & Alasdair C. Grant (ed.)

Between Rebels and Rulers in the Early Islamic World: Power, Contention and Identity. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) 384p. Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399530187, Edinburgh U.P. (43608) 22990 [offers the first dedicated examination of the phenomenon of rebellion across the early Islamic world. (open access)]

967

Hājī Bāshā Khidr ibn 'Alī al-Āydīnī (m. 816/1417)

Shifā' al-Asqām wa Dawā' al-Ālām, al-maqālah al-rābi'ah: al-Amrād allatī lā takhattas bi 'udw wa asbāb-hā, wa 'alāmāt-hā, wa ma'ālahat-hā. ed. by S. Hāmid 'Abd al-'Āl & Nahā Mazlūm Khidr (Silsilah Turāth al-'Ilmī, kutub wa 'urūd, 9) 394p, Cairo, 2018, 9789771813293, Dār al-Kutub wa al-Wathā'i'q al-Qawmīyah (38395) 5,762

[Medicine, Arab

[Healing of diseases and Remedy of Pains, part 4: Diseases affecting individual organs: Causes, symptoms and therapies]

968

Hājī Bāshā Khidr ibn 'Alī al-Āydīnī (m. 816/1417)

Shifā' al-Asqām wa Dawā' al-Ālām, al-maqālah al-thānīyah: al-Adwīyah al-Mufradah. ed. by M. al-Sharīf & Anwār Subhī

(Silsilah Turāth al-'Ilmī, kutub wa 'urūd, 8) 534p, Cairo, 2018, 9789771813262, Dār al-Kutub wa al-Wathā'i'q al-Qawmīyah (38394) * 5762

[Medicine, Arab

[Healing of diseases and Remedy of Pains, part 2: Single Medications]

969

Al-Hakīm, Yūsuf

Sūriyah wa al-'Ahd al-'Uthmānī. (Dhikrayāt / Yūsuf al-Hākīm ; 1) 319p, Beirut, 1991(1966) Dar al-Nahal (19313)

* 1200

[Syria -- History -- 1516-1918.]

970

al-Hakīm al-Tirmidhī, Muhammad ibn 'Alī (m. 320 h.)

Risālat Kayfiyat al-Sulūk ilā rabb al-'alamīn. ed. by Ahmad 'Abd al-Rahīm al-Sāykh 84p. Cairo, 1993 9772700336 al-Dar al-Misriyah al-Lubnaniyah (43863) * 220

[Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

971

Hakīm Samarqandī, Ishāq bn Muhd.

Tarjomeh-ye al-Savād al-A'zam. ed. by 'Abd al-Hayy Habībī 250p, Tehran, 1392 repr. 9789640366271, Tehran University Press (32943) * 1880

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Hanafites -- Theology -- Early works to 1800]

972

Hakīmī, Mohd. Redā

Khūrshīd-e Maghreb: ghaybat, entezār, taklīf 387p. Tehran, 1364 Daftar-e Nashr-e Farhang-e Eslami (44933) * 1600

[Shī'ah -- Doctrines -- Mahdism]

973

Halaseh, Rami Hussein

The Topkapı Qur'ān Manuscript H.S. 32: History, Text, and Variants. (Islam – Thought, Culture, and Society, vol. 7) xix,280p. Berlin, 2024, 9783111455259, De Gruyter (43412) 22,760

[This study presents a comprehensive and systematic examination of a revered Qur'ān manuscript, commonly attributed to the third Islamic Caliph, 'Uthmān b. 'Affān (d. 35/656), housed at the Topkapı Palace Museum in Istanbul, Türkiye (identified as H.S. 32). Halaseh offers a meticulous analysis of the manuscript's codicological, paleographic, and orthographic characteristics, explores its emendations, production date, and traces the manuscript's journey first to

Cairo and then to Istanbul. Additionally, the study examines and categorizes its textual variants, including what are considered today as non-canonical and some that are not previously attested in the major qirā'āt literature.]

974

Halīfī, Shu'ayb

Al-Rihlah fī al-Adab al-'Arabī: al-tajannus, āliyāt al-kitābah, khittāb al-mutakhayyil. 576p, Cairo, 2006(02), 9776174019, Ru'yah lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (22731)

* 3,900

[Arabic literature -- History and criticism]

975

Hallāj

Akhbār-e Hallāj : noskhahā'ī kohan dar sīrat-e hosayn ibn Mansūr Hallāj / tashīh va tahshīyeh-e Māsīniyon va P. Krāws 94p, Tehran, 1394(73), 9789644230943, Ettela'at (19708)

* 1170

[Akhbār al-Hallāj. Persian]

976

Halm, Heinz

Die Schia. xii,261p. Darmstadt, 1988, 3534031369, Wiwswissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft (43884)

* 1320

977

Halm, Heinz

Shi'a Islam, from religion to revolution. tr. from the German (Princeton Series on the Middle East) xii,176p, Princeton, 1997, 1558761357, Markus Wiener Publishers (2124)

Pap. 4085

978

Halper, Yehuda (ed.)

The Pursuit of Happiness in Medieval Jewish and Islamic Thought: studies dedicated to Steven Harvey (Philosophy in the Abrahamic Traditions of the Middle Ages, v. 1) 432p, Turnhout, 2021, 9782503591438, Brepols (41512)

22770

[Explore the teachings on happiness by a range of thinkers from antiquity through Spinoza.]

979

Al-Hamadānī, Tāriq Nāfi'

Akhbār al-Khalīj al-'Arabī al-Tārīkhīyah fī majallatay Lughat al-'Arab wa al-'Arab al-Hindīyah. 192p, Beirut, 2010 Al-Furat (29693)

* 1500

[Persian Gulf Region -- Politics and government -- History -- 20th century]

980

Hamburger, J.F. D.J. Roxburgh & L. Safran (ed.)

The Diagram as Paradigm: cross-cultural approaches.

viii,563p illus. facs., Ca,bridge, Mass., 2022,

9780884024866, Harvard U.P. (42074) 16,065

[Charts, diagrams, etc -- Islamic countries -- Byzantine Empire -- Western Medieval -- History -- To 1500]

The Diagram as Paradigm is the first book that looks at medieval diagrams in a cross-cultural perspective, focusing on three regions—Byzantium, the Islamic world, and the Latin West—each culturally diverse and each closely linked to the others through complex processes of intellectual, artistic, diplomatic, and mercantile exchange.

(including articles)

Islamic diagrams / David J. Roxburgh

Al-Ṣūfī's Kitāb ṣuwar al-kawākib al-thābita (Book of forms of the fixed stars): between illustrated book, scientific instrument, and firmament / David J. Roxburgh

Islamic cosmological diagrams / Sonja Brentjes

Proven recipes: geometry and the art of Arabic medicine / Meekyung Macmurdie ...]

981

Hamdān 'Abd al-Majīd al-Kubaysī

Al-Kharāj, ahkām-hu wa maqādīr-hu. (Silsilat Tārīkh al-'Arab wa al-Islām) 185p, Beirut, 2004 Sharikat al-Matbu'at lil-Tawzi' wa al-Nashr (24523)

* 2380

982

Hamdī, Ayman (ed.)

Rasā'il Sadr al-Dīn al-Qūnāwī, al-Risālah al-Mufsihah, wa ajwibat Nasr al-Dīn al-Tūsī 'alay-hā wa yalī-himā al-Risālah al-hādīyah wa Nafthāt al-masdūr lil-Qūnāwī (Turāth al-Shaykh al-Akbar) 247p, Cairo, 2020 9789775255839, Mu'assasat Ibn al-'Arabī (41590)

4110

[Correspondence -- Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī -- Sadr al-Dīn Qūnāwī]

983

Hamīd Allāh, Muhammad

Majmū'ah al-Wathā'iq al-Siyāsīyah lil-'ahd al-nabawī wa al-khilāfat al-rāshidah. 757p, Beirut, 2001 repr.

9953180385, Dar al-Nafa'is (17510) * 2500

[Islamic Empire -- History -- Sources]

984

Hamīdah, Mustafā

Asālib al-'Atf fī al-Qur'ān al-Karīm. (Lughawīyāt) 602p, Beirut, 1999, 977160340x, Librairie du Liban (19484)

* 1100

[Arabic language -- Conjunctions -- Qur'an language, style]

985

Hamidullah, Muhammad

The Muslim Conduct of State. xii,386p, Kuala Lumpur,

2012(1973), 9789675062889, Islamic Book Trust (33949)
* 4,200

[a classic in the subject of Islamic international law]

986

Hammūdah, 'Abd al-Hamīd Husayn

**Tārīkh al-Duwal al-Islāmīyah al-Mustaqillah fī al-Mashriq:
mundhu qiyām al-dawlah al-Tāhirīyah wa hattā qiyām
al-dawlah al-Ghaznawīyah.** 400p, Cairo, 2010,
9789773394119, Al-Dar al-Thaqafiyah lil-Nashr (27085)
* 3220

[Iran -- History -- Buwayhids -- Ghaznavids -- Samanid --
Tahirides]

987

Hammūdah, Mahmūd 'Abbās

al-Madkhal ilā Dirāsāt al-Wathā'iq al-'Arabīyah. 766p. facs.
Cairo, 1995, 9770081922, Nahdat al-Sharq (43772)
* 1100

[Documents, Arabic -- History -- Sources -- Study and
teaching]

988

al-Hamūd, Nūfān Rajā

**al-'Askar fī Bilād al-Shām, fī al-qaranayn al-sādis 'ashar wa
al-sābi' 'ashar al-milādīyayn.** 337p. Beirut, Dar al-Afaq
al-jadidah Dar al-Afaq al-Jadidah (44272) * 1800
[The military in Syria in the sixteenth and the seventeenth
centuries]

989

Hanafī, Hasan

Min al-'Aqīdah ilā al-Thawrah. 5 vols. Beirut, 1988
Dar al-Tanwir (45274) * 3520
[Islamic doctrines - al-Turāth wa-al-tajdīd. Mawqifunā min
al-turāth al-qadim]

1. al-Muqaddimat al-naẓariyah

2. al-Insān al-kāmil

3. al-Insān al-muta'ayyin

4. al-Tārīkh al-'āmm

5. al-Tārīkh al-mut'ayyin]

990

Hanafī, Hasan

**Min al-Nass ilā Wāqī': Muhāwalah li-l-'ādat Binā' 'Ilm Usūl
al-fiqh.** 2 vols. Beirut, 2005, 9789959292681, Dār
al-Madār al-Islāmī (42263) * 13840
[Islamic law -- Interpretation and construction -- Meaning
(philosophy) -- Semantics]

al-Juz' 1. Takwīn al-naṣṣ

al-juz' 2. Binyat al-naṣṣ]

991

Hanaoka, Mimi

**Authority and Identity in Medieval Islamic Historiography:
Persian histories from the peripheries.** (Cambridge Studies in
Islamic Civilization) xiii,301p, Cambridge, 2018(16),
9781107565838, Cambridge U. P. (34079) Pap. * 7,118
[Intriguing dreams, improbable myths, fanciful genealogies,
and suspect etymologies. These were all key elements of the
historical texts composed by scholars and bureaucrats on the
peripheries of Islamic empires between the tenth and
fifteenth centuries. But how are historians to interpret such
narratives? And what can these more literary histories tell us
about the people who wrote them and the times in which
they lived? In this book, Hanaoka offers an innovative,
interdisciplinary method of approaching these sorts of local
histories from the Persianate world.]

992

Hanaoka, Mimi

**Authority and Identity in Medieval Islamic Historiography:
Persian histories from the peripheries.** (Cambridge Studies in
Islamic Civilization) xiii,301p, Cambridge, 2016,
9781107127036, Cambridge U.P. (43938) * 9800
[Iran -- History -- 640-1256 -- Historiography]

993

Hanna, Nelly

Empires in Friction: Egypt in the Sixteenth Century. (Middle
East Studies Beyond Dominant Paradigms) 344p. Syracuse,
2025, 9780815638506, Syracuse U.P. (43704) 11,331
[In 1517, the Ottoman Empire had finally defeated the
Mamluk Sultanate in Egypt, completing their conquest of the
Middle East and turning Egypt into a province of the Ottoman
Empire. While much has been documented about the
Mamluk period until 1517, publication on the historical record
about the sixteenth century reveals little from distinctly
Egyptian perspectives. In Empires in Friction, Nelly Hanna
explores this transitional period and provides insight into the
intricate dynamics of imperial control and political transition.]

994

Hanna, Nelly

**Making Big Money in 1600: the life and times of Isma'il Abu
Taqiyya, Egyptian merchant.** (Middle East Studies beyond
Dominant Paradigms) xxvii,218p, Syracuse, 1998,
0815627637, Syracuse U.P. (2199) Pap. * 1980
[based on much of the materials is extrapolated from court
cases in Cairo about a prominent merchant]

995

Hannouz, Aomar

Le Cycle de 'Abd al-Muttalib: Restauration, sacrifice et

- naissance prophétique dans la Sīra d'Ibn Ishaq.** (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 208) xii,475p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004681231, Brill (43124) 32,913
[This book aims to demonstrate that the accounts that feature Muammads grandfather in Ibn Ishaqs Sra are the product of narrative engineering. Through a narrative sequence in which Abd al-Muttalib is the hero, several intriguing episodes follow one another in a causal manner and lead to the birth of a future prophet]
996
Haque, Ziaul
- Islam & Feudalism: the economics of Riba, interest and profit.** 257p, New Delhi, 2019(1985), 9788174356697, Adam Publishers & Distributors (38700) * 1840
[Interest (Islamic law) -- Profit -- Islamic countries]
997
al-Harawi, Mohammad ibn Yousuf (d. 1542)
- Ayn al-Hayāt (an Arabic manuscript on geriatrics). tr. by Ashfaq Ahmad** 182p, Aligarh, 2020 9789380610450
Ibn Sina Academy (42404) 4200
[Geriatrics -- Aging -- Medicine, Arab
Translated from Urdu; original in Arabic
Translation of: 'Ayn al-hayāt]
998
Harbī, Muḥd.
- Ibn Taymīyah, wa mawqif-hu min aḥamm al-firq wa al-diyānāt fi 'asr-hi** 512p. Beirut, 1987 'Alam al-Kutub (43874) 1400
999
al-Hārithī, Nāsir ibn 'Alī
- al-Mu'jam al-Atharī li Muhāfazat al-Tā'if.** 164p. photos. 古書 al-Ta'if, 2001, 9960397106, Lajnat al-Matbu'at fi al-Tanshit al-Siyahi (44468) * 880
[Saudi Arabia Tā'if (Province) -- Antiquities -- Arabic -- Dictionaries]
1000
Harley, J.B. & D. Woodward (ed.)
- The History of Cartography, Volume 2, Book 1: Cartography in the Traditional Islamic and South Asian Societies.** xxiv,579p ills., Chicago, 1992, 0226316351, U. of Chicago Press (4338) * 4950
[Cartography -- Islamic civilization -- Middle East -- South Asia -- History]
1001
Harris, William
- Lebanon: a history, 600-2011.** (Studies in Middle Eastern History) 400p photos. N.Y. 2012, 9780195181128, Oxford U.P. (28924) * 2400
[Spans 14 centuries to narrate the basis of the origins of modern Lebanon.]
1002
Harvey, L.P.
- Ibn Battuta.** (Makers of Islamic Civilization) viii,127p, New Delhi, 2007, 0195694449, Oxford U.P. (India) (21988) Pap. * 1350
1003
- Hasād al-Khutab.** 3 vols. Oman, 2007 Wizarat al-Awqaf wa al-Shu'un al-Diniyah (44224) * 3300
[Islamic sermons, Arabic]
1004
Hasan, Ahmad
- The Doctrine of Ijma' in Islam: a study of the juridical principle of consensus.** vi,274p, Islamabad, 2002(1984) 9694080428 Islamic Research Institute (13319) * 980
1005
Hasan, Ahmad
- The Principles of Islamic Jurisprudence: the command of the Shari'ah and juridical norm.** xiii,415p, Islamabad, 1993, 9694081300, Islamic Research Institute (803) * 1430
1006
Al-Hasan, Ahmad Yūsuf
- Taqī al-Dīn wa al-Handasah al-Mikānīyah al-'Arabīyah: ma'a kitāb al-turuq al-sanīyah fī al-ālāt al-rūhānīyah min al-qarn al-sādīs 'ashar.** (Inst. for the History of Arabic Science, U. of Aleppo) 75p+64p(fasc.) ills. Aleppo, 1976 Ma'had al-Turath al-'Ilmi al-'Arabi, U. of Aleppo (22625) * 2960
[Taqi-al-Din and Arabic mechanical engineering]
Mechanical engineering -- Early works to 1800]
1007
Al-Hasan, Ahmad Yūsuf
- The Early Development of Islamic Jurisprudence** xvi,234p. 古書 Islamabad, 1988, 9694080177 Islamic Research Institute (43843) * 540
1008
Hasan, Hasan Ibrāhīm
- Tārīkh 'Amrū Ibn al-'Ās.** (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 34) 294p maps, Cairo, 1996 repr. Maktrabat Madbuli (22512) * 1620
[Biographies -- History]
1009
Al-Hasan al-Yūsī (1630/31-1691)
- The Discourses: reflections on history, Sufism, theology, and literature, volume one.** ed. & tr. by Justin Stearns (Library of Arabic Literature) xxix,499p, N.Y. 2021,

- 9780814764572, New York U.P. (40026) 6230
[Muhādarāt fī al-adab wa al-lughah]
Wide-ranging essays on Moroccan history, Sufism, and religious life.
Al-Hasan al-Yusi was arguably the most influential and well-known Moroccan intellectual figure of his generation. In 1084/1685, at the age of roughly fifty-four, and after a long and distinguished career, this Amazigh scholar from the Middle Atlas began writing a collection of short essays on a wide variety of subjects. Completed three years later and gathered together under the title Discourses on Language and Literature (al-Muhadarat fi l-adab wa-l-lughah), they offer rich insight into the varied intellectual interests of an ambitious and gifted Moroccan scholar, covering subjects as diverse as genealogy, theology, Sufism, history, and social mores.]
1010
al-Hasanī, Hāshim Ma'rūf
Shī'ah bayna asl-Ashā'irah wa Mu'tazilah. 253p. Beirut, 1978 Dar al-Qalam (43860) * 972
[Shī'ah -- Asharities -- Mu'tazilah -- Islam doctrines]
1011
Hasanī, Hasan
Barrasī va dāvarī dar masā'el-e ekhtelāfī-ye meyān-e Dū Fīlsūf-e Eslāmī, Khvājeh Nasīr Tūsī va Emām Fakhr Rāzī. 304p. Tehran, 1373, 9640335428, Daneshgah-e Tehran (44937) * 990
[Islamic philosophy -- Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn Muhammad ibn Muhammad, 1201-1274 -- Rāzī, Fakhr al-Dīn Muhammad ibn 'Umar, 1149 or 1150-1210]
1012
Hassan, 'Abdullah 'Alwi Haji
Sales and Contracts in Early Islamic Commercial Law. (Islamic Research Institute, Publication No. 92) xix,266p, Islamabad, 1986, 969408136x, Islamic Research Institute (3829) * 1100
1013
Hassan, Iyas
Le Religieux, le Narratif et le Litteraire: Coran et exegese coranique dans l'histoire de la litterature arabe. 496p, Beirut/Paris, 2019, 9782351597583, IFPO/ Geuthner (42288) * 4960
[Qur'an -- Criticism -- Narrative -- Arabic literature -- History]
1014
Hassan, Scheherazade Qassim
Les Instruments de Musique en Irak: et leur role dans la societe traditionnelle. (Cahiers de l'Homme, ethnologie - geographie - linguistique) 258p. Paris/he Hague, 1980, 2718304670, Mouton (44065) * 2750
[Musical instruments -- Musicians -- Iraq]
1015
Hathaway, Jane (ed. with an Intro.)
Al-Jabarti's History of Egypt. tr. by T. Philipp & M. Perlmann (Princeton Series on the Middle East) xxxiv,357p, Princeton, 2009, 9781558764477, Markus Wiener (25617) Pap. 5865
1016
Haug, Robert & Steven Judd (ed.)
Islam on the Margins: Studies in Memory of Michael Bonner. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 204) xxxii,350p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004527829, Brill (43169) 30,222
[It consists of fourteen contributions by his students and colleagues that focus on various aspects of his work. The contributions coalesce around four major themes of Bonner's endeavours: Holy War and the frontier, Qur'an and law, Geography and ethnography, and Books, coins and titles.]
1017
Hawting, G.R. J.A. Mojaddedi & A. Samely (ed.)
Studies in Islamic and Middle Eastern Texts and Traditions in Memory of Norman Calder. (Journal of Semitic Studies Supplement, No. 12) vi,306p, Oxford, 2001, 0199290067, OUP (13387) 9,680
[Islam -- Islamic law -- Arabic literature -- History and criticism]
1018
Hayes, Edmund
Agents of the Hidden Imam: Forging Twelver Shi'ism, 850-950 CE. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 265p. Cambridge, 2024(22), 9781108994989, Cambridge U.P. (42943) Pap 7258
[In 874 CE, the eleventh Imam died, and the Imami community splintered. The institutions of the Imamate were maintained by the dead Imam's agents, who asserted they were in contact with a hidden twelfth Imam. This was the beginning of 'Twelver' Shi'ism. Edmund Hayes provides an innovative approach to exploring early Shi'ism, moving beyond doctrinal history to provide an analysis of the socio-political processes leading to the canonisation of the Occultation of the twelfth Imam.]
1019
Hayes, Edmund & Petra Sijpesteijn (ed.)
Mechanisms of Social Dependency in the Early Islamic Empire. 320p. Cambridge, 2024, 9781009384292, Cambridge U.P. (42927) 30250
[This book, however, adopts a bottom-up approach which

puts social relationships and local power dynamics at the centre of the Islamic empire's cohesion. Its chapters draw on sources in diverse languages: not just Arabic, but also Greek, Coptic, Syriac, Hebrew, and Bactrian, showing how different linguistic communities intersected and contributed to a connected yet diverse empire. They highlight how not just literary and historical texts, but also physical documents and archaeological evidence should be incorporated into writing histories of the late antique and early medieval Middle East. Social institutions and relationships explored include oaths; petitions, decrees, and begging letters; and financial frameworks such as debt and taxation.

[open access]

1020

Hayes, Josh

Citizen of the World: Al-Fārābī's Cosmopolitanism. 224p. Edinburgh, 2025 9781399530545 Edinburgh U.P. (43589) 21780

[Develops a new interpretation of Abū Naṣr al-Fārābī's political philosophy as contributing to the Western tradition of cosmopolitanism.

By harmonizing Plato and Aristotle with Neoplatonism and Islamic theology (kalām) in a radically innovative manner, al-Fārābī ambitiously proposes the existence of a political community extending across the entire inhabited world.]

1021

al-Hāzin, Wilyam

al-Hadārat al-'Abbāsīyah. 218p. illus. photos. Beirut, 1992(84), 2721480332, Dar al-Mashriq (43925)

* 990

[Islamic empire -- Civilization -- History]

1022

Heath, Peter

Allegory and Philosophy in Avicenna (Ibn Sīnā), with a translation of the Book of the Prophet Muhammad's Ascent to Heaven. (Middle Ages Series) xv,246p. 古書 Philadelphia, 1992, 0812231521, Univ. of Pennsylvania Press (1233) * 1080

1023

Heck, Paul E. (ed.)

Sufism and Politics: the power of spirituality. 197p, Princeton, 2007, 9781558764231, Markus Wiener Publishers (23085) Pap. * 4441

[The articles comprising this volume aim to consolidate thinking about the political dimension of Sufism across culture and history and to offer new horizons for scholarly reflection on the socio-political role played by Sufism in both

pre-modern and modern Muslim society.]

1024

Heck, Paul L.

Skepticism in Classical Islam: moments of confusion. (Culture and Civilization in the Middle East) xi,215p, London, 2019(13), 9780367868574, Routledge (31407)

Pap 10,403

[This book explores the critical role of skeptical thinking in the development of theology in Islam. It examines the way key thinkers in classical Islam faced perplexing questions about the nature of God and his relation to the world, all the while walking a fine line between belief in God's message as revealed in the Qur'an, and the power of the mind to discover truths on its own.]

1025

Heer, Nicholas L. (tr. & intro.)

The Precious Pearl: al-Jāmī's al-durrah al-Fākhīrah, with the commentary of 'Abd al-Ghafūr al-Lārī. (Studies in Islamic Philosophy and Science) vii,237p, Albany, 1992, 9780791414903, SUNY (16666) Pap. 3190

[In this book al-Jami examines questions that Islamic theologians, philosophers, and Sufis had long debated. On each question al-Jami first presents the views of the philosophers and theologians.]

1026

Heinemann, A. J.L. Meloy, & T. Khalidi & M. Kropp (ed.)

Al-Jāhiz: a Muslim humanist for our time. (Beiruter Texte und Studien 119) xii,295p, Beirut, 2009, 9783899136760, Orient-Institut Beirut (25562) * 18580

[Jāhīz, -868 or 869 -- Criticism and interpretation -- Congresses]

1027

Heinrichs, Wlfhart

Wolfhart Heinrichs' Essays and Articles on Arabic Literature. Two Volume Set. ed. by Biesterfeldt, H. & A. Giese (Variorum Collected Studies) 2 vols. London, 2024p.

9781032625836, Routledge (43309) 78650

[Wolfhart Heinrichs (1941-2014) was James Richard Jewett Professor of Arabic at Harvard University. He is remembered as a significant adviser to Fuat Sezgin's fundamental Geschichte des arabischen Schrifttums, and as an editor of and contributor to the Encyclopaedia of Islam, Second edition, and, most importantly, as an author of many independent studies on Arabic literature, many of them ground-breaking in the history of Arabic philology. He is also known for his studies on Semitic Linguistics and Islamic Jurisprudence. The first volume looks at poetry and rhetoric, and their

indigenous theories and terminologies.

The second volume includes writings on Arabic literature, Semitic Studies, and Islamic Jurisprudence.]

1028

Hekmat, Nasr Allāh

Hekmat va Honar dar 'Erfān-e Ebn 'Arabī. 299p, Tehran, 1393(84), 9789648802368 Farhangestan-e Honar (24887) 1580

[Theosophy and Art in Ibn al-'Arabi Mysticism: love, beauty and bewilderment]

1029

Hekmat-e Mashshā' (Ketābkhāneh-ye takhassosī va farhang-e mouzū'ī). DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1399,

9786002364722, Noor (42539) 3980

[Hekmat-e Mashshā' (Peripatetic philosophy: a specialized library and subject index)]

1030

Hela, Ouardi

Les Califes Maudits, Vol. 1: la déchirure. 240p. Paris, 2019, 9782226441065, Albin Michel (43727) 4,119

1031

Hela, Ouardi

Les Califes Maudits, Vol. 2: a l'ombre des Sabres. 272p. Paris 9782226477347, Albin Michel (43726) 2,049

1032

Hela, Ouardi

Les Califes Maudits, Vol. 3: Meurte a la mosquee (Essai Espaces Libres) 368p. Paris, 2025, 9782226500335, Albin Michel (43725) 2049

1033

Hemmatī, Homāyūn

Elm va Edrāk, yā te'ūrī-ye shenākht dar falsafeh-ye Eslāmī.

187p. 古書 Tehran, 1363 Amir Kabir (44910) * 330

[Islamic philosophy -- Ontology]

1034

Hendrickson, Jocelyn

Leaving Iberia: Islamic law and christian conquest in North

West Africa. (Harvard Series in Islamic Law, 9) xii,417p, Cambridge, Mss., 2021, 9780674248205, Harvard U.P. (39216) * 8900

[examines Islamic legal responses to Muslims living under Christian rule in medieval and early modern Iberia and North Africa.]

1035

Herman, Marc

After Revelation The Rabbinic Past in the Medieval Islamic World. (Jewish Culture and Contexts) 288p. Philadelphia,

2025, 9781512827781, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43673) 12276

[Reveals how medieval Jews developed religious law through contact with their Muslim neighbors]

1036

Hermann, Denis & Mathieu Terrier (ed.)

Shi'i Islam and Sufism: classical views and modern

perspectives. (Shi'i Heritage Series, 7) xviii,369p, London, 2020, 9780755602315, I.B. Tauris (39278)

Pap 6279

[Offering new perspectives on the relationship between Shi'is and Sufis in modern and pre-modern times, this book challenges the supposed opposition between these two esoteric traditions in Islam by exploring what could be called Shi'i Sufism and Sufi-oriented Shi'ism at various points in history.

First Part: Alternative to anti-Sufi Discourses in Shi'i

Pre-Modern and Modern Literature.

Second Part: The Social History of a Shi'i-Sufi Brotherhood :

The Ni'matullahiyya.

Third Part: The Relations between Shi'ism and Sufism in other Literary Sufi Traditions]

1037

Hilāl al-Sābī (359-448 h.)

Rusūm Dār al-Khilāfah. tr. by Muhd. Redā Shafi'ī Kadkanī 196p. Tehran, 1346 Bonyad-ev Farhangi-ye Iran (44254)

* 880

1038

Hilāl al-Sābī'

Rusūm Dār al-Khilāfah: the rules and regulations of the

'Abbāsīd court. tr. by E.A. Salem (UNESCO Collection of Representative Works, Arabic Ser.) viii,134p, Beirut, 1977 UNESCO Collection of Representative Works (1264)

* 1860

1039

Hillenbrand, Carole

The Crusades: islamic perspectives. (Islamic Surveys)

lvi,648p ills. photos. maps, Edinburgh, 1999, 0748606300, Edinburgh U.P. (1775) Pap. * 3410

[As a deliberate policy, an attempt is made here to view the phenomenon of the Crusades entirely through the prism of medieval Muslim sources.]

1040

Al-Hillī, Muhammad 'Alī Hasan

Sā'ah Qadayt-hā ma'a al-Arwāh: wāqī'ah haqīqīyah. 128p, Beirut, 2011, 9782745171368, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (35380) 680

- [Jinn -- Spirits (islam)
[An hour with Ghost: a real incident]
1041
Al-Hillī, Taqī al-Dīn ibn Najm al-Dīn
Al-Durr al-Thamīn fī Asrār al-Anza' al-Batīn. ed. by Mahmūd
A.B. al-Hā'irī 432p, Mashhad, 1425 (2004), 9640640921,
Al-Maktabat al-Mukhassisah bi Amir al-Mu'minin 'Ali (22775)
2860
[Koran -- Theology -- Shī'ah -- Alī ibn Abī Tālib -- Early
works to 1800]
1042
Hishī, Salīm Hasan
**Ta'rīkh al-Umarā' al-Shihābiyyīn, bi qalam ahd umarā'i-him
min wādī al-tīm.** (Al-Khizānah al-Tā'rīkhīyah, 2) 218p,
Beirut, 1984 Dar Lahd Khatir (22138)
* 1910
[Lebanon -- History -- Shihabi family -- Source]
1043
Hitti, Philip K.
**History of the Arabs: from the earliest times to the present.
revised 10th ed.** xxiii,822p. London, 1964,
9780333631423, Macmillan (44375) Pap. * 1540
1044
Hitti, Philip K.
Islam: a way of life. 198p. N.Y. 1970, 0895269929,
Gateway Editions (43907) * 880
[Islam the Religion, Islam the State, Islam the Culture]
1045
Hitti, Philip K.
Makers of Arab History. 268p. N.Y. 1971(68) Harper
Torchbooks (44340) Pap. * 440
1046
Hodgson, Marshall G.S.
**Rethinking World History: essays on Europe, Islam and world
history.** (Studies in Comparative World History) xxi,328p,
Cambridge, 1993, 0521438446, Cambridge U.P. (15440)
Pap. * 2090
[World history -- Europe -- Civilization -- Islamic influences]
1047
Hodgson, Marshall G.S.
**The Secret Order of Assassins: the struggle of the early Nizari
Ismailis against the Islamic world.** ix,352p, Philadelphia,
2005, 9780812219166, U. of Pennsylvania Press (18775)
Pap. * 3060
[Originally published 1955 by Mouton]
1048
Hodkinson, Keith
Muslim Family Law: a sourcebook. 401p. 古書 London,
1984, 0709912560, Croom Helm (42337) * 660
[Domestic relations (Islamic law) -- Islamic countries -- India --
Pakistan]
1049
Hollenberg, David & Mushegh Asatryan
**The Nusayri Path of Knowledge: A Study and Critical Edition
of 'Iṣmat al-Dawla's (thrived 11th century) Manhaj al-'ilm wa
l-bayān wa-nuzhat al-sam' wa l-'iyān** (Shii Islam: Texts and
Studies, Volume: 4) vi,462p. Leiden, 2024,
9789004703209, Brill (43096) 24426
[This book is a study and edition of the Manhaj al-'ilm wa
l-bayān wa-nuzhat al-sam' wa l-'iyān (The Path of Knowledge
and Clarification and the Bliss of Hearing and Seeing). The
Manhaj is a Nusayri doctrinal treatise composed by 'Iṣmat
al-Dawla during the fifth/eleventh century. This edition makes
this important source available to scholars for the first time.]
1050
Holtzman, Livnat
**Anthropomorphism in Islam: the challenge of traditionalism
(700-1350).** (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and
Culture) xi,434p, Edinburgh, 2019(18), 9781474452649,
Edinburgh U.P. (37309) Pap 7260
[Islam -- Hadith -- Criticism and Interpretation -- History
More than any other issue in Islamic theology,
anthropomorphism (tashbih) stood at the heart of many
theological debates, and was mostly discussed within the
circles of traditionalist Islam, 8th to 14th-century.]
1051
Homāyī, Jalāl al-Dīn
**Ghazālī Nāmeḥ: sharh-e hāl va āthār va afkāl-e Imām
Mohammad Ghazālī** 584p, Tehran, 1368(1342)
Mo'asseseh-ye Nashr-e Homa (15203) * 4600
[Ghazzālī, 1058-1111 -- Biographies]
1052
Homerin, Th. Emil
**Passion Before Me, My Fate Behind: Ibn al-Farid and the
poetry of recollection.** xvi,314p, Albany, 2011,
9781438439006, SUNY (28955) Pap. * 6577
[Explores the work of beloved Sufi poet Umar Ibn al-Farid and
its context. Provides many translations of Ibn al-Farid's
poetry.]
1053
Hourani, George F.
**Arab Seafaring in the Indian Ocean in Ancient and Early
Medieval Times.** (Khayyats Oriental Reprints, no. 3)
viii,131p. 古書 Beirut, 1963(51) Khayyats (39022)

* 990

[Navigation -- Marchant -- History]

1054

Houtsma, M.Th. T.W. Arnold, R. Basset & R. Hartmann (ed.)

E.J. Brill's First Encyclopaedia of Islam, 1913-1936. 9 vols.

Leiden, 1987 repr. 9004082654, E.J. Brill (44106)

* 12000

1055

Houtsma, M.Th. T.W. Arnold, R. Basset & R. Hartmann (ed.)

E.J. Brill's First Encyclopaedia of Islam, 1913-1936. 9 vols.

Leiden, 1993 repr. 9004097961, Brill (44109)

Pap. * 9900

[Pap. ed.]

1056

Hovden, Eirik

Waqf in Zaydī Yemen: الْوَقْفُ عِنْدَ زَيْدِيَةِ الْيَمَنِ: النَّظَرِيَّةُ الْفِقْهِيَّةُ وَالتَّقْنِينُ
وَالْمُمَارَسَةُ الْمَحَلِّيَّةُ (والإسلامية, العربية الحضارة Volume: 08) 479p.

Leiden, 2024, 9789004678699, Brill (43097) 39123

[Islamic foundations (waqf, pl. awqāf) have been an integral part of Yemeni society both for managing private wealth and as a legal frame for charity and public infrastructure. This book focuses on four socially grounded fields of legal knowledge: fiqh, codification, individual waqf cases, and everyday waqf related knowledge. It combines textual analysis with ethnography seeking to understand how Islamic law is approached, used, produced and validated in selected topics of waqf law where the tensions are strong between ideals and pragmatic rules. The study analyses central Zaydī fiqh works such as the Sharḥ al-azhār-cluster, in addition to imamic decrees, fatwās, and waqf documents, mostly from Zaydī, Northern Yemen]

1057

Hoyland, R.G. & B. Gillmour

Medieval Islamic Swords and Swordmaking: Kindi's treatise on swords and their kinds. (Gibb Memorial Trust) vii,216p

ills. photos. manuscripts, Oxford, 2018(06),

9780906094570, Gibb Memorial/ Edinburgh U.P. (17228)

Pap. 7260

[Kindī, -approximately 873. Risālah fī jawāhīr al-suyūf. English -- Islamic swords -- History

'On swords and their kinds' was written by the 9th century Muslim philosopher Ya'qub ibn Ishaq al-Kindi. This work was commissioned by a powerful patron of scholarship, the Abbasid caliph Mu'tasim, and the content of the treatise presumably reflects the ruler's general interest in his army and its equipment, and his specific interest in the technical aspects of sword production. In this work, Kindi discusses the

difference between iron and steel, distinguishes different qualities of sword blade, and different centres of swordsmithing.]

1058

Hoyland, Robert G.

Arabia and the Arabs: from the bronze age to the coming of Islam. xii,324p, London, 2001, 0415195357,

Routledge (14471) Pap.

* 1540

1059

Hoyland, Robert G. & Philip F. Kennedy (ed.)

Islamic Reflections, Arabic Musings: Studies in honour of Alan Jones. (Gibb Memorial Trust) ix,300p, Cambridge, 2004, 090609450x, Oxbow Books (17230) * 9820

[Fifteen essays on literature, linguistics, history and epigraphy. Contents include: Maysir-gambling in early Arabic poetry (N Jamil); the Qu'ran as a source of law: the case of zakat (alms-tax) (Y Dutton); On the difficulty of knowing mediaeval Arab authors: the case of Abu I-Faraj and pseudo-Isfahani (H Kilpatrick); Mahfuz's urban battlegrounds (R Ostle); Inscriptions of companions of the prophet in the Merv Oasis (V Porter); Muslim jizya-payers in Christian Sicily (J Johns); The Mu'allaqat in the west: a brief bibliographical survey (H Bleaney); Theomnestus of Nicopolis, Hunayn ibn Ishaq, and the beginnings of Islamic veterinary science (R Hoyland); Historians and the Arabic biographical dictionary (P Auchterlonie).]

1060

Hugh, Kennedy & Fanny Bessard (ed.)

Land and Trade in Early Islam : The Economy of the Islamic Middle East 750-1050 CE. 640p. Oxford, 2025,

9780198863083, Oxford U.P. (42965) 26,620

[discusses the latest developments in the field of early Islamic economic and social history, and explores the notion of polycentrism and the dialectic between global and local between 700 and 1050 CE. The volume explores the political mechanisms and the role of Islamic states in regulating and developing demand in the economy.]

1061

Hullmeine, Paul (ed.)

Ptolemy's Cosmology in Greek and Arabic: The Background and Legacy of the Planetary Hypotheses. (Ptolemaeus Arabus et Latinus - Texts, vol. 4) 479p, Turnhout, 2024, 9782503607177, Brepols (42392) 22,770

[This book provides the first complete critical edition and English translation of the Arabic version of the Planetary Hypotheses, which is partially lost in its original Greek. It furthermore provides ample commentary on the whole work,

which situates the Planetary Hypotheses within the context of its time and investigates philosophical ideas central to the work. These include the epistemic value of mathematics relative to natural philosophy, and the shape, number, and dynamics of the celestial bodies. The book also investigates the influence of the Planetary Hypotheses on a wide range of medieval Arabic astronomical and philosophical works from the 9th to the 13th century AD. The upshot is to establish the Planetary Hypotheses as a crucial text for understanding the history of philosophy and science from Greek antiquity to the Arabic Middle Ages]

1062

Humphreys, R. Stephen

Islamic History: a framework for inquiry. revised edition

xiv,401p, Princeton, 1991, 0691031452, Princeton U.P, (199) ap. * 1944

1063

Hunayn ibn Ishāq al-'Ibādī

Kitāb Jālīnūs fī al-Istaqīsāt 'alā Ra'ī Ibruqrāt. ed. by Muhd.**Salīm Sālim** 149p. Cairo, 1987, 9770110450, al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'Ammah (43528) * 1200

[Medicine, Arabic]

1064

Hundley, Helen

The Mongol Empire in World History. (Key Issues in Asian Studies) xvi,114p, Ann Arbor, 2016, 9780924304804, Association for Asian Studies (Columbia U.P.) (42192)

Pap. * 3,213

[Mongols History -- Eurasia History]

1065

Hunsberger, Alice C.

Nasir-i Khusraw: the ruby of Badakhshan; a portrait of the Persian poet, traveller and philosopher. (The Institute of Ismaili Studies, Ismaili Heritage Series, 4) xxi,292p. 古書

London, 2000, 9781850439192, I.B. Tauris (24179)

* 2780

1066

Hunwick, John

West Africa, Islam, and the Arab World: studies in honor of Basil Davidson. ix,147p, Princeton, 2006,

9781558763999, Markus Wiener Publishers (23080)

Pap. 4441

1067

Hurvitz, Nimrod, C.C. Sahner, U. Simonsohn & L. Yarbrough (ed.)

Conversion to Islam in the Premodern Age: a sourcebook.

xvii,355p maps, Berkeley, 2020, 9780520296732, U. of

California Press (38940)

Pap 7111

[Conversion to Islam is a phenomenon of immense significance in human history. At the outset of Islamic rule in the seventh century, Muslims constituted a tiny minority in most areas under their control. But by the beginning of the modern period, they formed the majority in most territories from North Africa to Southeast Asia. Across such diverse lands, peoples, and time periods, conversion was a complex, varied phenomenon. Converts lived in a world of overlapping and competing religious, cultural, social, and familial affiliations, and the effects of turning to Islam played out in every aspect of life. Conversion therefore provides a critical lens for world history, magnifying the constantly evolving array of beliefs, practices, and outlooks that constitute Islam around the globe. This groundbreaking collection of texts, translated from sources in a dozen languages from the seventh to the eighteenth centuries, presents the historical process of conversion to Islam in all its variety and unruly detail, through the eyes of both Muslim and non-Muslim observers.]

1068

Husām al-dīn Husayn ibn 'Alī al-Sighnāqī (t. 714/1314)

Al-Tasdīd al-Qawā'id fī Sharh al-Tamhīd: et-Tesdīd fī**şerhi't-Temhīd. ed. by Ali Tarık Ziyat Yılmaz** (İkinci Klasik Dönem Projesi/Silsilah 'Uyūn al-Turāth al-Islāmī, 33) 2 vols. Istanbul, 2020, 9786257205788, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (40197)

Pap 15,960

1069

Husayn, Muhd. Kāmil

Tā'ifat al-Durūz: tā'rikh-hā wa 'aqā'id-hā. 127p. 古書

Cairo, 1968 Dar al-Ma'arif (44305)

* 550

[Druze -- History -- Doctrines 書込みあり]

1070

Husayn, Muhd. Kāmil (ed.)

Sīrat al-Mu'ayyad fī al-Dīn Dā'ī al-Du'āh, tarjamāt hayāt-hu**bi-qalam-hi.** (Dhakhā'ir al-'Arab, 84) 220p, Cairo, 2013(1949), 9789770277263, Dar al-Ma'arif (42504)

* 2998

[Mu'ayyad fī al-Dīn Hibat Allāh ibn Mūsā, -1077 or 1078 -- Ismailites -- Biography -- Fatimids]

1071

Husayn, Nebil

Opposing the Imam: the legacy of the Nawasib in Islamic literature. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 249p. Cambridge, 2025(21), 9781108965767 Cambridge U.P. (40512)

Pap 6877

[Nebil Husayn examines the enduring legacy of the nawasib, early Muslims who disliked Ali and his descendants. The

nawasib participated in politics and scholarly discussions on religion at least until the ninth century.

By surveying medieval Muslim literature across multiple genres and traditions including the Sunni, Mu'tazili, and Ibadi, Husayn reconstructs the claims and arguments of the nawasib and illuminates the methods that Sunni scholars employed to gradually rehabilitate the image of Ali from a villainous character to a righteous one.]

1072

Husayn, Taha

al-Fitnah al-Kubrā, 1: 'Uthmān, 2: 'Alī wa Nanū-hu 2 vols. Cairo, 1968 Dar al-Ma'arif (43878) * 880

1073

Al-Husaynī al-Najafī, Muhd. bn Ahmad bn 'Amīd al-Dīn (m. 433 h.)

Kitāb Bahr al-Ansāb, aw al-mushajjar al-kashshāf li usūl al-sādah al-ashrāf, al-mushtamil 'alā asmā' wa-usūl wa-furū' wa-tawārīkh wa-manāqib wa-mazārāt wa-wafiyāt 'umūm al-sādah al-ashrāf fī kāffat biqā' al-ard. ed. by Sayyid H. Muhd. al-Rifā'ī 264p+12p+78p+32p, Cairo, 2020(06), 9789771814221, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (22534) * 5474

[Muhammad, Prophet, d. 632 -- Family -- Genealogy -- Early works to 1800

Contains: Kitāb Nūr al-anwār fī faḍā'il wa-tarājim wa-tawārīkh wa-manāqib wa-mazārāt Āl al-Bayt al-aṭhār

Reprint: Miṣr : Dār al-Kutub al-Miṣriyah, 1937]

1074

Husic, Ahmed

Wesensattribute Gottes in der Theologie Sayf ad-Dīn

al-Āmidīs. (Kalām Studies, vol. 4) vii,233p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111565330, De Gruyter Brill (43403) 20690

[This volume investigates the doctrine of the seven divine attributes in the Ash'arite theological school and assigns them to three new main categories: (1) omnipotence, will, and knowledge; (2) life and seeing; (3) hearing and talking. The book focuses on theologian Sayf ad-Dīn al-Āmidīs (d. 1233), drawing connections to contemporary debates and emphasizing the relevance of Ash'arite teachings for contemporary discourses. (open access)]

1075

Huss, Boaz

The Secret Doctrine of the Jews: Jewish Theosophists and the Kabbalah. (SUNY series in Western Esoteric Traditions) 288p. Albany, 2025, 9798855803877, SUNY (43341) 22680

[A comprehensive exploration of the Jewish adherents of the

Theosophical Society and their impact on modern Jewish culture and the development of modern forms of Kabbalah.] 1076

Hutayt, Kāzim

Ma'a Ibn Qutaybah fī al-'Aqīdat al-Islāmīyah, taqdim wa dirāsah wa tahqīq kitāb al-ikhtilāf fī al-lafz wa al-radd 'alā al-jahmīyah wa al-mushabbahah. 159p, Beirut, 1990 Al-Sharkat al-'Alamiyah lil-Kitab Sh.M.L. (105) * 440 1077

Hysten, Torsten

The Karbala Story and Early Shi'ite Identity. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) 280p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399522052, Edinburgh U.P. (43592) 21780

[Explores how the story about al-Husayn's death at Karbala developed into a paradigmatic myth in formative Shi'ism. (open access)]

1078

I Congreso Internacional Fortificaciones en al-Andalus: actas; Algeciras, Noviembre-Diciembre. 1996. 447p. illus. Algeciras, 1988, 848922711X, Fundación Municipal de Cultura José Luis Cano (44492) * 4200

[Fortification -- Islamic Architecture -- Spain -- Andalusia -- History -- Congresses] 1079

1079

Al-Ībish, Ahmad & Qutaybah al-Shihābī (comp.)

Dimashq al-Shām, fī nusūs al-ruhhālīn wa al-jughrāfiyīn wa buldāniyīn, al-'arab wa al-muslimīn. 2 vols. Damascus, 1998 Wizarat al-Thaqafiyah (17906) * 5600 [Damascus: in the works of Arab and Muslim travellers & geographers, 3rd-13th centuries A.H.] 1080

1080

Ibnū'l-Haysem/ Ibn al-Haytham

eş-Şukūk alā Batlamyūs: the Doubts Concerning Ptolemy: Batlamyus üzerine şüpheler: inceleme - tercüme - tahkikli metin. haz. F.Z. Pattabanoğlu, A.N. Kattan & Z. Akkuş 215p (131-202p arabic), Ankara, 2022, 9786258352078, Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (42339) 15870 [Astronomy -- Batlamyus -- Ptolemy -- History of Egypt] 1081

1081

Ibn 'Abbūd, Imhammad

Jawānib min al-Wāqī' al-Andalusī fī al-Qarn al-Khāmis al-Hijrī. 279p. Titwan, 1987 Matba'at al-Nur (43780) * 550 [Spain -- Andalusia -- History] 1082

1082

Ibn 'Abd al-Hakam

Futūh Misr wa Akhbār-hā. ed. by Charles C. Torrey

(Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 10) 63p(eng.)+369p, Cairo, 1999 repr. Maktabat Madbuli (22509) * 1600

[Repr. of Yale Oriental Series, Researches III: The History of the Conquest of Egypt, North Africa and Spain, known as the Futūh Misr, ed. by Charles C. Torrey]

1083

Ibn 'Abd al-Hakam

Futūh Misr wa Akhbār-hā: the history of the conquest of Egypt, North Africa and Spain. ed. by C.C. Torrey (Sifahāt min Tārīkh Misr 10) 63p.+369p. Cairo, 1991 repr. Maktabat madbuli (44244) * 1,100

1084

Ibn 'Abd al-Mun'im al-Himyarī (active 15th cent.)

Al-Rawd al-Mi'tār fī Khabar al-Aqtār: a geographical dictionary. ed. by Ihsān 'Abbās 745p. 古書 Beirut, 1984(75) Librairie du Liban (3459) * 3240

[Islamic empire -- Geography -- Gazetteers]

1085

Ibn 'Abd al-Mun'im al-Himyarī (active 15th cent.)

Kitāb al-Rawd al-Mi'tār fī Khabar al-Aqtār. ed. by Ihsān 'Abbās 745p. 古書 Beirut, 1980(75) Mu'assasah Nasir al-Thaqafah (44466) * 1540

[Islamic empire -- Geography -- Gazetteers]

1086

Ibn 'Abd al-Rabbih

The Unique Necklace: al-'Iqd al-Farid, Vol. I, II, III. tr. by Issa J. Boullata (Great Books of Islamic Civilization) 3 vols.

Reading, 2007-11, 9781859641842, 2269, 2405, Garnet Publishing (22260) Pap. * 6600

[Al-'Iqd al-Farid (The Unique Necklace), translated now for the first time into English, is one of the classics of Arabic literature.

Compiled in several volumes by an Andalusian scholar and poet named Ibn 'Abd Rabbih (246-328 H./860-940 C.E.), it remains a mine of information about various elements of Arab culture and letters during the four centuries before his death.]

1087

Ibn 'Abd al-Razzāq, 'Abd al-Rahmān bn Ibrāhīm (d. 1727)

Hadā'iq al-In'ām fī Fadā'il al-Shām. ed. by Yūsuf Badaywī 310p, Beirut/Damascus, 1989 Dar al-Diya' (21054) * 1800

[Islam -- Syria -- History]

1088

Ibn 'Abd al-Wahhāb, Muhammad (1115-1206/1703-1792)

Kachf ach-Chubuhāt (Refutation des mystifications en matiere dev foi) et al-Usūl as-Sitta (les Six principes fondamentaux). commentaires de Muhd. ibn Sālih

al-'Uthaymīn. tr. par Hamza Lamine Yahiaoui 175p.

Beirut, 2006, 9782745148568, Dar al-Kotob al-Ilmiyah (43841) * 560

[Sharh Kashf al-Shubuhāt wa al-Usūl al-sittah]

1089

Ibn 'Alī Kātib, al-Hasan b. Ahmad

Kitāb Adab al-Ghinā': The Book For The Completion of Musical Knowledge. tr. by George Dimitri Sawa (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 215) xix,225p. Leiden, 2024, 978-90-04-46350-9, Brill (43069) 26,910

[The Book for the Completion of Musical Knowledge is one of two unique treatises coming down to us from the 11th century; the other is Encompasser of the Arts of Ibn al-Tahhān al-Mūsīqī. Both are written by practicing musicians and composers, and as such provide, a most welcome musical practices supplement to the tenth-century legacy of music theory and literature, namely, the works of al-Fārābī and al-Iṣfahānī.]

1090

Ibn 'Arabī, Abū Bakr Muhd. bn 'Abd Allāh (468-543 h.)

Ahkām al-Qur'ān. ed. by 'Abd al-Razzāq al-Mahdī 2 vols.

in 1, Beirut, 2004, 9789953272597, Dār al-Kitāb al-'Arabī (42273) * 10380

[Qur'ān -- Commentaries -- Islamic law]

1091

Ibn 'Arabī, Muhyī al-Dīn

Tafsīr al-Qur'ān al-Karīm. ed. by 'Abd al-Wārith Muhd. 'Alī

2 vols. Beirut, 2021(4th ed.), 9782745133427, Dar al-Kutub al-Ilmiyah (42272) * 6920

[Qur'ān Hermeneutics -- Criticism, interpretation, etc]

1092

Ibn 'Asākir al-Dimashqī

Tabyīn Kadhīb al-Muftarī fīmā Nusiba ilā al-Imām Abī

al-Hasan al-Ash'arī. ed. by Muhd. Zāhid al-Kawtharī

456p. Damascus, 1399(47) Dar al-Fikr (19222) * 2060

[Asharities -- Islamic doctrines -- Ash'arī, Abū al-Ḥasan 'Alī ibn Ismā'īl, 873?-935?]

1093

Ibn 'Atā' All-ah al-Sakandarī

al-Hikam al-'Atā'iyah, sharh Ibn 'Abbād al-Nafazī al-Rundī.

ed. by Muhd. 'Abd al-Maqsūd Haykal 303p. Cairo, 1988 Markaz al-Ahram (44112) * 540

[Sufism -- Prayers and devotions]

1094

Ibn 'Umar al-Antākī, Dāwūd (m. 1008 h.)

Bughyat al-Muhtāj fī al-mujarrab min al-'Ilāj, wa huwa

khuḷāsah tadhkirah dāwūd fī al-tibb. 492p, Beirut, 202,

9782745163813, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42251)

* 4,840

[Medicine, Arab -- Phytotherapy]

1095

Ibn A'tham al-Kūfī (m. 314/926)

al-Futūh. ed. by Suhayl Zakkār 3 vols. Beirut, 1992.

Dar al-Fikr (2724) * 4400

[Islamic empire -- History -- Shī'ah]

1096

Ibn 'Abd al-Malik (634-703 AH)

al-Dhayl wa al-Takmilah, li kitābay al-mawsūl wa al-silah.

ed. by Ihsan Abbas, Mohd. ben Sharifa & Bashar Marouf

(Andalusian Biography Series, IX) 6 vols. Tunis, 2012

Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (41488) * 9900

[Muslim scholars -- Spain -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]

1097

Ibn Abī al-'Īd

On Generosity: the Hilyat al-Kuramā' of Ibn Abī al-'Īd. ed.

& tr. by Antonella Ghersetti (Resources in Arabic and

Islamic Studies, 13) 280p, Atlanta, 2025,

9781948488693, Lockwood Press (40505) 14231

[In Arabic-Islamic culture, generosity is held in the very highest regard and descriptions of charity, hospitality and largesse are consequently an important component of Arabic literature. The Egyptian judge and man of letters, Ibn Abī al-'Īd al-Sakhāwī al-Mālikī, who lived in Cairo and Medina in the ninth/fifteenth century and who practiced charity his whole life, compiled a work titled the Hilyat al-kuramā', literally The Ornament of the Magnanimous.]

1098

Ibn Abī al-Ash'ath

Qawīy al-Adwīyah al-Mufradah 'alā Madhhab Jālīnūs (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Burītāniyā beh shomāreh Or. 11615), Mughnīsāi Turkīyeh beh shomāreh 1785).

(Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī,

10) 767p facs. Tehran, 1400, 9786003139398, Safīr-e

Ardehāl (41323) * 10950

[Traditional medicine -- Medical plants -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

1099

Ibn Abī Jumhūr al-Ahsā'ī, Muhammad

Mulhaqāt Rasā'il Kalāmīyah wa Falsafīyah. ed. by Ridā

Yahyā Pūrfārmād 2 vols. Beirut, 2016, 9786144265888,

Dar al-Mahajjah al-Bayda' (35752) 13,800

[Islam -- Shī'ah -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]

1100

Ibn Abī Jumhūr al-Ahsā'ī, Muhammad

Rasā'il Kalāmīyah wa Falsafīyah. ed. by Ridā Yahyā

Pūrfārmād 2 vols. Beirut, 2014, 9786144263754,

Dar al-Mahajjah al-Bayda' (33012) 13,800

[Islam -- Shī'ah -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]

1101

Ibn Abī Jumhūr al-Ahsā'ī, Muhd.

Al-Mujādalāt fī al-Madhāhib: munāzarāt waqa'at bayna Ibn

Abī Jumhūr wa al-Harawī sanat 878 h. fī Khurasān. 468p,

Beirut, 2015, 9786144264461, Dar al-Mahajjah al-Bayda'

(41827) 6580

[Imāmat -- Shī'ah -- Caliphate -- Doctrines]

1102

Ibn Abī Usaybi'a (m. 668 h.)

Uyūn al-Anbā' fī Tabaqāt al-Atibbā'. ed. by Muhd. b. 'U.

al-Sawd 768p, Beirut, 1998, 2745122665, Dar

al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (14073) * 3800

[Ibn Abī Uṣaybi'ah, Aḥmad ibn al-Qāsim, -1269 or 1270 --

Medicine -- Biographies -- History]

1103

Ibn Ahmad Binānī, Muhammad (m. 1261 h.)

al-Wathā'iq al-Fāsīyah. ed. by 'Abd al-Karīm Masrūr

71p, Rabat, 1988 Markaz Ihya' al-Turath al-Maghribi

(41751) 330

1104

Ibn Ajā, Muhd. ibn Mahmūd al-Halabī

al-'Irāk bayna alMamālīk wa al-'Uthmāniyīn al-Atrāk: ma'a

Rihlat al-amīr Yshbak min Mahdī al-Dawādar. ed. by Muhd.

Ahmad duhmān 344p. Damascus, 1986 Dar al-Fikr

(44269) * 1800

[Mamelukes -- Ottoman empire -- Yashbak al-Zāhirī, -1481 --

Travel -- Middle East]

1105

Ibn al-Abbār, Muhd. ibn 'Abd Allāh (m. 658 h.)

Al-Mu'jam fī Ashāb al-Qādī al-Imām Abī 'Alī al-Sadafī .

xix,368p. Beirut, repr.(1885) Dar Sadir (24704)

* 3020

[Arabs -- Spain -- Biographies

Almochar, dictionarium ordine alphabetico de discipulis Abu

Ali Assadafi ab Aben al-Abbar scriptum, ad fidem codicis

escorialensis Arabice nunc primum editum, indicibus additis,

Franciscus Codera et Zaydin. [Matriti, apud Josephum de

Rojas, 1886]

Reprint. Originally published: Matriti : Apud Josephum de

Rojas, 1886]

1106

Ibn al-Abbār, Muhd. ibn 'Abd Allāh (m. 658 h.)

Al-Mu'jam fī Ashāb al-Qādī al-Imām Abī 'Alī al-Sadafī .

336p. Cairo, 1967 Dar al-Katib al-'Arabi (44353)

* 2200

[Arabs -- Spain -- Biographies]

1107

Ibn al-'Ajamī, Ahmad ibn Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-Rahmān (t: ba'd 1045 h./1636 m.)

Mabāhij al-Ikhwān wa Manāhij al-Khillān fī Hawādith al-Duhūr wa al-Azmān (yahawī tārīkh misr wa tarājim a'yāt-hā). ed. by Muhd. Jamāl Hāmid al-Shūrbajī. vol. I/1,2 & II. (Silsilah al-Turāth al-Hadārī, 42, 43, 44) 3 vols. Cairo, 2022, 9789779138558, 38565, 38572, al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'Ammah (42470) 9660

1108

Ibn al-'Arīf, Abū al-'Abbās (481-536/1088-1141)

Miftāh al-Sa'ādah wa Tahqīq Tarīq al-Sa'ādah. jama'a-hu Abū Bakr 'Atīq ibn Mu'min (496-548 h.), ed. by 'Ismat 'Abd al-Latīf Dandash 263p. Beirut, 1993 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (43851) * 1650

[Sufism -- Spain -- Early works to 1800]

1109

Ibn al-'Arabī

Ibn al-'Arabī's Kitāb fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam wa-khuṣūṣ al-kalim : edition based on the earliest extant manuscript. xiii,465p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004677548, Brill (43053) 30015
[Although the exemplar of the Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam has mysteriously disappeared shortly after its composition, the earliest copy in al-Qūnawī's hand has survived. Having been collated with the original, read in front of Ibn al-'Arabī, and signed by him, it stands as the vetustissimus and optimus. This edition is established on its reading and is checked against 'Afīfī's classic. Besides a fully vocalized text, it provides an appended facsimile of the manuscript.]

1110

Ibn al-'Arabī, Muhyī al-Dīn

Ījāz al-Bayān fī al-Tarjamah 'an al-Qur'ān. 591p, Cairo, 2021, 9789776851245, Mu'assasat Ibn al-'Arabī (41593) 6120

1111

Ibn al-'Arabī, Muhyī al-Dīn

Al-Rasā'il al-Thalāth: al-Durrah al-Baydā', al-Zumurrudah al-Khadrā', al-Sabjah al-Sawdā'. ed. by 'Abd al-Bāqī Muftāh 248p, Cairo, 2021, 9789776851368, Mu'assasat Ibn al-'Arabī (41592) 4490

[Sufism -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]

1112

Ibn al-Athīr

Al-Kāmil fī al-Tārīkh. 9 vols. 古書 Beirut, 1978 Dar

al-Fikr (44274)

* 5500

1113

Ibn al-Azraq al-Fāriqī, Ahmad ibn Yūsuf (477-571/1084-1175)

Tārīkh Ibn al-Azraq al-Fāriqī. ed. by 'Umar 'Abd al-Salām

Tadmurī 406p, Beirut, 2016, 9786144148853,

Al-Maktabah al-'Asriyah (35700)

* 3960

[Silvan (Diyarbakır İli, Turkey) -- History -- Early works to 1800] 1114

Ibn al-Baytār

al-Ibānah fī al-l'ām bimā fī al-Minhāj min al-Khalal wa al-Awhām (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Haram Mekkeh beh shom^areh 3552). (Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 3) 174p facs. Tehran, 1399, 9786003138216, Safir-e Ardehāl (41322)

* 6280

[Pharmacology -- Medicine -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

1115

Ibn al-Dayba' al-Shaybānī al-Zabīdī (866-944 h.)

Al-Fadl al-Mazid 'alā Bughyat al-Mustafid fī akhbār zabīd.

ed. by Muhd. Īsā Sālihīyah 377p, Kuwait, 1982 al-Majlis

al-Waṭani lil-Thaqafah wa al-Funun wa al-Adab, Qism

at-Turath al-'Arabī (27603)

* 3180

[Zabīd (Yemen) -- History]

1116

Ibn al-Faqīh al-Hamadhānī (Ibn al-Faqīh)

Kitāb al-Buldān. ed. by Yūsuf al-Hādī 760p. illus. Beirut,

1996 'Alam al-Kutub (4116)

* 2310

1117

Ibn al-Haddād, Muhd. bn Mansūr bn Hubaysh

al-Jawhar al-Nafīs fī Siyāsah al-Ra'īs. ed. by Ridwān

al-Sayyid 190p, Beirut, 1983 Dar al-Tali'ah lil-Tiba'ah wa

al-Nashr (16969)

* 1880

[Islam and states -- Early works to 1800.

]

1118

Ibn Al-'Ibrī, Abū al-Faraj Jamāl al-Dīn

Al-Ahādīth al-Mutribah. ed. by Luwīs Shaykhū al-Yasū'ī

(Nusūs wa Durūs) 53p, Beirut, 2008, 2721481185,

Dar al-Mashriq (24536)

* 980

[Wit and humor, Medieval]

1119

Ibn al-'Ibrī, Abū al-Faraj Jamāl al-Dīn (Bar Hebraeus) (m. 1286)

Tārīkh al-Zamān. (Nusūs wa Durūs, al-Majmū'ah

al-Ta'rīkhīyah) xi,416p 古書 Beirut, 2005 repr.

2721480987, Librairie Orientale (2364)

* 1430

[D'apres la traduction arabe du P. Ishāq Armaleh

introduction du Jean-Maurice Fiey]

1120

Ibn al-'Ibrī, Mār Ghrīghūrīyūs Abī al-Faraj

Manārat al-Aqdās. tr. by Mār Dīyūnīsūs Bahnām Jijāwī

885p. Aleppo, 1996 Dar Mardin (42701) * 3300

[Syrian Orthodox Church -- Theology -- Doctrines

Translation from Syriac into Arabic of a classical encyclopedic work on Christian theology according to the Syrian Orthodox Church]

1121

Ibn al-'Imrānī

Al-Inbā' fī Tārīkh al-Khulafā'. ed. by Qāsim al-Sāmarrā'ī

15p+366p(ar) 古書 Cairo/Leiden, 1973 E.J. Brill (36605)

* 2700

[Caliphs -- Abbasids -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]

1122

Ibn al-Kalbī & Ibn al-A'rābī

Kitābān fī al-Khayl: Nasab al-khayl li-Ibn al-Kalbī, Asmā'

khayl al-'Arabī li-Ibn al-A'rābī, riwāyah Ab'ī Mansūr

al-Jawālīqī 108p+136p, Beirut, 1987 'Alam al-Kutub

(38984) * 1573

[Arabian horse -- Horses -- Arab countries -- History]

1123

Ibn al-Khatīb, Lisān al-Dīn (713-776 h.)

Al-Lamhah al-Badrīyah fī al-Dawlah al-Nasrīyah. ed. by

Muhd. Mas'ūd Jubrān 189p, Beirut, 2009,

9789959294333, Dar al-Madar al-Islāmī (27600) * 2,060

[Granada (Kingdom) -- Nasrides -- History]

1124

Ibn al-Mujāwir (m. 630 h.)

Sifat Bilād al-Yaman wa Makkah wa ba'd al-Hijāz,

al-musammāh Tārīkh al-Mustabsir. ed. by Oscar Löfgren,

Muhd. 'Abd al-Rahīm Jāzm 494p. illuas. San'a', 2022

repr.(1954) al-Ma'had al-Amīrīkī lil-Dirāsāt al-Yamanīyah

(41766) * 9,890

[Yemen -- Mecca -- History -- Description and travel]

1125

Ibn al-Mutahhar al-Hillī (al-'Allāmah al-Hillī) (648-726 h.)

Kashf al-Murād fī Sharh Tajrīd al-l'tiqād: tasnīf Nasīr al-Dīn

Muhd. ibn al-Hasan al-Tūsī, wa Sharh Jamāl al-Dīn al-Hasan

ibn Yūsuf ibn ibn 'Alī al-Mutahhar. 416p, Beirut,

2005(1988) Mu'assasat al-A'lami lil-Matbu'at (24629)

* 2270

[God (Islam) -- Ismailites -- Early works to 1800]

1126

Ibn al-Qattān al-Fāsī, 'Alī bn Muhammad (m. 628 h.)

Kitāb al-Nazar fī Ahkām al-Nazar bi-Hāssat al-Basar. ed. by

Idrīs al-Samarī (Nafā'is al-Makhtūtāt) 456p, Beirut,

1999(96) Dar Ihya' 'Ulum (22117) 3960

[Modesty -- Religious aspects -- Islam -- Early works to 1800]

1127

Ibn al-Salāh al-Shahrazūrī (1181-1245)

An Introduction to the Science of the Hadīth: Kitāb Ma'rifat

anwā' 'ilm al-hadīth. tr. by E. Dickinson (Great Books of

Islamic Civilization) xxvi,356p, Reading, 2006(05),

185964158x, Garnet Publishing Ltd. (19210) Pap. 4356

1128

Ibn al-Sayrafī, 'Alī ibn Munjib

Musayyir al-Tārīkh. ed. by 'Abd al-'Azīz 'Abd al-Rahmān

Sa'd Āl Sa'd 212p, Beirut, 2013, 9786140108707,

al-Dār al-'Arabīyah lil-'Ulūm Nāshirūn (35747) 3110

[Caliphs -- Islamic Empire -- History]

1129

Ibn al-Tuwayr, 'Abd al-Salām ibn al-Hasan (524-617/

1130-1220)

Nuzhat al-Muqlatayn fī Akhbār al-Dawlatayn. ed. by

Ayman Fu'ād Sayyid. (Bibliotheca Islamica, Bd. 39) 290p,

Beirut, 2010 (1992), 9789953550176, Mu'assasah

al-Rayyan (26949) * 5190

[Fatimites -- History -- Early works to 1800]

1130

Ibn al-Tuwayr, Abū Muhd. al-Qaysarānī (525-617/1130-1220)

Nuzhat al-Muqlatayn fī Akhbār al-Dawlatayn. ed. by

Ayman Fu'ād Sayyid. (Masādir Misr al-Islāmīyah) 303p,

Cairo, 2015, 9789771811770, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq

al-Qawmiyah (34664) * 4,600

[Islamic history -- Fatimites]

1131

Ibn 'Aqīl Muhammad

Les Perles Ordonnes: des vertus du Sultan Barqūq

(784-801/1382-1399): al-Durr al-nadīd fī manāqib al-Malik

al-Zāhir Abī Sa'īd. ed. & tr. par Abdallah Cheikh-Moussa &

anne-Marie Edde (Miroir de l'Orient Musulman, v. 11)

154p, Turnhout, 2022 9782503596709 Brepols (41501)

15,525

[Edition et traduction princeps d'un traite panegyrique dedie au sultan Barqūq (784-801/1382-99), fondateur de la dynastie mamelouke circassienne.]

1132

Ibn 'Arabī, Muhyī al-Dīn

Matn va Tarjomeh al-Isrār ilā al-Maqām al-Asrā, nāmeḥ-ye

seryāniyeh-ye Muhyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī. tr. & ed. by Amīr

Hosayn al-Heyālī 222p, Tehran, 1401 9786003391765

Maulā (41900)

7180

[Mysticism -- Mi'rāj]

1133

Ibn 'Arabi, Muhyiddin

The Openings Revealed in Makkah: al-Futūhāt al-Makkīyah: books 7 & 8. tr. by Eric Winkel xxi,517p, N.Y. 2021, 9781945083488, Pir Press (41177) 17800

[Text in English from the Arabic

Based on the critical edition of 'Abd al-'Aziz Sulṭān al-Manṣūb.]

1134

Ibn as-Sagīr

Ibn as-Sagīr: Eine Chronik der Rustamiden. Herausgegeben und ins Deutsche übertragen, Werner Schwarz

(Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, 128)

xxi,244s., Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783447118613, Harrassowitz (43246) 11,385

[Das Reich der Rustamiden und seine Hauptstadt Tāhart (nahe Tiaret im heutigen Algerien) wurden um das Jahr 778 gegründet. Basierend auf den religiösen Grundsätzen einer der ältesten islamischen Bewegungen, der Ibaditen, steht diese Herrschaft im Widerspruch zum Kalifat der Abbasiden in Bagdad. Ihr Ende findet sie mit der Eroberung durch die Fatimiden im Jahr 909.

In der von Werner Schwartz herausgegebenen und übersetzten Chronik zeichnet der Kaufmann Ibn as-Sagīr ein lebendiges Bild dieses Reiches.]

1135

Ibn Bākawayh Shīrāzī (m. 428/1037)

Hikāyāt al-Sūfiyah: tashīh va tahqīq-e seh gozīdeh-ye kohan az kitāb-e hikāyāt al-sūfiyah va gerdāvarī-ye hekāyāt-e parākandeh-ye Ibn Bākawayh az manābe'-e tārikhī va 'erfānī. ed. by Akbar Rashedī-neyā 377p, Tehran, 1401, 9786226331289, Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Irān (41892) 3420

[Sufism -- Early works to 1800

[Hikāyāt al-Sūfiyya (Sufis' Anecdotes)]

1136

Ibn Batūtah

Rihlat Ibn Batūtah. 749p, Beirut, 1998 repr. Dar Sader (365) * 2750

1137

Ibn Baytār

Al-Nabāt: talkhīs al-Jāmi' Ibn Baytār. 232p facs. Tehran, 2013, 9786003130654, Safir-e Ardehāl (41317) * 8600

[Botany, medical -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile of the autography manuscript the Central Library

University of Tehran]

1138

Ibn Baytār

Talkhīs al-Jāmi' Ibn Baytār. ed. by Y. Bayg Bābāpūr 216p, Tehran, 1392, 9786003130692, Safir-e Ardehāl (36928) 3680

[Materia medica - Early works to 20th century ; Pharmacology - Early works to 20th century

facsimile reprint]

1139

Ibn Butlān

The Doctor's Dinner Party: Da'wat al-tibbā'. ed. & tr. by P.F. Kennedy & J. Farrell (Library of Arabic Literature)

xxxiii,161p, N.Y. 2023, 9781479818785, N.Y.U.P. (41634) * 5,670

[A witty satire of the medical profession

The Doctors' Dinner Party is an eleventh-century satire in the form of a novella, set in a medical milieu. A young doctor from out of town is invited to dinner with a group of older medical men, whose conversation reveals their incompetence. Written by the accomplished physician Ibn Buṭlān, the work satirizes the hypocrisy of quack doctors while displaying Ibn Buṭlān's own deep technical knowledge of medical practice, including surgery, blood-letting, and medicines. He also makes reference to the great thinkers and physicians of the ancient world, including Hippocrates, Galen, and Socrates.]

1140

Ibn Fadlān, Ahmad

Risālat Ibn Fadlān, fī wasf al-rihlah ilā bilād al-Turuk wa al-Khazar wa al-Rūs wa al-Saqālibah sanat 309/921. ed. by Sāmī Dahhān. 203p. Beirut, 1987 Maktabat al-Thaqafah al-'Alamiyah (43991) * 1,540

Ibn Fahd, Muhd. ibn 'Abd al-'Azīz (m. 954/1548)

Manhal al-Zarāfah Badhīl Mawrid al-Latāfah fī man walī al-sultanah wa al-khilāfah. ed. by Muhd. Jamāl Hāmid al-Shūrbajāī (Silsilah al-Turāth al-Hadārī, 54) 152p Cairo, 2022 9789779139548 al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'Ammah (42469) 4810

1142

Ibn Fahd, Muhd. ibn 'Abd al-'Azīz (m. 954 h.)

Husn al-Qurā fī Awdīyat Umm al-Qurā. ed. by 'Alī 'Umar 156p, Cairo, 2001, 9773410331 Maktabat al-Thaqafat al-Diniyah (25543) * 1200

[Mecca (Saudi Arabia) -- History -- Early works to 1800]

1143

Ibn Faqīh al-Hamadānī

Mukhtasar Kitāb al-Buldān. ed. by M.J. de Goeje
(Bibliotheca Geographorum Arabicorum) lxvii,365p Beirut
repr. Dar Sader (14575) * 5270
1144

Ibn Farhūn al-Mālikī, Burhān al-Dīn (m. 799 h.)

Durrat al-Ghawwās fī Muhādarah al-Khawāss. 387p,
Beirut, 1985(80) Mu'assasah al-Risalah (42338)
1296

[Islamic law -- Malikites -- Early works to 1800]
1145

Ibn Ghānim al-Khurasānī, Bashār

**al-Mudawwanah Ibn Ghānim (al-mustarahāt wa ru'us
al-masā'il).** ed. by 'Abd Allāh al-Sālimī (al-A'māl
al-Tamhīdīyah li Mawsū'ah al-Ibādī) 302p. Muscat, 2011
Sultanart 'Uman, Wizarat al-Tiurath al-Qawmi wa al-Thaqafah.
(44220) * 1750

[Islam -- Islamic law -- Ibadites -- Early works]
1146

Ibn Ghīlān, Afdal al-Dīn 'Umar bn 'Alī

**Hudūth al-'Ālam, al-Hukūmat fī hujaj al-muthbitayn lil-māda
mabdan zamāniyān, Ibn Sīnā.** ed. by M. Mohaghegh
(Wisdom of Persia, XXXIII) xv (fr.),161p, Tehran,
1377(1998), 9645552087, Tehran University (5623)
* 1800

[with French introduction by J.R. Michot]
1147

Ibn Habīb al-Halabī (m. 779/1377)

**Kitāb Nasīm al-Sibā, fī funūn min al-adab al-qadīm, wa
al-maqāmāt al-adabīyah.** ed. by Mahmūd Fākhūrī 146p,
Aleppo, 1993 Dār al-Qalam al-'Arabī bi-Ha;ab (41730)
* 1210

[Arabic literature]
1148

Ibn Hajar al-'Asqalānī

Al-Durar al-Kāminah fī A'yān al-Mi'at al-Thāminah.
ed. by Muhd. Sayyid Jād al-Haqq 5 vols. Cairo, n.d. repr.
Umm al-Qura (5374) * 4400

[Biographies -- Islamic Empire -- History]
1149

Ibn Hajar al-'Asqalānī (m. 856 h.)

Lisān al-Mizān. ed. by 'A A. 'Abd al-Maujūd & 'Alī Muhd.
Ma'ūd 7 vols. Beirut, 1996, 2745112988, Dar al-Kutub
al-'Ilmiyah (21879) * 11000

[Hadith authorities -- Early works]
1150

Ibn Hamad Sa'di, Mahnā ibn Rāshid

**al-Shaykh 'Amrūs wa manhaj-hu al-fiqhī wa al-'aqā'idī min
khilāl kitāb Usūl al-daynūnah al-sāfiyah.** 412p. (Muscat),
2004 Maktabat al-Jil al-Wa'id (44217) * 2000
[Nufūsī, 'Amrūs ibn Faṭḥ, -896 -- Muslim scholars -- Biography]
1151

Ibn Hawqal

Kitāb Sūrat al-Ard. ed. by M.J. de Goeje (Bibliotheca
Geographorum Arabicorum) 528p (2 vols. in 1), Beirut,
2024 repr. (1939) Dar Sader (14653) * 6220
1152

Ibn Hazm

Naqt al-'Arūs (Textos Medievales, 39) 204p, Valencia,
1974, 847013065X, Anubar (39639) * 1650
[Spain -- Andalus -- Caliphs -- History]
1153

Ibn Hazm (m. 456 h.)

al-Ihkām fī Usūl al-Ahkām. ed. by Ahmad Muhd. Shākir,
intro. by Ihsān 'Abbās. 8 pts. in 2 vols. Beirut, 1983 Dar
al-Afaq al-Jadidah (42775) * 3600
[Islamic law -- Zahiriyah]
1154

Ibn Hishām

**Kitāb Sīrat Rasūl Allah: das Leben Muhammed, nach
Muhammed Ibn Ishāk, bearbeitet von Abd el-Malik Ibn
Hishām.** hrsg. F. Wüstenfeld. 3 vols. Frankfurt am
Main, 1961(1858) Minerva (45072) * 9900
[Muhammad, Prophet, -632]
1155

Ibn Hishām (m. 213/827 h.)

Al-Sīrah al-Nabawīyah. ed. by M. al-Saqqā, I. al-Ibyārī, 6
'A.H. Shalabī (Turāth al-Islamiyah) 4 vols. in 2, Beirut,
repr. Dar al-Ma'rifa (38997) * 2750
1156

Ibn Hudhayl, 'Alī bn 'Abd al-Rahmān (t. 812 h.)

Sifāt al-Husn wa al-Jamāl wa Simāt al-Malāhah wa al-Kamāl.
ed. by Ahmad Būlghā 196p facs. Rabat, 2013,
9789954321867, Dar Abi Raqraq (42359) 880
[Feminine beauty (Aesthetics) -- Early works to 1800]
1157

Ibn Humayyod al-Sālimī, Nūr al-Dīn 'Abd Allāh

**Ma'ārij al-Āmāl 'alā Madārij al-Kamāl bi-Nazm Mukhtasar
al-Khisāl.** (al-A'māl al-Tamhīdīyah li Mawsū'ah al-Ibādī)
799p. Muscat, 2011 Sultanart 'Uman, Wizarat al-Tiurath
al-Qawmi wa al-Thaqafah. (44512) * 3300

[Islam -- Islamic law -- Ibadites -- Early works]
1158

Ibn Husaynm Buthaynah

Nisā' al-Khulafā' al-Umawīyīn (qirā'ah jadīdah). 184p.

Beirut, 2014 Manshūrāt al-Jamal (42710) * 990

[Umayyad dynasty -- Muslim women -- History]

1159

Ibn Ibrāhīm al-Hanbalī, Ahmad (m. 876/1471)

Shifā' al-Qulūb fī Manāqib Banī Ayyūb. ed. by M.

al-Sharqāwī 432p, Cairo, 1996, 9775250102,

Maktabat al-Thaqafat al-Diniyah (2978) * 2100

[Ayyubids -- Biography]

1160

Ibn Iyās, Muḥd. ibn Ahmad (1448- ca.1524)

Die Chronik des Ibn Iyās/ Badā'i' al-Zuhūr fī Waqā'i' al-Duhūr.

Vol. 1-5 in 6 pts. + al-Fahāris (2 vols.) ed. by M. Mostafa

(Bibliotheca Islamica, 5,a/1-2,bç,d,e, j/1-2) 8 vols. Beirut,

2010-2012(1960-75), 9789953550183, 671, 688,

Mu'assasah al-Rayyan (4927) 59,200

[Egypt -- History -- 1250-1517 -- Early works to 1800]

1161

Ibn Ja'far al-Sādiq, Ahmad bn 'Abdullāh

Al-Risālah al-Jāmi'ah, tāj rasā'il ikhwān al-safā' wa khillān

al-wafā. ed. by Mustafā Ghālib 551p, Beirut, 1984

Dar al-Andalus (20267) * 1650

[Ismailites -- Ikhwān al-Ṣafā' -- Islamic philosophy]

1162

Ibn Jubayr

Rihlah Ibn Jubayr. 341p. 古書 Beirut, 1979 Dar Sader

(14651) * 2300

[The travels of Ibn Jubayr]

1163

Ibn Juljul

Ibn Juljul's Generations of Physicians and Sages:

Translated from the Arabic with an Introduction and Indices.

(Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle

East, Volume: 173) 156p. Leiden, 2023 9789004682221,

Brill (43150) 30222

[In the present book, Oliver Kahl offers a complete, first-time

English translation of Ibn Juljul's Ṭabaqāt al-aṭibbā'

wa-l-ḥukamā', a highly unusual Arabic biographical dictionary

of ancient and medieval physicians and philosophers,

completed in Córdoba in 987 CE]

1164

Ibn Kammūnah al-Baghdādī

Sharh al-Uṣūl wa al-Jumal fī Muhimmāt al-'Ilm al-'Amal:

sharh al-Ishārāt va al-Tanbīhāt li-Ibn Sīnā. ed. by Muḥd.

Malikī & Mardiyah Nūrī-Sefat (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 359,

'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 77) 9p(eng), 527p, Tehran,

2021(1399), 9786002032256, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (40960)

6910

[Ibn Kammūnah's commentary covers the three main parts of al-Ishārāt, namely Logic, Physics and Metaphysics.]

1165

Ibn Kammuna al-Baghdadi, Sa'd ibn Mansur

Subtle Insights Concerning Knowledge and Practice. tr. by

Y. Tzvi Langermann (World Thought in Translation) vi,

208p, New Haven, 2019, 9780300203691, Yale U.P.

(40641)

15,130

[Kalimāt wajīza mushtamila 'alā nukat latīfa fī al-'ilm

wa-l-'amal]

Written in the mid-thirteenth century for the newly

appointed governor of Isfahan, this compact treatise and

philosophical guidebook includes a wide-ranging and

accessible set of essays on ethics, psychology, political

philosophy, and the unity of God. Ibn Kammuna, a Jewish

scholar writing in Baghdad during a time of Mongol

occupation, was a controversial figure whose writings

sometimes incited riots. He argued, among other things, the

commonality of all monotheisms, both prophetic and

philosophical. Here, for the first time in English, is a

surprisingly modern work on the unity of all monotheistic

regimes from a key medieval philosopher.]

1166

Ibn Kathīr

Tafsīr al-Qur'ān al-'Azīm (Tafsīr Ibn Kathīr). ed. by Ahmad

Ibrāhīm Zahwah 2045p, Beirut, 2004 9789953271323

Dār al-Kitāb al-'Arabī (42274)

10380

[Qur'an Commentaries -- Early works to 1800]

1167

Ibn Khāqān, Abī Nasr al-Fath ibn Muḥd. ibn 'Ubaid Allāh

al-Qaysī al-Ishbīlī

Qalā'id al-'Iqyān wa mahāsīn al-a'yān. 4 pts. in 1 (1060p.),

Oman, 2010, 9789957701062, 'Alam al-Kutub al-Hadith

(43981)

* 2200

[Islamic empire -- Kings and rulers -- Poetry -- Spain Andalusia]

1168

Ibn Khaldūn

Al-Khabar 'an Dawlat al-Tatar: tārikh al-mughūl min Kitāb

al-'Ibar. ed. by Ahmad 'Imrānī 435p, Beirut, 2013,

9789953718415, Dār al-Fārābī (37947)

* 4720

[Mongols -- Kings and rulers -- History]

1169

Ibn Khaldūn

Discours sur l'Histoire Universelle: al-Muqaddima. trad.

par Vincent Monteil 3 vols. 古書 Paris, 1978(67-68),

2727400314, Sindbad (43864)

* 2420

- 1170
Ibn Khaldūn
Muqaddimah Ibn Khaldūn. ed. by Muhd. al-Iskandarānī
588p. Beirut, 2014, 9789953270029, Dar al-Kitab
al-'Arabi (43943) * 2420
- 1171
Ibn Khaldūn
**The Requirements of the Sufi Path: a defence of the mystical
tradition.** ed. & tr. by Carolyn Baugh (Library of Arabic
Literature) xxxvi, 228p, N.Y. 2022, 9781479806331,
New York U.P. (41561) * 5670
[A bilingual Arabic-English edition
[Shifā' al-sā'il li-tahdhīb al-masā'il]
In The Requirements of the Sufi Path, he writes from the
perspective of an Islamic jurist and legal scholar. He
characterizes Sufism and the stages along the Sufi path and
takes up the the question of the need for a guide along that
path. In doing so, he relies on the works of influential Sufi
scholars, including al-Qushayrī, al-Ghazālī, and Ibn al-Khaṭīb.
Even as Ibn Khaldūn warns of the extremes to which some
Sufis go—including practicing magic—his work is essentially a
legal opinion, a fatwa, asserting the inherent validity of the
Sufi path]
- 1172
Ibn Khaldūn, 'Abd al-Rahmān bn Muhammad
(732-808/1332-1306)
**Tārīkh Ibn Khaldūn, al-musammā Kitāb al-'Ibar wa Dīwān
al-Mubtadā' wa Khabar fī Ayyām al-'Arab wa al-'Ajam wa
Barbar** 3402p in 4 vols. Beirut, 2023, 9789959859693,
Dār Ibn Hazm (42069) * 24820
- 1173
Ibn Khallikān (1211-1282)
Wafayāt al-A'yān wa anbā' abnā' al-zamān. ed. by Ihsān
'Abbās 8 vols. Beirut, n.d. Dar al-Thaqafah (2779)
* 13200
[Islamic empire -- Biographies -- History
[Biographies of illustrious men]
- 1174
Ibn Khatīb al-Salamānī, Lisān al-Dīn (713-776 h.)
**Kitāb Nubdhat al-'Asr fī Akhbār mulūk Banī Nasr : taslīm
Gharnātah wa-nuzūh al-Andalusīyin ilā al-Maghrib /
dabatahu wa-'allaqa 'alayhi Al-Farīd al-Bustānī.** 86p,
Cairo, 2002, 9773410773, Maktabat al-Thaqafah
al-Diniyah (18674) * 780
[Granada (Kingdom) -- History -- Spanish Conquest,
1476-1492.]
- 1175
Ibn Manzūr
Lisān al-'Arab. 18 vols. in 9, Beirut, 2021(2000),
9789953131955, Dar Sader (22016) 55360
[New edited version
Vol.17-18: Fahāris
Arabic language -- Dictionaries -- Early works to 1800]
- 1176
Ibn Mubarak Shah
**The Sultan's Feast: a fifteenth-century Egyptian cookbook.
ed. tr. & intro. by Daniel L. Newman** lxiv, 149p+138p(ar),
London, 2020, 9780863561566, SAQI Books (40888)
Pap 6050
[Nine complete cookery books have survived from this time,
containing around four thousand recipes. The Sultan's Feast
by the Egyptian scholar Ibn Mubārak Shāh features more than
330 recipes, from bread-making and savoury stews, to roasts,
sweets, pickles and condiments, as well as tips on a range of
topics. Composed in the fifteenth century and available in
English for the first time, this critical bilingual volume offers a
unique insight into the world of medieval Arabic gastronomic
writing.]
- 1177
Ibn Murtadā, Ahmad ibn Yahyā
**Bāb Dhikr al-Mu'tazilah min kitāb al-munyah wa al-amal fī
sharh kitāb al-milal wa al-nihal** 84p+3p(eng.) Beirut, repr.
Dar Sadir (22610) * 3150
[Al-Mu'tazilah: Being an extract from Kitabu'l-Milal wa-n Nihal
by al-Murtada, ed. by T.W. Arnold, Part 1: Arabic text]
Motazilites -- Early works to 1800]
- 1178
Ibn Nafīs, 'Alī ibn Abī al-Hazm al-Qarashī (m. 678 h.q.)
**Al-Shāmil fī al-Sinā'ah al-Tibbiyah, al-adwiyah wa
al-aghdhiyah.** ed. by Yūsus Zaydān, tr. by Ehsān Moqaddas
23 vols. Tehran, 1400(1397), 9786003134843, Safir
Ardehāl (35853) 45200
[Medicine, Arab -- Traditional medicine -- Early qworks to
1800
Arabic texts with Persian translation]
- 1179
Ibn Qādī Shuhbah, Ahmad ibn Muhammad
(779-851/1377-1338)
Tabaqāt al-Shāfi'iyah. ed. by al-Hāfiz 'Abd al-'Alīm Khān
2 vols.. Beirut, 1987 'Alam al-Kutub (38638) 3300
[Shafiites -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]
- 1180
Ibn Qādī Shuhbah (1377-1448)
Tabaqāt al-Fuqahā' al-Shāfi'iyah. ed. by 'Alī Muhd. 'Umar

2 vols. Cairo, (1998) repr. Maktabat al-Thaqafah al-Diniyah (42795) * 2200

[Shafiites -- Muslim scholars -- 'Ulama -- Biography] 1181

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawzī (m. 751 h.)

Madārij al-Sālikīn bayna manāzil iyyāka na'budu wa iyyāka nasta'īn. ed. by Muhd. Hāmid al-Fayqī 3 vols. Beirut, 1972 Dar al-Kitab al-'Arabi (42779) 3300
[Conceived as a critical commentary on an earlier Sufi classic by the great Hanbalite scholar Abū Ismā'īl of Herat, Madārij aims to rejuvenate Sufism's Qur'anic foundations. The original work was a key text for the Sufi initiates, composed in terse, rhyming prose as a master's instruction to the aspiring seeker on the path to God, in a journey of a hundred stations whose ultimate purpose was to be lost to one's self (fanā') and subsist (baqā') in God.]

1182

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawzīyah (691-751 h.)

I'lām al-Muwaqqi'īn 'an Rabb al-'Ālamīn. ed. by Taha 'Abd al-Ru'f Sa'd 4 vols. Beirut, 1973 repr. Dar al-Jil (43836) * 3780

[Islamic law -- Fatwas -- Hanbalites -- Customs and doctrines-- Taqlid]

1183

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawzīyah (691-751 h.)

Zād al-Ma'ād fī Hadī khayr al-'Ibād. 4 vols. in 2, Beirut, n.d. Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (41742) * 2200
[Islam -- Customs and practices-- Religious life]

1184

Ibn Qudāmah al-Maqdisī (705-744 h.)

Al-'Uqūd al-Durrīyah min Manāqib Shaykh al-Islām Ibn Taymīyah. ed. by Tal'at bn Fu'ād al-Hulwānī 415p, Cairo, 2001, 9775704626, Al-Faruq al-Hadithah lil-Tiba'ah wa al-Nashr (19233) * 1820

1185

Ibn Qutaybah al-Dīnawarī

Kitāb Ta'wīl Mukhtalaf al-Hadīth: fī al-radd 'alā a'dā ahl al-hadīth wa jam' baayna al-akhbār allatī idda'ū 'alay-ha al-tanāqud 260p. Cairo, Maktabat al-Mutanabbi (44123) * 972

[Hadith -- Criticism, interpretation]

1186

Ibn Qutaybah al-Dīnawarī (m. 276 h.)

Al-Imāmah wa al-Siyāsah. 2 vols. bound in 1 Cairo, 1969 Mustafa al-Babi al-Harabi (44064) * 1980
[Caliphs -- Islamic empire -- History]

1187

Ibn Rāfi' al-Sallāmī, Taqī al-Dīn Abī al-Ma'ālī Muhd. (704-774 h.)

al-Wafayāt. ed. by S.M. 'Abbās 2 vols. Beirut, 1982 Mu'assasat al-Risalah (44207) * 3950

[Islamic empire -- Biographies]

1188

Ibn Rajab al-Hanbalī, Abī al-Faraj

al-Istikhraj li-Ahkām al-Kharāj. ed. by 'Abd Allāh al-Siddīq (silsilah min al-Turāth al-'Arabī) 128p. Beirut, 1982 Dar al-Hadathah (43899) * 990

[Taxation -- Real property -- Islamic law -- Early works to b1800]

1189

Ibn Razīn al-Tujībī

The Exile's Cookbook: Medieval Gastronomic Treasures from al-Andalus and North Africa. tr. & intro. by Daniel L.

Newman 352p. London, 2023 9780863569920 Saqi (43459) Pap 6050

[Of the many books written by thirteenth-century Muslim-Andalusian scholar Ibn Razīn al-Tujībī, only his cookbook survives. This unique collection was compiled from al-Tujībī's new home in Tunis, having fled Murcia following the Christian reconquest of Spain, and reflects his rich multicultural Andalusī heritage.]

1190

Ibn Rushd

Al-Darūrī fī al-Siyāsah: mukhtasar Kitāb al-Siyāsah li-Aflātūn.

ed. by Ahmad Shahlān (Silsilah al-Turāth al-Falsafī al-'Arabī, mu'allifāt ibn rushd, 4) 340p, Beirut, 1998 Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyyah (5668) 1400

1191

Ibn Rushd

Fasl al-Maqāl, fī taqrīr mā bayn al-sharī'ah wa al-hikmah min al-ittisāl aw...

ed. by Muhd. 'A. al-Jābrī (Silsilat al-Turāth al-Falsafī al-'Arabī) 134p, Beirut, 2007(97), 9789953821191, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyyah (3994) * 960

[Islam -- Philosophy]

1192

Ibn Rushd

Fasl al-Maqāl fī-mā bayna al-hikmah wa al-sharī'ah min al-ittisāl. ed. by Adnān bn 'Abd Allāh Zuhār 62p.

al-Dar al-Bayda', 2011, 9786144141755 Dar al-Rashad al-Hadithah (43850) * 660

[Islam -- Philosophy]

1193

Ibn Rushd (m. 520/1126)

Al-Bayān wa al-Tahsīl, wa al-sharh wa al-tawjīh wa al-ta'līl fī masā'il al-mustakhrajah. ed. by Muhd. Hajjī 18 vols,
Beirut, 1984 Dar al-Gharb al-Islam (15518) * 13200
[Islamic law -- Malikites]

1194

Ibn Sab'īn, 'Abd al-Haqq (m. 669 h.)

Budd al-'Ārif wa 'aqīdat al-muhaqqiq al-muqarrib al-kāshif wa tarīq al-sālik al-mutaattil al-ākif. ed. by A.F. al-Mazīdī
400p, Beirut, 2018, 9782745181954 Kitāb Nāshirūn (42255)
* 4840

[God (Islam) -- Knowableness -- Islamic philosophy -- Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

1195

Ibn Sahl al-Balkhi, Abū Zayd Ahmad

Kitāb al-Bad' wa al-Tārīkh. 3 vols. with Fahāris by 'Abd Allāh al-Jubūrī 6 pts. in 3 vols.+ Faharis 古書 Baghdad,
1899-1919 repr. Muthanna (37686) * 3800

[Arabs -- History]

Ascribed also to Abū Zayd Ahmad ibn Sahl al-Balkhī

Facsimile reprint of the Arabic text of the edition published by Clément Huart under the title: Le livre de la création et de l'histoire; Paris: Leroux, 1899 and 1916]

1196

Ibn Sālih Bālū'ī, 'Abd al-Rashīd

Al-Kāfī fī al-Adwīyah (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Hājī Bashīr Āghā Torkīyeh beh shomāreh 515). (Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 6)
210p, tehran, 1399, 9786003138704, Safīr-e Ardehāl (41319)
* 8990

[Material medica -- Spices -- Vegetables -- Early works to 1800
Facsimile edition]

1197

Ibn Sallām, Abū 'Ubayd al-Qāsim

The Book of Revenue, Kitāb al-Amwāl. (Great Books of Islamic Civilization) xxviii,581p, Reading, 2003,
9781873838201 Garnet Publishing (16861) Pap. * 14880
[Ibn Sallām provides an accurate record of legal precedents laid down in the first two centuries of Islam, in particular those pertaining to the sources of revenue and the avenues of public expenditure.]

1198

Ibn Shaddād, 'Izz al-Dīn Muhd. ibn 'Alī (m. 684/1285)

Tārīkh al-Malik al-Zāhir. ed. by Ahmad Hutayt
(Bibliotheca Islamica bd. 31) 447p, Beirut, 2009(1983),
9789953550978, Mu'assasat al-Rayyān (41764) 5,760
[Baybars I, Sultan of Egypt and Syria, 1223?-1277 -- Egypt -- History]

[Die Geschichte des Sultan Baibars]

1199

Ibn Shādhān Nīshābūrī, Fadl (m. 260 h.)

Al-Īdāh. ed. by Jalāl al-Dīn al-Husayn al-Urmawī
al-Muhaddith 623p, Tehran, 1363 Tehran Univ.
(3410) * 1650

[Shi'ism -- Apologetic writing]

1200

Ibn Shāhinshāh al-Ayyūbī, Muhd. ibn Taqī al-Dīn 'Umar (m. 617 h.)

Midmār al-Haqā'iq wa Sirr al-Khalā'iq. ed. by Hasan Habashī 271p, Cairo, 2007(05), 9789774200564,
Al-Hay'ah al-Misrīyah al-'Āmmah (38265) * 2660
[Islamic Empire -- North Africa -- History -- 647-1517]

1201

Ibn Sifa al-Shamākhī, Abū Sākin 'Āmir ibn 'Alī

Kitāb al-Īdāh. (al-A'māl al-Tamhīdīyah li Mawsū'ah al-Ibādī) 416p. Muscat, 2011 Sultanart 'Uman, Wizarat al-Tiurath al-Qawmi wa al-Thaqafah. (44513) * 2200
[Islam -- Islamic law -- Ibadites -- Early works]

1202

Ibn Sīnā

İbn Sīnā'nın Küçük Tıp Kânunu: Kitāb el-Kânūn el-Sağır fi't-Tibb. haz. Kadircan Keskinbora 223p (108p facs. in Arabic), Istanbul, 2023 9786053146568 Ayrıntı (42521)
2720

[Ibn Sīnā -- Kitāb al-Qānūn al-Saghīr fī al-Tibb

Turkish translation with Arabic facsimiled text]

1203

Ibn Sīnā

Ahwāl al-Nafs, wa yalai-hi Thalāth rasā'il fī al-nafs li-Ibn Sīnā, wa yalai-hi Tabā'i' al-^mufūs, wa yalai-hi Manāzil al-'ubbād min al-'ibādah lil-Tirmidhī, m wa yalai-hi Jawāhir al-qulūb li-al-Ghazālī. ed. by 'Aī. al-Kayyālī 317p, Beirut, 2022,
9782745157843, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42250)
* 3460

[Islam -- Psychology -- Soul]

1204

Ibn Sīnā

Al-Hikmah al-Arūdīyah, aw Kitāb al-Majmū'. ed. by Muhd. 'Abd Allāh al-Asyūtī 136p, Beirut, 2018,
9782745162113, Dār al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (38131)
* 1,450

[Islamic philosophy -- Logic -- Early works to 1800]

1205

Ibn Sīnā

al-Madhhab al-Tarbawī 'inda Ibn Sīnā, min khilāl falsafat-hi

al-'amalīyah. 448p. 古書 Beirut, 1988 al-Sharikat
al-'Alamiyah lil-Kitab (43849) 1544

[Avicenna, 980-1037 -- Education -- Philosophy -- History]
1206

Ibn Sīnā

Al-Qānūn fī al-Tibb. repr. of Būlāq edition 3 vols. Beirut,
1294/1877 repr. Dar Sader (15298) 13720

1207

Ibn Sīnā

**Haft Resāleh dar Hekmat va Tabī'iyāt: al-risālah al-ūlā fī
al-tabī'iyāt min 'Uyūn al-hikmah, risālah fī al-ajrām
al-'ulūwīyah, risālah fī al-qawī al-insānīyah wa idrāk-hā,
risālah fī al-hudūd, risālah fī aqsām al-'ulūm al-'aqlīyah,
risālah fī ithbāt al-nabawāt, eisālah al-nīrūzīyah fī ma'ānī
al-hurūf, risālah fī al-'ahd, risālah fī 'ilm al-akhlāq.** ed. by
Yūsud Bayg Bābāpūr (Majmū'eh-ye āthār-e Ibn Sīnā, 4)
131+180p, Tehran, 1393 repr. 9786003131590, Safir
Ardahāl (38447) * 1,600

[Avicenna, 980-1037 -- Islamic philosophy]

1208

Ibn Sīnā

Ilāhiyyāt: dāneshnāme-ye 'Alā'ī. 237p, Tehran, 1399(83),
9789645283085, Anjoman-e Āthār va Mofākher-e Farhangī
(41353) * 4290

1209

Ibn Sīnā

Kitāb al-Shifā: al-Nafs: Kitābū'ş-Şifā: Nefs 527p, Ankara,
2021, 9786052249727, Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (TÜBA)
(41839) 8400

[Soul -- Islamic philosophy]

Arabic text with translation into Turkish; introductory
material in Turkish; index in Arabic and Turkish]

1210

Ibn Sīnā

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Hakīm Abū 'Alī Sīnā. DVD 1 DVD,
Qom, 1393, 9786002360168, Noor (38569) * 2200

[DVD: Full text of 77 Arabic and Farsi]

[Writing of Avicenna]

1211

Ibn Sīnā

Majmū'eh-ye Rasā'el (1). ed. by **Maqsūd Mohammādī**
(Majmū'eh-ye Āthār, 4) 11p(en)+93p, Tehran, 1400,
9786226331241, Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va
Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41309) 4050

[Islamic philosophy -- Ibn-Sīnā]

[Opera Minora (1)]

1212

Ibn Sīnā

**Tohfat al-'Āsheqīn: Mojarabāt-e Bū 'Alī (bar asās-e chāp-e
Nūlkshūr, Hend - 1287 q.)** (Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Ebn Sīnā,
5) 194p, Tehran, 1393, 9786003131613, Safir-e
Ardehāl (41316) 5860

[Aphrodisiacs -- Arabic Medicine -- Early works to 1800]

1213

Ibn Sīnā (370-428/980-1037)

al-Ishārāt wa al-Tanbīhāt. ed. by **Najafqulī Habībī**

268p 1401, 9789640373613, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran
(41934) 3330

[Islamic philosophy -- Logic -- Islamic theology]

1214

Ibn Sīnā (Avicenna)

Al-Qānūn fī al-Tibb (bar asās-e chāp-e Rom - 1592 m.) 2
vols. Tehran, 1393 repr, 9786003131576, Safir Ardehāl
(35852) 19,880

[facsimil edition -- Rome, 1592]

1215

Ibn Taghrībirdī, Abū al-Mahāsīn Yūsuf (812-874 h.)

Al-Nujūm al-Zāhirah fī Mulūk Misr wa al-Qāhirah. al-juz'

1-12 in 6 vols. (Turāth-nā) 6 vols. 古書 Cairo, 1963- Dar
al-Thaqafah wa al-Irshad al-Qawmī, al-Mu'assasah al-Misriyah
al-'Ammah (44192) * 8,800

[Juz' 1: 20-144 A.H. 2: 144-254 A.H. 3: 255-354 A.H. 4:

355-427 A.H. 5: 428-566 A.H. 6: 567-741 A.H. 7: 648-689 A.H.

8: 690-709 A.H. 9: 710-741 A.H. 10: 742-761 A.H.. 11: 762-791

A.H. 12: 792-808 A.H.]

1216

Ibn Taymiyyah

The Rebuttal of the Logicians: al-Radd 'alā al-Mantiqiyyin.

tr. by Asadullah Yate & Sameh Mustafa Asal (Great Books
of Islamic Civilization Serie) 400p. Reading, 2022,

9780863725814, Garnet Publishing (43930) Pap 6050

[Ibn Taymiyyah's (b. 661 AH/ 1263 CE) al-Radd 'alā

al-Mantiqiyyīn is a response to a discussion he had with one

who strongly inclined towards philosophy. He called it Naṣīḥat

ahl al-Īmān fī al-Radd 'alā Mantīq al-Yūnān. Ibn Taymiyyah

was certain that it was the Greek form of logical reasoning

that led to the philosophical doctrines of the eternity of the

universe and the subsequent debate in the Islamic world

about the creation of the Qur'ān. If he could thus undermine

the fundamental principles of this logical system, the

philosophy erected on it would come tumbling down itself. In

his view, this could be done by contesting the manner in

which Greek logic forms definitions and employs syllogistic

formulae to reach certitude. The Radd thus constitutes his

focused, insightful and lethal attack on Aristotelian Logic.]

1217

Ibn Taymīyah

Al-Radd 'alā al-Mantiqīyn, (1) mabhath al-hadd wa al-qadīyah wa al-qiyās, (2) mabhath al-istidalālāt. ed. by R.

al-'Ajam 2 vols. Beirut, 1993 Dar al-Fikr al-Lubnani (3248) * 4520

[Ibn Taymīyah, Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-halīm, 1263-1328 -- Logic -- Islamic philosophy]

1218

Ibn Taymīyah

Sharh al-'Aqīdah al-Asfahānīyah. ed. by Ibn Nasr bn **Muhammad** 231p, Riyad, 2001, Maktabat al-Rushd (33724) * 1800

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Islamic eschatology]

1219

Ibn Taymīyah, Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-Halīm (661-728 h.)

al-Fatāwā al-Kubrā. 1718p, Beirut, 2017, 9789959856647, Dār Ibn Hazm (42461)

15860

[Fatwas -- Hanbalites -- Early works to 1800]

1220

Ibn Taymīyah, Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-Halīm (661-728 h.)

Muwāfaqat Sahīh al-Manqūl li-Sarīh al-Ma'qūl. 2 vols. Beirut, 1985 Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (43858) * 2750

[Islam -- Faith and reason -- Islam and philosophy]

1221

Ibn Taymīyah (661-728 h.)

Majmū'ah al-Rasā'il al-Kubrā. 2 vols. Cairo, 1966 Muhammad 'Ali Sabih (43861) * 2200

[Islam -- Early works]

1222

Ibn Taymiyya

Epistle on Worship: Risālat al-'Ubūdiyya. tr. by James **Pavlin** cxxxiii, 148p, Cambridge, 2015, 9781903682494, Islamic Texts Society (33895) Pap. * 2830

[a epistle on the theology behind the concept of worship]

1223

Ibn Taymīyah

Muqaddimah fī Usūl al-Tafsīr. ed. 'Adnān Zarzūr 137p. Kuwait, 1971 Dar Qur'an al-Karim (43872) * 990

[Qur'an -- Criticism -- Interpretation]

1224

Ibn Tha'lab, Husayn bn Tha'lab

Al-Munqidh min al-Halakah fī daf' madār al-sumūm al-muhlikah. (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Kongreh beh shomāreh SM 470)

(Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 5)

298p facs. Tehran, 1399, 9786003138681, Safir-e Ardehāl (41397) * 7920

[Antidotes -- Poisons -- toxicology -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

1225

Ibn Tiqtaqā, Muhd. ibn 'Ali ibn Tabātabā

al-Fakhrī, fī al-ādāb al-sultānīyah wa al-duwal al-islāmīyah.

360p. Beirut, Dar Sadir (44237) * 1600

[Islamic empire -- Baghdad -- Caliphate -- Politics and government -- History]

1226

Ibn Tūlūn, Shams al-Dīn (m. 953 h.)

Hawāidh Dimashq al-Yawmīyah, ghadāt al-ghazw

al-'uthmānī lil-shām 925-951 h. ed. by Ahmad Ībīsh

iii, 425p ills, Damascus, 2002 Al-Awa'il (17409) * 4110

[A Daily Chronicle of Damascus, just after the Ottoman conquest A.D. 1520-1544]

1227

Ibn Tūlūn, Shams al-Dīn Muhd. ibn 'Alī

l'Ilām al-Warā, bi-man wuliya nā'iban min al-Atrāk

bi-Dimashq al-Shām al-kubrā. ed. by Muhd. Ahmad

Duhmān 390p. 古書 Damascus, 1984(64) Dar al-Fikr (36585) * 1836

[Damascus -- History -- Imams (Shiites) -- Early works to 1800]

1228

Ibn Wahshīyah Ahmad Ibn 'Alī

Al-Sumūm wa al-Taryāqāt (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Burītānīyā beh shomāreh 23604).

(Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 8)

235p, Tehran, 1400, 9786003138834, Safir-e Ardehāl (41321) 9770

[Toxicology -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

1229

Ibn Yazīd, Muhammad

Tārīkh al-Khulafā': riwāyat Abī Bakr al-Sadūsī, 'an-hu. 64p.

Beirut, 1986 Mu'assasah al-Risalah (43954) * 400

[Caliphate]

1230

Ibn Zakarīyā Rāzī

Al-Fusūl fī al-Tibb (al-Murshid fī al-Tibb). ed. by Y. Beyg

Bābāpūr 102p, Tehran, 1392 9786003130524 Safir-e Ardehāl (36929) * 1460

[Arabic medicine -- Hippocrates]

1231

Ibn Zunbul, Ahmad ibn 'Alī (m. 980 h.)

Tārīkh Ghazwat al-Sultān Salīm ma'a Qānswah al-Gūrī. wa yalay-hi al-Durr al-musān fī sīrat al-muzaffar salīm khān.

183p, Beirut, 2004, 9782745140173, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (36518) * 1120
[Qānshūh al-Ghūrī, Sultan of Egypt and Syria, -1516 -- Selim I, Sultan of the Turks, 1470-1520 -- Mameloukes -- History]
1232
Ibrahim, Ayman S.

Muhammad's Military Expeditions: A Critical Reading in Original Muslim Sources.

400p, Oxford, 2024, 9780197769171, Oxford U.P. (42985) 18876
[Presents the motivations of Muhammad's military campaigns at the end of his life]
1233
Ibrahim, Ayman S.

The State Motivations for the Early Islamic Expansion (622-641): a critical revision of Muslims' traditional portrayal of the Arab raids and conquests.

(Crosscurrents: New Studies on the Middle East, v. 3) xxiv, 242p, N.Y. 2018, 9781433135286, Peter Lang (41196) 19224
[This is the first scholarly analysis to focus on the stated motivations for the early Islamic expansion in the first two decades of Islam.]
1234
Ibrahim, Hany Talaat Ahmed

Love in the Teachings of Ibn 'Arabi. (Monographs in Arabic and Islamic Studies)

220p, London, 2023, 9781800502154, Equinox Publishing (40750) 18150
[This book explores the theory of love in the writings of the Andalusian Sufi Ibn 'Arabī (d. 1240 CE). It begins by examining the nature of divine and human love as enshrined in the writings of many of the Sufi masters who preceded Ibn 'Arabī, and then turns to the views of the Sufi master himself. Ibn 'Arabī not only expanded on these earlier Sufi theories, but also provided detailed accounts of his own original insights.]
1235

Ibrāhīm, Muḥd. Abū al-Faḍl & 'Alī Muḥd. al-Bajāwī

Ayyām al-'Arab fī al-Islām.

520p. Cairo, Dar Ihya' al-Kutub al-'Arabiyyah (43980) * 660
[Islamic empire -- Arabian peninsula -- Military -- History]
1236

Ibrāhīm, Rajab 'Abd al-Jawād

Alfād al-Hadārah fī al-qarn al-rābi' al-Hijrī: dirāsah fī daw' Murūj al-Dhahab lil-Mas'ūdī.

399p. Cairo, 2002, 9773440478, Dar al-Afaq al-'Arabiyyah (44410) * 1540
[Mas'udi -- Murūj al-Dhahab -- Criticism]
1237

Ibrāhīm, Samīr 'Abd al-Hamīd

al-Islām wa al-Adyān fī al-Yābān.

617p. al-Riyad, 2001, 9960624625, Maktabat al-Mawā'iz k'Abd al-'Aziz al-'Ammah (44129) * 2160
[Islam -- Japan -- Religion -- History]
1238

Ibrāhīm, Sumayyah Hasan Muhammad

Al-'Ādāt al-Misriyyah al-Qadimah fī al-'Asr al-Islāmī.

135p. Cairo, (1988), 9771722441, Maktabat Gharib (44387) 550
[Egypt -- Civilization -- Social life and customs -- 640-1798]
1239

Ibrāhīm Bik, Ahmad

Mawsū'at Ahkām al-Waqf 'alā al-madhāhib al-arba'ah.

343p, Cairo, 2009, 977315212x, Al-Maktabat al-Azhariyyah lil-Turath (25545) * 3090
[Waqf - Charitable uses, trusts, and foundations (Islamic law) -- Egypt]
1240

Ibrāhīm ibn Mansūr Hāshimī

Al-Ifādah: bi-adillat thubūt al-nasab wa nafihi bi al-shuhrah wa al-istifādah, wa fīhi hukum al-istishhād..... wa yalay-hā

Kashf al-al-asbāb al-hāmilah. 167p, Beirut, 2017, 9786144373040, Dār al-Bashā'ir (38250) * 2120
[Arabs -- Arabian Peninsula -- Genealogy]
1241

[Al Ifadha, Proving and disproving genealogy relying on reputation and prominence, followed by Unveiling the reasons behind claiming noble lineage, followed by Admonishing the noble about the merit of exposing the false claimers of noble lineage]
1241

al-Idrīsī, Abū 'Abd Allāh Muḥd. (m. 560 h.)

Nuzhat al-Mushtāq fī Ikhtirāq al-Afāq. ed. by A.F. al-Mazīdī

672p, Beirut, 2020, 9782745165633, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42259) 6220
[Geography, Arab -- Early works to 1800]
1242

Ighnātīyūs Dīk

Ighnātīyūs Dīk

al-Hudūr al-Masīhī fī Halab Khilāl al-Alfayn al-Munsarmayn.

3 vols. Alrppo, 2002-^04 Dar al-Mardin (44206) * 4100
[Aleppo -- Christians, Syria -- History]
1243

Ihsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin

Ihsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin

The Abbasid House of Wisdom: Between Myth and Reality.

108p. London, 2024(23), 9781032347486, Routledge (43317) Pap 5322

[This volume examines the library of the Abbasid caliphs, known as The House of Wisdom (Bayt al-Hikma), exploring how this important institution has been misconceived by scholars'.]

1244

al-Ījī, Muḥd. ibn 'Abd al-Rahmān (832-894 h.)

Jāmi' al-Bayān fī Tafsīr al-Qur'ān. ed. by Muḥd. ibn 'Abd Allāh al-Ghaznawī (m. 1296 h.) 1075p, Kuwayt, 2007
Gharās (41767) 8260

[Qur'an -- Criticism, interpretation, etc]

1245

Ikhwān al-Safā'

Mojmal al-Hekmeh, tarjomeh-ye gūnehī-ye kohan az

Rasā'el-e Ekhvān al-Safā' 414p, Tehran, 1996,
9644260198, Pezhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e Ensani va
Motala'at-e Farhangi (44457) * 1620

1246

Ikhwān al-Safā'

Rasā'il Ikhwān al-Safā' wa-khullān al-wafā'. 4 vols. Beirut,
1983 Dar Bayrut (42689) * 6050

[Islamic philosophy -- Early bworks to 1800]

1247

Ilgaz, Emre & Ahmad Milad Karimi (ed.)

Al-Māturīdī und Māturīdīya: Beiträge zur Forschung einer vernachlässigten Denktradition. (Islamkundliche Untersuchungen, vol. 344) 280p. Berlin, 2025,
9783110724295, De Gruyter Brill (43394) 16,550
[Al-Māturīdī is one of Islam's most significant theologians, and his intellectual impact continues to this day. Although his rational theology became influential and is of great theological significance, al-Māturīdī's religious thought has received relatively little scholarly attention in the German-speaking context. This volume delves into the trajectory of al-Māturīdī's thinking historically and systematically.]

1248

Imārah, Muhammad

al-Islām wa Falsafah al-Hukm. 611p. Cairo, 1989,
977148382X, Dar al-Shruq (44247) * 1210
[Islam and state -- Mu'tazili

al-qism 1. al-Khilāfah wa-nash'at al-aḥzāb al-Islāmīyah --

al-qism 2. al-Mu'tazilah wa-uṣūl al-ḥukm -- al-qism 3.

al-Mu'tazilah wa-al-thawrah.]

1249

Imārah, Muhammad

al-Mu'tazilah wa mushkilat al-hurriyah al-insāniyah. 228p.
Beirut, 1988 al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabīyah lil-Dirasat wa

al-Nashr (43853)

660

[Mu'tazilites -- Free will and determinism -- Religipous aspects]

1250

Imārah, Muhammad (ed.)

Rasā'il al-'Adl wa al-Tawḥīd: al-Hasan al-Basrī, 'Abd al-Jabbār, al-Qāsim al-Rassī, al-Sharīf al-Murtadā, al-Imām Yahyā ibn al-Husayn 2 vols. in 1, Cairo, 1988, 9771480901, Dar al-Shuruq (37684) * 1980

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800

Juz' 1. Risālah fī al-qadar / lil-Ḥasan al-Basrī --

Kitāb uṣūl al-'adl wa-al-tawḥīd / lil-Qāsim al-Rassī --

al-Mukhtaṣar fī uṣūl al-Dīn / lil-Qāḍī 'Abd al-Jabbār --

Inqādh al-bashar min al-jabr wa-al-qadar / lil-Sharīf al-Raḍī. --

Juz' 2. Rasā'il al-'adl wa-al-tawḥīd / ta'līf Yahyā ibn al-Ḥusayn]

1251

Imdad Imam, Sayyid

Misbah-uz-Zulam: Roots of the Kerbala Tragedy. tr. by Sayyid Athar Husain Rizvi 368p, Qom, 2010,
9789642191031, Ansariyan (34555) * 1620

1252

Imru' al-Qays

Dīwān Imru' al-Qays. ed. by Muḥd. Abū al-Fadl Ibrāhīm (Dhakhā'ir al-'Arab, 24) 541p, Cairo, 2022(1964) Dār al-Ma'ārif (42501) 6920

[Arabic poetry -- Imru' al-Qays, 497-545 -- Criticism and interpretation]

1253

'Imārah, Muhammad

al-Islām wa al-Ākhar: man ya'tarif bi-man? .. wa man yunkir man? 175p. Cairo, 3004 Maktabat al-Shuruq al-Dawliyah (44251) * 660

[islam -- Relations -- Christianity]

1254

Ingalls, Matthew B.

The Anonymity of a Commentator: Zakariyyā al-Ansārī and therhetoric of Muslim commentaries. (SUNY Series in Islam) xvi,268p, Albany, 2022(21), 9781438485188, SUNY (40956) Pap 5865

[Sufis -- Biography -- Doctrines -- Qur'an commentary examines the life and writings of the Egyptian Sufī-scholar Zakariyyā al-Ansārī (d. 926/1520), the longest-serving chief Shāfi'ī justice to the Mamlūk sultanate during its final years.]

1255

IRCICA

Tārīkh Misr fī al-'Ahd al-'Uthmāni, 1517-1914 M. 2 vols. facs. Istanbul, 2017, 9789290633198 IRCICA (42217)

29,620

[Egypt -- Turkey -- History -- 1250-1517 -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918
 تاريخ مصر في العهد العثماني، 1517-1914 م / إعداد مركز الأبحاث للتاريخ
 ؛ إشراف أكمل الدين إحسان أوغلي ؛ (IRCICA) والفنون والثقافة الإسلامية
 [and 4 others] ؛ مراجعة صالح سعداوي [and 16 others] تأليف أحمد زكريا الشلق
 others]. / Tārīkh Miṣr fī al-'ahd al-'Uthmānī, 1517-1914 M /
 i'dād Markaz al-Abḥāth lil-Tārīkh wa-al-Funūn wa-al-Thaqāfah
 al-Islāmīyah (IRCICA) ; ishrāf Akmal al-Dīn Iḥsān Ūghlī ; ta'līf
 Aḥmad Zakarīyā al-Shalaq [and 16 others] ; murāja'at Šālīḥ
 Sa'dāwī [and 4 others].
 Research Centre for Islamic History, Art, and Culture, issuing
 body.; İhsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin, contributor.; Shalaq, Aḥmad
 Zakarīyā, contributor.; Sadawi, Salih, editor, contributor.;
 إحسان أوغلي، أكمل الدين.؛ شلق، أحمد زكريا.؛ سعداوي، صالح
 2017]
 1256
 Īsā, 'Abd al-Razzāq
**al-Mar'ah al-Misriyah qabla al-Hadāthah. Mukhtārāt min
 wathā'iq al-'asr al-'uthmānī.** (Dirāsāt Wathā'iqīyah, 7) 460p,
 Cairo, 2012, 9789771809265, Dār al-Kutub wa Wathā'iq
 al-Qawmīyah (41765) * 3,840
 [Women -- Egypt -- Ottoman empire -- History -- 1517-1914]
 1257
 Īsā, Riyād
**al-Nizā' bayna Afrād al-Bayt al-'Umwī: wa dawr-hu fī suqūt
 al-khilāfah al-'Umwīyah.** 288p. (Damascus), 1985 Dar
 Hassan (43890) * 770
 [Islamic empire -- Syria -- Umayyad dynasty -- History]
 1258
 Al-Isfahānī, Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abd Allāh Muḥd. bn Mahmūd
 (616-688/1219-1289)
**Kitāb al-Qawā'id al-Kullīyah fī jumlah min al-funūn
 al-'ilmīyah: al-mantiq, 'ilm al-khilāf, usūl al-fiqh, usūl al-dīn:
 Kitābū'l-Kavā'idī'l-Küllīyye.** ed. by M. Ko.cinkağ & Bilal
 Taşkın 28p(tur)+418p(ar), Istanbul, 2017,
 9789753899628, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (38038) 8500
 [Usūl al-Dīn -- Kalām]
 1259
 al-'Ishsh, Yūsuf
Tārīkh 'Asr al-Khilafah al-'Abbāsīyah. 295p. map,
 Damascus, 1982 Dar al-Fikr (43891) * 880
 ['Abbasids -- Iraq -- History, 634-1534]
 1260
 Islam, Jaan
The Premodern Origins of Jihadi-Salafism. 320p. illus.
 Edinburgh, 2026, 9781399546676 Edinburgh U.P. (43542)

22990

[What is Jihadi-Salafism and how does it relate to classical
 Islam? Scholars of Terrorism Studies argue that 'Jihadism' and
 Salafism are derivatives of Wahhābism and lie on the
 ideological margins of the Islamic tradition. This book
 challenges this narrative, demonstrating that concepts
 associated with the terms – including 'divine sovereignty',
 'jihad' and 'the caliphate' – are utilised by Salafi Ulama in
 connection with the following disparate classical Islamic
 traditions: Shāfi'ite legal theory during the Mongol invasions;
 Ottoman and Indian anti-colonial Ḥanafite thought; Mālikite
 and Shāfi'ite 'political jurisprudence'; and the literalism of the
 Yemeni luminary Muḥammad al-Shawkānī (d. 1834).]
 1261
 Islam, Jaan S. & Adem Eryiğit
Islam and the State in Ibn Taymiya: translation and analysis.
 (Culture and Civilization in the Middle East) x,280p,
 London, 2022, 9781032131856, Routledge (42213)
 Pap 9,677
 [Ḥisbah fī al-Islām -- Amr bi-al-ma'rūf wa-al-nahy 'an
 al-munkar -- Islam and state -- Muḥtasib
 Proto-Salafist 14th-century theologian Ibn Taymiyya is
 recognized as the intellectual forefather of contemporary
 Salafism and Jihadism. This volume offers a unique approach
 to the study of Ibn Taymiyya, by offering an English
 translation of his fundamental political treatise, The Office of
 Islamic Government, and shorter collections from The
 Collected Fatwas and The Prophetic Way, and Islamic
 Governance in Reconciling between the Ruler and the Ruled.]
 1262
 Ismā'il, Mahmūd
**Sūsīyūlūjiyā al-Fikr al-Islāmī, 1. Taur al-inhiyār, al-khalfiyay
 al-sūsīu - tārikhiyah, 2. Taur al-inhiyār, al-'ulūm - al-ādāb -
 al-funūn, 3. Taur al-inhiyār, al-falsafah wa al-tasawwuf, 4.
 Taur al-inhiyār, al-fikr al-tārikhī** 4 vols. Beirut/Cairo,
 2000-05, 1841170497, al-Intishar al-'Arab/ Dar al-Misr
 Mahrusah (44214) 1600
 [Sociology of Arab Thought, the formation phase]
 1263
 Ismā'il Sarhank
**Haqā'iq al-Akhbār 'an Duwal al-Bihār, al-juz' al-thānī,
 al-majallad al-awwal.** ed. by 'Abd al-Wahhāb Bakr 515p,
 Cairo, 2009, 9771806750, Dār al-Kutub wa al-Wathā'iq
 al-Qawmīyah (38381) * 10380
 [Middle East -- North Africa -- History -- Naval history]
 1264
 Issawi, Charles

The Middle East Economy: decline and recovery: selected essays. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) viii,239p,
Princeton, 1995, 1558761039, Markus Wiener (3624)
Pap. 2800

1265

Izutsu, Toshihiko, Mahdī Muhaqqiq (ed.)

Mantiq wa Mabāhith Alfāz: majmuyah-i mutūn va maqālāt-i tahqīq: Collected texts and papers on logic and language.
105p+499p(ar. or pr.), Tehran, 2007(1992),
9789645281111, Anjoman-e Athar va Mofakher-e Farhangi
(27507) * 4100

[Logic -- Islamic philosophy -- Empire -- History]

1266

Izz al-Dīn, Muhd. Kamāl al-Dīn

al-Harakah al-'ilmīyah fī Misr, fī dawlat al-Mamālīk al-Jarākisah: 'awāmil izdihārih-hā, marākiz-hā, wimāt-hā.
124p. Beirut, 1990 'Alam al-Kutub (44317) * 660
[Mamelukes -- Education -- Science -- Egypt -- History]

1267

Izzi Dien, M.

The Theory and the Practice of Market Law in Medieval Islam: a study of Kitāb Nisāb al-Ihtisāb of 'Umar b. Muhammad al-Sunāmī (fl. 7-8th/13-14th century). (E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Trust) vii,247p, Cambridge, 1997,
090609433X, Gibb Memorial trust (5302) * 9982
[This book represents an explanation of the institution of hisba in medieval Islam, through one of the most used texts in the field. It includes a thorough translation of the text, written by a practising muhtasib, scholar and judge, together with accompanying biographical and bibliographical notes.]

1268

al-Ja'fī, Ja'far ibn 'Umar

Kitāb al-Haft wa al-Azillah, tilmīdh Ja'far ibn Muhd. S-adīq. ed. by Aref Tamer & I.'A. Khalīfah (Recherches, Ser. I: Pensee arabe et musulmane, 18) 24p+220p Beirut, 1970
Dar El Machreq (42303) 15750

[Batinites -- Islamic sects -- Doctrines]

1269

Ja'faryān, Rasūl

Alfāz-e Kofr-e Fārsī dar Feqh-e Hanafī (kofreyāt-e zabānī dar miyān-e 'āneh). 224p, Tehran, 1400 9786222463182,
'Elm (41672) 3468

[Kufr (Islamic law, Sunnites) -- Blasphemy in literature]

1270

Ja'faryān, Rasūl

Dars-hā'ī dar Bāreh-ye Feraq-e Eslāmī 724p, Tehran,
1401(2022), 9786222463830, 'Elm (41673) 10982

[Islamic sects -- Doctrines -- History]

1271

Al-Jabalāwī, Āminah

Al-Islām al-Mubakkir: al-Istishrāq al-Anjlūsaksūnī al-Jadīd, Bātrisiyā Krūn wa Māykil Kūk unmūdhajan. 248p, Beirut,
2008 repr. Manshurat al-Jamal (30813) * 1520

[Islamic Empire -- History -- 661-750 -- Historiography]

1272

Al-Jabartī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Ta'rikh 'Ajā'ib al-Āthār fī al-tarājim wa al-akhbār. 3 vols.
Beirut, n.d. Dar al-Jil (2781) * 3500

[Egypt -- History]

1273

ジャバルティー

ボナパルトのエジプト侵略

後藤 三男 訳注 (アラビア語テスト) 276p
ごとう書房 (5702) * 4200

1274

Jabbour, Jawdath

De la Matiere a l'Intellect: l'âme et la substance de l'homme dans l'oeuvre d'al-Fārābī. (Etudes Musulmanes) 472p,
Paris, 2021, 9782711629701, Vrin (409) 9315

1275

al-Jābirī, Muhd. 'Ābid

Fahm al-Qur'ān al-Hakīm: al-tafsīr al-wādhīh gasaba tartīb al-nuzūl, al-qism al-awwal. 398p, Beirut, 2016(08),
9789953827414, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah
(42139) 4980

[Qur'an -- Criticism, interpretation, etc

[Comprehending the Judicious Qur'an: a clear exegesis according to the sequence of revelation (part one)]

1276

al-Jābirī, Muhd. 'Ābid

Fahm al-Qur'ān al-Hakīm: al-tafsīr al-wādhīh gasaba tartīb al-nuzūl, al-qism al-thālith. 430p, Beirut, 2019(09)
9789953828497, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah
(42141) 4750

[Qur'an -- Commentaries -- Criticism, interpretation, etc

[Comprehending the Judicious Qur'an: a clear exegesis according to the sequence of revelation (part three)]

1277

al-Jābirī, Muhd. 'Ābid

Fahm al-Qur'ān al-Hakīm: al-tafsīr al-wādhīh gasaba tartīb al-nuzūl, al-qism al-thānī. 431p, Beirut, 2019(08)
9789953828473 Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah
(42140) 4750

[Qur'an -- Criticism, interpretation, etc

[Comprehending the Judicious Qur'an: a clear exegesis according to the sequence of revelation (part two)]

1278

Jahāngīrī, Mohsen

Mohyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī: chehreh-ye barjasteh-ye 'erfān-e eslāmī. 773p, Tehran, 1401(1390), 9789640361664, Tehran University Press (22441) 7420

[Mohyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī: The distinguished figure of Islamic mysticism: his life, masters and works, ideas and thoughts, association with his predecessors, opinions of eminent mystics of him, and his influence upon his predecessors, followers and commentators.]

9th edition]

1279

Al-Jāhiz, Abū 'Uthmān

Rasā'il al-Jāhiz. ed. by 'Abd A. Muhannā 2 parts in 1, Beirut, 1988 Dar al-Hadathah (44082) * 1980

[Jāhiz, -868 or 869 -- Essays -- Arabic literature]

1280

Al-Jāhiz, Abū 'Uthmān

Rasā'il al-Jāhiz. ed. by 'Abd Sallām Muhd. Hārūn 4 vols. in 2 vols. Cairo, (n.d.) repr. Maktabat al-Khanji (397) * 6600

[Jāhiz, -868 or 869 -- Essays -- Arabic literature]

1281

Al-Jahiz, Abu 'Uthman

Avarice and the Avaricious (kitāb al-bukhalā'). tr. by J. Colville (The Kegan Paul Arabia Library, 5) xvii,214p, London, 1999, 0710306458, Kegan Paul International (4472) * 2420

1282

Al-Jahiz (AD 776-869)

Chance or Creation ? God's design in the universe. tr. by M.A.S. Abdel Haleem. xvii,130p, Reading, 1995 Garnet Publishing (142) * 1320

1283

Jālīnūs (Galen)

Kitāb al-Fihrist (Finiks). (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Āstān-e Qods-e Radavī shomāreh 5223) (Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 1)

148p facs. Tehran, 1399, 9786003138155, Safir-e Ardehāl (41395) * 6600

[Galen -- Bibliography -- Medicine, Greek and Roman -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

1284

Jāme'-e Tafāsīr-e Nūr: Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Jāme'-e Qor'ān-e

Nūr, DVD, v. 2 2 DVD, Qom, 1402, 9786002365590, Noor (42548) 4820

[Noor Comprehensive Commentary Collection, ver. 4]

1285

Jāmi' Fiqh: ketābkhāneh va Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye tahassosī-ye feqh. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1398 9786002364564 Noor (42538) 2400

[Jāmi' al-Fiqh (Library and encyclopedia of jurisprudence), 3]

1286

Jāmi' Usūl al-Fiqh, ketābkhāneh va Derakhtvāreh. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1402 9786002365552 Noor (42535) 3980

[Mausu'at Usūl al-Fiqh: Encyclopedia of Principle of Jurisprudence: Library and Tree]

1287

Jāmi, 'Abd al-Rahmān ibn Ahmad

Naqd al-Nusūs fī sharh naqsh al-fusūs. ed. & introduction (English) by W.C. Chittick xli,519p, Tehran, 1380 repr. 9649445986, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazuheshi-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (19699) * 10380

[Persian, Arabic, and English

(Selected texts to comment the Imprint of the Fusūs)]

1288

Jandora, John W.

The March from Medina: a revisionist study of the Arab conquests. vi,155p, Clifton, 1990, 094067033x, The Kingston Press (Darwin Press) (14417) * 2090

1289

Jannatī, Ahmad

al-Zawāj al-Dā'im wa al-Mu'aqqat. 120p. Beirut, 2000 Dar al-Hadi (43922) * 440

[Marriage -- Islamic law]

1290

Janos, Damien

Oneness, Essence, and Self-Identity: A New Interpretation of Avicenna's Henology. (Scientia Graeco-Arabica, vol. 40)

x,326p. Berlin, 2024, 9783111389523, De Gruyter (43417) 28,970

[In this monograph - the first that is exclusively devoted to Avicenna's henology and to Arabic henology in general - the author analyzes the place and meaning of oneness in Avicenna's general metaphysics and theology and devotes particular attention to how this notion relates to Avicenna's theory of quiddity. He contextualizes Avicenna's doctrines in light of three major intellectual currents (ancient Greek philosophy, early Arabic philosophy, and Islamic theology or kalām) and also offers the first detailed analysis of oneness in the Bahshamite tradition.]

- 1291
Janos, Damien & M. Fariuddin Attar
A Comprehensive, Annotated, and Indexed Bibliography of the Modern Scholarship on Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī (544/1150—606/1210) (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1, The Near and Middle East, 171) xviii, 242p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004516182, Brill (43001) 26703
[The study of Islamic intellectual history has witnessed a rapid growth of scholarship on post classical thinkers and especially on Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī (d. 1210 CE), one of the leading theologians and philosophers of his time. However, there is presently a lack of methodological tools and reference works in Rāzī studies. This book is the first bibliographical work entirely devoted to this thinker.]
- 1292
Janssens, Jules & Daniel De Smet (ed.)
Avicenna and His Heritage: Acts of the International Colloquium, Leuven-Louvain-la-Neuve September 8 - September 11, 1999. (Ancient and Medieval Philosophy, Series 1, XXVIII) xii, 341p, Leuven, 2002, 9058672093, Leuven University Press (16722) * 2970
- 1293
Jawdat Bāshā, Ahmad (1823-1894): ahmetb Cevdet Paşa
Tārīkh Jawdat. ed. by 'A.L. Muḥd. al-Hamīd (Tarih-i Cevdet) 601p, Beirut, 1999, 9960360091, Al-Resalah Publishing (15810) * 4100
[Arab countries -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1683-1829]
- 1294
al-Jawzī, Abū al-Faraj (m. 597 h.)
Zād al-Masīr fī 'Ilm al-Tafsīr. 8 vols. in 4, Beirut, 2002, 2745131176, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42778) 4840
[Qur'ān -- Commentaries -- Early works to 1800]
- 1295
Jean-Baptiste, Brenet
Ibn Tufayl: Vivant Fils d'Eveille. (Littérature et civilisation) 336p. Paris, 2025, 9782080242617 Flammarion (43723) 2794
- 1296
Jenvrin, Geraldine
Exégèses de la « mécréance » et statut du non-musulman dans le Commentaire coranique d'al-Qurtubi (m.671/1273). (Religion and Law in Medieval Christian and Muslim Societies, vol. 12) 629p, Turnhout, 2024, 9782503607283, Brepols (42394) 24840
[Cette recherche démontre que la notion de mécréance avait initialement un sens purement politique renvoyant à des
- actes d'insoumission, de déloyauté et d'iniquité. La notion s'élabore dans le contexte historico-mythique de paix brisées, guerres et conciliations évoquées dans le Coran. L'idée de filiation entre les religions monothéistes, tout particulièrement celle que l'islam provient des religions des « Gens du Livre » – Juifs et Chrétiens –, est dominante. La “mécréance” devient alors l'argument qui permet de réhabiliter la coexistence entre musulmans et non-musulmans. Puis on découvre que c'est d'avantage la non-islamité accompagnée de l'allégeance politique – plutôt que le critère de mécréance en tant que tel –, qui détermine l'octroi de la protection légale (dhimma) aux non-musulmans résidant en Terre d'Islam.]
- 1297
Jīhānī, Abū al-Qāsim ibn Ahmad
Ashkāl al-'Ālam. tr. by 'Alī ibn 'Abd al-Salām Kātib. ed. & intro. by Fīrūz Mansūrī 323p. maps, Mashhad, 1368 Sherikat-e Beh Nashr (44779) * 990
[Middle East -- Iran -- Geography]
- 1298
Jiwa, Shainool
The Fatimids, 2: the Rule from Egypt. (World of Islam) 238p illus. London, 2023, 9781780769486, I.B. Tauris (42502) Pap 2417
[Fatimids -- Egypt -- Social & Cultural History
This book continues the story of the Fatimids from their newly founded capital of Cairo. Introducing the figures who moulded the empire, Shainool Jiwa charts the Fatimids' expansion, the reasons behind their ultimate fall by the hand of Saladin, and the legacy that continues with the living Ismaili communities today. This lively and engaging work, including maps and colour images, draws on a broad range of primary sources to lead readers through two centuries that witnessed the triumphs and trials of the only sustained Shi'i caliphate to rule across the medieval Islamic world.]
- 1299
Jomaa, Katrin A.
Ummah: a new paradigm for a global world. 346p, Albany, 2022(21), 9781438482040, SUNY (41259) Pap 5865
[Offers the Islamic concept of ummah as an alternative to the nation-state.]
- 1300
Jones, Alan (ed.)
Arabic Felix: Luminosus Britannicus: essays in honour of A.F.I. Beeston on his 80th birthday. (Oxford Oriental Inst. Monographs, 11) vi, 239p. Reading, 1991 0863721451,

- Ithaca Press (44086) * 2800
[Articles on the Yemen, medieval Arabic literature, modern Arabic literature and Semitica]
1301
Jones, Richard H.
A History of Mysticism. 524p. Albany, 2024, 9781438497143, SUNY (43343) Pap 7173
[This book offers a historical overview of mysticism in the world's major religious traditions. Beginning with a chapter on the nature of mystical experiences, A History of Mysticism then turns to a discussion of mysticism's prehistory in shamanism and the early use of psychedelics. The possible role of mystical experiences among early Greek philosophers (including Socrates and Plato) is subsequently addressed, followed by chapters on mysticism in Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Hinduism, Buddhism, Daoism, and a variety of present-day iterations, including New Age mysticism, secular mysticism, and the scientific study of mystical experiences.]
1302
Jorgensen, Cory
Throwing down the Verbal Gauntlet, the Arabic Invective of Jarīr and Al-Farazdaq : The Arabic Invective of Jarīr and Al-Farazdaq. 266p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004716254, Brill (43038) 20493
[The Verbal Gauntlet showcases a pair of eighth-century Arab poets who verbally battled to elevate their own prestige, just as modern-day rappers do. The book offers a new interpretation of Arabic invective poetry that informs the way we understand the genre]
1303
Al-Jubūrī, Yahyā Wahīb
Majālis al-'Ulamā' wa al-Udabā' wa al-Khulafā', Mir'āh lil-Hadārah al-'Arabīyah al-Islāmīyah. 445p Beirut, 2006 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (22087) * 3980
[Caliph, literature scholar and ulema sessions : a reflection of Arab Islamic civilization]
Ulama -- Islamic empire]
1304
al-Jūmān, Sa'īd
Maktabah Madrasīyah fī Halab Nihāyat al-'ahd al-'Uthmānī: al-daftar al-mujaddad li-kutub waqf 'Uthmān Bāshā al-Dūrīkī. (Beiruter Texte und Studien, 124) 389p, Beirut, 2019, 9783956506345, Orient Institut Beirut (42261) 8990
[Libraries -- Syria -- Aleppo -- History -- 19th century
[The library of a Madrasa in Aleppo at the end of the Ottoman era : the renewed register of the books endowed by Uthman Pasha al-Duriki]
In Arabic; includes English summary]
1305
Al-Jurjānī, 'Alī bn Muhammad (m. 816 h.)
Sharh al-Mawāqif li al-Ījī (m. 756 h.) ed. by Mahmūd 'Umar al-Ramyātī 8 pts. in 4 vols. Beirut, 2012(1998), 9782745122629, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (18487) 18680
[Islam Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]
1306
al-Juwaynī
Imām al-Juwaynī's Luma' al-Adillah fi Qawaid 'Aqāid Ahl al-Sunna wa al-Jamā'a: The luminous proofs behind the principle creeds of the people of the Sunnah and the majority of scholars. tr. by Amjad M. Hussain & Mosa Alblezi 120p, Istanbul, 2021, 9789755485850, Marmara Univ. Theology Faculty Waqf Press (41233) * 2260
[Islam doctrines -- Theology -- Kalam -- Imām al-Ḥaramayn al-Juwaynī, 1028-1085]
1307
Köndgen, Otaf (ed.)
A Bibliography of Islamic Criminal Law, Supplement. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 181) 364p. Leiden, 2024 9789004536265 Brill (43101) 40,986
[The present work supplements the original volume of A Bibliography of Islamic Criminal Law, the most extensive bibliography on Islamic criminal law ever compiled. Drawing on a multitude of sources online and offline this bibliography covers in its thematic section not only the classical crime categories of ḥudūd, qisās and ta'zīr but also a large number of newly emerging and related fields.]
1308
Kably, Mohamed
Societe, Pouvoir et Religion au Maroc a la fin du Moyen Age: XVe-XVe siecle. pref. C. Cahen (Islam d'hier et d'aujourd'hui, 28) xxxii,370p, Paris, 1986, 2706808918 Maisonneuve et Larose (1619) * 1760
[Morocco -- Central-local government -- History]
1309
Kadivar, Mohsen
Blasphemy and Apostasy in Islam: debates in Shi'a jurisprudence. tr. by H. Mavani (In Translation: Modern Muslim Thinkers) xviii,411p, Edinburgh, 2023(21), 9781474457583, Edinburgh U.P. (40958) Pap 7257
[Take a front-row seat to the debate on blasphemy and

apostasy in Islam

* Presents a back-and-forth debate between two modern Shi'a jurists (one conservative, one reformist) that locates the exact points of controversy surrounding apostasy and blasphemy

* Engages with the broader subjects of religious freedom and human rights, addressing both secular and religious interests

* Articulates the secular-religious divide and proposes a pluralistic solution, making a case that apostasy and blasphemy are non-existent in the Qu'ran

* Packed with translations of primary sources, including fatwas and interviews, that allow English-speaking readers to understand the arguments advanced by both parties in the debate]

1310

Kadr, George

Nawādir al-Ayk fī Nawādir al-Nayk: A New Edition of al-Suyūṭī's Work on Erotica Literature: نواضر الأيك في نواذر النيك 532p. Leiden, 2024, 978-90-04-69996-0, Brill (43058) 27,324

[This edition of Nawādir al-Ayk fī Nawādir al-Nayk by the Islamic scholar Jalāl al-Dīn al-Suyūṭī, which has often sparked controversy in scholarly and popular circles alike, is very important for several reasons. It is not only the first scholarly edition of popular erotic works written by or attributed to al-Suyūṭī, but also an in-depth study of these works and some of their sources that most of which are understudied.]

1311

Kahl, Oliver

The Sanskrit, Syriac and Persian Sources in the Comprehensive Book of Rhazes. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science, Texts and Studies, 93) 288p Leiden 2015, 9789004290259, Brill (33273) 33120

[offers a critical analysis of the Sanskrit, Syriac and Persian sources in Rhazes' (d. 925 CE) Comprehensive Book (or al-Kitāb al-Hāwī).]

1312

Kahl, Oliver

'Alī ibn Sahl Rabban a.t.-Tabarī's Health Regimen or "Book of the Pearl". Arabic Text, English Translation, Introduction and Indices. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, 115) viii, 214p, Leiden, 2020, 9789004445888, Brill (40539) 24012
[ʿAlī ibn Sahl Rabban aṭ-Ṭabarī's health manual, which is edited and translated here, was written in the middle of the 9th century CE for a lay audience and represents the earliest extant Arabic text of its kind.]

1313

Kahl, Oliver (ed. & b tr.)

Alī ibn Sahl Rabban at-Tabarī: The Indian Books. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, 121) 261p, Leiden, 2022, 9789004523296, Brill (42454) 24,633

[Medicine, Ayurvedic -- Medicine, Arab -- History
In Arabic and English.

Ali ibn Sahl Rabban at-Tabari's 'Indian Books', completed in the year 850 CE as an appendix to his medico-philosophical chef-d'œuvre 'Paradise of Wisdom', belong to the most remarkable texts in Arabic scientific literature. The 'Indian Books' offer a unique, interpretative summary of the main tenets of Ayurvedic medicine, as understood by Arabic-speaking scholars on the basis of now lost translations from Sanskrit. The present book centres around a critical edition and annotated translation of this crucial text, framed by a detailed introduction and extensive glossaries of terms. Tabari's learned exposé of Ayurveda also throws a more nuanced light on the allegedly uncontested supremacy of Greek humoralism in 9th-century Arabic medicine.]

1314

Al-Kalābādhī, Abū Bakr Muḥd. (m. 380/990)

Al-Ta'arruf li-Madhhab Ahl al-Tasawwuf. ed. by A.J. Arberry 264p, Beirut, 2010 repr. Alfurat/ Alwarrak (27533) * 2320

[Sufism -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]

1315

Kalām-e Eslāmī (Ketābkhāneh va Derakhtvāreh). DVD, ver. 2 1 DVD, Qom, 1399, 9786002364746, Noor (42558) 2400

[[Islamic Scholastic Theology (Library and Trre), ver .2]

1316

Kamāl al-Dīn al-Fārīsī

Asās al-Qawā'id fī Usūl al-Fawā'i. ed. by M. Mawālīdī 647p. , Cairo, 1994, 977206085, Ma'had al-Makhtūtāt al-'Arabīyah (42654) * 2420

[Mathematics -- Algebra -- Geometry -- Early works to 1800]

1317

Kamāl al-Dīn al-Fārīsī

Risālah fī al-Zāwīyah: treatise on the angle. ed. by Mustafā Mawālīdī (Edited Text Series) 287p, London, 2014, 9781905122561, Al-Furqan Islamic Heritage Foundation (38808) * 6650

[Angles (Geometry) -- Mathematics -- Early works to 1800

"A Treatise on the Angle" is one of a rare breed of books in our heritage, as it addresses a topic related to the discipline of

mathematics history and philosophy, on the one hand, and on the other, is a study of the nature of the angle – a philosophical mathematical concept – from the perspective of Arab scholars]

1318

Kamali, Mohammad Hashim

Goals and Purposes of Shariah: Maqasid in Theory and

Practice. 392p. Oxford, 2025 9780197786369 Oxford University Press (42978) 20,812

[Offers a theoretical examination of maqasid as well as an analysis of its function in contemporary Islamic law]

1319

Kamillah Khan

Niqaab: a seal on the debate. 105p, Kuala Lumpur, 2008, 9789834361402, Dar Al Wahi Publication (29944)

* 860

1320

Kaplony, Andreas

Arabische Briefe des 8. bis 10. Jahrhunderts aus der Österreichischen Nationalbibliothek in Wien. (Corpus

Papyrorum Raineri, vol. 37) v,110p. Berlin, 2024, 9783111179148, De Gruyter (43415) 26,900

[The thirteen, previously unpublished Arabic letters held in the Austrian National Library, Vienna, and presented in this volume provide broad insights into the social and economic history of Egypt in the eighth to the tenth centuries. Among other things, they reveal the strong negotiating position of wet nurses and describe a farmer's escape to the capital al-Fus, a violent incident in a village, and a boycott by Christians.]

1321

Kara, Seyfeddin

The Integrity of the Qur'an: Sunni and Shi'i Historical

Narratives. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Scripture and Theology) 280p. Edinburgh, 2026(24), 9781474462242, Edinburgh U.P. (43535) Pap 6048

[Advances the method of isnād-cum-matn analysis for unravelling complex aspects of early Islamic history (open-access)]

1322

Al-Karājikī, Muḥd. ibn 'Alī (m. 449 h.)

Al-Qawl al-Mubīn 'an wujūd mash al-rijlayn. ed. by 'Alī Mūsā al-Ka'bī (Silsilat Dhakhā'ir Turāthnā, 7) 45p Beirut 1998 Mu'assasat Al al-Bayt li-lhya' al-Turath (17860)

910

[Shi'ah -- Customs and practices -- Early works to 1800.]

1323

Karamī, Maytham (ed.)

Andīshah-hā-ye 'Erfān dar Farhang-e Īrān va Islām:

yādgārnāmah-ye ustād duktur Nasr Allāh Pūrjavādī 3 vols.

Tehran, 1402, 9786222902506, Negāh (42171) 31,713

[Mysticism -- Addresses, essays, lectures]

1324

Karamali, Hamza, Marwan Tayyan & Justin Poe

Discerning Religious Truth: A Didactic Exposition of the Logic and Epistemology of the Islamic Sciences. (Islamic Philosophy and Theology, 1) 324p. Atlanta, 2025 9781957454788

Lockwood Press (43505) 9441

[The tradition of rational theology in the mature post-classical Sunni tradition has unique philosophical insights and solutions to modern philosophical problems that have not yet been articulated in the philosophical mainstream. Discerning Religious Truth does that for the first time. In doing so, it connects the tradition of Sunni Muslim intellectual thought to modern questions of philosophy and logic for the first time through the content of al-Khabīṣī's (d. 1050/1640) commentary on Tahdhīb al-manṭiq, along with its glosses.]

1325

Al-Karawī, Ibrāhīm Salmān

Al-Buwayhīyūn wa al-Khilāfah al-'Abbāsīyah. 232p,

Kuwayt, 1982 Maktabat Dar al-'Urubah (22067) * 880

1326

Al-Karīmī Barakātī, 'Alī ibn Ahmad ibn Mansūr

Mushajjarat al-Sharīf 'Alī ibn Mansūr al-Karīmī: dirāsah

tārīkhīyah nasabīyah. ed. by al-Sharīf Hashīm bn Ghāzī

al-Barakātī 384p, Beirut, 2016 Dār al-Bashā'ir

al-Islāmīyah (35733)

* 3520

[Islamic Empire -- Arabs -- Genealogy]

1327

Kātib al-Shūnah, Ahmad ibn Abū 'Alī

Makhtūtāt Kātib al-Shūnah fī tārīkh al-saltanah al-Sinārīyah

wa al-idārah al-Misrīyah. ed. by al-Shātīr Basīlī 'Abd al-Jalīl

(Silsilah al-Turāth al-Hadārī, 8) xiv,132p+12p, Cairo,

2017(1961), 9789779115658, al-Hay'ah

al-Misrīyah al-'Ammah (42467)

* 2300

[Sennar (kingdom/Sudan) -- Funj dynasty, 1504-1821 --

History

[A history of the Sennar Sultanat. Funj Dynasty, line of kings that ruled in the Nilotic Sudan of Eastern Africa in the 16th–19th century]

1328

Al-Kātibī, Ghaidā' Khaznah

al-Kharāj: mundhu al-fath al-islāmī hattā awāsīt al-qarn

al-thānī al-hijrī: al-mumārasāt wa al-nazarīyah. 415p,

Beirut, 2001(94) Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyah
(14757) * 2400

[Taxes: from the beginning of Islamic conquests till the middle
of the third century H.]

Taxation (Islamic law) -- History]

1329

Katz, Marion Holmes

Wives and Work: Islamic law and ethics before modernity.

viii,309p, N.Y. 2022, 9780231206891, Columbia U.P.

(41452) Pap. * 6615

[Marion Holmes Katz offers a new account of debates on
wives' domestic labor that recasts the historical relationship
between Islamic law and ethics. She reconstructs a complex
discussion among Sunni legal scholars of the ninth to
fourteenth centuries CE and examines its wide-ranging
implications.]

1330

Katz, Marion Holmes

Women in the Mosque: a history of legal thought and social

practice. viii,417p, N.Y. 2022(14), 9780231162678,

Columbia U.P. (41408) Pap. * 5670

[Juxtaposing Muslim scholars' debates over women's
attendance in mosques with historical descriptions of
women's activities within Middle Eastern and North African
mosques, Marion Holmes Katz shows how over the centuries
legal scholars' arguments have often reacted to rather than
dictated Muslim women's behavior.]

1331

Kawotka, Krzysztof & Agnieszka Wojciechowska (ed.)

Legacy of the East and Legacy of Alexander. xxi,444p.

Wiesbaden, 2024, 9783447121323 Harrassowitz (43248)

20286

[From the Hellenistic period until the Muslim Middles Ages,
the words and deeds of Alexander the Great (356–323 BC)
reverberated through the centuries. The tradition of his
conquests and legends, which are best preserved in countless
versions of the Alexander Romance, was a focal point of the
conference in Wrocław 2019, the results of which are
contained in this publication. The encounters between the
European conquerors and the nations and cultures of the East,
which are reflected in writings and works of art from East and
West, enable us to gain a deep mutual understanding, even of
the misunderstandings.]

This book basically advocates the idea that a balance must
be established between continuity and change, both in Egypt
and in the East under Alexander and Hellenistic kings.]

1332

Kawtharānī, Wajīh

**Al-Faqīh wa al-Sultān: jadaliyat al-dīn wa al-siyāsah fī īrān
al-safawīyah - al-qājārīyah wa al-dawrah al-'uthmānīyah.**

160p, Beirut, 2001(90), 9953410216, Dar al-Tali'ah
(24645) * 1510

[Islam -- Ulama -- Islam and state]

1333

Kawtharānī, Wajīh

Al-Sultah wa al-Mujtama' wa al-'Amal al-Siyāsī: min tārikh

al-wilāyah al-'uthmānīyah fī bilād al-shām. 245p, Beirut,

1988 Ctr. for Arab Unity Studies (14754) * 1880

[Power, society and politics: history of the Ottoman reign in
Bilad al-Sham (land of Damascus).]

1334

Kawtharānī, Wajīh

Bayna Fiqh al-Islāh al-Shī'i wa Wilāyat al-Faqīh: al-dawlah wa

al-muwātin. 186p, Beirut, 2007, 9953741352, Dar

al-Nahar (22224) * 1800

[Shiites -- Lebanon]

1335

Kayish, Aharon

Islamic Law, Tribal Customary Law and Waqf: Studies in the

Legal History of the Modern Middle East and North Africa.

(Studies in Islamic Law and Society, Volume: 54) xiv,630p.

Leiden, 2023, 9789004314054, Brill (43142) 30843

[In this collected volume, Aharon Layish demonstrates that
legal documents are an essential source for legal and social
history. Since the late nineteenth century, Islamic law has
undergone tremendous transformations, some of which have
strongly affected the basic features of its nature.]

The changes include the transformation of Islamic law from a
jurists' law to a statutory law; the abolishment of waqf; the
Islamization of tribal customary law; the creation of Sudanese
legal methodologies strongly inspired by Sūfī and Salafī
traditions or Western law, and the emergence of an Israeli
version of Islamic law.]

1336

Kedar, Benjamin Z.

Cultures of the Medieval Kingdom of Jerusalem: Frontier

Inventiveness in the Age of the Crusades. (Medieval Societies,

Religions, and Cultures) 560p. Ithaca, 2025,

9781501781704 Cornell U.P. (43665) 6606

[Cultures of the Medieval Kingdom of Jerusalem is a

revelatory portrait of the Frankish Levant at the time of the
Crusades. Following victory in the First Crusade in 1099, the
newcomers from Europe, or Franks, ruled a Christian kingdom
in Jerusalem, then Acre, until 1291. Historians have written

off this kingdom as a derivative cultural backwater. In this new social and cultural history, however, Benjamin Z. Kedar uncovers the striking inventiveness of the Frankish clerics and knights who settled in the kingdom and lived in it.]

1337

Keegan, Matthew L.

Before World Literature: The Trickster Tales of al-Harīrī in an Age of Commentary. 304p. Philadelphia, 2026, 9781512828870, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43671)

9441

1338

Keeler, Annabel & Sajjad H. Rizvi (ed.)

The Spirit and the Letter: approaches to the esoteric interpretation of the Qur'an. (Qur'anic Studies Series) xxiii,538p, Oxford, 2016, 9780198783336, Oxford U.P. (33967) 14520

[examines the multiplicity of these esoteric approaches, covering a period that extends from the third/ninth century to the present. It includes chapters on philosophical and Shi'i exegetes, such as Ibn Sina; (d. 428/1037) and Mulla; Sadra; (d. 1045/1635-6), in addition to studies of a range of Sufi perspectives, from al-Sulami (d. 412/1021) and al-Qushayri (d. 465/1072) to Ruzbihan Baqli; (d. 606/1209), as well as representatives of the Ibn 'Arabi; and Kubrawi; schools.]

1339

Kennedy, Hugh

The Great Arab Conquests: how the spread of islam changed the world we live in. x,421p. photos., Philadelphia, 2007, 9780306815850, Da Capo Press (23336) * 1430

1340

Kennedy, Hugh

The Prophet and the Age of the Caliphates: the Islamic Near East from the 6th to the 11th century. 3rd edition (A History of the Near East) 356p. 古書 London, 2016(1986) 0582493137, Longman (230) Pap. * 990

1341

Kennedy, Hugh & Fanny Bessard (ed.)

Land and Trade in Early Islam: the economy of the Islamic Middle East 750-1050 CE. 640p, Oxford, 2025, 9780198863083, Oxford University Press (40495) 26620 [discusses the latest developments in the field of early Islamic economic and social history, and explores the notion of polycentrism and the dialectic between global and local between 700 and 1050 CE.]

1342

Kennedy, Hugh (ed.)

Al-Tabari. A Medieval Muslim Historian and His Work. with a

new foreword 394p. Berlin, 2024, 9783959941129, Gerlach Press (43646) 25875

[This volume provides a discussion of the works of Muhammad ibn Jarir al-Ṭabarī (d. 932 CE), the greatest historian of the early Islamic world. An international team of well-known scholars examine the life of the man, his work, the sources he used and his intellectual legacy.]

1343

Kennedy, Pringle

Arabian Society at the time of Muḥammad, Part I & II. 278p. 古書 Calcutta, 1966(26) Thacker, Spink & Co. (43906) * 330

1344

Kersten, Varool (ed.)

The Fatwa as an Islamic Legal Instrument: concept, historical role, contemporary relevance. 3 vols. Berlin, 2019, 9783959940207, Gerlach Press (38629) 113,850 [Fatwas -- Advisory opinions (Islamic law) -- Interpretation and construction]

1345

Keshavarz, Fatemeh & Ahmet T. Karamustafa (ed.)

Mystical Landscapes in Medieval Persian Literature. viii,326p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399533201 Edinburgh U.P. (42634) 22990

[The editors have gathered an outstanding group of scholars to write on topics ranging from translations and commentaries on the Qur'an to Persian Sufi manuals, hagiographies, collections of precepts, wisdom literature and Sufi antinomianism. The collection is greatly enriched by powerful chapters devoted to iconic Persian Sufi poets such as 'Attar, 'Iraqi, and Rumi, examining transcendental love, the notions of beauty, piety, suffering, salvation through love and the quest for divine union. This groundbreaking volume is essential for the study of Persian religious literature, Sufism and Islamic Studies.]

1346

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 11-12 (Vol. 6 No. 1-2). 495p, Qom, 2015-16, ISSN 22285679 Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41957) * 3820

1347

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 13-14 (Vol. 7 No. 1-2). 663p, Qom, 2016-17, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41958) 3820

1348

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a

- biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 15-16 (Vol. 8 No. 1-2).** 663p, Qom, 2017-18, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41959) 3820 1349
- Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 17-18 (Vol. 9 No. 1-2).** 616p, Qom, 2017-18, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41960) 3820 1350
- Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 21-22 (Vol. 11 No. 1-2).** 589p Qom, 2020-2021, ISSN 22285679 Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41961) 5880 1351
- Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 6 (Vol. 3 No. 2).** 379p, Qom, 2012-13, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41954) * 2190 1352
- Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 7-8 (Vol. 4 No. 1-2).** 9p+615p, Qom, 2013-14, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41955) * 3820 1353
- Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 9-10 (Vol. 5 No. 1-2).** 10p+678p, Qom, 2014-2015, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41956) * 3820 1354
- Ketābkhāneh-ye Hekmat-e Eslāmī. DVD. ver. 2** 1 DVD, Qom, 1397, 9786002363688, Nūr (42557) 3980 [Library of Islamic Philosophy, ver .2] 1355
- Ketābkhāneh-ye Jāme'-e Tebb. DVD** 2 DVD Qom, 1394, 9786002361752, Noor (41962) * 6960 [incl. 1200 volumes in Persian, Arabic, Urdu & English [Comprehensive Library of Medicine. 1/5] 1356
- Ketābkhāneh-ye Jāmi' Hādīth: Shī'eh va Ahl Sonnat. DVD** 1 DVD, Qom, 1401, 9786002365378, Noor (42537) 3980 [Comprehensive Library of Shi'a and Sunni Hadith, 2]] 1357
- Ketābkhāneh-ye Takhassosī va Mo'jam-e Mouzū'ī-ye Manteq. DVD** 1 DVD Qom, 1397 Nūr (42555) 1800 [Logic Specialized Library and Subject Index] 1358
- Keyān Khvāh, Leylā
- Mā ba'd al-Tabī'ah az Dīdgāh-e Fārābī wa Ibn Sīnā: Farabi and Avicenna on metaphysics.** 432p, Tehran, 1397(2018), 9786226331029, Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41310) 4300 [Islamic philosophy -- Farabi -- Ibn Sina] 1359
- Khadduri, Majid (tr. & intro.)
- The Islamic Law of Nations: Shaybani's Siyar.** xviii,311p, Baltimore, 2002(66) repr. 0801869757, John Hopkins Press (14822) Pap. * 1210 [A foundational text of the leading school of law in Sunni Islam, it provides essential insights into relations between Islamic nations and the larger world from their earliest days up to the present.] 1360
- Khadrāwī, Abū Nasr Fath ibn Mūsā (588-663 q.)
- Nazm al-Anmāt al-Mubda'āt min Kitāb al-Ishārāt. ed. by 'Alī Oujāwī** (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 374, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī 78) 9p(en)+158p, Tehran, 1400, 9786002032591, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41653) 3200 [Avicenna, 980-1037 -- Islamic philosophy -- Poetry] 1361
- Khafipour, Hani
- Mantle of the Sufi Kings: Political Sufism and the Rise of Early Modern Iran.** 288p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009663526, Cambridge U.P. (43261) 21780 1362
- Khalīl, 'Imād al-Dīn
- Nūr al-Dīn Mahmūd, al-rajul wa tajribah.** 176p. 古書 Damascus, 1980 Dar al-Qalam (44209) * 660 [Nūr al-Dīn Maḥmūd; Sultan of Syria and Egypt -- Islamic history] 1363
- Khalidi, Tarif
- Islamic Historiography: the histories of Mas'ūdī.** xxvii,180p. Albany, 1975, 0873952820, SUNY (44194) * 1870 1364
- Khalidi, Tarif (ed.)
- Land Tenure and Social Transformation in the Middle East.** xviii,531p ills., Beirut, 1984 American University of Beirut (57) 12110 [PtI: Ancient, PtII: Medieval, PtIII: Early Modern, PtIV:

Modern]

1365

Khammāsh, Najdah

Al-Shām fi Sadr al-Islām: min al-fath hattā suqūt khilāfah Banī Umayyah: dirāsah lil-awdā' al-ijtimā'iyah wa al-idārīyah.

437p maps, Damascus, 1987 Dar al-Talas (39355)

* 968

[Syria -- History -- 634-750]

1366

Khan, Ahmad

Heresy and the Formation of Medieval Islamic Orthodoxy:

The Making of Sunnism, from the Eighth to the Eleventh

Century. 336p. Cambridge, 2023, 9781009098373,

Cambridge U.P. (42956) 21,780

[Ahmad Khan explores the history and cultural memory of one of these eponymous founders, Abū Ḥanīfa. Showing how Abū Ḥanīfa evolved from being the object of intense religious exclusion to a pillar of Sunni orthodoxy, Khan examines the concepts of orthodoxy and heresy, and outlines their changing meanings over the course of four centuries.]

1367

Khan, Muhammad Akram

An Introduction to Islamic Economics. (Islamization of Knowledge - 15) xii,153p, Islamabad, 1994, 1565640802, International Inst. of Islamic Thought (Islamic Bookstore (24307) Pap. * 1210

1368

Khan, Qaisra M. & Nahla Nassar (ed.)

The Hajj and the Arts of Pilgrimage: Essays in Honour of

Nasser David Khalili. 740p. 2 vols. photos. illus. Chicago,

2024, 9781914983160, U. of Chicago Pr./ Gingko (43185)

36855

[Hajj and the Arts of Pilgrimage consists of twenty-seven essays addressing objects in the remarkable collection of Nasser David Khalili. The collection features more than five thousand objects relating to the arts of pilgrimage, from the eighth century to today, and includes Qur'ans, illustrated manuscripts, rare books, scientific instruments, textiles, coins, paintings, prints, and photo-postcards, as well as archival material, unique historical documents, and examples of the work of some of the earliest Muslim photographers of Hajj.]

1369

Khan, Sanaullah

Spirit of the Mind: Divine Disclosure, Nafs and the

Transcendental Self in Islamic Thought. (Brill Research

Perspectives in Humanities and Social Sciences and Brill Research Perspectives in Religion and Psychology) 76p.

Leiden, 2024, 9789004719026, Brill (43076) 14490

[Explores Islamic perspectives on the soul, its divine traces, and the struggle with the nafs (lower self). The monograph highlights the soul's purification, ethical cultivation, and spiritual ascent as paths to divine proximity and enlightenment within Islamic thought]

1370

Al-Kharusi, Kahlan

Āthār al-Rabī' b. Habīb: edition and study. (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, 106) x,172p, Wiesbaden, 2016 9783447106344 Harrassowitz (35504) * 9936

[Islamic law -- Ibadites -- History -- sources

This study is an important contribution to the understanding of the beginnings of Islamic jurisprudence. The compilation of the text apparently dates back to some time before the end of the Umayyad period (132/750 AD). It is now made accessible to the scholarly public by a careful and knowledgeable edition, annotation, and discussion.]

1371

Al-Khatīb, Muhammad

Al-Dīn wa al-Ustūrah 'inda al-'arab fi al-jāhilīyah. 166p,

Damascus, 2004 Dar 'Alā' al-Dīn (19310) * 980

[Arabs -- Mythology -- Religion]

1372

Khatīb al-Baghdādī, Abū Bakr Ahmad ibn 'Alī (m. 463 h.)

Tārīkh Baghdād, aw madīnat al-salām, mundh ta'sīs-hā hattā

sanat 463 h. 14 vols. Beirut, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah

(38815) * 10780

[Baghdad (Iraq) -- Islamic Empire -- History]

1373

Khatun, Toslima

Global Trade in the Early Medieval World: The Movement of Wealth, Spice and Medicine, 700–1100. (Routledge

Explorations in Economic History) 200p. London, 2025,

9781032971001, Routledge (43285) 35090

[Exploring the movement of peoples, perfumes, and spices across vast distances in this period of medieval history across Asia, the Middle East, and Europe, this book examines the role of Arab merchants in trade between and among the Caliphal and Carolingian elites.

The study of the trade in perfumes and spices highlights the relationship between the South Asian subcontinent and the Caliphate.]

1374

Khayr Allāh, Jamāl

al-Nuqūsh al-Kitābīyah 'alā 'Amā'ir al-Qāhirah al-Islāmīyah, fi al-'asr al-'uthmānī: dirāsah fī al-shakl wa al-madmūn. 365p

photos., Cairo, 2019, 9789771813620, Dār al-Kutub wa al-Wathā'iq al-Qawmīyah (42505) * 6218
[Islamic inscriptions -- Buildings -- Egypt -- Cairo -- History -- 1517-1882]

1375

Al-Khayyāt al-Mu'tazili, 'Abd al-Rahīm bn Muhd. 'Uthmān (9th cent.)

Kitāb al-Intisār, wa al-radd 'alā Ibn al-Rawandī al-Mulhid.

ed. by Nyberg 222p. Beirut, 1988 (22074) 1100

[Shi'a doctrines -- Mu'tazilites

[Le livre du triomphe et de la refutation d'Ibn al-Rawandi l'heretique]

Motazilites -- Shiites -- Apologetic works -- Early works to 1800]

1376

Al-Khazrajī, 'Alī ibn al-Hasan ibn Wahhāb (m. 812/1410)

Al-'Uqūd al-Lu'lu'iyah fī Tārīkh al-Dawlah al-Rasūliyah:

dirāsah manhajīyah. ed. by Nūrā Tāriq Hasan Ma'rūf

405p maps, ills. facs., Cairo, 2017, 9789773416881, Maktabat al-Thaqāfah al-Dīniyah (38388) * 3200

[Yemen (Republic) -- History -- Early works to 1800]

1377

Kheirandish, Elaheh

Baghdad and Isfahan: a dialogue of two cities in an age of science CA. 750-1750. (Library of Middle East History) 296p ills. London, 2021, 9781780768335 I.B. Tauris (37472)

22,990

[Renowned as great centres of learning, the cities of Baghdad and Isfahan were at the heart of the Islamic 'age of science'. The story of how knowledge was transmitted and transformed within Islamic lands, and then spread across the globe. Charting the history of Baghdad and Isfahan from 750 to 1750,]

1378

al-Khīrbāwī, Thawrat

Sirr al-Ma'bad: al-asrār al-khafīyya li-jamā'a al-Ikhwān

al-Muslimīn. 359p. Cairo, 2013(12), 9771445594, Dār Nah.da Mi.sr (41054) * 660

[Egypt -- Jam'iyat al-Ikhwān al-Muslimīn (Egypt) -- Politics and government -- 1981-2011]

1379

Kholeif, Fathalla

A Study on Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī and his controversies in

Transoxiana. (Recherches, Premiere serie, 31) xvi,226p,70p, Beirut, 1984, 2721454925, Dar El-Machreq (5416)

* 1680

1380

Khoury, Nuha Samir

Aleppo and its Histoprian Kamāl al-Dīn Ibn al-'Adīm: a historiographical examination of Bughyat al-Talab fī Ta'rīkh Halab. (UMO Dissertation Services) 294p. Ann Arbor, 1996 UMI (44273) * 1500

1381

Khū'ī, 'Alī Sadrā'ī (ed.)

Ketābshenāsī-ye Tajrīd al-E'teqād. 232p, Qom,

1382(2003), 9646121985, Ketabkhaneh-ye Bozorg-e

Hadrat Ayat... Mar'ashi (32976) 960

[Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī -- Tajrīd al-I'tiqād -- Bibliography]

1382

al-Khū'ī, Abū al-Qāsim al-Mūsawī

al-Masā'il al-Muntakakhabah: al-'ibādāt wa al-mu'āmalāt.

335p. Beirut, 1986 Dar al-Andalus (43941) * 330

[Islamic law -- Banks and banking]

1383

al-Khūllānī, 'Abd al-Jabbār

Tārīkh Rārīyā, wa man nazl bi-hā min sahābah wa al-tabī'iyn wa tabī'i al-tabī'iyn. **ed. by Sa'id al-Afghānī** 147o.

Danascus, 1975 Dar al-Fikr (43883) * 880

[Dariyā (Syria) -- History

On Dariya, Syria, its place in the lives of several Companions of the Prophet Muhammad, and references to it in historical literature]

1384

Khūrī, Ibrāhīm

Al-Maqdisī al-Bashārī: Ahsan al-Taqāsīm fī ma'rīfah al-aqālīm.

(Nawābigh al-Jughrāfiyah al-'Arabīyah fī al-Qurūn al-Wustā 1)

168p, Beirut, 1993, 2721470116, Dar al-Mashriq

(19417) * 1580

[Geographers, Arab -- Muqaddasī, Muḥammad ibn Aḥmad, approximately 946-]

1385

al-Khurāshī, Sulaymān b. 'Abd al-Allāh (alive 610/1214)

Kitāb al-Tafsīl li-Jumal al-Tahsīl (a commentary on al-Hasan b.

Muhammad al-Rassās' Kitāb al-Tahsīl), Facsimile edition of

MS Glaser no. 51, Staatsbibliothek zu Berlin). intro. indices

by Hassan Ansari & Jan Thiele xx(eng)+386p facs. Tehran,

1390(2011), 9789648036664 Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e

Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41893) 3200

[Islamic philosophy -- Mu'azilites -- Raṣṣās, al-Ḥasan,

1152-1188 -- Early works to 1800]

1386

Khuri, Fuad I.

Imams and Emirs: state, religion and sects in islam. (Saqi Essentials) 270p, London, 2006(1990), 0863564267,

- Saqi (3280) Pap. * 3200
[Islam and politics -- Islamic Sects]
1387
Khūrī, Ibrāhīm
Al-Hamdānī, sifah jazīrah al-'arab. (Nawābigh al-Jughrāfiyah al-'Arabīyah fī al-Qurūn al-Wustā 2) 175p, Beirut, 1993, 2721470124, Dar al-Mashriq (19438) * 1580
[Geographers, Arab -- Hamdānī, al-Ḥasan ibn Aḥmad, -945]
1388
Khūrī, Ibrāhīm, et al.
Nadwah al-'Ilmiyah li-lhyā' Turāth Ibn Mājid: 9-12 yanāyir-kānūn al-thānī 1989. 2 vols. Latakiya(Syria), 1989 Dar al-Hiwar (43835) * 1500
[Aḥmad ibn Mājid al-Sa'dī, active 1462-1498 -- Indian Ocean -- Navigation -- History -- Congresses]
1389
Al-Khwānsārī al-Isbahānī, Muhammad Bāqir
Rawdāt al-Jannāt fī Ahwāl al-'Ulamā' wa al-Sādāt. 8 vols. Tehran, 1390-92 Maktabat Esmā'iliyan (27056) * 58200
[Muslims -- Shiites -- Ulama -- Biography]
1390
al-Kindī, Abū 'Umar Muhammad ibn Yūsuf (97-961)
The Hiostory of the Egyptian Cadis: Kitāb al-Qudāh alladhīna walū qadā' Miṣr. together with additions by Abū al-Hasan Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-Rahmān ibn Burd ; edited from the unique ms. in the British Museum by Richard J.H. Gottheil. xliii(eng.),213p(ar.), Paris, 1908 Paul Geuthner (42355) 8800
[Judges (Islamic law) -- Egypt -- History -- Early works
Text in Arabic; introduction in English]
1391
al-Kindī, Yūsuf Shawqī
Risālat a-Kindī fī khubr sinā'at al-ta'līf: Al-Kindi's essay on composition. 239p+43p(Eng.), Cairo, 1996 Dar al-Kutub al-Misriyah (42237) * 620
[Composition (music)
Includes Arabic text and English translation of al-Kindī's work]
1392
Al-Kindī, Ya'qub bn Ishāq
Rasā'il Falsafīyah: Felsefī Risāleler, (metin-çeviri) Mahmut Kaya (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 66) 552p, Istanbul, 2015, 9789751738202, Türkiye Yazma Eserlek Kurumu (35497) 6920
[Kindī, -approximately 873 -- Islamic philosophy -- Early works to 1800
(Süleimaniye Yazma Eser Kütüphanesi, Ayasofya No. 4852)]
- 1393
Kīrah, Najwā Kamāl
Hayāt al-'Āmmah fī Miṣr fī al-'Asr al-Fātimī (358-527/969-1171) 602p, Cairo, 2004 9773142353, Zahrā' al-Sharq (38171) * 5640
[Egypt -- Social life and customs -- History -- Fatimites -- 640-1250]
1394
Al-Kirmānī, Hamīd al-Dīn (m. 411 h.)
Majmū'at Rasā'il al-Kirmānī. ed. by M. Ghālib 211p, Beirut, 1987 Mu'assasat al-Jamī'iyah (2651) * 1620
1395
Klasova, Pamela
The Eloquent Tyrant: Speech and Empire in Umayyad Iraq under al-Hajjaj b. Yusuf al-Thaqafi, 694–714. 377p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520420700, U. of California Pr. (43467) 17955
[Klasova presents a cultural history of speech in the early Islamic empire, examining the relationship between the spoken word and power through the oratorical practice of the powerful governor of Iraq, al-Ḥajjāj b. Yūsuf al-Thaqafī (d. 714). The governor is remembered both as one of the most eloquent rulers of his age and as one of the worst tyrants in Islamic history. Klasova contends that oratory was inextricably connected with imperial rule and that the governor—despite the deeply ingrained image of him as a bloodthirsty tyrant—relied, in addition to military force, on a robust machinery of cultural power.]
1396
Klein, F.A.
The Religion of Islam. 241p. London, 1985 repr. (1906), 0700701907, Curzon (44800) Pap. * 990
[Islam -- Doctrines
1. The Sources or Foundations of Islām 2. The Doctrines of Islām 3. The Imamate 4. Fiqh 5. The Sects of Islām]
1397
Klier, Klaus
Hālid und 'Umar: quellenkritische untersuchung zur historiographie der frūhislamischen zeit. (Islamkundliche Untersuchungen, 217) 279p, Berlin, 1998 387997268, Klaus Schwarz (5308) * 1650
1398
Kloss, Magdalena Moorthy
Unfree Lives: Slaves at the Najahid and Rasulid Courts of Yemen. (Studies in Global Slavery, Volume: 16) 248p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004692831, Brill (43091) 33741
[This first detailed study of slavery in medieval Yemen]

examines the lives of enslaved women and men who were trafficked as children and then placed in various subaltern positions - from domestic servant to royal concubine, from quarryman to army commander.]

1399

Kluinger, Dustin

Being Another Way: The Copula and Arabic Philosophy of Language, 900–1500. 294p. Berkeley, 2024,

9780520401631, U. California Pr. (43465) Pap 6606

[In this historically wide-ranging study, Dustin Klinger looks at an issue that was pivotal in both ancient Greek and medieval Arabic philosophy. Taking the story from Aristotle to Avicenna and his reception, the book is an important contribution to the exciting field of logic and philosophy language in the Islamic world. -- P. Adamson

(open access)]

1400

Knysh, Alexander

Islam in Historical Perspective. 666p. illus. London, 2024
9780367715809, Routledge (43300) Pap 9194

[Combining chronological and thematic principles, this book examines Muslims' political and intellectual struggles over the meaning and practical implications of their faith. Treating Islam as a language that various factions and generations of Muslims have used to express their grievances, aspirations, and personal experiences and preferences, the book shows the religion's remarkable potency as a social, political, and cultural force and source of identity.]

1401

Knysh, Alexander

Sufism: a new history of Islamic mysticism. xiv,389p,
Princeton, 2019(17), 9780691191621, Princeton U.P.
(36415) Pap 3907

[New in pap

Knysh explores how Sufism has been viewed by both insiders and outsiders since its inception. He examines the key aspects of Sufism, from definitions and discourses to leadership, institutions, and practices. He devotes special attention to Sufi approaches to the Qur'an, drawing parallels with similar uses of scripture in Judaism and Christianity.]

1402

Knysh, Alexander

Sufism: a new history of Islamic mysticism. xiv,389p.
Princeton, 2017, 9780691139098, Princeton U.P. (42528)
7,550

[Knysh explores how Sufism has been viewed by both insiders and outsiders since its inception. He examines the key aspects

of Sufism, from definitions and discourses to leadership, institutions, and practices. He devotes special attention to Sufi approaches to the Qur'an, drawing parallels with similar uses of scripture in Judaism and Christianity.]

1403

Koca, Özgür

Islam, Causality, and Science: Perspectives on Reconciliation of Islamic Tradition and Modern Science. (Elements in

Islam and Science) 78p. Cambridge, 2024,

9781009489263, Cambridge U.P. (42950)

Pap 4114

1404

Koehler, Ludwig

Lexicon in Veteris Testamenti Libros. lxvi,1138p. 古書

Leiden, 1958 E.J. Brill (43995)

* 5400

1405

Koertner, Mareike

Proving Prophecy, Dalā'il al-Nubūwa Literature as Part of the Scholarly Discourse on Prophecy in Islam. (Islamic

Literatures: Texts and Studies, Volume: 5) ix,248p.

Leiden, 2023, 9789004687332, Brill (43145) 19665

[Dalā'il al-Nubuwwa literature that is centered on narratives from the Prophet Muḥammad's life has most commonly been viewed, or even dismissed, as the product of popular veneration. Building extensive research on biographical and bibliographical sources, this book demonstrates that Dalā'il al-Nubuwwa literature emerged among the circles of early ḥadīth scholars of the late 2nd/8th century.]

1406

Koetschet, P. & P.E. Pormann (dir.)

La Construction de la Medecine Arabe Medievale: Nash'at al-tibb al-'arabī fī al-qurūn al-wustā. (PIFD, 812) 182p,

Beirut, 2016, 9782351597125, IFPO (35383) * 6920

[Arabic medicine -- History

in French & Arabic]

1407

Kollatz, Anna (ed.)

Mamluk Descendants: In search for the awlād al-nās.

(Mamluk Studies, 29) 612p. Göttingen, 2022,

9783847114581 V&R Unipress/ Bonn U.P. (43362) 17199

[Research on the Mamluk period has so far remained relatively silent about the Mamluk descendants, who are often referred to by the Arabic term awlad al-nas (roughly: children of the elite). After Ulrich Haarmann's fundamental theses, research on this group seems to have paused, in comparison to the study dedicated to other social groups of Mamluk society.]

- 1408
Koltuk, Nuran, et al. (haz.)
Osmanlı Belgelerinde Mısır/ Misr fī al-Wathā'iq al-'Uthmānīyah. (T.C. Başbakanlık, Osmanlı Arşivi Daire Başkanlığı, 120) 519p illus. İstanbul, 2012, 9789751955531, T.C. Basbakanlik (31492) * 12370
[Turks -- Egypt -- History -- Sources
Contains original documents in Ottoman Turkish (Arabic script) and romanized transcriptions, with some Arabic.]
- 1409
Kooria, Mahmood
Islamic Law in Circulation: Shafi'i texts across the Indian Ocean and Mediterranean. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 336p, Cambridge, 2022, 9781009098038, Cambridge U.P. (41190) 25410
[Analysing the spread and survival of Islamic legal ideas and commentaries in the Eastern Mediterranean and the Indian Ocean littorals, Islamic Law in Circulation focuses on Shāfi'ism, one of the four Sunnī schools of Islamic law. It explores how certain texts shaped, transformed and influenced the juridical thoughts and lives of a significant community over a millennium in and between Asia, Africa and Europe. By examining the processes of the spread of legal texts and their roles in society, as well as thinking about how Afrasian Muslims responded to these new arrivals of thoughts and texts,]
- 1410
Kooria, Mahmood
Islamic Law in Circulation: Shafi'i Texts across the Indian Ocean and the Mediterranean. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 466p. Cambridge, 2025(22), 9781009107679, Cambridge U.P. (42944) Pap 7258
[Analysing the spread and survival of Islamic legal ideas and commentaries in the Eastern Mediterranean and the Indian Ocean littorals, Islamic Law in Circulation focuses on Shāfi'ism, one of the four Sunnī schools of Islamic law. It explores how certain texts shaped, transformed and influenced the juridical thoughts and lives of a significant community over a millennium in and between Asia, Africa and Europe, from the thirteenth to the twentieth century.]
- 1411
Krachkovski, Ignati Iulianovich
Tārīkh al-Adab al-Jughrāfī al-Arabī: Istoria Arabskoi Geograficheskoi Literatuy. tr. by Salāh al-Dīn Hāshim 1111p, Beirut, 1987(1957) Dar al-Gharb Islami (44126) * 2200
[Islam -- Geography]
- 1412
Kraemer, Joel L.
Humanism in the Renaissance of Islam: the cultural revival during the Buyid age. 2nd revised ed. xxx,329p+29p, Leiden, 1992, 9004097368, Brill (20017) Pap. 2500
- 1413
Kraus, Paul (ed.)
Risālat lil-Bīrūnī fī fihrist kutub Muhammad ibn Zakarīyā al-Rāzī. 71p, Beirut, 2017, 9789933521950, Dār al-Warrāq lil-Nashr (35778) * 1260
[Rāzī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad ibn Zakarīyā, -- 865?-925? -- Medicine, Arab -- Bibliography]
- 1414
Kuehn, Sara, Stefan Leder & Hans-Peter Pökel (ed.)
The Intermediate Worlds of Angels: Islamic representation of celestial beings in transcultural contexts. (Beiruter Texte und Studien, 114) 430p, Beirut, 2019, 9783956506222, Orient-Institut Beirut (42298) 28030
[Angels -- Islam -- Congresses]
- 1415
Kueny, Kathryn
The Rhetoric of Sobriety: Wine in Early Islam. xix,177p, Albany, 2001, 0791450546, SUNY (13826) Pap. 1540
[explains the prohibition of alcohol in Islam using a wide range of materials from the early Islamic period.]
- 1416
Kuiper, Matthew J.
Da'wa: a global history of Islamic missionary thought and practice. (The New Edinburgh Islamic Surveys) xv,319p, Edinburgh, 2021 9781474451536 Edinburgh U.P. (41130) Pap 6047
[Surveys 1400 years of Islamic missionary thought and practice, from the 7th century to the present day. Kuiper tells the fascinating story of how Islam became a world religion and cultural phenomenon of immense scale, astonishing diversity and global impact. His starting point is the dramatic upsurge in Islamic missionary activism and widespread Muslim recovery of the classical concept of da'wa ('inviting' to Islam, or Islamic mission) in recent times.]
- 1417
Kurd 'Alī, Muhammad
Rasā'il al-Bulaghā'. 320p. 古書 Cairo, 1913 Dar al-Kutub al-Gharabiyah alOKubra (44004) * 1800
[Arabic literature -- History and Criticism]
- 1418
Kuru, Ahmet T.

Islam, Authoritarianism, and Underdevelopment: a global and historical comparison. xvii,303p, Cambridge, 2019, 9781108409476, Cambridge U.P. (41188) Pap. * 6228
[Kuru argues that Muslims had influential thinkers and merchants in their early history, when religious orthodoxy and military rule were prevalent in Europe. However, in the eleventh century, an alliance between orthodox Islamic scholars (the ulema) and military states began to emerge. This alliance gradually hindered intellectual and economic creativity by marginalizing intellectual and bourgeois classes in the Muslim world. This important study links its historical explanation to contemporary politics by showing that, to this day, ulema-state alliance still prevents creativity and competition in Muslim countries.]

1419

Kūshyār ibn Labbān al-Jīlī

Ptolemaic Tradition and Islamic Innovation: the astronomical tables of Kūshyār ibn Labbān. ed. by Benno van Dalen (Ptolemaeus Arabus et latinus - Texts, v. 2) xviii,614p, Turnhout, 2022, 9782503593418, Brepols (41511) 24840

[This book provides a critical edition of the mathematical tables in the popular Arabic astronomical handbook of the Iranian astronomer Kūshyār ibn Labbān (c. 1000).]

1420

Lābīdūs, Īrā Mārfin

Musun al-Shām fī al-'Asr al-Mamlūkī. tr. by Suhayl Zakkār 456p. Damascus, 1985 Dar al-Hassan (44278) * 648
[Translation of: Muslim cities in the later Middle Ages]

1421

Lacey, R. Kevin

All the World Is Awry: al-Ma'arrī and the Luzūmiyyāt, Revisited. ix,468p, Albany, 2022(21), 9781438479446, SUNY (39205) Pap. * 6,399

[Examines the thought of Abū al-'Alā' al-Ma'arrī (973–1057 CE) within the broader context of the major trends in Arab Islamic political and intellectual history by the time of his flourishing.]

1422

Laher, Suheil

Tawātur in Islamic Thought: Transmission, Certitude and Orthodoxy. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Scripture and Theology) 288p. 22 b/w, Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399510813, Edinburgh U.P. (43607) 21780

[Traces the development of tawātur theories and explores their role in defining Islamic orthodoxy.

Tawātur is the concept that information yields certainty if

acquired through a sufficient number of independent channels.]

1423

Lameer, Joep (intro. tr. & comm.)

Conception and Belief in Sadr al-Din Shirazi (ca 1571-1635): al-Risāla fī l-Tasawwur wa-l-Tasdiq. xiii,281p, Tehran, 2006, 9648036284, Iranian Institute of Philosophy/Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Felsefeh-ye Iran (22304) 3890

[Islamic philosophy -- Logic -- Early works to 1800]

1424

Lamprakis, Alexander

Dialectic and the Arabic Tradition: Al-Fārābī and Avicenna on ›jadak and Aristotle's ›Topics‹. (Scientia Graeco-Arabica) 320p. Berlin, 2025, 9783119147682, De Gruyter Brill (43377) 26,900

[The method of dialectic occupies an ambiguous yet central position in Islamic philosophy and the sciences. This study examines Aristotle's treatise dedicated to dialectic, his Topics, in the works of two influential thinkers of Arabic philosophy: al-Fārābī (d. 950-951 CE) and Avicenna (d. 1037 CE). The study aims to show the systematic place of dialectic (jadal in Arabic) in their works and its relationship to the method of scientific proof, ethics and political philosophy.]

1425

Lane-Poole, Staley

A History of Egypt: in the Middle Age. 382p. N.Y. 1969(1901), 8383092106, Haskell House (44384)

* 1210

1426

Lange, Christian & Alexander Knysh (ed.)

Sufi Cosmology. (Handbook of Sufi Studies, Vol. 2) xii,413p, Leiden, 2023, 9789004389823, Brill (42460) 51,543

[Sufism -- Doctrines -- Islamic cosmology]

This volume discusses the origin and structure of the universe in mystical Islam (Sufism) and Islam's civilizational predecessors with special reference to parallel realms of existence and their interaction. Contributors address Sufi ideas about the fate of human beings in this and future life under three rubrics: (1) cosmogony and eschatology (where do we come from? and where do we go?); (2) conceptualizations of the world of the here-and-now (where are we now?); and (3) visualizations of realms of existence, their hierarchy and mutual relationships (where are we in relation to other times and places?)

1427

Lange, Christian & Adam Bursi (ed.)

Islamic Sensory History, Volume 2: 600–1500. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 182.2) xxii,593p. Leiden, 2024 9789004515925 Brill (43094) 32913

[Islamic Sensory History, Volume 2: 600–1500 presents a selection of texts translated into English from Arabic and Persian. These selected texts all offer illustrative engagements with issues related to the sensorium in different times, places, and social milieus throughout the early and medieval history of Islamic societies.

(open access)]

1428

Lange, Christian & Songül Mecit (ed.)

The Seljuqs: politics, society and culture. x,318p ills., Edinburgh, 2012(11), 9780748668571, Edinburgh U.P. (Columbia U.P.) (28004) Pap. 6773

[New in Paperback

The book is divided into three parts: the origins of the Seljuqs, their gradual transformation into a powerful dynasty, and their concepts of political legitimation (part one); the social history of the Seljuq period, particularly with regard to the 'ulam?' and the urban populations (part two); developments in religious thought, jurisprudence, belles-lettres and architecture under the Seljuqs (part three).]

1429

Laoust, Henri

Contribution a Une Etude de la Methodologie Canonique de Takī-d-Dīn Ahmad B. Taimīya, traduction annotée: 1. du Ma'āriḡ al-Wuṣūl ilā Ma'rifat anna Usūl ad-Dīn wa Furū'ahu kad Bayyanahā ar-Rasūl, 2. d'al-Kiyās fī sh-Shar' al-Islāmī.

247p. 古書 Cairo, 1939 IFAO (42771) * 3300

[Contribution à une étude de la méthodologie canonique de Takī-d-Dīn Ahmad b. Taimīya. Traduction annotée : 1) du Ma'āriḡ al-wuṣūl ilā ma'rifat anna uṣūl ad-dīn wa furū'ahu kad bayyanahā arrasūl et 2) d'al-Ḳiyās fī-š-šar' al-islāmī]

1430

Lapidus, Ira M.

Muslim Cities in the Later Middle Ages. xvi,208p. 古書 Cambridge, 1984(67), 0521277620, Cambridge U.P. (43936) Pap. * 1100

1431

Lapidus, Ira M. (ed.)

Middle Eastern Cities. xi,206p. Berkeley, 1979, 0520038509, U. of California Press (44199) * 2700

1432

Lārījānī, Esmā'il Mansūrī

Tarjomeh va Sharh-e Fosūs al-Hekam-e Muhyī al-Dīn Ibn

'Arabī. 624p, Qom, 1400, 9789640922972, Būstān-e Ketāb (41817) 5630

[Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam (Ibn al-'Arabī) -- Sufism in Persian and Arabic]

1433

Lassner, Jacob

The Middle East Remembered: forged identities, competing narratives, contested spaces. xvii,427p Ann Arbor, 2000 0472110837, U. of Michigan Pr. (5462) * 2750

[This volume is in many senses a meditation on the art of history-writing in four crucial eras of the Near East: the founding years of the Muslim community, the generation after the Abbasid overthrow of the early Caliphate, the events leading to collapse of Caliphal governance, and the end of traditional historiographical models on the edge of modernity.]

1434

Lav, Daniel

Salafi Political Theology. 400p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781108817493, Cambridge U.P. (42946)

Pap 7500

[Daniel Lav details the intellectual grounding for modern salafi theonomy in Ibn Taymiyya's doctrine of tawhid and the writings of the early Wahhabi movement, in addition to the twentieth-century thought of Abu al-A'la Mawdudi and Sayyid Qutb, while drawing on insights from comparative political theology to analyze this key school of thought.]

1435

Leaman, Oliver (ed.)

Routledge Handbook of Islamic Ritual and Practice.

(Routledge Handbooks) xvi,538p, London, 2024(22), 9780367491246, Routledge (41484) Pap 10645

[Ritual and practice are one of the most distinctive features of religion, and they are linked with its central beliefs. Islam is no exception here, and this Handbook covers many aspects of those beliefs and practices. It describes the variety of what takes place but mainly why, and what the implications of both the theory and practice have for our understanding of Islam. The book includes accounts of prayer, food, pilgrimage, mosques, and the various legal and doctrinal schools that exist within Islam, with the focus on how they influence practice.]

1436

Lecker, Michael

Studies on the Life of Muhammad and the Dawn of Islam: Idol Worshippers, Christians and Jews in Pre- and Early Islam. (Variorum Collected Studies) 268p. London, 2025(23),

9781032449838, Routledge (43326) Pap 10404
[This volume includes 20 articles published between 1994 and 2020 on the subject of Muḥammad and the history of early Islam, covered in five sections: Arabia on the Eve of Islam, Muḥammad at Medina, Muḥammad and the Jews, Muḥammad ibn Ishāq and the sīra and studies on early Islamic literature.]

1437

Leiser, Gary

The Restoration of Sunnism: The Early History of Islamic Law Schools and the Professoriate in Egypt, 495-647/1101-1249.

(Resources in Arabic and Islamic Studies, 14) xx,334p.

Atlanta, 2022, 9781948488891 Lockwood Press (43504)

13221

[The Restoration of Sunnism is a study of the early history of Islamic law schools (s. madrasa, pl. madāris) and their professors in late Fāṭimid and Aiyūbid Egypt (495–647/1101–1249). It describes the origin and spread of these institutions, their teachers, and their role in the religious life of Egypt.]

1438

Lellouch, Benjamin

Ahmed Pacha et les juifs du Caire (1523-1524): Histoire et historiographie. (Christians and Jews in uslim Societies, Volume: 11) 297p.

Leiden, 2023 978-90-04-68838-4, Brill (43137) 21,735

[It has been long known that Jews, among many others in Cairo, were victims of violence during the revolt of the Ottoman governor Ahmed Pasha (1523-1524), and that they would commemorate their sufferings each year, during a local Purim festival. For the first time, this book draws on a wealth of documentation in Turkish, Italian and Arabic on these acts of violence and their context.]

1439

Leube, Georg

Relational Iconography, Representational Culture at the Qaraqyunlu and Aqqyunlu Courts (853 / 1449 CE to 907 / 1501 CE). (Studies in Persian Cultural History, Volume: 19)

x,448p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004541511, Brill (43162)

31,050

[Leube engages with courtly representation from an iconographical perspective, tracing the intersecting agencies of courtly actors negotiating multiple normativities and traditions. While the courtly culture of the Qaraqyunlu and Aqqyunlu dynasties (15th century C.E.) is commonly interpreted as an intermezzo in Persianate and Islamicate cultural history, it is here framed as an ideal field to explore a

relational approach that challenges established dichotomies and ideal types.]

1440

Lev, Efraim

Jewish Medical Practitioners in the Medieval Muslim world: a collective biography. (Non-Muslim Contributions to Islamic

Civilisation) xii,516p, Edinburgh, 2022(21),

9781474483988, Edinburgh U.P. (40128) Pap 6047

[Explores the lives of over 600 Jewish physicians and pharmacists in medieval Muslim lands]

1441

Lev, Yaacov

The Administration of Justice in Medieval Egypt: from the seventh to the twelfth century. (Edinburgh Studies in

Classical Islamic History and Culture) vii,301p photos.,

Edinburgh, 2021(20), 9781474459242, Edinburgh U.P.

(39556)

Pap. * 5079

[Explores how Muslim law governed the life of the individuals and the conduct of society in medieval Egypt.

This book shows how political and administrative forces

shaped the way justice was applied in medieval Egypt. It

introduces the model that evolved during the 7th to the 9th

centuries, which involved 4 judicial institutions: the cadi, the

court of complaint (mazalim), the police/shurta (responsible

for criminal justice) and the Islamized market law (hisba)

administrated by the market supervisor/muhtasib.]

1442

Levanoni, Amalia (ed.)

Egypt and Syria under Mamluk Rule: political, social and cultural aspects. (Islamic History and Civilization, Studies &

Texts, v. 181) xv,384p, Leiden, 2022, 9789004459519

Brill (41430)

28773

[The studies in this volume explore central topics

characterizing the political, social and economic systems of

Egypt and Syria under Mamluk rule (1250-1517).]

1443

Levtzion, N. & J. Spaulding (ed.)

Medieval West Africa: views from Arab scholars and

merchants. xxxiii,126p, Princeton, 2003 1558763058

Markus Wiener Publ'ishers (16430)

Pap. 3,670

1444

Levtzion, N. & J.F.P. Hopkins (ed.)

Corpus of Early Arabic Sources for West African History.

xxii,492p maps, Princeton, 2000, 1558762418, Markus

Wiener (19200) Pap. 6230

1445

Levtzion, Nehemia

Medieval West Africa before 1400: Ghana, Takrur, Gao (Songhay), and mali as described by Arab scholars and merchants.

320p, Princeton, 1999, 1558761659,
Markus Wiener Pub. (4401) Pap. 3670
1446

Lewis, Bernard

Political Words and Ideas in Islam. vii,186p, Princeton,
2008, 9781558764736, Markus Wiener (31701)

Pap. 5153

[Contents: Hukmet and devlet, government and state -- Serbestiyet, freedom -- Meşveret, consultation -- Siyāsa, politics -- Usurpers and tyrants: notes on some Islamic political terms -- On the quietist and activist traditions in Islamic political writing -- Malik, king -- The regnal titles of the first Abbasid caliphs -- Daftar, register -- Dīwān-i humāyūn, the Ottoman imperial council -- Jumhūriyya, republic -- On modern Arabic political terms.]

1447

Liana Saif, Francesca Leoni, Matthew Melvin-Koushki, and Farouk Yahya (eds.)

Islamicate Occult Sciences in Theory and Practice. (H.O.S. Section 1: The Near and Middle East, 140) xvii,703p ill.,
Leiden, 2023(21), 9789004544277, Brill (40574)

Pap. 11385

[Islamicate Occult Sciences in Theory and Practice presents the latest research on Islamic occultism from a variety of disciplinary perspectives, namely intellectual history, manuscript studies and material culture.]

1448

Lindstedt, Ilkka

Muḥammad and His Followers in Context: The Religious Map of Late Antique Arabia. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 209) xvi,372p. Leiden, 2023 9789004687127

Brill (43151) 28773

[The book surveys and analyzes changes in religious groups and identities in late antique Arabia, ca. 300-700 CE.]

1449

Lisān al-Dīn Ibn al-Khatīb (713-776 h.)

Nufādat al-Jirāb fī 'ulālat al-ightirāb. ed. by Ahmad

Mukhtār al-'Abbādī 511p, al-Dar al-Bayda', 1985 Dar
al-Nashr al-Maghribiyah (39635) * 2299

1450

Livingston, Daisy

Managing Paperwork in Mamluk Cairo: Archives, Waqf and Society. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) 336p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781474492263,
Edinburgh U.P. (43584) 30,250

[his book explores the archival history of one of the most powerful polities of the late-medieval Middle East: the 'Mamluk' sultanate of Cairo. Relying on surviving original documents, it focuses on archival practices connected to waqf, the pious endowments that became one of the characteristic features of late-medieval Islamic societies.]

1451

Loke, Andrew

The Teleological and Kalam Cosmological Arguments

Revisited. (Palgrave Frontiers in Philosophy of Religion)

xiii,387p, Cham, 2022, 9783030944025, Palgrave
Macmillan (41464) 11338

[The Kalam cosmological argument is a modern formulation of the cosmological argument for the existence of God. It is named after the Kalam (medieval Islamic scholasticism) from which its key ideas originated.]

1452

Lombard, Maurice

The Golden Age of Islam. xix,259p, Princeton, 2004,
1558763228, Markus Wiener (18313)

Pap. * 3980

[Lombard portrays the Islamic world as the center of civilization at a time when the West was primitive and backward.

[Islam dans sa premiere grandeur] tr. by J. Spencer with a new preface by Jane Hathaway]

1453

Loop, Jan, Naima Afif & Weltmuseum Wien (ed.)

The European Qur'ān: Encounters with the Holy Text of Islam from the Ninth to the Twentieth Century. 128p. 43

color, Berlin, 2024, 9783689241827, De Gruyter
(43411) Pap. 6003

[What role does the Holy Scripture of Islam, the Qur'ān, play in the history of European thought? How has it been read and understood in Europe since the first translations in the Middle Ages? The Qur'ān and Islam are traditionally seen as an antithesis to Europe's self-narrative of cultural achievements: the Enlightenment, secularization, and religious tolerance.]

1454

Louer, Laurence

Sunnis and Shi'a: a political history. 227p, Princeton,
2022(20), 9780691234502, Princeton U.P. (39229)

Pap. * 4085

[Sunnis and Shi'a provides needed perspective on the historical roots of today's conflicts and reveals how both branches of Islam have influenced and emulated each other in unexpected ways. This compelling and accessible book also

examines the diverse regional contexts of the Sunni-Shi'a divide, examining how it has shaped societies and politics in countries such as Iraq, Pakistan, Saudi Arabia, Iran, Yemen, and Lebanon.]

1455

Lovejoy, Paul E. (ed.)

Slavery on the Frontiers of Islam. ix,297p, Princeton, 2004, 1558763295, Markus Wiener (17751)
Pap. 4600

[This collection of essays offers a new paradigm, in which the trans-Saharan and trans-Atlantic worlds of slavery are brought into focus under the same lens.]

1456

Lynch, Ryan J.

Arab Conquests and Early Islamic Historiography: The Futuh al-Buldan of al-Baladhuri (Early and Medieval Islamic World) 272p, London, 2021(19), 9780755644681, I. B. Tauris (40660) Pap. 7015

[The Futuh's content covers many important matters at the beginning of Islamic history. This book looks to correct these gaps in knowledge by investigating the context, form, construction, content, and early reception history of al-Baladhuri's text.]

1457

Müneccimbamsı Ahmed b. Lütfullah

Cāmiu'd-Düvel: Selçuklular Tarihi, I: Horasan-Irak, Kirman ve Suriye Selçukluları, II: Anadolu Selçukluları ve Beylikleri.

haz. Ali Öngül 2 vols. Istanbul, 2017, 9786059872416, Kabalcı (36233) 6800

[Ahmad ibn Lutf Allāh Munajjim Bāshī: Kitāb Jāmi' al-Duwal. Turkish translation with original Arabic text]

1458

Ma'tūq, Rashād bn 'Abbās

Al-Hayāt al-'Ilmiyah fi al-'Irāq Khilāl al-'Asr al-Buwayhī, 334-447/945-1055. 447p, Mecca, 1997, 9960032485, Jami'at Umm al-Qura (13679) * 1980

[Buwayhids -- Science -- Intellectual life -- Iraq -- History, 945-1055]

1459

Maalouf, amin

The Crusades through Arab Eyes. tr. from French. 293p. maops, London, 2006(1983), 9780863560231, Saqi (44374) Pap. * 660

1460

al-Mad'aj, 'Abd al-Muhsin Mad'aj

The Yemen in Early Islam 9-233/630-847: a political history. (Durham Middle East Monographs 3) xiii,265p, London,

1988, 0863721028, Ithaca Press (41228) * 2,090
1461

Madelung, Wilferd

The Succession to Muhammad: a study of the early Caliphate. xvii,413p, Cambridge, 1998, 0521646960, Cambridge U.P. (645) Pap. * 2500
1462

al-Maghlūth, Sāmī bn 'Abd Allāh

Atlas Tārikh al-Anbiyā' wa al-Rusul. 317p. maps, illus. photos., al-Riyad, 1424, 9960403467, Maktabat al-'Ubaykan (43895) 2160

[Islamikc prophets -- History -- Geography -- Maps]

1463

Al-Mahā'imī, 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī ibn Ahmad (m. 835 h.)

Khusūs al-Ni'am fī Sharh Fusūs al-Hikam li-khatm al-wilāyah al-shaykh al-akbar Muhyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī. ed. by A.F.

al-Mazīdī 728p, Beirut, 2007, 9782745158086, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (36521) 4940

[Ibn al-'Arabī, 1165-1240 -- Sufism -- Early works to 1800

[Explaining of Ibn Arabi's book Fusus al-Hikam]

1464

Al-Mahdī, Imān Muhammad

Al-Khubz fī Misr al-Qadīmah. (Tārikh al-Misriyīn, 278) 264p Cairo, 2009, 9789774207575, Al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah (28201) * 2300

[Bread -- Egypt -- History]

1465

Mahmasānī, Subhī

Falsafat al-Tashrī' fī al-Islām: muqaddimah fī dirāsah

al-sharī'ah al-islāmīyah 'alā daw' madhāhib-hā

al-mukhtalifah wa daw' al-qawānīn al-hadīthah. 422p.

Beirut, 1975(46) Dar al-'Ilm lil-Malayin (43840) * 1100

[The philosophy of jurisprudence in Islam : comparative study of the Islamic rites and modern legal systems]

1466

Mahmoudian, Safa

Palace Gardens in Lower Mesopotamia: 8th to 11th

Centuries. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) 288p. 75 color, Edinburgh, 2024 9781399524254 Edinburgh U.P. (43616) 31460

[Provides the first in-depth examination of palace gardens in the Abbasid caliphate's Lower Mesopotamian heartland]

1467

Mahmūd, 'Abd al-Khāliq

Dīwān Ibn al-Fārid: tahqīq wa dirāsah naqdīyah 399p, al-Haram, (1995) 'Ayn (41729) * 1,650

[Sufi poetry, Arabic -- Ibn al-Fārid, 'Umar ibn 'Alī, 1181 or

1182-1235 -- Criticism, interpretation, etc]

1468

Mahmūd ibn 'Abd al-Rahmān al-Isfahānī (674-749/1276-1349)

Tasdīd al-Qawā'id fī sharh Tajrīd al-'Aqā'id, wa ma'a-hu

Hāshīyah al-Tajrīd li-'Alī ibn Muhammad al-Jurjānī

(740-816/1340-1413)/ Tesdīdū'l-kavā'id, Hāshiyetū'l-Tecrīd.

ed. by Ashraf Altāsh, Muhd. 'Alī Qūjā, Sālih Kūb Āyidin &

Muhd. Yatīm 3 vols. Istanbul, 2020, 9786257069571

Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (40020)

Pap. * 12800

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800 -- Nasir al-Dīn Tūsī,

Tajrīd al-i'tiqād

Text in Arabic(170p+428p); introduction in Turkish(164p)

[Tesdīdū'l-kavā'id fī sharhi Tegrīdī'l-akā'id, Mahmūd b.

Abdurrahmān al-Isfahānī (674-749/1276-1349),

Hāshiyetū't-Tecrīd, Seyyid Şerif el-Cürcānī

(740-816/1340-1413)]

1469

Majdalawi, Farouk Said

Islamic Administration under Omar Ibn al-Khattab.

xiii,253p, Amman, 2002, 9957030132, Majdalawi

Masterpieces Publications (17031)

* 3916

[This book covers the achievements of Omar Ibn al-Khattab, the 2nd Caliph after the Prophet Mohammed.]

1470

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Hakīm Fārābī. DVD 1 DVD, Qom,

1396, 9786002363558, Noor (42536)

2200

[Complete Works of Philosopher Farabi (Avenassar)]

1471

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Ibn Rushd. DVD 1 DVD, Qom,

1400, 9786002364999, Noor (42542)

1260

[Complete Works of Ibn Rushd]

1472

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Ibn Tāwūs. DVD 1 DVD, Qom,

1393, 9786002361592, Noor (42543)

* 2200

[Writings of Sayyid Ibn Tawous]

1473

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār Nūr al-Dīn Shawshtarī. DVD 1 DVD,

Qom, 1399, 9786002364890, Noor (42551)

1320

[Complete Works of Qādī Noorullah Shoushtari]

1474

Makāram al-Shīrāzī, Samāhat Āyatullāh

Kitāb al-Tahārah: taqrīm al-abhāth Faqīh Ahl al-Bayt

al-Ustādh al-Akbar Āyatullāh al-Sayyid Muhammad

al-Muhaqqiq al-Dāmād. ed. by Muhd. Husayn Ilāhī al-Yazdī

3 vols. Qom, 1398, 9789648893625, Nashr-e Dānesh

Hawzeh (41925)

9,860

[Cleaning (Islamic law) -- Tahārat -- Islamic law, Ja'farī --

Shiites]

1475

Makdisi, G. D. Sourdel & J. Sourdel-Thomine (org.)

La Notion de Liberte au Moyen Age, Islam, Byzance,

Occident. (Penn-Paris-Dumbarton Oaks Colloquia IV)

287p Paris, 1985 2251691138 Les Belles Lettres (6443)

1650

[Watt: Islamic alternatives to the concept of free will, van Ess:

La liberte du juge dans le milieu basrien du VIIIe siecle, Frank:

Two Islamic views of human agency, Vadet: Obligation

juridique et liberte economique dans l'islam medieval,

Makdisi: Freedom in Islamic jurisprudence.....etc.]

1476

Makkari, Ahmed Ibn Mohammed

The History of thr Mohammedan dynastirs in Spain:

extracted from the Nafhu-u-tib Min

Ghosni-I-Smdalusi-r-Rattib wa Tarikh Lisanu-d-Din

Ibni-I-Khattib. tr. by Pascual de Gayangos, Vol. I (only)

(IAD Religio-Philosophy (reprint) Series no. 38)

xxxix,548p.+xcv(appendix) 古書 Delhi, 1984 repr. (1840)

Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli (44502)

* 1100

[Vol. I only]

1477

Malagaris, George

Biruni. (Makers of Islamic Civilization) x,166p New Delhi,

2020, 9780190124021, Oxford U.P. (India) (39397)

Pap. * 1730

[This book places Biruni in his historical and cultural context

within the long-term history of medieval Eurasia. It outlines

the course of Biruni's life, clarifying key questions about his

associations, travels, and patrons. Following an overview of

Biruni's chief interests, it details his major works to illustrate

the breadth of Biruni's output and his intellectual approach,

especially his attention to language, esteem for knowledge,

and commitment to objective truth. An account of his

institutional context and relationships elucidates his

friendships and rivalries, notably with Avicenna. The book

also shows how varied paths of transmission affected the

legacy of Biruni and its reception in global scientific and

literary traditions. Finally, a timeline, list of key works, and

detailed bibliographic essay will guide readers into further

study of Biruni and his thought.]

1478

Al-Mallāh, 'Abd Allāh

Lubnān fī Kitābāt al-Rahhālah, majmū'at bāhithīn.

(Lebanon U. Qism al-Dirāsāt al-Tārīkhīyah; 48) 352p

maps, Beirut, 2008 Lebanon University (24531)

- [Lebanon -- Description and travel]
1479
Mallett, Alexander
Arabic Textual Sources for the Crusades. (The Muslim World in the Age of the Crusades, Volume: 5) 285p. Leiden, 2024 9789004677586, Brill (43118) 20,700
[Building upon previous volumes by the same editor, this book contains studies of nine of the most important writers of Arabic-language textual sources for the Crusades and the Frankish presence in the eastern Mediterranean in the period 1097-1291.]
1480
Malti-Douglas, Fedwa
Power, Marginality, and the Body in Medieval Islam. (Variorum Collected Studies, CS 723) xxii,290p, Aldershot, 2018(01), 9781138375437, Ashgate (14199)
Pap. * 5321
1481
Mamlūk Studies Review, VII/ 2003. 272p. Chicago, 2003, ISSN 1086-170X, Middle East Documentation Center (MEDOC), U. of Chicago (44503) * 8330
[Mamluk Literature/ Robert Irwin
Poetry for Easy Listening: Insijam and Related Concepts in Ibn Hijjah's Khizanat al-Adab/ Geert Jan van Gelder
Communication and Emotion: The Case of Ibn Nubatah's Kindertotenlieder/ Thomas Bauer
An Alexandrian Age in Fourteenth-Century Damascus: Twin Commentaries on Two Celebrated Arabic Epistles/ Everett Rowson
Vindicating a Profession or a Personal Career?
Al-Qalqashandi's Maqamah in Context/ Muhsin Jassim al-Musawi
The First Layer of the Sirat Baybars: Popular Romance and Political Propaganda/ Thomas Herzog
The Shadow Play in Mamluk Egypt: The Genre and Its Cultural Implications/ Amila Buturovic
The Devil's Advocate: Ibn Daniyal's Art of Parody in His Qasidah No. 71/ Li Guo
Living Love: The Mystical Writings of 'A'ishah al-Ba'unayah (d. 922/1516)/ Th. Emil Homerin
Laila 'Ali Ibrahim, 1917–2002 (obituary) Nasser Rabbat]
1482
Mamlūk Studies Review, VII (2)/ 2003. 264p. Chicago, 2003 Middle East Documentation Center (MEDOC), U. of Chicago (44504) * 8220
[Who Was al-Maqrizi? A Biographical Sketch/ Nasser Rabbat
Maqriziana I: Discovery of an Autograph Manuscript of al-Maqrizi: Towards a Better Understanding of His Working Method: Description: Section 1/ Frederic Bauden
Al-Maqrizi, Hashimism, and the Early Caliphates/ Paul M. Cobb
Al-Maqrizi and the Fatimids/ Paul E. Walker
Al-Maqrizi as a Historian of the Early Mamluk Sultanate (or: Is al-Maqrizi an Unrecognized Historiographical Villain?)/ Reuven Amitai
Al-Maqrizi as a Historian of the Reign of Barquq/ Sami G. Massoud
Al-Maqrizi's Discussion of Imprisonment and Description of Jails in the Khitat/ Carl F. Petry
Al-Maqrizi's Khitat and the Urban Structure of Mamluk Cairo/ Andre Raymond
It Has No Root Among Any Community That Believes in Revealed Religion, Nor Legal Foundation for Its Implementation: Placing al-Maqrizi's Comments on Money in a Wider Context/ Warren C. Schultz
The Merits of Economic History: Re-Reading al-Maqrizi's Ighathah and Shudhur/ John L. Meloy
A Comparison of al-Maqrizi and al-'Ayni as Historians of Contemporary Events/ Donald P. Little
Al-Maqrizi and Ibn Khaldun, Historians of the Unseen/ Robert Irwin
Royal Authority, Justice, and Order in Society: The Influence of Ibn Khaldun on the Writings of al-Maqrizi and Ibn Taghribirdi/ Anne F. Broadbridge]
1483
al-Manfalūtī al-Dībājī, Muhd. ibn Ahmad (713-774 h.)
Ifhām al-Afhām ma'ānī 'aqīdat Shaykh al-Islam Abī Muhd. 'Izz al-Dīn bn 'Abd al-Salām (578-770 h.) 678p, Beirut, 2020, 9782745196101, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42252)
* 3280
[Sulamī, 'Izz al-Dīn 'Abd al-'Azīz ibn 'Abd al-Salām, approximately 1182-1262 -- Islam -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]
1484
Manik, Liberty
Das Arabische Tonsystem im Mittelalter. xii,140p, Leiden, 1969 E.J. Brill (41176) * 1700
[Arabs -- Music -- Theory -- Medieval, 500-1500]
1485
Al-Mannūnī, Muhammad
Qabas min 'Atā' al-Makhtūt al-Maghribī: Quitessence des manuscrits Marocains. 4 vols. in 3, Beirut, 1999, Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (15508) 20760

[Manuscripts, Arabic -- Book industries and trade -- History -- Morocco]

1486

al-Manūnī, Muhammad

Hadārat al-Muwahhidīn. 216p. Dar al-Bayda', 1989
Dar tubqal (44431) * 880

[North Africa -- Morocco -- History -- 711-1516]

1487

Manuscript Center Digital Manuscript Library, First Collection 6 CDs, Alexandria, 2003 Bibliotheca
Alexandria (44105) 9,820

[a collection of the rarest manuscript in the BA: Qawsīdat al-Burda/ al-Busīrī, Dīwān Salāma bin Jandal, al-Zīl al-Jāmi/ Kūshiyāl al-Jīlī, Ghiyāth al-Umam fī al-Tiōyāth al-Zulam/ al-Juwaynī, al-Badī' fī Naqd al-Shi'r/ Usāma bin Muīnqidh, al-Luma' fī Nahw/ bu Ibn Jinnī, al-Tārīkh al-Kabīr/ al-Maqrīzī]

1488
Manz, Beatrice Forbes

Nomads in the Middle East. (Themes in Islamic History)
280p, Cambridge, 2021, 9780521531634, Cambridge
U.P. (40516) Pap 5563

[A history of pastoral nomads in the Islamic Middle East from the rise of Islam, through the middle periods when Mongols and Turks ruled most of the region, to the decline of nomadism in the twentieth century. Offering a vivid insight into the impact of nomads on the politics, culture, and ideology of the region, Beatrice Forbes Manz examines and challenges existing perceptions of these nomads, including the popular cyclical model of nomad-settled interaction developed by Ibn Khaldun]

1489

Manzano Moreno, Eduardo

The Court of the Caliphate of al-Andalus: Four Years in Umayyad Córdoba. tr. by J. Roe (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) 480p. Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781399516136, Edinburgh U.P. (43604)
Pap 7258

[Offers an in-depth study of the Umayyad Caliphate of al-Andalus in its prime]

1490

Maqbūl, Idrīs

Sībawayh Mu'tazilīyan: hafriyāt fī mitāfizīqā al-nahw al-'Arabī. 303p, Beirut, 2005, 9786144450499,
al-Markaz al-'Arabi lil-Abhath wa Dirasat al-Siyasat (34773)
4,150

[Sībawayh according to al-Mu'tazilah: diggings in the metaphysics of Arabic grammar]

1491

Al-Maqrīzī, Taqī al-Dīn (1365-1441)

Ighāthah al-Ummah bi Kashf al-Ghummah. ed. by Muhd. M. Ziyādah & J.D. Muhd. al-Shayyāl (Markaz Tahqīq al-Turāth) xii,92p, Cairo, 2002 Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq
al-Qawmiyah (16593) * 2990

[Egypt -- Economic conditions -- 640-1517]

1492

Al-Maqrīzī, Taqī al-Dīn Ahmad ibn 'Alī (m. 845 h)

Al-Sulūk li-Ma'rifat Duwal al-Mulūk. ed. by Muhd. 'Abd. al-Qādir 'Atā 8 vols. Beirut, 2018(1997),
9782745109330, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (3996) * 41,520
[vol. 8: Fahāris]

1493

Al-Maqrīzī, (Taqī al-Dīn) Abū al-Abbās

Ighāthah al-Ummah bi-Kashf al-Ghummah ed. by Muhd. M. Ziyādah & J.D. Muhd. al-Shayyāl 92p. Cairo, 2002 Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (44193) * 2990
[Mamluk economics -- Famines -- Egypt -- History]

1494

Al-Maqrīzī, Taqī al-Dīn

Nahl 'Ibar al-Nahl. ed. by Jamāl al-Dīn al-Shayyāl 187p, Beirut, 2016, 9789933351465, Manshūrāt al-Jamal (41591) 2240

[Bees -- Religious aspects -- Early works to 1800]

1495

Al-Maqrīzī, Taqī al-Dīn (m. 845 h)

Kitāb al-Mawā'iz wa al-l'tibār bi-dhikr al-khitat wa al-āthār. al-ma'rūf bi-Khitat al-Maqrīziyah 2 vols. Cairo, repr. Maktabah al-Thaqāfah al-Dīniyah (41731) * 5500
[Repr of Būlaq edition]

1496

Al-Maqrīzī, Taqī al-Dīn (m. 845 h)

Kitāb al-Mawā'iz wa al-l'tibār bi-dhikr al-khitat wa al-āthār. al-ma'rūf bi-Khitat al-Maqrīziyah 2 vols. Beirut, repr. Dar Sadir (44191) * 5500
[Repr of Būlaq edition]

1497

Al-Maqrīzī, Taqī al-Dīn Ahmad bn 'Alī

Itti'āz al-Hunafā bi-akhbār al-a'immah al-fātimīyn al-khulafā. ed. by Jamāl al-Dīn al-Shayyāl 424p, Beirut, 2016, 9789933351441, Manshūrāt al-Jamal (36201) * 3,980
[Fatimites -- History -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]

1498

Maravelia, Alicia & Nadine Guilhou (ed.)

Environment and Religion in Ancient and Coptic Egypt: Sensing the Cosmos through the Eyes of the Divine:

Proceedings of the 1st Egyptological Conference of the Hellenic Institute of Egyptology: 1-3 February 2017 582p. Oxfordshire, 2020, 9781789696394, Archaeopress (43500) 21780

[Proceedings of a conference held in Athens in 2017, this volume presents 34 fresh and original papers (plus 2 abstracts) on ancient Egyptian religion, environment and the cosmos. Papers connect many interdisciplinary approaches including Egyptology, archaeology, archaeoastronomy, geography, botany, zoology, ornithology, theology and history.]

1499

Marei, Fouad Gehad, Yafa Shanneik & Christian Funke (ed.)

Shi'i Materiality Beyond Karbala: Religion That Matters.

(Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 179) xxiii,399p. Leiden, 2024,

9789004691339, Brill (43108) 20493

[This book examines material and multi-sensorial expressions of Shi'i Islam in diverse, and understudied demographic and geographic contexts. It engages with conceptual debates and makes several propositions that push the frontiers of scholarship on Islamic and Religious Studies, Material Religion, Heritage Studies, and Anthropology and Sociology of Religion. (open access)]

1500

Marin-Guzman, Roberto

Popular dimensions of the 'Abbasid Revolution: a case study of medieval Islamic social history. xii,160p. Cambridge, Mass., 1990, 9977880042, Fulbright-Laspau (43937)

* 1100

1501

Marmon, Shaun E. (ed.)

Slavery in the Islamic Middle East. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) x,117p, Princeton, 1999 9781558761698

Markus Wiener Pub. (4404) Pap. 3373

[Contributors: S.E. Marmon, Y.J. Seng, J. Hunwick, M. le Gall, & D. Ayalon]

1502

Marsham, Andrew

The Umayyad Empire. (The Edinburgh History of the Islamic Empires) 384p. 50 b/w, Edinburgh, 2024,

9780748643004, Edinburgh U.P. (43637) Pap 7258

[Explores the distinctive character of the Umayyad empire in its early Islamic context: its economy, society and political history]

1503

Al-Marzūqī, Muḥd. ibn 'Abd Allāh

Sultah Walī al-Amr fī Taqyīd sultat al-qādī. 451p, Riyadh, 2004 Maktabat al-'Ubaykan (21051) * 3600

[Judges (Islamic law) -- Justice, Administration of (Islamic law)]

1504
Marzolph, Ulrich
The Arabic Fable: An Inventory of Short Stories Featuring Speaking Animals and Other Nonhuman Characters in Premodern Arabic Literature. (Global Arabic Literary Cultures, Volume: 3) x,429p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004729001, Brill (43035) 26703

[This is the first attempt to provide a representative inventory of fables documented in premodern Arabic literature. The introduction presents a detailed effort to define the Arabic fable and a condensed historical survey together with a short assessment of the content characteristics of the Arabic fable proper. An annotated bibliography discusses significant contributions to the study of the Arabic fable in detail. The book's main body surveys a total of 330 numbered fables with short summaries, exhaustive references, and concise comments. The detailed documentation recognizes the Arabic fable as the long neglected equal of its dominantly perceived Graeco-Latin sibling]

1505

al-Marzūqī, Jamāl

Dirāsāt fī 'Ilm al-Kalām wa al-Falsafah al-Islāmīyah 197p. Cairo, 2000, 9775727782 Dar al-Afaq al-'Arabiyyah (44253) * 880

[Islamic doctrines -- Philosophy]

1506

Al-Mas'ūdī

Murūj al-Dhahab wa Ma'ādin al-Jawhar. ed. by Muḥd.

Muḥyī al-Dīn 'Abd al-Hamīd 4 vols. 古書 Cairo, 1938

Dar al-Raja' (17709) * 8,800

[Geography, Arab -- History -- Early works to 1800]

1507

Al-Mas'ūdī, 'Abd al-'Azīz Qā'id

Ishkālīyah al-Fikr al-Zaydī fī al-Yaman al-Mu'āsir: qirā'ah fī al-qirā'āt al-sab' li-turāth mu'tazilah al-'irāq. 730p, Cairo, 2008, 9772087006, Maktabat Madbuli (30067)

* 4860

[Zaydīs -- Doctrines -- Yemen (Republic) -- History]

1508

al-Mas'ūdī, 'Alī ibn al-Husayn (m. 346 q.)

Ithbāt al-Wasīyah, wa huwa Kitāb al-Awsiyā' li-Muḥammad ibn 'Alī al-shalmghānī (m. 322). ed. by 'Abbās al-Kathīrī 455p, Qom, 1401, 9786007003671 Mo'assasaseh-ye Ketāb-e Shenāsī-ye Shī'eh (41940) 3270

[Imams (Shiites) -- Imjamate -- Prophets]

1509

Mas'ūdī

Murūj al-Dhahab. tr. by Abū al-Qāsem Pāyandeh 2 vols.

Tehran, 1365 Sharekat-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va Farhangi

(44977) * 3,740

[Persian translation]

1510

Al-Mas'ūdī

Murūj al-Dhahab wa Ma'ādin al-Jawhar. ed. by Muhd.

Muhyī al-Dīn 'Abd al-Hamīd 4 vols. Beirut, repr. Dar

al-Ma'rifah (44291) 5500

[Geography, Arab -- History -- Early works to 1800]

1511

Maser, Matthias, J. Lorenzo Jimenez & Geoffrey K. Martin

(ed.)

Canon Law and Christian Societies between Christianity and Islam:

An Arabic Canon Collection From al-Andalus and its

Transcultural Contexts. (Religion and Law in Medieval

Christian and Muslim Societies, vol. 11) 434p, Turnhout,

2024, 9782503607269, Brepols (42395) 25875

[The focus of this collected volume is the Arabic canon

collection which is uniquely preserved in the

mid-eleventh-century manuscript, Escorial árabe 1623.]

1512

Mashkūr, Mohd. Jav-ad (tr.)

Feraq al-Shī'eh-ye Naubakhtī. 194p. 古書 Tehran, 1361

Markaz-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va Farhangi (44936) * 550

[Shī'ah -- Early works to 1800]

1513

Mashkūr, Mohd. Javād

Tārīkh-e Shī'eh va Ferqeh-hā-ye Eslām, tā qarn-e chahārom.

321p, Tehran, 1398, 9789645966483, Eshraqī (41313)

4300

[Shī'ah -- Islamic sects -- History.]

1514

Massad, Alexander E.

Witnessing God: Christians, Muslims, and the Comparative

Theology of Missions. (Currents of Encounter, Volume: 68)

xii,272p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004519114, Brill (43077)

Pap 12420

[This book is a comparative theological investigation into the

following question: how does one theologically understand

the sincere-truth-seeking religious other who rejects one's

truth claims not out of animosity or ignorance, but rather

from a desire to worship God in spirit and in truth?

Specifically, this book investigates the extent to which

soteriologically exclusivist Muslims and Christians maintain their respective truth claims while maintaining a posture of vulnerability to the revisionary power of the religious other's claims.]

1515

Masud, Muhd. Kh. K. Vogt, L. Larsen & C. Moe (ed.)

Freedom of Expression in Islam: challenging apostasy and

blasphemy laws. 272p, London, 2021 9780755638826

I.B. Tauris (39865)

Pap 5,806

[In Muslim countries, apostasy and blasphemy laws are

defended on the grounds that they are based on Islamic

Shari'a and intended to protect religion. But blasphemy and

apostasy laws can be used both to suppress thought and

debate and to harass religious minorities, both inside and

outside Islam.]

1516

Matin, Moujan & Michael Tite

Glazed Ceramics of the Islamic World 700–1600 CE.

(Elements in Archaeological Perspectives on Materials and

Technologies) 75p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009582896,

Cambridge U.P. (42935)

Pap 4114

1517

Matlūb, Ahmad

Al-Hubb fī al-Lughah al-'Arabīyah, 'Arabī-'Arabī: dirāsah wa mu'jam/ Love in the Arabic language: study and dictionary.

296p, Beirut, 2016, 9789953865126 Librarie du Liban

(35388)

6360

1518

al-Matroudi, Abdul-Hakim

Exonerating the Distinguished Jurists: Ibn Taymiyya's

Raf' al-Malām 'an al-A'imma al-A'lām in Translation.

(Monographs in Arabic and Islamic Studies) 200p. London

2023 9781800501713 Equinox Publishing (43463)

18900

[Ibn Taymiyya pursues the argument as to why a mujtahid

might depart from directly acting upon textual evidences. This

forms the basis of his discussion regarding the causes

underlying disagreements found among Muslim scholars in

general and their holding differing legal opinions and

proffering divergent arguments in support of those opinions.]

1519

Matthee, Rudi

Angels Tapping at the Wine-Stop's Door: a history of alcohol

in the Islamic world. xi,384p illus., London, 2023,

9781787388154, Hurst (41416)

6050

[Islamic countries -- Drinking of alcoholic beverages -- Social

life and customs -- History

This evocative study delves into drinking's many historic, literary and social manifestations in Islam, going beyond references to 'hypocrisy' or the temptations of 'forbidden fruit'. Rudi Matthee argues that alcohol, through its 'absence' as much as its presence, takes us to the heart of Islam. Exploring the long history of this faith—from the eight-century Umayyad dynasty to Erdogan's Turkey, and from Islamic Spain to modern Pakistan—he unearths a tradition of diversity and multiplicity in which Muslims drank, and found myriad excuses to do so. They celebrated wine and used it as a poetic metaphor, even viewing alcohol as a gift from God—the key to unlocking eternal truth.]

1520

Matthiesen, Toby

The Caliph and the Imam: the making of Sunnism and Shiism.

xviii,926p, Oxford, 2023, 9780198806554, Oxford

University Press (OUP, India) (40491) 7,475

[Matthiesen explores this hugely significant division from its origins to the present day. Moving chronologically, Matthiesen sheds light on how this initial divide has shaped and continues to influence current events in the Middle and Near East. His book spans from the 7th century to the present, and in particular focuses on one of the key moments in the conflict—the Saudi-Iranian divide, the source of so much conflict in the Middle East.]

1521

al-Māwardī, Abī al-Hasan 'Alī bn Muḥd. (m. 450 h.)

A'lām al-Nubūwah. 210p. Beirut, 1986 Dar al-Kutub

al-'Ilmiyah (43855) 880

[Messiah Prophecies -- Muhammad]

1522

Al-Māwardī, Abū al-Hasan 'Alī bn Muḥd. bn Ḥabīb

(m.450/1058)

Qawānīn al-Wizārah wa Siyāsāt al-Mulk. ed. & dirāsah by

Salāh al-Dīn Basyūnī Raslān 131p, Cairo, 1986 Maktabat

Naḥdat al-Sharq (41735) * 440

1523

Al-Māwardī, Abū al-Hasan (m. 450/1058)

Qawānīn al-Wizārah. ed. by F.'A.M. Ahmad & Muḥd. S.

Dāwud 221p, Alexandria, 1991 Mu'assasah Shabāb

al-Jāmi'ah (41734) * 800

1524

Mawdudi, Sayyid Abul A'la

Let Us Be Muslims. ed. by Khurram Murad 311p.

Leicestershire, 2000(1982), 9780860371571, The Islamic

Foundation (43901) * 1050

1525

Max Robert Shmookler and Mohammad Diaa Eddin Alaswad

Maqāmāt al-Barbīr. (Bibliotheca Islamica, vol. 50) 188p.

Berlin, 2024, 9783110796964, de Gruyter (43426)

20,690

[Aḥmad bin 'Abd al-Laṭīf bin Muḥammad al-Barbīr

(1747-1811) was a late eighteenth century adīb, poet, critic, and muftī of Beirut.

This work, entitled Maqāmāt al-Barbīr, is edited based on MS Dār al-Kutub 480 Adab. The scribe of this unique 50-folio manuscript is unknown. This work not only provides a rich portrait of social and cultural life in late-eighteenth-century Ottoman Damascus, but also offers a different and fascinating understanding of the maqāma as a literary form in a historical moment centuries after the classical masters of the genre and just a generation before the transformations of the Nahda.]

1526

Maybudī, Husayn bn Ma'tīn (-911 q.)

Sharh Hidāyat al-Hikmah. ed. by 'Alīrezā Javānmardī Adīb

(Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 357, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 76)

6p(en)+224p, Tehran, 1399 9786002032195, Mīrāth-e

Maktūb (40967) 5230

[Athīr al-Dīn al-Abharī, -1265 -- Islamic philosophy -- Early works to 20th century]

1527

Mayeur-Jaouen, Catherine

Le Culte des Saints Musulmans: des débuts de l'islam à nos

jours. (Bibliothèque des Histoires) 624p. Paris, 2024,

9782072984884, Gallimard (44111) 5900

[Souvent considéré comme marginal, le culte des saints musulmans est aujourd'hui un sujet brûlant, au cœur de l'histoire de l'islam, de sa culture et de son imaginaire.

Raconter ce « creux le plus douloureux » des sociétés musulmanes revient à écrire l'histoire religieuse de l'islam sous un nouvel angle.]

1528

al-Mazīdī, Ahmad Farīd (ed.)

Majmu'at Rasā'il fī lthbāt Karāmāt al-Awliyā'. 319p,

Beirut, 2020, 9782745163189, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah

(42253) 3280

[Islam Doctrines - Muslim saints]

1529

Mbacke, Khadim

Sufism and Religious Brotherhoods in Senegal. tr. by Eric

Ross ed. by John Hunwick xv,141p, Princeton, 2005,

1558763414, Markus Wiener (19021) Pap. 4085

1530

McClary, Richard P. (ed.)

Stucco in the Islamic World: Studies of Architectural Ornament from Spain to India. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) 632p. 230 illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399543538, Edinburgh U.P. (43591) 42,350

[A wide-ranging, illustrated exploration of the uses of stucco in Islamic architecture in the pre-modern period]

1531

McGrail, Sean

Ancient Boats and Ships. (A Shire Archaeology Book) 72p ills. photos. Buckinghamshire, 2006(1983), 9780747806455, Shire Archaeology (27234) * 1310

[2nd edition]

1532

McMillan, M.E.

The Meaning of Mecca: the politics of pilgrimage in early Islam. 196p, London, 2011, 9780863564376, Saqi (28788) * 6050

[McMillan has written an impressive foundational study covering the Rashidun and Umayyad periods.]

1533

Mehdi, Berriah & Zouache Abbas

The Medieval Jihad: texts, theories, and practices. 240p. Cairo, 2025, 9782724711011, IFAO (43722) 3519

Mehzi Azaiez, Remy & Iyas Hassan (ed.)

Itinerant Prophets: Rewritings, Appropriations and Metamorphoses of Prophetic Figures in the Religious, Literary and Historiographical Texts of Pre-modern Islam. 550p, Berlin, 2026, 9783110779097, De Gruyter Brill (43374) 25867

[The figure of the prophet circulates in all fields of the textual and visual production of premodern Islam. This volume focuses on two aspects of this phenomenon: On the one hand, it investigates the historical transformations of this figure in diverse social and political contexts and genres of Islamic culture. On the other hand, it explores how traits associated with prophets were ascribed to other historical or mythical figures.]

1535

Meisami, Sayeh

Exploring Islamic Philosophy. 130p. London, 2025, 9781800506824, Equinox Publishing (43640)

Pap 5661

[It covers philosophical debate across the Islamic world, encompassing major thinkers of the Classical and post Classical periods, as well as key figures from philosophical

Sufism and rational theology.]

1536

Meisami, Sayeh

Nasir al-Din Tusi: a philosopher for all seasons. 149p, Cambridge, 2019, 9781911141235, The Islamic Text Society (41183) Pap 3143

[A Philosopher for All Seasons is an introduction to the life and thought of the mediaeval Persian polymath Nasir al-Din Tusi (d. 1274). Tusi's scholarly impact on the history of Muslim theoretical and practical wisdom is comparable only to that of Ibn Sina (Avicenna) who served as a model for Tusi's philosophical and scientific endeavours.]

1537

Meital, Yoram

Sacred Places Tell Tales: Jewish Life and Heritage in Modern Cairo. (Jewish Culture and Contexts) 368p. Philadelphia, 2024, 9781512825886, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43693)

12276

[Cairo's synagogues shed new light on the transformation Egyptian society and its Jewish community underwent from 1875 to the present]

1538

Meroni, Michele

Spirits of Life and Perception: Albert the Great's Early and Mature Psychophysiology in Light of His Arabic Sources.

(Studien und Texte zur Geistesgeschichte des Mittelalters, Volume: 136) xix,528p. Leiden, 2024 9789004704732, Brill (43078) 32,913

[For a long time, the Galenic concept of spiritus provided a causal explanation for human and animal life and perception. Albert the Great (1200-1280), whose honorific acknowledges among other things his pioneering work on biology, extended the concept to plants. This is only one of the remarkable concepts studied in this book, the first comparative study of Albert's concept of spiritus. It unveils the Arabic roots of his early psychophysiology and the original developments found in his mature Aristotelian paraphrases.]

1539

Mervin, Sabrina

Harakat al-Islāh al-Shī'i. 656p. Beirut, 2004, 2842894529, Dar al-Nahar (21481) * 2600

[Un Reformisme Chiite/ Sabrina Mervin]

1540

al-Mi'wālī, Muḥd. ibn Hilāl ibn Nāsir

al-Qadā' al-'Umānī, Tārīkh-hu wa Tatawwur-hu: tatawwur al-taqnīn al-qadā'i al-'Umānī. 634p. al-Sīb, 2013

Maktabat al-Damiri (44514) * 2200

[Oman -- Judicial system -- Courts -- History]

1541

Michaelis, Omer & Sabine Schmidtke (ed.)

Religious and Intellectual Diversity in the Islamicate World and Beyond: Essays in honor of Sarah Stroumsa, Volume I

(Islamic History and Civilization Studies and Texts, v. 205-1) Ixix, 569p, Leiden, 2024, 9789004682443, Brill (42439)

28773

[Islamic philosophy -- Jewish philosophy -- Islamic learning and scholarship -- History]

'Religious and Intellectual Diversity in the Islamicate World and Beyond' is a collection of essays in honor of Sarah Stroumsa, an eminent scholar who through the years has embodied and advanced the possibility of collaboration across borders. The volume is presented to her by scholars working on the study of the intellectual history of the Middle Ages, the intercultural contact and migration of knowledge in the Islamic world, and many other topics]

1542

Michaelis, Omer & Sabine Schmidtke (ed.)

Religious and Intellectual Diversity in the Islamicate World and Beyond: Essays in honor of Sarah Stroumsa, Volume II

(Islamic History and Civilization Studies and Texts, v. 205-2) xi, 573-1350p, Leiden, 2024, 9789004686939, Brill (42440)

28773

[Islamic philosophy -- Jewish philosophy -- Islamic learning and scholarship -- History]

1543

Miftāh, Sālih Mustafā

Libyā mundh al-Fath al-'Arabi hattā Intiqāl al-Khilāfah

al-Fātimīyah ilā Misr. 302p. (Tarabulus?), 1978 al-Sharikat al-'Ammah lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (43969)

* 1296

1544

Mikati, Rana

Creating an Islamic City: Beirut, Jihad, and the Sacred.

(Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 210) viii, 307p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004682542, Brill (43119)

21735

[Rana Mikati examines for the first time the role and contribution of Beirut to the Umayyad and early Abbasid caliphates. This book traces the transformation of Beirut from a Byzantine metropolis to a place of ribāt, weaving previously unpublished archaeological material and narrative sources.]

1545

Mikhail, Alan

Nature and Empire in Ottoman Egypt: an environmental history. (Studies in Environmental and History) xxxii, 347p

maps, N.Y. 2013(11), 9781107640184, Cambridge U.P. (28058)

Pap. * 6406

[In one of the first ever environmental histories of the Ottoman Empire, Mikhail examines relations between the empire and its most lucrative province of Egypt. Based on both the local records of various towns and villages in rural Egypt and the imperial orders of the Ottoman state, this book charts how changes in the control of natural resources fundamentally altered the nature of Ottoman imperial sovereignty in Egypt and throughout the empire.]

1546

al-Milād, Zakī

al-Fikr al-Islāmī: qirā'āt wa murāja'āt. 176p. Beirut, 1999, 1841170-135, al-Intishar al-'Arab/ Dar al-Misr Mahrusah (44215)

* 660

[Islam -- islam and politics -- 20th century]

[A review of islamic thoughts]

1547

Miller, Nathaniel A.

The Emergence of Arabic Poetry: From Regional Identities to Islamic Canonization. 376p. Philadelphia, 2024, 9781512825305, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43676)

12285

[A new literary history of Arabic poetry from 500–750 CE that includes hundreds of lines of poetry never before translated into English]

1548

Milliot, Louis & François-Paul Blanc

Introduction a l'Etude du Droit Musulman. 2e edition

vi, 669p, Paris, 1987 Sirey (41711)

2800

[Islamic law -- History]

1549

Mionnema, Anthony H.

The Last Ta'ifa: The Banu Hud and the Struggle for Political Legitimacy in al-Andalus. (Medieval Societies, Religions, and Cultures)

216p. Ithaca, 12024, 9781501774898,

Cornell U.P. (43662)

8874

[In The Last Ta'ifa, Anthony H. Minnema shows how the Banu Hud, an Arab dynasty from Zaragoza, created and recreated their vision of an autonomous city-state (ta'ifa) in ways that reveal changes to legitimating strategies in al-Andalus and across the Mediterranean. In 1110, the Banu Hud lost control of their emirate in the north of Iberia and entered exile, ending their century-long rule. But far from accepting their fate, the dynasty adapted by serving Christian kings, nurturing rebellions, and carving out a new state in Murcia to recover, maintain, and grow their power.]

- 1550
Miquel, Andre
L'Islam et Sa Civilisation, Vile-XXe siecle 600p ills. maps,
Paris, 1977, 220370202, Armand Colin (41281)
* 2,420
- 1551
Mir, Mustansir (ed.)
Literary Heritage of Classical Islam: Arabic and Islamic studies in honor of James A. Bellamy. vi,359p, Princeton, 1993, 0878500995, Darwin Press (3226) * 2,860
[Pt. I: Epigraphy, II. Poetry, III: Scripture, Theology, and Politics. IV: Sirah, Bibliography, and Travel Literature, V: Miscellanea.]
- 1552
Mir-Kasimov, Orkhan & Mathieu Terrier (ed.)
De la Lettre à l'Esprit / From the Letter to the Spirit: Travaux en hommage à Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi / Studies in Honour of Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi. (Bibliothèque de l'Ecole des Hautes Etudes, Sciences Religieuses, vol. 209) 1032p. Turnholt, 2025, 9782503618159, Brepols (43225) 27945
- 1553
Mirsepassi, Ali & Tadd Graham Fernee
The Intellectual Thought of Al-Ghazali: The Alchemy of Happiness and Other Persian Writing. 246p. Cambridge, 2024, 9781009538169, Cambridge U.P. (42926)
21780
[Mirsepassi and Tadd Graham Fernée closely study Ghazali's major Persian-language text *Kimiya-e sa'adat* (The Alchemy of Happiness) and its scholarly reception, alongside his lesser-read works, arguing that Ghazali shared a message of reform, and critique of Abbasid institutions. Ghazali's critical stance is revealed as both pragmatic and cosmopolitan in its recognition of autonomy from religion in many aspects of life, and in the value placed upon scientific contribution.]
- 1554
Al-Misbāhī, Muhammad
Tahawwulāt fī Tārīkh al-Wujūd wa al-'Aql: buhūth fī al-falsafah al-'arabīyah al-islāmīyah. 363p Beirut, 1995 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (4028) 3200
[Islam -- Faith and reason --Ontology (metphysics) -- Islamic philosophy]
- 1555
al-Mishkīnī, Abū al-Hasan (1305-1358 h.)
Wajīzah fī 'Ilm al-Rojāl. ed. by Zuhayr al-'A'rajī 104p. Beirut, 1991 Mu'assasat al-A'la (44211) * 440
[Hadith -- Authorities]
- 1556
Miskawayh, Abū 'Alī Ahmad bn Muhd. bn Ya'qūb (m. 421 h.)
Tajārib al-Umam wa Ta'āqub al-Himam. ed. by Sayyid Kasrawī Hasan 7 vols. in 6, Beirut, 2018(03), 9782745134141, Dar al-Kutub al-Ilmiyah (16769) 31,140
[Islamic Empire -- Iran -- History—Early works to 1800]
- 1557
Miskawayh, Ahmad ibn Muhd. (m. 421 h.)
Kitāb al-Kanz al-Kabīr. ed. by Abū al-Qāsem Emāmī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 315, 'Olūm va Fonūn 21) vi(en),146p, Tehran, 1396 (2017), 9786002031495, Mirath-e Maktub (36656) 2860
[Alchemy -- Early works to 1800]
- 1558
Mo'jam-e Mouzū'i-ye Bihār al-Anwār. DVD, ver. 2 1 DVD, Qom, 1397, 9786002363527, Nūr (42556) 1800
[Subject Index of Bihār al-Anwār]
- 1559
Mo'jam-e Mouzū'i-ye Hekmat Eshrāq. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396, 9786002363046, Noor (42541) 1260
[Subject Index of Illumative Wisdom]
- 1560
Mo'jam-e Mouzū'i-ye Kutub Arba'ah. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396, 9786002363060, Noor (42546) 1800
[Subject Index of al-Kutub al-Arba'ah]
- 1561
Mo'jam-e Mouzū'i-ye Wasā'il al-Shī'ah. DVD 1 DVD Qom 1392, 9786002361028, Noor (42540) 3200
[Subject-Index of Wasā'il al-Shī'ah]
- 1562
Modarressi, Hossein
Crisis and Consolidation in the Formative Period of Shi'ite Islam: Abū Ja'far ibn Qība al-Rāzī and his contribution to Imāmite Shī'ite thought. viii,280p, Princeton, 1993, 0878500952, Darwin Press (3227) * 7200
[The years 260-329/874-941, known among the Shi'ites as the period of Minor Occultation, comprised undoubtedly the most difficult and critical period in the history of Imamite Shi'ism. The death of the eleventh Imam, with no apparent successor, resulted in internal conflicts, many desertions and conversions, and the emergence of numerous splinter groups and subsects within the Imamite community.]
- 1563
Modarressi, Hossein
Text and Interpretation: Imam Ja'far al-Sādiq and his legacy in Islamic law. (Harvard Series in Islamic Law) 456p, Cambridge, Mass., 2022, 9780674271890, Harvard U.P.

- (41583) 11340
[examines the main characteristics of the legal thought of Imam Ja'far al-Šādiq, a preeminent religious scholar jurist of Medina in the first half of the second century of the Muslim calendar (mid-eighth century CE).]
1564
Moghadam, Amir & Terence Lovat
Power-Knowledge in Tabari's Histoire of Islam: politicizing the past in medieval Islamic historiography. (Religions and Discourse, v. 62) xxiv,284p, Oxford, 2019,
9781788747035, Peter Lang (41193) 19,393
1565
Mohamed, Nabil Yasien
Ghazālī's Epistemology: A Critical Study of Doubt and Certainty. (Routledge Studies in Islamic Philosophy) 156p. London, 2025(24), 9781032517087, Routledge (43272)
Pap 10404
[Focusing on Abū Ḥāmid al-Ghazālī (d. 1111) – one of the foremost scholars and authorities in the Muslim world who is central to the Islamic intellectual tradition – this book embarks on a study of doubt (shakk) and certainty (yaqīn) in his epistemology.]
1566
Mohammad Amīn Astarābādī (d. 1036/1626-7)
Dāneshnāmeḥ- Shāhī. ed. by Redā Mokhtār Khūyī 430p, Tehran, 1400(2022), 9789645552990, Tehran Univ./ Inst. of Islamic Studies, McGill Univ. (42532) 6820
[Akhhbārīyah -- Shī'ah -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]
1567
Mohammad Bāqer Khvansarī (m. 1313/1895)
Raudat al-Jannāt fī Ahvāl al-'olamā' al-sādāt. tr. into Persian by Mohd. Bāqer Sa'dī Khorasānī 8 vols. Tehran, 2536(1977) Ketabforushi-ye Eslamiyeh (41557)
* 10692
[Biographies -- Shiites -- Ulama
Persian translation of: Rawḍāt al-jannāt fī aḥwāl al-'ulamā' wa-al-Sādāt]
1568
Mohaqqeq, Maḥdī
Bīst Goftār: dar mabāhesh-e 'elmī va falsafī va kalāmī va feraq-e Eslāmī. with English intro. by J. van Ess 24p(eng.)+466p. Tehran, 1363(55) (44944) * 1890
[Islamic eschatology -- Islamic philosophy
[Twenty treatises on Islamic philosophy, theology, sects, and history of medicine]
1569
Molina Lopez, emilio
Ibn al-Jatib. (biografias Granadinas) 212p. Granada, 2001, 8484444430, Editorial Comares (44497) * 1100
[Ibn al-Khaṭīb, 1313-1374 -- Nasrides -- Granada -- History]
1570
Momin, Wafi A. (ed.)
Texts, Scribes and Transmission: manuscript cultures of the Ismaili communities and beyond. xv,481p London, 2022 9780755645381, I.B. Tauris (41409) Pap 6047
[The intellectual and literary heritage of Ismaili communities, who form a branch of Shi'i Islam, has until recently been preserved in private and largely inaccessible libraries. This open access volume brings together studies offering insights on different aspects of the manuscript cultures nurtured by Ismaili communities until well after the widespread dissemination of printed books.
[open access]
1571
Moneer, Amr Abdelaziz
Kitāb Tayf al-Khayāl: A New Edition of Ibn Dāniyāl's Work on Life in Middle Ages Cairo: كتاب طَيْفِ الْخَيَال (الحضارة العربية الإسلامية Volume: 12 728p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004700192, Brill (43057) 38,295
[Kitāb Tayf al-Khayāl, Ibn Dāniyāl, transports us to a magical world previously unknown to us: the secret Cairo in the Middle Ages. It presents an entirely different historical narrative from the conventional history dominated by sultans, princes, scholars, and elites]
1572
Moneer, Amr Abdelaziz & Umar Ryad
A Coptic Popular Tale in Ottoman Egypt: The Sīrah of the Coptic Priest Nusayr al-Iskandrānī and His Son Murqus. (الحضارة العربية والإسلامية Volume: 10) 186p. Leiden, 2024 9789004544215, Brill (43082) 22563
[These captivating Coptic Popular Tales from Ottoman Egypt explore religious duties, morality, and family dynamics through the lives of a Coptic priest, Nuṣayr, and his son Murqus, offering insight into Coptic society in the eighteenth century.]
1573
Moore, Kathryn & Hasan-Uddin Khan (ed.)
The Religious Architecture of Islam: Volume I: Asia and Australia. 488p illus. Turnhout, 2021 9782503589350 Brepols (42402) 31050
[The Religious Architecture of Islam is a wide-ranging multi-author study of the architectural traditions associated with the religion of Islam across the globe. A total of 59 essays by 48 authors are presented across two volumes, Volume 1:

Asia and Australia and Volume 2: Africa, Europe, and the Americas. Essays address major themes across historical and contemporary periods of Islam and provide more focused studies of developments unique to specific regions and historical periods. The essays cover Islamic religious architecture broadly defined, including mosques, madrasas, saints' shrines, and funerary architecture.]

1574

Moosa, Matti

Extremist Shiites: the Ghulat sects. (Contemporary Issues in the Middle East) xxiii,580p, Syracuse, 2022(88), 9780815637691, Syracuse U.P. (60) Pap. * 8450 [Shī'ah -- Islamic sects -- Nosairians -- Sufism]

1575

Moqbel, Tareq

Ethics in the Qur'ān and the Tafsīr Tradition: From the Polynia of Scripture to the Homonoia of Exegesis. (Texts and Studies on the Qur'ān, Volume: 23) xv,229p. Leiden, 2024, 978-90-04-69646-4, Brill (43103) 20700 [This book contends that paradox and uncertainty are both constituents of the Qur'ān's ethical architectonics, and that through these constituents the Qur'ān charts a system of ethics that seeks to tread in the midst of a non-ideal world rife with uncertainty.]

1576

Moreh, Shmuel (tr.)

Napoleon in Egypt: al-Jabarti's chronicle of the French occupation, 1798. with Memoirs by Louis Antoine Fauvelet & Orientalism by E.W. Said. 186p ill. Princeton, 1993, 1558760709, Markus Wiener Publishers (2126)

Pap. 2,800

1577

Morimoto ZKazuo & Sajjad Rizvi (ed.)

Knowledge and Power in Muslim Societies: Approaches in Intellectual History. 430p. Berlin, 2023, 9783959941648, Gerlach Press (43643) 25875

1578

Morrissey, Fitzroy

Sufism and the Perfect Human: from Ibn 'Arabī to al-Jīlī. (Routledge Sufi Series) vi,170p, London, 2021(20), 9781032174273, Routledge (39633) Pap 8951 [Studying the history of the notion of the 'Perfect Human' (al-insān al-kāmil), this book investigates a key idea in the history of Sufism. First discussed by Ibn 'Arabī and later treated in greater depth by al-Jīlī, the idea left its mark on later Islamic mystical, metaphysical, and political thought, from North Africa to Southeast Asia, up until modern times.]

1579

Morrissey, Fitzroy

Sufism and the Scriptures: Metaphysics and Sacred History in the Thought of 'Abd al-Karim al-Jili 256p, London, 2022(20), 9780755636860, I. B. Tauris (40663)

Pap 7257

[The Sufi thinker 'Abd al-Karim al-Jili (d. 1408) is best-known for his treatment of the idea of the Perfect Human, yet his masterpiece, al-Insan al-kamil (The Perfect Human), is in fact a wide-ranging compendium of Sufi metaphysical thought in the Ibn 'Arabian tradition. Fitzroy Morrissey provides here the first in-depth study of this important section of al-Jili's major work and the key ideas contained within it.]

1580

El-Mouelhy, Ibrahim

Organisation et Fonctionnement des Institutions Ottomanes en Egypte (1517-1917): etude documentaire. (T.T.K. VII-93) x,210p facs., Ankara, 1989, 9751600480, T.T.K. (5655) 1650

[Land tenure -- Egypt -- History -- 1517-1917]

1581

Mouton, Jean-Michel & Clement Onimus (comp.)

De Bagdad a Da,as: etudes presentees en memoire de Dominique Sourdel (Hautes Etudes Orientales, 55/7) 392p, Geneve, 2018, 9782600057387, Droz (42334) 17,917

[Cet ouvrage rassemble, en mémoire de Dominique Sourdel (1921-2014), quinze contributions qui reprennent l'itinéraire scientifique de cet éminent orientaliste depuis son étude de la grande époque bagdadienne du vizirat abbasside jusqu'à la publication des « Papiers de Damas » à laquelle il consacra les dernières années de sa vie.]

1582

Movahhed, Zeyā'

Ta'ammolātī dar Manteq-e Ibn Sīnā va Sohravardī:

Reflections on the logic of Ibn Sina & Suhrawardi.

85p(en)+147p, Tehran, 1394(2016), 9789643639631, Mo'asseseh-ye Pezhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh/ Hermes (35875) 2100

1583

Mozaffari, Mohammad

Reflections on Observational Astronomy in the Medieval Islamic Period. (Variorum Collected Studies) 352p. 49 b/w, London, 2025, 9781032772349, Routledge (43293) 36300

[This book begins with solar astronomy, providing a detailed evaluation of Islamic astronomers' determinations of

fundamental solar parameters. In the realm of lunar astronomy, it examines the gradual endorsement and rationalization of annular solar eclipses, along with an exclusive historical account of predicting and observing such an event in 1283 CE.]

1584

mu'allifin majhūl

Mudhakkirāt Tārīkhīyah 'an Hamlat Ibrāhīm Bāshā 'Alī Sūrīyā.

ed. by A.Gh. Sabānū 159p. Damascus, (1980) Dar Qutaybah (44282) * 1620

[Ibrāhīm, Pasha, 1789-1848 -- Syria -- Sources --]

1585

Mu'nis, Husayn

Ibn Batūtah wa Rihlāt-hu, tahqīq wa dirāsah wa tahlīl.

291p. Cairo, 1980, 9772477330189, Dar al-Ma'arif (44245) * 1210

[Ibn Batuta, 1304-1377 -- Description and travels --

Geography, arab]

1586

Mu'nis, Husayn

Misr wa Risālat-hā: dirāsah fī khasā'is Misr wa muqāwwamāt tārikhīhā al-hadārī wa risālat-hā fī al-wujūd.

131p. illius. Cairo, 1989, 9770120146, Al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'Ammah (44208) * 650

[Egypt -- Social life and customs -- Civilization -- History]

1587

Al-Mufaddal ibn 'Umar Ju'fī

Kitāb al-Haft wa al-Azillah. ed. by 'Ārif Tāmīr & 'Abduh

Khalīfah (Recherches, Ser. I, XVIII) 24p(fr)+220p, Beirut, 1969(60) Dar el-Machreq (38172) * 15750

1588

Mufti, Malik

The Art of Jihad: realism in Islamic political thought. 217p, Albany, 2020(19), 9781438476360, SUNY (39206)

Pap 5865

[Identifies and traces the evolution of a forgotten "realist" tradition in medieval Islamic political thought, and considers the prospects for its revival in the context of the contemporary Middle East.]

1589

Mughazī, Mustafā & Adam 'Abd al-Hamīd Sabra (ed.)

Manāqib al-Sādah al-Bakriyah: majmū'at nusūs/ The Merits of the Bakrī Lords: an anthology. (Recherches, Nouvelle Ser. A. tome XXIV) 36(eng)+508p(ar), Beirut, 2015,

2721460323, Dar el-Machreq (33717) 6920

[The Bakrī Lords (al-Sāda al-Bakriyā) were Egypt's most famous and influential lineage of religious scholars and Sufi in

the Ottoman period. This anthology of texts presents for the first time some of the most important sources on the lineage's history. The texts include three hagiographical texts, a pilgrimage narrative, and a commentary on the poem.]

1590

Mughniyya, Muhd. Jawad

Endowment and Legal Disability: a textbook on jurisprudence according to the five schools of Islamic law: Hanafi, Hanbali, Shafii, Maliki, Jafari economic issues.

adapted by Laleh Bakhtiar 103p, Chicago, 2011, 9781567448092, Great Books of the Islamic World (Kazi) (32697) * 2839

1591

Muhammad, 'Alīridā Mīrā

Al-Khalīj al-Fārsī 'abr al-qurūn wa al-a'sār. 263p maps, Tehran, 1396(1970) Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran/ Maktabat al-Nahdat al-Misriyah (39161) * 660

[Persioan Gulf -- History]

1592

Muhammad, Atta

Sufis in Medieval Baghdad: Agency and the Public Sphere in the Late Abbasid Caliphate. 192p. London, 2025(23),

9780755647620, I.B. Tauris (42844) Pap 7015

[This book examines the political and social activities of Sufis in Baghdad in the period 1000-1258. It argues that Sufis played an important role in creating a public sphere that existed between ordinary subjects and the government.]

1593

Muhammad, Mahmūd Sālim

Al-Madā'ih al-Nabawīyah hattā nihāyat al-'asr al-Mamlūkī.

589p, Beirut, 1996, 1575472872, Dār al-Fikral-Mu'āsir (41726) * 3190

[Arabic poetry -- History and criticism -- Laudatory poetry -- Muhammad]

1594

Muhammad, Vadr 'Abd al-Rahmān

Banū al-Furāt fī al-'Irāq fī al-nisf al-awwal min al-qarn al-rābi' al-Hijrī. 96p. Cairo, 1987 Maktabat al-Anjlu al-Misriyah (44240) * 350

[Abbasid -- Banū al-Furāt (Arab tribe) -- History]

1595

Muhammad 'Alī, Wafā',

Safahāt min Tārikh al-'Abbasiyīn. 191p. Cairo, 1989, 19881003631, Dar al-Fikr al-'Arabi (44243) * 500

1596

ムハンマド アブドゥフ

神の全一性論考

後藤 三男 訳注 (アラビア語テスト) 258p
 ごとう書房 (5703) * 4,644
 1597

Muhammad Akbar bn Muhammad Shāh Arzānī
Hudūd al-Amrād: farhang va estelāhāt-e tebb-e sonnati.
ed. by Ja'far Orūmiye'ī 121p, Tehran, 1399,
 9786003138322, Safir-e Ardehāl (41318) * 3910
 [Traditional medicine -- Terminology -- Early works to 1800]
 1598

Muhammad Amīn al-Suwaydī (-1830/31 m.)
Sabā'ik al-Dhahab fī Ma'rifat Qabā'il al-'Arab. 468p,
 Beirut, 2005/1426, 9782745150134, Dar al-Kutub
 al-'Ilmiyah (39837) 2200
 [Arabian Peninsula -- Genealogy]

An arrangement, in tabular form, of the genealogies in
 al-Qaiqashandī's Nihāyah al-arab fī ma'rifah ansāb al-'Arab,
 with additional genealogies]
 1599

Muhammad bin Hamad al-Thani Ctr. for Muslim Contribution
 to Civilization

**Proceedings of a Conference on Ibn Hindu's Book, the key to
 medicine and a guide for students.** (Great Books of Islamic
 Civilization) 160p, London, 2013, 9781873938195
 Garnet Publishing (32013) 14520
 1600

Muhammad ibn Fattūh al-Humaydī (m. 488/1095)
Jadhwat al-Muqtabas fī Dhikr Wullāt al-Andalus. **ed. by**
Salāh al-Dīn al-Hawwārī 463p, Beirut, 2004,
 9953343322, al-Maktabat al-'Asriyah (41443) 2750
 [Islamic countries -- Bibliography -- Spain -- Kings and Rulers --
 History, 711-1516]
 1601

Muhammad Ismā'il al-Gharawī al-Tabrizī (1295-1360 h.)
Al-Takmilah fī Sharh al-Tabsirah, sharh muzjan 'ilmī tahqīqī
li-kitāb Tabsirah al-muta'allīn fī ahkām al-dīn lil-'Allāmah
al-Hillī. 2 vols. Tabriz, 1442/1400, 9786004865524,
 Nashr-e Akhtar (41312) 14070
 [Islamic law, Ja'farī -- Shī'ah]
 1602

Muhammad Mahdī ibn Hasan Qazwīnī (m. 1300 h.)
Asmā' al-Qabā'il wa Ansāb-hā. **ed. by K. Jubūrī** 432p,
 Beirut, 2000, 9782745128768, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah
 (39836) * 2090
 [Arabs genealogy -- Tribes -- Arabian peninsula]
 1603

Muhammad sabāh Mahmūd
Dirāsāt fī al-Turāth al-Jughrāfī al-'Arabī. 219p., Baghdad,

1981 Dar al-Rashid/ al-Jumhūriyah al-'Irāqīyah, Wizārat
 al-Thaqāfah wa-al-i'lām (44239) * 1,540
 [Geography, Arab]

1604
 Muhanna, Elias

**The World in a Book: al-Nuwayri and the Islamic
 encyclopedic tradition.** xiii,214p, Princeton, 2019(18),
 9780691191454, Princeton U.P. (36424) Pap. * 4,975
 [Nuwayrī, Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-Wahhāb, 1279-1333 --
 Encyclopedias and dictionaries, Arabic -- History and criticism
 In the first study of this landmark work in a European
 language, Muhanna explores its structure and contents,
 sources and influences, and reception and impact in the
 Islamic world and Europe. He sheds new light on the rise of
 encyclopedic literature in the learned cities of the Mamluk
 Empire and situates this intellectual movement alongside
 other encyclopedic traditions in the ancient, medieval,
 Renaissance, and Enlightenment periods.]

1605
 Muhaqqiq al-Āqā Husayn al-Khwānsārī
Al-Hāshīyah 'alā Shurūh al-Ishārāt: al-Ishārāt wa sharh
al-Ishārāt wa sharh al-sharh wa hāshīyat al-Bāghnawī.
ed. by Ahmad al-Ābidī 2 vols. Qom, 1387(2009),
 9789640903056, 03032, Būstān-e Ketāb (41818) 9,880
 [Avicenna, 980-1037. Ishārāt wa-al-tanbīhāt -- Ṭūsī, Naṣīr
 al-Dīn. 1201-1274. Sharḥ al-Ishārāt -- Quṭb al-Taḥṭānī, 1294 or
 1295-1364 or 1365. Muḥākamāt
 [Annotation of Commentaries on Isharat: Isharat, the
 commentary ob Isharat, the commentary on the commentary
 on Isharat, and Baghnavi's annotations]

1606
 Muhtaroglu, Nazif (ed.)
**Occasionalism Revisited: New Essays from the Islamic and
 Western Philosophical Traditions (2nd ed.)** (Islamic
 Philosophy and Theology, 2) 288p. Atlanta, 2025,
 9781957454757, Lockwood Press (43507) 9440
 [What if everything we see, experience, and understand is
 just an occasion for something deeper--an indication of a
 divine, underlying reality that governs all cause and effect?
 Occasionalism Revisited takes readers on a journey through
 one of the most fascinating theories of causality, where the
 only true causal agent is God, and all occurrences in the
 universe are but moments of divine creation.]

1607
 Muhyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī
Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Muhyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī. DVD 1 DVD
 Qom, 1401, 9786002365347, Noor (41964) 1800

- 1608
Muir, Sir William
The Caliphate: its rise, decline, and fall: from original sources. new ed. by T.H. Weir xix,633p. maps 古書 N.Y. 1975(24), 0404563058, AMS Press (18664) * 4,850
[based upon the Annals of Ibn al-Athir]
- 1609
Mujtaba, Sayid & Rukni Musawi Lari
Western Civilisation through Muslim Eyes. tr. by F.J. Goulding xii,146p. Guildford, 1977 F.J. Goulding (44883) * 800
- 1610
Mujtabai, Fathullah
Aspects of Hindu-Muslim Cultural Relations. 218p, Tehran, 2007, 9789648036435, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (32783) 1480
[Hinduism -- Relations -- Islam -- Muslims -- India 2nd ed.]
- 1611
Mullā Sadrā
Ketābkhāneh-ye Tahassosī va Mo'jam -e Moudū'ī-ye Āthār-e Mollā Sadrā. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1400 9786002365170, Noor (4196 5) 2200
[Specialized Library and Subject Index of Sadr al-Din Shiraz's works, 2]
- 1612
Al-Mullāh, Ahmad Salāh
Judhūr al-Usūliyah al-Islāmiyah fī Misr al-Mu'āsirah, Rashīd Ridā wa majallat al-Manār 1898-1935. (Misr al-Nahdah, 71) 412p, Cairo, 1429/2008, 9771805541, Dar al-Kutub al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (24147) * 2280
[Egypt -- Islamic fundamentalism -- Muḥammad Rashīd Riḍā -- Politics and government]
- 1613
al-Munāwī, Muhd. Hamdī
al-Wizārah wa al-Wuzarā' fī al-'asr al-Fātimī. (Maktabat al-Dirāsāt al-Tārīkhīyah) 332p. Cairo, 1970 Dar al-Ma'arif (44318) * 880
[Egypt -- Fatimites -- History]
- 1614
Munīr, 'Amrū 'Abd al-'Azīz
Al-'Umrān al-Misrī: bayna al-rihlah wa al-ustūrah. (Tārīkh al-Misrīyīn, 288) 620p ills. Cairo, 2011, 9789774217847, Al-Hay'ah al-Misrīyah al-'Āmmah (38262) * 2980
[Cities and towns -- Egypt -- Urbanization]
- 1615
Munt, Harry
Universalism and Regionalism in the Early Islamic World: The Beginnings of Local History-Writing. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 320p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009648264, Cambridge U.P. (43260) 21,780
[What was the role of local history-writing in the early Islamic World, and why was it such a popular way of thinking about the past? In this innovative study, Harry Munt explores this understudied phenomenon. Examining primary sources in both Arabic and Persian, Munt argues that local history-writing must be situated within its appropriate historical contexts to explain why it was such a popular way of thinking about the past, more popular than most other contemporary forms of history-writing. The period until the end of the eleventh century CE saw many significant developments in ideas about community, about elite groups and about social authority.]
- 1616
Al-Muqaddasī, al-ma'rūf bi al-Bashār
Ahsan al-Taḳāsīm fī Ma'rifat al-Aḳālīm: Descriptio imperii Moslemici 498p. Cairo, 1991 repr.(1906) Maktabat Madbuli (43929) * 880
- 1617
Al-Muqaddasī, Shams al-Dīn
Kitāb Ahsan al-Taḳāsīm fī ma'rifah al-aḳālīm. ed. by M.J. de Goeje (Bibliotheca Geographorum Arabicorum) vii,498p, Beirut, repr. (1906) Dar Sader (14574) * 1980
- 1618
Murād, Sa'īd
al-'Aql al-Falsafī fī al-Islām. 232p. Csiro, 2000, 9773220400, (44213) * 660
[Islamic philosophy -- Civilization, Arab]
- 1619
Mūrānī, Hamīd
Tārīkh al-'Ulūm 'inda al-'Arab. 221p. Beirut, 1989, 2721480103, Dar al-Mashriq (43894) * 990
[Classification of sciences -- Muslim scientists -- Biographies]
- 1620
Murūwah, Husayn
al-Naza'āt al-Māddīyah fī al-falsafah al-'arabīyah al-islāmīyah. 2 vols. Beirut, 1988-91(78) Dar al-Farabi (43876) * 2980
[Islam -- Doctrines -- History]
- 1621
Mūsā, 'Alī & Muhammad Harbah
Muhāfazat Hamāh: dirāsah tabī'iyah, tārīkhīyah, basharīyah,

iqṭisādīyah. 559p maps photos, Damascus, 1985
 Manshūrāt Wizārat al-Thaqāfah (42023) * 1,540
 [Hamā -- Syria -- History]
 1622
 Musatafā, Shākīr

Dawlat Banī al-'Abbās. 2 vols. Kuwayt, 1973-74
 Wakalat al-Matbu'at (39076) * 3920
 [Abbasids -- Islamic Empire -- History -- 750-1258]
 1623
 al-Musawi, Muhsin J.

Poetic Desire and Literary Thievery: Economies of Intertextuality in Arabic Literature. 308p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009584562, Cambridge U.P. (43532)
 Pap 6776
 [How do we define plagiarism in literature? In this wide-ranging and innovative study, Muhsin J. al-Musawi examines debates surrounding literary authenticity across Arabic and Islamic culture over seven centuries. Al-Musawi argues that intertextual borrowing was driven by personal desire alongside the competitive economy of the Abbasid Islamic Empire.]
 1624
 Muslim ibn al-Hajjāj al-Qushayrī (m. 261 h.)

Sahīh Muslim, al-musammā al-Jāmi' al-Sahīh. ed. by H.Kh. al-Ta'imī 1160p, Beirut, 2021, 9789953432731, al-Maktabat al-'Asrīyah (41379) * 5490
 [Hadīth -- Sahīh Muslim]
 1625
 Mustafā al-Bakrī Siddīqī

Al-Nihlah al-Nasrīyah fī al-rihlah al-Misrīyah: safar min al-Shām ilā Misr 1720-1721. ed. by Muhd. Fathī al-A'sar (Irtiyād al-Afāq) 365p, Beirut, 2020, 9786144860588, al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabīyah lil-Dirāsāt wa al-Nashr (42447) 3960
 [Egypt -- Syria -- Descriptions & travels -- Bakrī, Muṣṭafā, 1687 or 1688-1748 or 1749
 [Travel from Syria to Egypt]
 1626
 Mustafā al-Jubrānī, Husayn Ibrāhīm Muhd.

Al-Rihlāt al-'Ilmiyah bayna Misr wa al-Mashriq al-Islāmī fī al-'Asr al-Mamlūkī al-Awwal 648-784 Hijrī/ 1250-1382 Mīlādī (al-'ulūm al-shar'iyyah wa al-lughawīyah). 475p, 'Amman, 2016, 9789957962562, Dār Ghaydā' (42070) 6750
 [Egypt -- History -- Mamelukes -- International relations]
 1627
 Mustafa, Abdul Rahman

From God's Nature to God's Law: Theology, Law and Legal

Theory in Islam. (Kalām Studies, vol. 3) v,257p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111565361, De Gruyter (43406) 22,760
 [This study explores the ways in which theological ideas regarding the nature of God shaped the jurisprudential and legal landscape of Islam. Focusing on the traditionalist theological and jurisprudential thought of Ibn Taymiyyah (d. 728/1328) and Ibn al-Qayyim (d. 751/1350), this study traces the way in which these towering scholars critiqued the dominant theological-jurisprudential tradition of their day, which was influenced by dialectical theology.]
 1628
 Mutahhar Ibn Tāhir al-Maqdisī M. 507 h.)

al-Bad' wa al-Tārīkh. 4 pts. in 2 vols. Cairo, n.d.
 Maktabat al-Thaqafah al-Diniyah (43962) * 3850
 [Arab -- History -- Ancient]
 1629
 Mutahhar ibn Tāhir Maqdisī

Āfarīnesh va Tārīkh. tr. by Mohd. Redā Shaf-i'ī Kadkanī 2 vols. Tehran, 1374, 9464160002, Agah (39116) * 2160
 [Persian translation of Bad' wa al-tārīkh]
 1630
 mu'allif majhūl

Tārīkh Hawādith al-Shām wa Lubnān: aw tārīkh Mikhā'il al-Dimashqī, 1192-1257 h./ 1782-1841 m. ed. by A.Gh. Sabānū 176p. Damascus, 1982 Dar Qutaybah (44284) * 1620
 [Syria -- Lebanon -- History -- 1782-1841]
 1631
 Na'na'ī, 'Abd al-Majīd

Tārīkh al-Dawlah al-Umawīyah fī al-Andalus: al-tārīkh al-siyāsī. 565p. Beirut, (1986?) Dar al-Nahdah al-'Arabīyah (43779) * 1500
 [Spain -- Umayyad dynasty -- History]
 1632
 al-Nābulṣī, 'Abd al-Ghānī

al-'Uqūd al-Lu'lu'īyah fī Tarīq al-Sādah al-Mawlawīyah. ed. by 'Aī. al-Kayyālī 80p, Beirut, 2014, 9782745180797 Kitāb - Nāsirūn (42463) * 1830
 [Sufism -- Mevleviyyeh -- Early works to 1800]
 1633
 al-Nābulṣī, 'Abd al-Ghānī

Sharh al-Tajalliyāt al-Ilāhīyah wa Kushūfāt al-Rabbānīyah, al-matn lil-Mahmūd Afandī al-Uskudārī, wa al-sharh li 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulṣī. ed. by 'Aī. al-Kayyālī 192p, Beirut, 2013, 9782745163592, Kitāb - Nāsirūn (42462) 3600
 [Sufism -- Ibn al-'Arabī -- Early works to 1800]

- 1634
Al-Nābulūsī, 'Abd al-Ghānī (m. 1143 h.)
Jawāhir al-Nusūs fī Hall Kalimāt al-Fusūl: matn Fusūs al-Hikam lil-shaykh Muhyī Ibn 'Arabī. ed. by 'Āsim Ibrāhīm al-Kayyālī 2 vols. Beirut, 2008, 9782745140302, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (24226) * 10380
[Sufism -- Ibn al-'Arabī -- Early works to 1800]
- 1635
Al-Nābulūsī, 'Abd al-Ghānī (1641-1731)
Rihlatān ilā Lubnān: Zwei Beschreibungen des Libanon: 'Abdalghani an-Nābulusīs reise durch die Biqā' und al-'Utaifīs reise nach Tripolis. hrsg. von S. Wild & S. al-Munajjid (Beiruter Texte und Studien, 21) xvii,144s+27s, Beirut, 1979 3515018441 Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut (4902) * 3030
[Lebanon -- History -- Description and travel.
Nābulūsī, 'Abd al-Ghānī ibn Ismā'īl, 1641-1731. Hullat al-dhabab al-ibriz fī rihlat Ba'labakk wa-al-Biqā' al-'aziz.]
- 1636
al-Nābulūsī, 'Abd al-Ghānī
Rasā'il Sūfiyah 'Irfāniyah. ed. by 'Aī. al-Kayyālī 208p, Beirut, 2020, 9782745177155, Kitāb Nāshirun (42257) 2420
[God (Islam) -- Sufism -- Early works to 1800]
- 1637
Nadvi, Allama Syed Sulaiman
The Arab Navigation. 115p, New Delhi, 2007 repr. 8174355014, Adam Publishers (22838) * 400
[The subject proper, viz. navigation of the Arabs, is then dealt with under the headings: In the days of the Holy Prophet; during the reign of the Umayyads and Abbasids: navigable routes of the East: sea lore; literary investigations of Arab navigators; equipment and implements for navigation; ship building yards; the decline of Arab navigation; literature on navigation.]
- 1638
Nafīs bn 'Iwad Kirmānī (-842 q.)
Sharh al-Asbāb wa al-'Alāmāt. 2 vols. Tehran, 1398, 9786003137653, Safir-e Ardehāl (41401) * 12800
[Islamic medicine -- Early works to 1800]
- 1639
Nagel, Tilman
The History of Islamic Theologie: from Muhammad to the present. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) xii,329p, Princeton, 2000, 1558762035, Markus Wiener (4400) Pap. 4630
[tr. from Germany by T. Thrnton]
- 1640
al-Najjār, Salwa'
al-Jurjānī amāma al-Qādī 'Abd al-Jabbār: nahw ru'yah jadidah fī qadāyā al-lughah ladā' al-Jurjānī. 359p. Tunis, 2004, 9973513908, (44186) * 1100
[Arabic language -- Rhetoric -- Jurjānī, -1078? -- 'Abd al-Jabbār, -1025]
- 1641
al-Najjār, Tāhir ibn Ahmad al-Qazwīnī (493-580 h./1099-1184 m.)
Sirāj al-'Ulqūl fī Minhāh al-Usūl. ed. by 'Abd al-Mawlā Hājil 440p, Beirut, 2020, 9782745192264, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42260) * 4840
[God (Islam) -- Islamic theology -- Early works to 1800]
- 1642
Al-Najm, Mahdī 'Abd al-Husayn
Mālik bn al-Hārith al-Ashtar: sirat-hu wa adab-hu. 93p, Beirut, 1998 Dar al-Mufid lil-Tiba'ah.. (19752) * 700
- 1643
Najm al-Dīn al-Kātibī
The Rules of Logic. ed. & tr. by Tony Street (Library of Arabic Literature) xxviii,171p, N.Y. 2024, 9781479880249, New York U.P. (42436) 5670
[The Rules of Logic is the most widely read introduction to logic in the Arabic-speaking world. It has probably enjoyed a longer shelf-life than any other logic textbook ever written, having been in use by madrasah students from the early eighth/fourteenth century up until the present day. Building on the theories of Avicenna, al-Rāzī, and other pioneers of logic, al-Kātibī discusses the many pitfalls of building arguments and setting out unambiguous claims in natural language. The enduring nature of the text is a testament to al-Kātibī and his impact on concepts of formal discourse and argument. This new translation of The Rules of Logic brings to both an Arabic and English readership an influential text that has shaped the work of scholars of logic for centuries. A bilingual Arabic-English edition.]
- 1644
al-Namkī, Ahmad Husayn (ed.)
Umrā' al-Mamālīk al-Jarākisah, fī sa'id misr fī 'asrī al-mamālīk al-jarākisah wa al-'uthmāniyīn (al-mu'allif majhūl), wa Kitāb Imārah Banī 'Asr fī sa'id misr fī 'asr al-mamālīk al-jarākisah. (Dhakhā'ir al-'Arab, 99) 144p, Cairo, 2019, 9789770288887, Dār al-Ma'ārif (42503) * 3928
[Cirkassians -- Upper Egypt -- Mamluks -- History]
- 1645

al-Narāqī, Maḥdī

Kitāb al-Lam'ah al-Ilāhīyah fī al-hikmah al-mut'ālīyah wa kitāb kalimāt wajīzah. ed. by Jalāl al-Āshtiyānī 160p, Beirut, 2019 9789933583439 al-Warrāq (42240) 2070 [Shī'ah -- Islam Doctrines -- Early works to 1800] 1646

Nasīr ad-Dīn Tūsī

The Nasirean Ethics. tr. from the Persian by G.M. Wickens (Routledge Library Edition: Iran) 352p, London, 2011(1964), 9781032547091, Routledge (42209) Pap 7257

[The Nasirean Ethics is the best known ethical digest to be composed in medieval Persia, if not in all mediaeval Islam. It appeared initially in 633/1235 when Tūsī was already a celebrated scholar, scientist, politico-religious propagandist. First Discourse: On Ethics First Division: On Principles

Second Division: On Ends

Second Discourse: On Economics

Third Discourse: On Politics]

1647

Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī (597-672 h.)

Sharh-e Thamareh-ye Batlamiyūs; dar ahkām-e nojūm.

ed. by J. E. Zanjānī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 45, 'Olūm va Fonūn 3) 133p, Tehran, 1400(1378), 9789646781221, Markaz-e Nashr-e Mirath-e Maktub (12782) 3100 [Batlamius (Ptolemy) -- Astrology -- Early works to 1800] 1648

Nasafī, 'Azīz al-Dīn (VII/XIII siecle)

Kitāb al-Insān al-Kāmil: Le livre de l'homme parfait. ed. by Marijan Mole (Bibliotheca Iranienne 11) 55p(fr.)+555p, Tehran, 1401(2022) repr. 9789646414563 Tahuri (24899) 4260

[Le Livre de l'Homme Parfait (Ketāb al-Insān al-Kāmil), recueil de traites de soufisme en persan publie avec une introduction]

1649

Al-Nasafī, Abū al-Mu'īn Maymūn ibn Muḥd. (m. 508/1115)

Al-Tamhīd li Qawā'id al-Tawhīd: et-Temhīd li-kavāidi't-tevhīd.

ed. by Ali Tarık Ziyat Yılmaz (ISAM, Klasik Eserler Dizisi 50) 45p+198p, Ankara, 2021, 9786258023336, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (41272) Pap. * 3020

[Islamic doctrines -- God (Islam) -- Mātūrīdīyah]

1650

al-Nasafī, 'Azīz ibn Muhammad

Bayān al-Tnījīl (Being and revelation). ed. by S.A.A. Mīr Bāq erī Fard, with an Intro. by H. Landolt 18p.(eng.)+323p. 古書 Tehran, 2000, 96462785,

Anjoman-e Athar va Mofakher-Farhangi * 1640 [Sufism -- Iran 表紙汚れあり]

1651

Nāser-e Khosraw

Nāser-e Khosraw's Book of Travels. (Safarnāma). tr. by W.M. Thackston, Jr. (Persian Heritage Series, No. 36) xii,135p, Winona Lake, 1986, 0887060668, Eisenbrauns1188 (5441) Pap. * 1180 1652

al-Nashshār, 'Alī Sāmī

Nash'at al-Fikr al-Falsafī fī al-Islām, al-juz' al-awwal, al-juz' al-thānī: Nash'at al-tashayyu' wa tatawwur-hu. 2 vols. Alexandria, 1965-66 Dar al-Ma'arif (43829) * 1300 [Islamic philosophy -- History]

1653

al-Nashshār. Mustafā

Tatawwur al-Falsafah al-Siyāsīyah, min Sūlūn hattā Ibn Khaldūn 232p. Cairo, 2005, 9776122450, al-Dar al-Misriyah al-Sa'udiyah (43871) * 990 [Political science -- Philosophy]

1654

Nashwān al-Himyarī, Abū Sa'īd (m. 573 h.)

Al-Hūr al-'Ayn, 'an kutub al-'ilm al-sharā'if dūna al-nisā' al-'afā'if. ed. by Kamāl Mustafā 429p, Beirut, 1985 Dar Azal (19398) * 2200 [Islam -- God -- Doctrines -- Islamic sects]

1655

Nāsir-i Khusraw

The Banquet of the Brethren: An Ismaili Guide to Spiritual Hermeneutics: Part 1 A Persian critical edition of Nāsir-i Khusraw's Khwan al-ikhwān. ed. by Rahim Gholami (Ismaili Texts and Translations Series) xxvi (eng.),

561p.(per.), London, 2024, 9780755653911,

Bloomsbury (I.B. Tauris) (42612) Pap 7257

[Nāsir-i Khusraw, —1004-approximately 1088 -- Hermeneutics -- Ismailites -- Islamic philosophy]

The Ismaili missionary and poet, Nāsir-i Khusraw (d. after 1070), wrote Khwan al-ikhwan (The Banquet of the Brethren) when he was living in his remote mountain refuge of Yumgan in Badakhshan. A work of philosophical theology, it consists of a sequence of dynamic arguments for divine unicity (tawhid), the authority of the Prophet Muhammad, his legate, 'Alī b. Abi Talib, and his descendants, the imams from the line of Isma'il b. Ja'far al-Sadiq. This new edition is based on two extant manuscripts of Khwan al-ikhwan making it a more comprehensive resource.]

1656

Nasr, S.H. & O. Leaman (ed.)

History of Islamic Philosophy. (Routledge History of World Philosophies, vol. I) 1232p, London, 2001 0415259347
Routledge (2397) Pap. * 3960
1657

Nasrallah, Nawal

Best of Delectable Foods and Dishes from al-Analus and al-Maghreb: a cookbook by thirteenth-century Andalusī scholar Ibn Razīn al-Tujībī (1227-1293): English translation with introduction and glossary. (Islamic History and Civilization, studies and texts, v. 186) xxix,884p illus., Leiden, 2024(21), 9789004688377, Brill (41444)

Pap 10,143

[The thirteenth-century cookbook *Fiḍālat al-khiwān fī ṭayyibāt al-ṭa'ām wa-l-alwān* by the Andalusī scholar Ibn Razīn al-Tujībī showcases the sophisticated cuisine that developed in the Iberian Peninsula under Muslim rule through its 475 exquisite recipes. Now available for the first time in English, this edition contains al-Tujībī's complete text, based on a newly discovered manuscript now available for the first time in any language.]

1658

Nasrallah, Nawal

Delights from the Garden of Eden: a cookbook and history of the Iraqi cuisine. abridged 2nd edition xi,440p illus. photos, Sheffield, 2019(03), 9781781798836, Equinox (32706)

Pap 10,890

[This book uniquely traces the genesis and development of the Iraqi cuisine over the centuries, starting with the ancient Mesopotamians, through medieval times and leading to the present, aided throughout by the author's intimate native knowledge of cookery.]

1659

Nasrallah, Nawal

Smorgasbords of Andalusī and Maghribī Dishes and Their Salutary Benefits: English Translation of the

Thirteenth-Century Cookbook Anwā' al-Saydala fī Alwān al-At'ima with Introduction and Glossary. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 217) xxix,764p. illus., Leiden, 2024, 9789004715844, Brill (43075) 39123

[The medieval cookbook *Anwā' al-ṣaydala fī alwān al-aṭ'ima*, with its remarkable collection of over 460 recipes, is a tangible testimony to the richness and sophistication of the cuisine of Muslim Spain.]

1660

Nasrallah, Nawal (ed.)

Treasure Trove of Benefits and Variety at the Table: a

fourteenth-century Egyptian cookbook: English translation, with an introduction and glossary. (Islamic History and Civilization, 148) xxi,704p illus., Leiden, 2020(18), 97890044356238, Brill (37117) Pap. * 10143
[The *Kanz al-fawā'id fī tanwī' al-mawā'id*, a fourteenth-century cookbook, is unique for its variety and comprehensive coverage of contemporary Egyptian cuisine. It includes, in addition to instructions for the cook, a treasure trove of 830 recipes of dishes, digestives, refreshing beverages, and more.]

1661

Nasrallah, Nawal (tr.)

Annals of the Caliphs' Kitchens: Ibn Sayyār al-Warrāq's tenth-century Baghdadi cookbook. English translation with introduction and glossary (Islamic History and Civilization, V. 70) xii,867p illus., Leiden, 2010(07), 9789004188112, Brill (23023) Pap. 10,143

1662

Nassār, Lutfī Ahmad

Wasā'il al-Tarfiḥ fī 'Asr Salātīn al-Mamālīk fī Misr. (Ta'rikh al-Misriyin, 141) 398p, Cairo, 1999, 977015962x, Al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah (12986) * 800

1663

Nasser, Shady Hekmat

Arabic, Qur'ān, and Poetic License: Reciting the Word of God. (Routledge Studies in the Qur'an) 444p. London, 2025, 9781032818269, Routledge (43276) 35,090

[This book examines the similarities between the Qur'ān and ancient Arabic poetry, analyzed through the framework of Arabic grammar prior to their standardization and subsequent development into distinct genres.]

1664

Nassery, Idris & Zishan Ghaffar (ed.)

Defining Islamic Comparative Theology. (Comparative Theology, Islam, and Society, vol. 1) 400p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111435398, De Gruyter Brill (43395) 24830
[This volume aims to be the first step to programmatically and conceptionally explore the possibility of a genuinely Islamic Comparative Theology in a constructive endeavor. This endeavor should neither be misunderstood as an apologetic questioning of the status quo in Comparative Theology nor as a project that deconstructs Comparative Theology. (open access)]

1665

Nasīr al-Dīn al-Tūsī

The Sultan's Sex Potions: Arab Aphrodisiacs in the Middle Ages. ed. & tr. by Daniel L. Newman 256p. London,

2025, 9781849250757, Saqi (43460) Pap 4838
[Written by leading thirteenth-century scientist Naṣīr al-Dīn al-Ṭūsī, The Sultan's Sex Potions is part of a group of works devoted to aphrodisiacs as well as sexual practices and positions. Sober and measured in tone, the treatise was intended as a manual for self-healing. It was composed at the request of the ruler and so its potions, electuaries, syrups and enemas enjoyed a 'royal warrant of appointment' to arouse the lust for coitus and enhance sexual potency.]

1666

Natij, Salah

La Théorie du Bayān d'al-Jāhiz: D'une Herméneutique de la Nature à une Sémiotique de la Culture. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 211) x,488p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004547773, Brill (43095) 27,324
[Salah Natij's book, Al-Jahiz's Theory of Bayān: From a Hermeneutics of Nature to a Semiotics of Culture is the first comprehensive study entirely devoted to the Bayan theory (communication, hermeneutics, semiology) elaborated in the middle of the ninth century by the Arab encyclopedist and polygrapher al-Jahiz (d. 255 H./ 869).]

1667

Natij, Salah

Le concept arabe de murū'a: Vers une éthique de l'excellence dans la culture arabe classique. Leiden, 2025 9789004542754, Brill (43007) 26910
[In this work, entirely devoted to the study of the classical Arab ethical vision, we submit the Arabic concept of murū'a/muruwwa to a detailed, in-depth and exhaustive analysis. This is the first time that this central concept of classical Arabic culture of adab has been studied in the plurality of its ethical, philosophical, political and aesthetic implications.]

1668

Nawār, Salāh al-Dīn Muhammad

Nazarīyah al-Lhilāfah aw al-Imāmah, wa tatawwur-hā al-siyāsī wa al-dīnī (11-14/611-632) 115p. Alexandria, 1996 al-Munsha'at al-Ma'arif (43965) * 440

1669

Al-Nawfalī, Ahmad ibn Mubārak

Aqānīm al-Lāma'qūl: qirā'ah naqdīyah fī al-taqlīd wa al-ustūrah wa al-khurāfah. 429p, Beirut, 2012, 9786144043141, Mu'assasat al-Intishār al-'Arabī (29985) 2880

[Taqlīd -- Angels -- Arabic Mythology -- Faith and reason -- Islam]

1670

Nazarī, Hamīd 'Atā'i

Tārīkh-e Borhān-hā-ye Ethbāt-e Vojūd-e Khodā dar Kalām-e Emāmīyeh az Maktab-e Baghdād tā Maktab-e Esfahān.

2 vols. Isfahan, 1401, 9786226152419, 426, Pazhūhrshgāh-e 'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslām (41883) 14,880
[God(Islam) -- Proof -- Imamite Shiites theology -- 10th-17th centuries]

1671

Neale, Harry S.

Sufi Warrior Saints: Stories of Sufi Jihad from Muslim Hagiography. 200p. London, 2023(22), 9780755643417, I.B. Tauris (42886) Pap 7015

[Despite the diverse wealth of Sufi works, much of the rich, global and centuries old literature of Sufi warrior-saints, has yet to be translated into English. Examining hagiographical depictions of Sufi mujahids, Neale corrects frequent misunderstandings of the term jihad in relation to Sufi thought and practice. Using Sufi hagiography, treatises, travel narratives and Muslim histories, each chapter comprises the lives of Sufi saints during significant historical events, from the Crusades to the Mongol Invasion and in regions ranging from Islamic Spain to North Africa and India.]

1672

Negoitā, Octavian-Adrian (ed.)

Eastern Christians'Engagement with Islam and the Qur'ān: Texts, Contexts and Knowledge Regimes. (The European Qur'an, vol. 6) viii,330p. Berlin, 225, 9783111096070, De Gruyter Brill (43400) 24,830

[This volume explores how Eastern Christians of various religious traditions engaged with Islam and its Holy Book. By employing a long durée perspective, the volume will explore both continuities and disruptions, as well as diverse ideological positions among the Eastern Christians in their approach towards Islamic tenets, religious practices and interpretations of the Qur'an.]

1673

Nekroumi, Mohammed

Virtue and the Common Good: Hermeneutic Foundations of aṣ-Ṣātībī's Ethical Philosophy. xxiv,214p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004682252, Brill (43147) 27,117

[arose as a response to the urgent need for epistemological research on the hermeneutic foundations of Islamic ethical and moral theory that has resulted from the current period of upheaval in Islamic theology.]

1674

Nemoy, L. & V.B. Moreen (ed.)

Tārīkh: a volume of occasional papers in Near Eastern

studies. 129p. Philadelphia, 1990 Annenberg Research
Inst. (44261) * 990

[Bahri Mamluks, Burji Mamluks/ D. Ayalon, Gold and Silver
Crafting in Ottoman Jerusalem/ A. Cohen, Distant Echoes in
the Book of Psalms/ S.N. Kramer, Tapu Tahrir Defterleri and
kadi Sicilleri/ A. Singer]

1675

Nettler, Ronald

**Sufi Metaphysics and Qur'an Prophets: Ibn 'Arabī's thought
and method in the Fusūs al-Hikam.** x,223p, Cambridge,
2012(03), 9781903682067, Islamic Texts Society (16290)
Pap. 5590

[Nettler examines ten chapters from the Fusus which
exemplify the ideas, method and perspective of the entire
work. Concentrating on a detailed analysis of the text, the
author brings out the profound connection and integration of
scripture and metaphysics in the world-view of Ibn 'Arabī. Sufi
Metaphysics and Qur'anic Prophets serves not only as an
explication of Ibn Arabī's thought in the Fusus, but is also a
great aid in the overall understanding of Ibn 'Arabī's thought.]

1676

Netton, Ian R.

Al-Farabi and His School. 288p, Richmond, 1999,
9780700710645, Curzon Press (4554) Pap. * 1100
[new in paperback]

1677

Neuwirth, Angelika

**The Qur'an: Text and Commentary, Volume 1: early Meccan
Suras: poetic prophesy.** tr. from the German by Samuel
Wilder x,479p, New Haven, 2022, 9780300232332,
Yale U.P. (40639) 7120

[Angelika Neuwirth's six-volume commentary, published
originally in Germany, offers a historical and philological
analysis of the form, structure, and semantic message of each
of the 114 Qur'anic suras. It brings together the fruits of the
last hundred years of modern scholarship and provides access
to the aesthetic, theological, linguistic, and semantic
background required to appreciate the unique novelty, force,
and historical position of the Qur'ān.]

1678

Neuwirth, Angelika

**The Qur'an: Text and Commentary, Volume 2. 1: Early
Middle Mecca Suras: the new elect.** tr. from the German by
Samuel Wilder 480p. New Haven, 2024,
9780300232349, Yale U.P. (43788) 12285

[The second volume of a world-renowned scholar's
long-awaited Qur'an commentary, now available in English]

1679

Nicolle, D.

Armies of the Caliphates 862-1098. (Men-At-Arms Series 320)
48p illus. photos. London, 1998, 1855327708, Osprey
Military (BN) (5192) * 1480

1680

Nikfahm-Khubravan, Sajjad

**Avicenna's Addendum to His Recension of Ptolemy's
Almagest.** (Scientia Graeco-Arabica, vol. 41) xx,168p.
Berlin, 2025, 9783111332642, De Gruyter Brill (43399)
28,970

[Avicenna's addendum to his recension of Ptolemy's Almagest,
which he incorporated into his main philosophical summa,
Kitāb al-Shifā', helps recover parts of this otherwise lost
history. In the addendum, Avicenna took a historiographical
approach and reported the developments in the science of
astronomy that occurred from Ptolemy's time until his own.]

1681

al-Nīsābūrī, al-Hākim Abī 'Abd Allāh

Kitāb Ma'rifat 'Ulūm al-Hadīth. ed. by Mu'azzam Husayn
266p. 古書 Beoiruit, (1966) al-Maktabat al-Tijali (44113)
* 440

[Hadith -- Early works 印あり]

1682

Noble, Michael-Sebastian

**Philosophising the Occult: Avicenna psychology and 'The
Hidden Secret' of Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī.** (Studies in the History
and Culture of the Middle East, 35) x,299p, Berlin, 2021,
9783110644579, de Gruyter (39702) 23794
[Was it mere encyclopedism that motivated Fakhr al-Dīn
al-Rāzī (d.1210), one of the most influential Islamic
theologians of the twelfth century, to theorize on astral magic
– or was there a deeper purpose?

One of his earliest works was The Hidden Secret ('al-Sirr
al-Maktūm'), a magisterial study of the 'craft' which
harnessed spiritual discipline and natural philosophy to
establish noetic connection with the celestial souls to work
wonders here on earth. The initiate's preceptor is a personal
celestial spirit, 'the perfect nature' which represents the
ontological origin of his soul.]

1683

Nöldeke, Theodor

Sketches from Eastern History. vii,288p. 古書 London,
1892 Adam and Charles Black (44125) * 3300
[Islam -- Semites -- History -- Christianity]

1684

Nomani, Shibli

Imam Abū Hanīfah: Life and Work. tr. by Hadi Hussain

xv,280p, Kuala Lumpur, 2015, 9789839541991, Islamic Book Trust (33950) * 4270

[Originally written in Urdu]

1685

Norris, H.T.

The Arab Conquest of the Western Sahara: studies of the historical events, religious beliefs & social customs which made the remotest Sahara a part of the Arab World. (Arab Background Series) xxvi,309p, Beirut, 1986, 058275643x, Librairie du Liban (11) * 4200

1686

Norris, H.T.

The Berbers in Arabic Literature (Arab Background Series) xxiv,280p. illus., Beirut, 1982, 0582783038, Librairie du Liban (9) * 2420

[Who are the Berbers? Today, the Berber world still forms a bridge between the Middle East, Western Europe and Muslim Africa to the south of the Sahara.]

1687

Norton, Nicholas

The Crusader States and their Neighbours: A Military History, 1099-1187. 308p., Oxford, 2023, 9780198878803, Oxford University Press (42973) Pap 6048
[Offers a region-wide military history of the Near East at the time of the early Crusades (1099-1187)]

1688

Nu'aysah, Yūsuf Jamīl

Mujtama' Madīnat Dimashq, 1186-1256/1772-1840. 2 vols. Damascus, 1994 Talas (18682) * 2800

[Damascus (Syria) -- Social life and customs -- History]

1689

Nu'mat Allāh Ibn al-Qādī (qarn 10 q.)

Hifz al-Sihhah li-Badan al-Insān. (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Fāteh Torkīyeh beh shomāreh 3558) (Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 11) 112p facs. Tehran, 1400, 9786003139404, Safir-e Ardehāl (41393) * 7260

[Medicine, Islamic -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

1690

Numani, Shibli

Umar. (Makers of Islamic Civilization Series, Oxford Ctr. for Islamic Studies) xii,157p, New Delhi, 2004, 0195660471, OUP (India) (17236) Pap. * 660

[Content: Part I: The Conquests - Umar's accession to the caliphate, The conquest of Iraq and Syria, The extension of

the conquests, The cause of victory

Part II: The Reforms - Government under Umar, Civil administration, Military administration, Islam and Islamic Law, The treatment of Non-Muslims, The man and his achievements, Further reading, References]

1691

Nūr al-Dīn al-Sābūnī

Tradition und Transformation in der Māturīdiyya des 6./12. Jahrhunderts: Mit einer kritischen Edition des Kitāb al-Kifāya fī l-hidāya fī usūl ad-dīn des Ahmad b. Mahmūd b. Abī Bakr Nūr ad-Dīn as-Sābūnī al-Hanafī al-Bukhārī (gest. 580/1184). (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 117) 524p. Leiden, 2022, 9789004513341, Brill (43176) 25875

[Nūr al-Dīn al-Sābūnī was a prominent jurist and theologian in Samarqand in the late 6th/12th century. His theological works are in the tradition of the Hanafite-Māturīdite current of Sunni kalām.]

1692

al-Nuss, Ihsān

al-'Asabīyah al-Qabalīyah wa athar-hā fī al-shi'r al-umawī.

654p. maps, Beirut, 1973 Dar al-Fikr (44068) * 1760

[Arabic countries -- Genealogy -- Arabs -- Poetry -- History]

1693

Nussibeh, Sari

Avicenna's Al-Shifā': oriental philosophy. (Routledge Studies in Islamic Philosophy) xv,388p. London, 2020(18), 9780367591960, Routledge (42801) Pap 11,613
[Although much has been written about Avicenna, and especially about his major philosophical work, Al-Shifa, this book presents the rationalist Avicenna in an entirely new light, showing him to have presented a theory where our claims of knowledge about the world are in effect just that, claims, and must therefore be underwritten by our faith in God.]

1694

Al-Nuwayrī, Shihāb al-Dīn (m. 733/1332 h.)

Nihāyat al-Arab fī Funūn al-Adab. ed. by Mufīd Qumayyah 34 vols. in 16, Beirut, 2004-05, 2745138839, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (17320) * 96,800
[vols. 1, 2-3, 4-5, 6-8, 9-11, 12-14, 15-16, 17-18, 19-20, 21-22, 23-25, 26-27, 28-29, 31-31, 32-33, 34 (al-fahāris al-'āmmah)]

1695

O'Kane, B. A.C.S. Peack & M. Muehlhaeusler (ed.)

Inscriptions of the Medieval Islamic World. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) xxv,723p. 200 color, Edinburgh, 2023, 9781474489447, Edinburgh U.P. (42146)

33,638

[Showcases the best recent research on epigraphy across the medieval Islamic world

This volume offers an overview of the state of the field, and shows the importance of Islamic inscriptions for disciplines such as art history, history and literature. The chapters range from surveys to detailed exploration of individual topics, providing an insight to some of the most recent cutting-edge work on Islamic inscriptions. It focuses on the period from the rise of Islam to the fifteenth century, ranging across the Islamic world from the Maghreb to India and Central Asia, and inscriptions in Arabic, Persian and Turkish.]

1696

O'Leary, De Lacy

How Greek Science Passed to the Arabs. 196p, New Delhi, 2001(1949), 8187570245, Goodword Books (13691) * 650

1697

O'Meara, Simon

The Ka'ba Orientations: Readings in Islam's Ancient House.

264p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025(20), 9781399548571, Edinburgh U.P. (43581) Pap 8470

[Explores the Ka'ba as it has been conceptualised, represented and used by Muslims from the earliest period of Islam onwards]

1698

O'Shea, Stephen

Sea of Faith: Islam and Christianity in the medieval

Mediterranean world. xii,411p, London, 2006, 9781861975218, Profile Books (23293) * 3600

[Islamic emire -- Europe -- Military history -- Mediterranean region]

1699

Obuse, Kieko

Buddhism and Islam: Mutual Engagements in Southeast Asia and Japan. (Social, Economic and Political Studies of the

Middle East and Asia, Volume: 134) xi,303p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004704541, Brill (43079) 23,805

[Buddhist-Muslim relations are usually seen as inherently confrontational. This book challenges the view of Buddhism and Islam as fundamentally irreconcilable by exploring the diverse ways representatives of the two traditions have engaged each other in Southeast Asia—the global frontstage of contemporary Buddhist-Muslim relations—and Japan—a Buddhist-majority country whose 'Islam policy' played a significant role in its surge to global power status.]

1700

Ocak, Ahmet Yaşar (ed.)

From History to Theology: Ali in Islamic Beliefs. (T.T.K. XXX.

Series No. 4a) xxiv,320p ills. photos., Ankara, 2005, 9751618347, TTK (24440) 3960

[Ali ibn Abi Talib -- Caliphs -- History -- Islam -- Nosairians -- Folk literature]

1701

Ogden, Stephen R.

Averroes on Intellect: From Aristotelian Origins to Aquinas'

Critique. 296p. Oxford, 2022, 9780192896117, Oxford U.P. (42998) 20812

[*Provides readers a single study of Averroes' most pivotal arguments for his unicity thesis (i.e. that there is a single separate intellect for all human beings) in the wider context of Aristotelian epistemology and metaphysics

*Focuses on both Averroes' textual interpretation of Aristotle's De Anima and his strongest independent philosophical arguments]

1702

Omar al-Khayyam

An Essay by the Uniquely Wise 'Abel Fath Omar Bin

al-Khayyam on Algebra and Equations: Algebra and

al-Muqabala. (Great Books of Islamic Civilization) xiv,57p.

Reading, 2009, 9781859641811, Garnet Publishing (25190) Pap. 3630

1703

Opwis, Falicitas

Ethics and Analogy (Qiyās) in 5th/11th-Century Islamic Legal

Theory. (Islamic Thought and History, Volume: 1) 213p.

Leiden, 2025, 9789004720770, Brill (43044) 22770

[In Ethics and Analogy Opwis traces the 5th/11th-century shift in Islamic legal theory toward understanding the purpose of God's law as attaining people's maşlaḥa in this life, which enables extending the law outside of Scripture and Ash'arī legal universalism]

1704

Orfali, Bilal, Atif Khalil & Mohd. Rustom (ed.)

Mysticism and Ethics in Islam. (Sheikh Zayed bin Sultan Al

Nahyan series) 476p, Beirut, 2022, 9789953586793,

The American Univ. of Beirut Press (42285) * 12,600

[Islamic ethics -- Mysticism -- History

The relationship between Sufism or Islamic mysticism and ethics is largely untitled land. Mysticism and Ethics in Islam attempts to survey this fertile area of investigation by attempting to come to a clearer idea of what is meant by the terms 'ethics' and 'Mysticism,' both in relation to each other and to Islam.]

1705

Orfali, Bilal & Francesco Chiabotti

The Amālī of Abū l-Qāsim al-Qushayrī = Amālī Abī al-Qāsim

‘Abd al-Karīm ibn Hawāzin al-Qushayrī. (Texts and Documents Islamic Studies) 85p, Beirut, 2020, 9782721481764, Dar El Machreq (42300) * 3,460

[Sufism -- Hadith -- Criticism, interpretation, etc

[أمالي أبي القاسم عبد الكريم بن هوازن القشيري]

1706

Ormsby, Eric (ed. tr.)

On Life, Death, and Languages: An Arabic critical edition and English translation of Epistles 29-31. (Epistles of the

Brethren of Purity) xxiii,231p+128p, Oxford, 2021, 9780198858140, Oxford U.P. (39599) 13,310

1707

Osti, Letizia

History and Memory in the Abbasid Caliphate: Writing the

Past in Medieval Arabic Literature. (Early and Medieval Islamic World) 200p. London, 2024, 9780755647811, I.B. Tauris (42872) Pap 7015

[Abu Bakr al-Suli was an Abbasid polymath and table companion, as well as a legendary chess player.

Letizia Osti here provides the first full-length English-language study devoted to al-Suli, illustrating how investigating the life, times and works of such a complex individual can serve as a fil rouge for tackling broader, contested concepts, such as biography, autobiography, court culture, and written culture.

The result is an exploration of the ways in which the Abbasid court made sense of the past and, in general, of what 'historiography' means in a medieval Arabic context.]

1708

Ottewill-Soulsby, Sam

The Emperor and the Elephant: Christians and Muslims in the Age of Charlemagne. 392p. illus. Princeton, 2025,

9780691229379, Peinceton U.P. (43180) Pap 5283

[In the year 802, an elephant arrived at the court of the Emperor Charlemagne in Aachen, sent as a gift by the ‘Abbasid Caliph, Harun al-Rashid. This extraordinary moment was part of a much wider set of diplomatic relations between the Carolingian dynasty and the Islamic world, including not only the Caliphate in the east but also Umayyad al-Andalus, North Africa, the Muslim lords of Italy and a varied cast of warlords, pirates and renegades.]

1709

Ouf, Hossam

Hadithüberlieferung und Konfessionalität: Al-Bukhārīs al-Jāmi’ as-sahīh und al-Kulaynīs al-Kāfi in den sunnitischen und zwölfschiitischen Hadithwissenschaften. (Theology

and Tradition in Islam: Studies on Prophecy, Transmission and Spirituality, vol. 2) ix,223p. Berlin, 2024,

9783111547510, De Gruyter (43413) 20,690

[Dieses Buch untersucht die Frage, ob und wie sich Hadithüberlieferung und Konfessionalität in der sunnitischen und der zwölfschiitischen Hadithwissenschaft gegenseitig beeinflusst haben.]

1710

Oujabī, 'Ali (ed.)

Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, 11: Hekmat 2 (A collection of 12 treatises in logic, philosophy, theology and mysticism).

6p+567p, Tehran, 1387(2008), 9789646690707, Ketabkhaneh-ye Mouzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Sho'ara-ye Eslami (36050) * 1,860

1711

Ousāma ibn Mounkidh

Un Emir Syrien au Premier Siecle des Croisades (1095-1188):

Kitāb al-l'tibār. ed. by Hartwig Derenbourg (Islamic Geography, v. 171) xii,183p. Frankfurt am Main, 1994(1886) Inst. for the History of Arabic-Islamic Science (43904) * 2420

1712

Ouyang, Wen-chin

Ethical Living through Stories: Encounters with Adab. (World of Islam) 232p. 30 illus. London, 2025, 9780755657490, I.B. Tauris (42896) Pap 2175

[In this book, Wen-chin Ouyang shows how our experience of adab stories has the power to transform both our personal relationships and society. She draws on classic Arabic stories from the famous Thousand and One Nights and compares them with tales from the canonical Chinese novels Three Kingdoms, The Journey to the West, and Water Margin.]

1713

Özaydın, Abdülkerim

Büyük Selçuklu İmparatorluğu (1040-1157) (Siyasî Tarih, Teşkilât ve İdare) (Sources and Studies on Seljuk History no. 1) 639p map, İstanbul, 2023 9789290634195 IRCICA (42221) * 4360

[Seljuks -- History -- Turkey -- to 1453

[The Great Seljuk Empire (1040-1157) (Political History, Organization and Administration)]

The present book is a comprehensive scholarly work on the Great Seljuk Empire authored by Prof. Dr. Abdülkerim Özaydın and published by IRCICA. It covers all aspects of the Seljuk history, under the chapters titled “The Foundation Phase (945-1040)”, “The First Phase of the Empire (1040-1092)”, “The Period of Regression and Transition (1092-1118)”, “The

Second Phase of the Empire (1118-1157)", "Organization and Administration". The several appendices include a chronological table, a genealogy of the Great Seljuk Sultans, and indexes.]

1714

Özaydın, Abdülkerim & Mehmet Ersan

Anadolu/Türkiye Selçukluları. (Sources and Studies on Seljuk History no. 2) 620p, Istanbul, 2023, 9789290634188, IRCICA (42224) * 4,360

[Seljuks -- History -- Turkey

[Anatolian/Turkish Seljuks]

1715

Özkan, Aydın (haz.)

Mısır Vakıfları (Osmanlı Devri ve Öncesi): al-Awqāf fī Misr, qabla wa khilāl al-'ahd al-'uthmānī (ISAR, No. 19)

xvii,278p+11p map, CD-ROM, Istanbul, 2005, 9757874159, ISAR Vakfi Yayınları (24232) 15,000

[Awqāf fī Misr : qabla wa-khilāla al-'ahd al-'Uthmānī]

Waqf -- Egypt -- History]

1716

Pantic, Nikola

Sufism in Ottoman Damascus: religion, magic, and the eighteenth-century networks of the holy. (Routledge Sufi Series) ix,240p. London, 2024, 9781032498027, Routledge (42804) Pap 9677

[Sufism in Ottoman Damascus analyzes thaumaturgical beliefs and practices prevalent among Muslims in eighteenth-century Ottoman Syria. The study focuses on historical beliefs in baraka, which religious authorities often interpreted as Allah's grace, and the alleged Sufi-ulamaic role in distributing it to Ottoman subjects.

This book highlights considerable overlaps between Sufis and 'ulamā' with state appointments in early modern Province of Damascus, arguing for the possibility of sociologically defining a Muslim priestly sodality, a group of religious authorities and wonder-workers responsible for Sunni orthodoxy in the Ottoman Empire. The Sufi-'ulamā' were integral to Ottoman networks of the holy, networks of grace that comprised of hallowed individuals, places, and natural objects.]

1717

Parkin, D. & S. Headly (ed.)

Islamic Prayer across the Indian Ocean: inside and outside the Mosque. (Routledge Indian Ocean Series) xi,256p, London, 2017(00), 9781138895393, Routledge (India) (4539) * 3580

[(Special Indian edition)

Prayer -- Islam -- Indian Ocean Region -- Congresses]

1718

Patel, Youshaa

The Muslim Difference: defining the line between believers and unbelievers from early Islam to the present. xv,341p, New Haven, 2022, 9780300248968, Yale U.P. (42075)

7,182

[Islam -- Interfaith relations -- History of doctrines

A sweeping history of Muslim identity from its origins in late antiquity to the present How did Muslims across time and place define the line between themselves and their neighbors? Youshaa Patel explores why the Prophet Muhammad first advised his followers to emulate Christians and Jews, but then allegedly reversed course, urging them to be different! He details how subsequent generations of Muslim scholars canonized the Prophet's admonition into an influential doctrine against imitation that enjoined ordinary believers to embody and display their religious difference in public life.]

1719

Patrizi, Luca

In the Presence of the King: Intermediation and Intercession in Islam. (Theology and Tradition in Islam: Studies on Prophecy, Transmission and Spirituality, vol. 1) xvii,193p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111500874, De Gruyter Brill (43398) 20690

[The notions of intermediation and intercession play a central role in the theology of monotheistic religions. In the Islamic context, the specific doctrine connected to the intermediation (wasīla, wāsiṭa) and intercession of the Prophet Muḥammad towards God (shafā'a, tawassul), particularly on the Day of Judgement, is widely attested in the primary sources of Islam. The eschatological function of the Prophet is represented in these sources through a series of royal metaphors, connected to his rank (jāh) on the Day of Judgement, which will allow him access to a special station called the Station of Praise (al-maqām al-maḥmūd), endowed with specific attributes of royalty.]

1720

Patrizi, Luca

L'Adab, Toujours Recommencé: Origins, Transmissions, and Metamorphoses of Adab literature. (Islamic Literatures: Texts and Studies, Volume: 4) 890p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004526341, Brill (43156) 34,569

[The notion of adab is at the very heart of the Islamicate cultures. Born in the crucible of the Arabic and Persian civilisations of the Late Antiquity period, nourished by Greek, Syriac and Indian influences, this polysemic notion could

cover a variegated range of meanings, ranging from good behaviour, good manners, etiquette, proper knowledge of the rules, to belles-lettres, and finally, literature.]

1721

Pavlov, Moshe M.

Abū'l-Barkāt al-Baghdādī's Metaphysical Philosophy: the Kitāb al-Mu'tabar. (Routledge Jewish Studies Series)

xi,387p, London, 2019(17), 9780367877170, Routledge (42803) Pap 10645

[Abū'l-Barakāt is a renowned philosopher of the Arabic-Jewish milieu who composed in his magnum opus the Kitāb al-Mu'tabar, a comprehensive metaphysics which challenged the accepted notions of the traditional metaphysical philosophy. 'Abū'l-Barakāt al-Baghdādī's Metaphysical Philosophy' examines the novel philosophical conceptions of the first book of the Metaphysics of the Kitāb al-Mu'tabar. The aim is to present a developed conception of Abū'l-Barakāt's systematic metaphysics.]

1722

Pavlov, Moshe M.

Abū'l-Barkāt al-Baghdādī's Scientific Philosophy: the Kitāb al-Mu'tabar. (Routledge Jewish Studies Series) xvi,367p.

London, 2019(17), 9780367877163, Routledge (42802) Pap 10645

[Abū'l-Barakāt is often considered one of the most comprehensive medieval philosophers of the Arabic-Jewish milieu. His extensive and unique philosophical theories were seen as a major challenge for the traditional conceptions of the Aristotelian school of thought during and after this period. 'Abū'l-Barak]

1723

Peacock, A.C.S.

Islam, Literature and Society in Mongol Anatolia.

(Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) xiv,294p, Cambridge, 2020(19), 9781108713481, Cambridge U.P. (39324) Pap 7499

[From a Christian, Greek- and Armenian-speaking land to a predominantly Muslim and Turkish speaking one, the Islamisation of medieval Anatolia would lay the groundwork for the emergence of the Ottoman Empire as a world power and ultimately the modern Republic of Turkey. Bringing together previously unpublished sources in Arabic, Persian and Turkish, Peacock offers a new understanding of the crucial but neglected period in Anatolian history, that of Mongol domination, between c. 1240 and 1380.]

1724

Peacock, A.C.S. (ed.)

Islamisation: comparative perspectives from history.

xiv,530p maps, ills., Edinburgh, 2017, 9781474417129, Edinburgh U.P. (36250) * 42,350

[The spread of Islam and the process of Islamisation (meaning both conversion to Islam and the adoption of Muslim culture) is explored in the twenty-four chapters of this volume. Taking a comparative perspective, both the historical trajectory of Islamisation and the methodological problems in its study are addressed, with coverage moving from Africa to China and from the seventh century to the start of the colonial period in 1800.]

1725

Pearson, Michael N.

Pilgrimage to Mecca: the Indian experience, 1500-1800.

x,272p, Princeton, 1996, 1558760903, Markus Wiener Publishers (465) Pap. 3030

1726

Penn, M.P. S.F. Johnson, C. Shepardson & C.M. Stang (ed.)

Invitation to Syriac Christianity: an anthology. xxi,431p

maps, Berkeley, 2022, 9780520299207, U. of California Press (41125) Pap 7111

[Despite their centrality to the history of Christianity in the East, Syriac Christians have generally been excluded from modern accounts of the faith. Originating from Mesopotamia, Syriac Christians quickly spread across Eurasia, from Turkey to China, developing a distinctive and influential form of Christianity that connected empires. These early Christians wrote in the language of Syriac, the lingua franca of the late ancient Middle East, and a dialect of Aramaic, the language of Jesus. Collecting key foundational Syriac texts from the second to the fourteenth centuries, this anthology provides unique access to one of the most intriguing, but least known, branches of the Christian tradition.]

1727

Perho, Irmeil

The Prophet's Medicine: a creation of the Muslim traditional scholars. (Studia Orientalia 74) 158p. Helsinki, 1995

Finnish Oriental Society (43755) 5175

1728

Perry, Charles (ed. & tr.)

Scents and Flavors: a Syrian cookbook. foreword by

Claudia Roden (Library of Arabic Literature) xlviii,194p, N.Y. 2020, 9781479800810, New York U.P. (41679)

Pap 2835

[This popular 13th-century Syrian cookbook is an ode to what its anonymous author calls the "greater part of the pleasure of this life," namely the consumption of food and drink, as

well as the fragrances that garnish the meals and the diners who enjoy them. [Kitāb al-wusla ila al-habib] English translation]

1729

Perry, Charles (tr.)

A Baghdad Cookery Book: the Book of Dishes (kitāb al-tabīkh), Muhammad b. al-Hasan b. Muhammad b. al-Karīm, the scribe of Baghdad. (Petits Propos Culinaires 79) 127p, London, 2021(05), 9781903018422, Prospect Books (20300) 4423
[New translation]

1730

Perry, Craig

Slavery and the Jews of Medieval Egypt: A History. 312p. Princeton, 2026, 9780691263571, Princeton U.P. (43179) 8505

[In this book, Craig Perry mines a remarkable cache of fragmentary documents preserved in an Egyptian synagogue to write a new history of slavery and the slave trade in the medieval Middle East. These documents—which range from the everyday correspondence of traveling merchants to legal queries sent to Jewish jurists—provide the richest surviving archive for the social history of slavery during the centuries when Cairo was an imperial and commercial capital at the intersection of the Mediterranean and Indian Ocean worlds.]

1731

Persenius, Mikael

The Manuscripts of Parts 1 and 2 of Shams al-'Ulūm by Nashwān al-Himyarī: a study of their relationship. (Studia Semitica Upsaliensia, 13) 278p with text, Uppsala, 1997, 9155440479, Acta Univ. Upsaliensis (Almqvist) (3370) * 6680

[This dissertation is a study of the relationship between the MSS containing the first half of the Arabic lexicon Shams al-'Uluṃ by the Yemenite scholar Nashwan al-Himyari (d. AD 1178).]

1732

Peters, F.E.

Mecca: a Literary History of the Muslim Holy Land. xxiii,473p, Princeton, 1994, 9780691032672, Princeton U.P. (39073) * 2310
[Mecca (Saudi Arabia) -- Medina -- History]

1733

Peters, Rudolph

Jihad in Classical and Modern Islam: a reader. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) x,204p, Princeton, 1996, 1558761098, Markus Wiener Publishers (363)

Pap. 4085

1734

Petersen, Andrew & Denys Priongle (ed.)

Ramla: City of Muslim Palestine, 715-1917: Studies in History, Archaeology and Architecture. 342p. 320 figs. Oxfordshire, 2021, 9781789697766, Archaeopress Publishing (43497) 48,9082

[This book presents a comprehensive overview of the history, archaeology and architecture of the city of Ramla from the time of its foundation as the capital of Umayyad Palestine around 715 until the end of Ottoman rule in 1917.]

1735

Petry, Carl F.

The Mamluk Sultanate: a history. 304p, Cambridge, 2022, 9781108456999, Cambridge U.P. (41189)

Pap 5563

[Providing a rich and comprehensive survey of events from the Sultanate's founding to the Ottoman occupation, this interdisciplinary book explores the Sultanate's identity and heritage after the Mongol conquests, the expedience of conspiratorial politics, and the close symbiosis of the military elite and civil bureaucracy. Carl F. Petry also considers the statecraft, foreign policy, economy and cultural legacy of the Sultanate, and its interaction with politics throughout the central Islamic world and beyond.]

1736

Pfeiffer, Judith & Sholeh A. Quinn (ed.)

History and Historiography of Post-Mongol Central Asia and the Middle East: Studies in honor of John E. Woods. xx,604p, Wiesbaden, 2006, 3447052783, Harrassowitz (21223) 26496
[in collaboration with Ernest Tucker]

This volume reflects Woods' special interest in this time, and attempts to shed much needed light on several aspects of the Mongol, Timurid, Safavid, Mamluk, and early Ottoman periods, including the internal political and cultural dynamics of the late medieval Islamic societies of the Nile-to-Oxus region, the interactions of the Turco-Mongol nomadic dynasties with their sedentary neighbors and subjects, the complex relationship between historiography, politics and political thought during these periods, and the transition from 'medieval' to 'early modern' societies in the Islamic world.]

1737

Pielow, Dorothee, Jana Newiger, & Yassir El Jamouhi (ed.)

Teachers and Students, Reflections on Learning in Near and Middle Eastern Cultures: Collected Studies in Honour of

- Sebastian Günther.** (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 207) xxxi,827p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004682498, Brill (43133) 37,053
[This book contains essays on the developments, ideals, and practices of teaching and learning in the Islamic world, past and present. The authors address topics that reflect - and thus honour - Sebastian Günther's academic achievements in this particular area. The volume offers fresh insights into key issues related to education and human development, including their shared characteristics as well as their influence on and interdependence with cultures of the Islamic world, especially in the classical period of Islam (9th-15th century CE).]
1738
Pietsch, Roland
- Beiträge zur islamischen Mystik und Metaphysik.** viii,94s., Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447121187 Harrassowitz (43244) 4554
[Dieser Band enthält Aufsätze, in denen der Autor die wichtigsten Lehren bedeutender islamischer Mystiker wie Ibn 'Arabī, Nağm ad-Dīn Kubrā , Şadr ad-Dīn Šīrāzī (Mullā Sadrā) und Šihāb ad-Dīn Yahyā Suhrawardī eingehend darstellt.]
1739
Pietsch, Roland
- Das Buch der Metaphysischen Durchdringungen (Kitāb al-Mašā'ir)**
Übersetzt aus dem Arabischen und eingeleitet von Roland Pietsch. viii,94s., Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447121194, Harrassowitz (43245) 4554
1740
Pigulevskaja, Nina V.
- al-'Arab 'alā hudūd Bīzantah wa Īrān, min al-qarn al-rābi' ilā al-qarn al-sādis al-mīlādī.** tr. from russian by Salāj al-Dīn 'Uthmān Hāshim 420p. (345-408 fr.) maps, photos., Kuway, 1985(64) Ashraf 'a (44233) 4100
[Arabu u Granits Vizantii i Irana V IV - VI vv.]
1741
Pines, Shlomo
- Studies in Arabic Versions of Greek Texts and in Mediaeval Science.** (The Collected Works of Shlomo Pines, vol. II) ix,468p, Jerusalem, 2000(86), 9652236268, The Magnes Press (14851) 3080
1742
Pinon, Catherine (ed.)
- Savants, Amants, Poetes et Fous : Seances offertes a Katia Zakharia.** (Etudes Arabes, Medievales et Moderness, PIFD 295) 415p, Beirut, 2019, 9782351597521, IFPO (42293) * 6920
[Arabic poetry -- Arabic literature -- Islamic empire -- History]
1743
Pipes, Daniel
- Slave Soldiers and Islam: the genesis of a military system.** xxx,246p. 古書 New Haven, 1981 0300024479 Yale U.P. (44419) 3,080
[Islamic empire -- Armies -- Slavery -- Slave and Islam]
1744
Pirenne, Henri
- Mohammed and Charlemagne** 293p. N.Y. 2001(1954), 9780486420110 Dover Publications (43927) Pap. * 990
1745
Pisani, Emmanuel
- Hétérodoxes et Non Musulmans dans la Pensée d'Abū Hāmid al-Gazālī.** (Études musulmanes) 280p. Paris, 2022 9782711629800, Vrin (43710) 6624
1746
Plenckers, Leo
- Arab Music: A Survey of Its History and Its Modern Practice.** 212p. 55 figs. Oxfordshire, 2021, 9781789699326, Archaeopress Publishing (43496) 7744
[This book offers a comprehensive survey of the history and the development of Arab music and musical theory from its pre-Islamic roots until 1970, as well as a discussion of the major genres and forms practiced today, such as the Egyptian gīl, the Algerian raï and Palestinian hip hop; it also touches upon musical instruments and folk music.]
1747
Poonawala, Ismail K.
- The Sound Traditions: studies in Ismaili texts and thought.** ed. by Kumail Rajani xiii,698p, Leiden, 2022, 9789004470576, Brill (40378) 329
[A collection of Ismail K. Poonawala's articles on Ismaili studies. Part One focuses on Ismaili sources and the question of their authorship. The aspects of Ismaili rational discourses are examined in Part Two. Part Three then delves into investigating al-Qādī al-Nu'mān's life and contribution.]
1748
Poor, Daryoush Mohammad (ed. & tr.)
- Command and Creation: A Shi'i Cosmological Treatise: a Persian edition and English translation of Muhammad al-Shahrastani's Majlis-i maktub.** (Ismaili Texts and Translations, 25) xiv,135p+84p(per), London, 2021, 9780755602971, I.B. Tauris (39864) Pap. * 4837
[Among the considerable oeuvre of Muhammad

al-Shahrastani (1086–1153), the prominent Persian theologian and heresiographer, the Majlis-i maktub ('The Transcribed Sermon') is his only known work in Persian. First delivered as a sermon in Khwarazm in Central Asia, this treatise invokes the theme of creation and command, providing an esoteric cosmological narrative where faith, revelation, prophecy and the spiritual authority of the Household of the Prophet are interwoven. The Majlis-i maktub further discusses themes such as the evolution of religious law (shari'at) and its culmination in the qiyamat (resurrection), the relation between free will and predestination, the interplay between the exoteric and esoteric aspects of faith, and the role and function of the Shi'i Imams in the cosmological narrative.]

1749

Popovic, Alexandre

The Revolt of African Slaves in Iraq, in the 3rd/9th century. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) xiv,207p, Princeton, 2011(1998), 9781558761629, Markus Wiener Pub. (5641) Pap. * 3080

[new intro. by H.L. Gates, Jr. translated from French by Leon King]

1750

Porter, Venetia, S.R. canby, L. Komaroff, N. Shabout & Sarah Rogers (ed.)

The Farjam Collection of Islamic and Middle Eastern Art. 1130p. 1300 color, New Haven, 2024, 9780300263305, Yale U.P. (43796) 85,050

[The Farjam Collection of Islamic, and Modern and Contemporary Middle Eastern art, comprising over 5,000 artworks, is well known in the Middle East and to the cognoscenti but has remained unpublished until now. This two-volume publication published in four books comprises over 800 highlights from the collection, introducing it as a major resource for scholars, students, and bibliophiles. Unusual amongst collections of Islamic art, the exceptional range and breadth of this collection includes the arts of the Islamic world from earliest times up to and including the contemporary Middle East. This unique characteristic, represented across the themes of both volumes, provides an unusual cross-cultural experience demonstrating continuity, dialogue and influences—from within as well as in between the cultures—throughout centuries. Organised thematically with high quality photography, the book reflects current trends in the study of Islamic and Contemporary art through essays and entries written by eminent scholars.]

1751

Prazniak, Roxann

Sudden Appearances: the Mongol turn in commerce, belief, and art. (Perspectives on the Global Past) xi,287p ills. photos., Honolulu, 2021(19), 9780824889906, U. of Hawaii Press (38284) Pap. * 5340
[Mongols -- Eurasia -- Art -- History -- To 1500
Humanism, secularism, pluralism: these were the spirit of the age in the exchange system known as the Mongol Empire. So R. Prazniak finds in Sudden Appearances. Prazniak's starting place is art history, but her study of artistic exchange opens out into a wide view of the intellectual and cultural world under Mongol globalization in the 13th century.]

1752

Price, Elizabeth G.

The Barāhima's Dilemma: Ibn al-Rāwandī's Kitāb al-Zumurrud and the epistemological turn in the debate on prophecy. (Islam-Thought, Culture, and Society, v. 13) xv,448p, Berlin, 2024, 9783111027128, De Gruyter (42456) 24829
[Islam -- Prophecy -- Doctrines

When debating the need for prophets, Muslim theologians frequently cited an objection from a group called the Barāhima – either a prophet conveys what is in accordance with reason, so they would be superfluous, or a prophet conveys what is contrary to reason, so they would be rejected. The Barāhima did not recognise prophecy or revelation, because they claimed that reason alone could guide them on the right path. But who were these Barāhima exactly? Were they Brahmins, as their title would suggest? And how did they become associated with this highly incisive objection to prophecy? This book traces the genealogy of the Barāhima and explores their profound impact on the evolution of Islamic theology.]

175

Proceedings of the International Congress on al-Quds during the Ottoman Era, Damascus, 22-25 June 2009.

49p(en)+207p(ar), Istanbul, 2012, 9789290632443, IRCICA (30554) 8800

[Bukhūth Mu'tamar al-Duwalī hawla al-Quds fī al-'Ahd al-'Uthmānī]

in Arabic & English

Jerusalem -- Palestine -- History -- Congresses]

1754

Pruitt, Jennifer A.

Building the Caliphate: construction, destruction, and sectarian identity in early Fatimid architecture. 216p 71 color, New Haven, 2020, 9780300246827, Yale U.P.

- (41517) 12285
[A riveting exploration of how the Fatimid dynasty carefully orchestrated an architectural program that proclaimed their legitimacy]
1755
Pūrjavādī, Nasr Allāh & Muhammad Sūrī (ed.)
'Ilm al-Tasawwuf (The Science of Sufism) by an anonymous Persian author (late 4th/10th or early 5th/11th century).
(Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Mysticism Facsimiles and Editions, 16) 12p(eng.)+457p, Tehran, 1391(2012), 9789648036732, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (29983) 4,860
[Text in Arabic, notes and scholarly apparatus in Persian, and introductions in Persian and English
Sufism -- Early works to 1800]
1756
Pūrjavādī, Nasr Allāh
Darāmadī beh Falsafeh-ye Aflūtīn: Plotinus, an introduction to his life and philosophy. 134p. Tehran, 1979
Anjoman-e Falsafeh-ye Iran (44231) * 990
1757
Pūrrostanī, Hāmed
Mabānī-ye Fahm va Tafsīr-e Qor'ān (b-a takyeh bar āmūzeh-hā-ye Nahj al-Balāghah). 373p, Tehran, 1391, 9789640364215, Daneshgah-e Tehran (34566) * 1820
[Doctrines of Understanding and Exegesis of the Quran, by documenting teachings of Nahj al-Balagheh]
1758
al-Qādī, Wadād
Mujtama' al-Qarn al-Rābi' fi mu'allafāt Abī Hayyān al-Tawhīdī. ed. by Biāl al-Urfah lī 294p, Beirut, 2019, 9782721481719, Dār al-Mashriq (42305) 6300
[Akkār, Lebanon -- Maronites -- Villages]
1759
Qādī-zādeh Rūmī, Mūsā bn Mohd. (766-840 h.)
Risālah fi Istikhrāj Jayb Darajah Wāhidah. ed. by Fātemeh Savādī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, Rasā'il 6) 95p. facs. illus. tehran, 2009, 9789648700671, Mirath-e Maktub (24790) * 1080
[Mathematics -- Early works
[Treatise on the chord and the Sine]
Includes Arabic text. Preface and abstract also in English]
1760
Qaddūrah, Zāhiyah
Al-Shu'ūbiyah wa-Athar-hā al-Ijtīmā'ī wa-al-Siyāsī fi al-hayāh al-Islāmīyah fi al-'asr al-'Abbāsī al-awwal. 352p. 古書 Beirut, 1972 Dar al-Kitab al-Lubnani (39620) 1430
[Shu'ūbiyah -- Islamic Empire -- History -- 750-1258]
1761
Al-Qalqashandī, Abī al-'Abbās Ahmad (756-821 h.)
Nihāyat al-Arab fi ma'rifat ansāb al-'arab. 472p. Beirut, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (44196) * 1650
[Arabs -- Genealogy -- Early works to 1800]
1762
al-Qalqashandī, Ahmad b. 'Abd Allāh
Ma'āthir al-Ināfah fi Ma'ālim al-Khilāfah. ed. by 'Abd al-Sattār Ahmad Farrāj 3 vols. 古書 Kuwayt, 1985 Matba'at al-Hukūmat al-Kuwayt (42016) * 3300
[Caliphate -- History
[A History of the Caliphate]
1763
Qamīr, Yūhanā
Al-Fārābī. (Falāsifah al-'Arab) 109p, Beirut, 1999, 2721480626, Dar al-Mashriq (19429) * 1020
[Series: Falāsifah al-'Arab (silsilah dirāsāt wa mukhtarāt)]
1764
Qamīr, Yūhanā
Al-Ghazālī. (Falāsifah al-'Arab) 111p, Beirut, 1999, 2721480634, Dar al-Mashriq (19436) * 1020
[Series: Falāsifah al-'Arab (silsilah dirāsāt wa mukhtarāt)]
1765
Qamīr, Yūhanā
Al-Kindī. (Falāsifah al-'Arab) 105p, Beirut, 1993, 272148043x, Dar al-Mashriq (19432) * 1020
[Series: Falāsifah al-'Arab (silsilah dirāsāt wa mukhtarāt)]
1766
Qamīr, Yūhanā
Ibn Khaldūn. (Falāsifah al-'Arab) 99p, Beirut, 2005, 2721481037, Dar al-Mashriq (19430) * 1020
[Series: Falāsifah al-'Arab (silsilah dirāsāt wa mukhtarāt)]
1767
Qamīr, Yūhanā
Ibn Rushd wa al-Ghazālī, al-Tahāfatān. (Falāsifah al-'Arab) 91p, Beirut, 1986, 272148009x, Dar al-Mashriq (19428) * 1020
[Series: Falāsifah al-'Arab (silsilah dirāsāt wa mukhtarāt)]
1768
Qamīr, Yūhanā
Ibn Sīnā. (Falāsifah al-'Arab) 93p, Beirut, 2002, 272148088x, Dar al-Mashriq (19433) * 1020
[Series: Falāsifah al-'Arab (silsilah dirāsāt wa mukhtarāt)]
1769
Qamīr, Yūhanā
Ibn Tufayl. (Falāsifah al-'Arab) 102p, Beirut, 2001,

2721480812, Dar al-Mashriq (19434) * 1020
[Series: Falāsifah al-'Arab (silsilah dirāsāt wa mukhtarāt)]
1770

Qāmūs al-Nūr (Farhang-e Vāzhegān-e 'Arabī va Fārsī). DVD
1 DVD, Qom, 1401, 9786002365422, Noor (42545)
3200

[Qamous al-Noor (Dictionary of Arabic and Persian
Languages] v. 3]
1771

Qanbarī, Mohammad Redā

Kārvand-e Tasavvof: the legacy of Sufism. 3 vols. Tehran,
1398, 9789643729851, Sokhan (41346) 14850
[Sufism -- History

Vol. I: Sufism & History, II: Contemplation & Contrivances, III:
Extraordinaries & Mystical echelons]
1772

Al-Qaradāwī, Yūsuf

**Fiqh al-Jihād: dirāsah muqāranah li-ahkām-hi wa falsafah-hi
fī daw' al-qur'ān al-sunnah.** 2 vols. Cairo, 2009,
9772252465, Maktabah Wahbah (27098) * 8200
[Jihad -- War -- Religious aspects -- Islam]
1773

Al-Qarashī, Idrīs 'Imād al-Dīn (m. 872/1467)

**Uyūn al-Akhbār wa Funūn al-Āthār, al-sub' al-sādis: Akhbar
al-dawlat al-Fātimīyah.** ed. by Mustafā Ghālib (Silsilat
al-Turāth al-Fātimī) 361p, Beirut, 2000 Dar al-Andalus
(17888) * 1620
1774

**Qasbah al-Mahdīyah: turāth wa mu'ahhilāt: la Lasbah de
Mehdiya: patrimoine et potentialites.** 14p.+235p. Kenitra
2006, 9981990949, U. Ibn Tofail (44190) * 1100
[Mehdiya (Morocco) -- History -- congress]
1775

Qāsim, 'Awn al-Sharīf

**Diblūmāsīyah Muhammad: dirāsah fī nash'at al-dawlah
al-Islāmīyah fī daw' rasā'il al-Nabī wa mu'āhadāt-hi.** 340p.
Khartum, (1972?) Jami'at alKhatum, Qism al-Ta'lif wa
al-Nashr (43961) * 880
[Arabian peninsula -- Diplomatic relations -- Byzantine
empire]
1776

Qāsim ibn Husayn Khvārazmī, Sadr al-Afādil (d. 617/1220)

Sharh Tārīkh Yamīnī: al-Yumnī fī Sharh al-Yamīni. ed. by
'Ātifah Zandī 360p+ Fihrist l'lām, Tehran, 1401/2022,
9786229494677, Markaz-e Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e
Eslāmī (42110) * 8416
[Utbī, Muḥammad ibn 'Abd al-Jabbār, -1035 or 1036. Tārīkh

al-Yamīnī -- Ghaznavids -- History]

1777

al-Qāsimī, Hāshim al-Alawī (taqdīm)

al-Injīl: qirā'ah sharqīyah. 310p. Beioruit, 1998

Dar al-Jil (44115)

* 660

[Bible -- Luke -- Commentaries

[The Gospel of Luice: an oriental reading]

1778

al-Qattān, Mannā'

Tārīkh al-Tashrī' al-Islāmī. 435p. Cairo, 1989 Maktabat
Wahbah (44127) * 1100

[Islamic law -- History]

1779

Qawā'id-e Adabīyāt 'Arabī. DVD ver. 2 1 DVD, Qom,
1393, 9786002365415, Noor (42550) 3980
[Library of Arabic Grammar, ver. 2]

1780

Qazvīnī, Muhammad (intro.)

**Dustūr al-Munajjimīn. Unknown author (ca. 500 A.H.),
English intro. by S.J. Badakhchani** (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 330,
Majmū'eh-ye Noskheh-ye Bargordān, 35)
50+346p+14p(eng), Tehran, 1398(2019) 9786002031808,
Mirath-e Maktub (38971) 14120

[Ismailites -- Astronomy, Arab -- History

Facsimile copy of the manuscript Arabe 5968, National
Library of France

a book on astronomy and Ismaili history compiled during the
life-time of Hasan-i Sabbāh, founder of Nizārī Ismaili
movement in Iran- a work one may expect to have been
burned by the historian of the Mongol period 'Atā Malik
Juwaynī- regained a new lease of life in 1883 when Martijn
Theodor Houtsma (d. 1943), used the book extensively in the
compilation of his introduction to the History of Ibn Wādiḥ
al-Ya'qūbī.]

1781

Qazvīnī, 'Alī ibn 'Umar (1203/1204-1276/1277)

**Najm al-Dīn al-Kātibī's al-Risālah al-Shamsiyyah: an edition
and translation with commentary by Tone Street** xxx,424p,
N.Y. 2024, 9781479827527, New York U.P. (42365)

16214

[Logic -- Early works to 1800

Najm al-Din al-Katibi's al-Risalah al-Shamsiyyah is a scholarly
edition and translation of The Canons of Logic, with additional
commentary and notes. Composed by Najm al-Din al-Katibi, a
scholar of the Shafi'i school of law, al-Risalah al-Shamsiyyah is
the most widely read introduction to logic in the
Arabic-speaking world. It has probably enjoyed a longer

shelf-life than any other logic textbook ever written, having been in use by madrasa students from the early fourteenth century up until the present day. Building on the theories of Avicenna, al-Razi, and other pioneers of logic, al-Katibi discusses the many pitfalls of building arguments and setting out unambiguous claims in natural language. The enduring nature of the text is a testament to al-Katibi and his impact on concepts of formal discourse and argument]

1782

Qazwīnī, Zakarīyā ibn Muhd. (m. 682 q.)

Ajāyib al-Makhlūqāt wa Gharāyib al-Mawjūdāt. intro. by **Yūsos Beygbābāpūr** (Majmū'eh-ye tārikh-e 'elm, farhang va tamaddon-e daureh-ye eslāmī, 1) 24p+425p(facs.) ills. color, Tehran, 1392(2013), 9786003130456, Safir Ardahal (32662) 10550

[Zoology -- Arab geography

[Noskhah'bargardān-e 'Ajāyib al-makhlūqāt wa gharāyib al-mawjūdāt] facimiles edition]

1783

al-Qazwīnī, Zakarīyā ibn Muhd. bn Mahmūd (m. 862 h.)

Mufid al-'Ulūm wa Mubīd al-Humūm. ed. by Muhd. 'Abd al-Fādīr 'Atā 472p, Beirut 2745114743, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42249) * 4840

[Islam -- Rule of conduct -- Science -- Miscellanea -- Early works to 1800]

1784

Qiftī, 'Alī ibn Yūsuf

Tārikh-e al-Hokamā'-e Qiftī: tarjomeh-ye Fārsī az qarn-e yāzdahom hejrī. ed. by Behīn Dārā'ī 706p. Tehran, 1371 Daneshgah-e Tehran (44991) * 1620

[Medicine, Arab -- Bio-bibliography]

1785

Qudāmah ibn Ja'far, Abī al-Faraj

Kitāb al-Kharāj va San'āt al-kitābat. ed. by Husayn

Khadīvjām 81p.+83p.(ar.), Tehran, 1353 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (43898) * 1500

[Islam and state -- Taxation -- Kharāj -- Early works to 1800]

1786

al-Qūnawī, 'Alā al-Dīn Abū al-Hasan (m. 729 h.)

Sharh al-Ta'arruf li-Madhhab Ahl al-Tasawwuf. ed. by **Yūsuf Ahmad** 2 vols. in 1, Beirut, 2019 9782745186034 Kitāb - Nāshirūn (42247) * 6220

[Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

1787

Al-Qūnawī, Sadr al-Dīn

Al-Fukūk fī Asrār Mustanadāt Hikam al-Fusūs. ed. by 'Āsim Ibrāhīm al-Kayyālī 128p, Beirut, 2013, 9782745163639,

Kitab -Nashirun (32272)

* 1030

[Ibn al-'Arabī -- Fusūs al-Hikam]

1788

Al-Qurashī, Idrīs 'Imād al-Dīn (m. 872 h.)

Uyūn al-Akhhbār wa Funūn al-Āthār, al-sub' - al-khāmis.

ed. by **Mustafā Ghālib** (Silsilah al-Turāth al-Fātimī, 15) 384p, Beirut, n.d. Dar al-Andalus (19055) * 1620

[Fatimid -- Ismailites -- History]

1789

Al-Qurashī, Idrīs 'Imād al-Dīn (m. 872 h.)

Uyūn al-Akhhbār wa Funūn al-Āthār, al-sub' al-rābi'. ed. by **Mustafā Ghālib** (Silsilah al-Turāth al-Fātimī) 436p, Beirut, 1986 Dar al-Andalus (19053) * 2200

1790

al-Qurtubī, Muhd. ibn Ahmad

al-Jāmi' li Ahkām al-Qur'ān. 20 vols. in 10+ fahāris, Beirut, 1993 Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42785) * 12100

[Qur'an -- Criticism, interpretation, etc]

1791

Al-Qushayri

Al-Qushayri's Epistle on Sufism (al-Risala al-Qushayriyya fi 'Ilm al-Tasawwuf). tr. by Alexander Knysh xxvii,460p, Reading, 2007, 9781859641866, Garnet Publishing (23724) Pap. 4356

1792

Qūsūnī, Shams al-Dīn Muhd. ibn 'Abd al-Wahhāb (m. 917 q.)

Kamāl al-Farhah fī daf' al-sumūm wa hifz al-sihah. (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Vilkūm Landan beh shomāreh 42) (Majmūeh-ye Tārikh-e 'Elm, Farhang va Tamaddon-e Eslām, 38) 65p facs. Tehran, 1397, 9786003136656, Safīr-e Ardehāl (41399) * 6930

[Traditional medicine -- Medical plants

Facsimile edition]

1793

Qutb, Sayyid

Fī Zilāl al-Qur'ān. 6 vols. Cairo, 2007 repr. Dar al-Shuruq (22694) * 13300

[Qur'an -- Commentaries]

1794

Qutb al-Dīn al-Rāzī

Lawāmi' al-Asrār fī Sharh Matāli' al-Anwār. ed. by 'Alī Asghar Ja'farī Walanī xxvii,732p facs., Tehran, 1393, 9789640367100, Daneshgah-e Tehran (32959) 4980

[Islamic logic -- Philosophy

Commentary on Matāli' al-anwār, a work on logic by Sirāj al-Dīn Mahmūd ibn abī Bakr, al-Urmawī.]

1795

Qutb al-Dīn al-Rāzī/Kutubüddin Rāzī (ö. 1365)

Risālah fī Tahqīq al-Kulliyāt: Risāle fī Tahkiki'l-Küllīyyāt: tümeller risālesi ve şerhleri, Şārihler: Molla Hanefi et-Tebrizi (ö. 1495) & emir Hasan er-Rūmī (ö. 1534). çeviren: Ömer Türker (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 21) 166p. facs. İstanbul, 2013, 9789751737069, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (34971) 4,930 [Islamic philosophy -- Physics -- Early works to 1800 (Süleymaniye Yazma Eser Kütü. Ayasofya, No. 2567, ve 71b) Arabic texts and Turkish translations of the Risālah and its commentaries by Mullā Hanafī and Emīr Hasan er-Rūmī on facing pages ; facsimile of original text in Arabic ; introductory material in Turkish]

1796

Qutb al-Dīn Iznīqī, Muhd.

Fath Miftāh al-Ghayb: sharh Miftāb al-ghayb Sadr al-Dīn Muḥammad Qūnawī. ed. by Ismā'il Jārī 886p, Tehran, 1400(1396), 9789647009574 Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41305) 9,460 [Şadr al-Dīn al-Qūnawī, Muḥammad ibn Ishāq, -- -1273 or 1274. -- Miftāh ghayb al-jam' wa-al-wujūd -- Sufism -- Doctrines]

1797

Qutb al-Dīn Mahmūd bn Mas'ūd al-Shīrāzī (633-710 h.q.)

Al-Tuhfat al-Sa'dīyah, al-mujallad al-awwal. ed. by Najafqulī Habībī 925p, Tehran, 1400(2021), 9789640302446, Dāneshgah-e Tehran/ Anjomān-e Āthār va Mofakher-e Farhangī (41308) 10940 [Commentary on Qānūn al-Tibb -- Traditinal medicine]

1798

Qutb al-Dīn Rāzī, Muhd. bn Muhd. (m. 667 a.h.)

Al-Ilahiyāt min al-Muhākamat bayna Sharhay al-ishārāt, ma'a hāshīyah Mīrzā Habībullah al-Fādil al-Bāghnawī. ed. by Majīd Hādizādah (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 100, 'Ulūm wa Ma'ārif al-Islāmī 37) 460p, Tehran, 2002, 9646781667, Mirath-e Maktub (15949) 2376 [reviewed and criticized the explanations of Fakhr al-dīn Razi and Khwajah Nasir al-Din al-Tusi on Avicenna's Isharat and has compared them]

1799

Rabbat, Nasser

Writing Egypt: al-Maqrizi and his historical project.

xiii,337p, Edinburgh, 2023, 9781399502825, Edinburgh U.P. (42121) Pap. * 6047 [Maqrīzī, Aḥmad ibn 'Alī, 1364-1442 -- Historiography -- Egypt -- History -- To 1500 Recounts the life of Egypt's greatest historian, al-Maqrizi,

analyses his work and assesses its impact then and now]

1800

Rabīs, Sulaymān Mustafā

al-Mamah 'an Ahwāl al-Qāhirah al-Iqtisādīyah wa 'alāqāt-hā ma'a al-Kharīj fī 'ahd al-Fātimīyīn 210. Cairo, 1971 Dar al-Kutub (44195) * 200

1801

Rachik, Catharina & Georges Tamer (ed.)

The Concept of Evil in Judaism, Christianity and Islam. (Key Concepts in Interreligious Discourses, vol. 16) viii,177p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111586229, De Gruyter (43408)

Pap 6200

[Throughout history and even today, religious scholars and believers have struggled with the question of the origin of evil and how a benevolent God can allow evil to exist in the world. Why does a compassionate God not prevent deadly diseases or natural disasters? What do religions define as evil, and is God responsible for or even the creator of this evil?]

1802

Rādfar, Abū al-Qāsem

Ketābshenasī-ye Tabarī: Shaykh al-Muvarrekhn Abū Ja'far Mohammad ibn Jarīr Tabarī. 168p. 古書 Tehran, 1368(1989) Vezarat-e Farhang va amuzesh-e 'Ali (44358)

* 550

[Tabarī, 838?-923 -- Bibliography]

1803

Rāfiq, 'Abd al-Karīm

al-Mashriq al-'Arabī fī 'ahd al-'Uthmānī. 436p. 古書 Damascus, 1 982 Jami'at Dimashq (44295) * 1100 [Arab countries -- Ottoman Empire -- History]

1804

Ragep, F. Jamil

Islamic Astronomy and Copernicus. xvi,379p figs. Ankara, 2022, 9786258352023, Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (41984) 10460

[Islamic astronomy -- Islamic-Copernicus connection -- History This volume contains 15 research articles F. Jamil Ragep published over the past 40 years. They all deal with the history of astronomers in the Islamic Middle East and the way it helped scholars of the Copernican solar system open up new perspectives in astronomy]

1805

Al-Rahim, Ahmed H.

The Creation of Philosophical Tradition: biography and the reception of Avicenna's philosophy from the 11th to the 14th centuries A.D. (Diskurse der Arabistik, 21) xv,218p, Wiesbaden, 2018, 9783447103336, Harrassowitz (33174)

- 8694
[Presenting a detailed analysis of the medieval Arabo-Islamic bio-bibliographical tradition, this volume investigates the lives and critically inventories the works of the principal philosophers who created the Avicennan philosophical tradition in the Islamic world between the 11th and 14th centuries.]
1806
Rahimuddin, Mohammed (tr. & notes)
Muwatta' Imam Malik. xxxii,450p, Lahore, 1991repr. 9694332047X, Kitab Bhavan (794) * 880
1807
Rajā'ī, Ahmad 'Alī (ed.)
Polimeyān-e She'r-e Hejā'ī va 'Arūdī-ye Farsī dar qorūn-e avval-e hejrī: tarjomeh'ī āhangīn az dū jozv-e Qor'ān-e majīd. 230p. facs. Tehran, 1353 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44969) * 2,200
[Qur'ān -- Manuscripts, Persian -- Persian poetry]
1808
Rajani, Kumail & Robert Gleave (ed.)
Shi'ite Legal Theory: sources and commentaries. (Gibb Memorial Trust) 274p, Edinburgh, 2023, 9781399520256, Edinburgh U.P. (41755) 21,780
[Islamic law -- Shiites -- Interpretation and construction -- Islamic law Sources
Treats the strands of Shi'ite legal theory as a family of legal traditions, providing illustrative examples with editions of previously unpublished works. (open access)
]
1809
Rakic, Ivana Capeta & Giuseppe Capriotti (ed.)
Images in the Borderlands: the Mediterranean between Christian and Muslim worlds in the early modern period. 310p, Turnhout, 2022, 9782503595085, Brepols (41502) 20,700
[The aim of this essay is to examine the issue of Iberian propaganda in the making of (visual) otherness, and the continuity of (anti)Islamic sentiment during the 18th century.]
1810
Rambach, Arianna D'Ottone, Konrad Hirschler & Ronny Vollandt (ed.)
The Damascus Fragments: Towards a History of the Qubbat al-khazna Corpus of Manuscripts and Documents. (Beiruter Texte und Studien, 140) 544p photos. facs. Beirut, 2020, 9783956507557, Orient-Institut Beirut (42299) 26,770
[Manuscripts -- Arabic -- Syria -- Damascus]
1811
Ramic, Sukrija Husejn
Language and the Interpretation of Islamic Law. xvi,238p, Cambridge, 2004, 9780946621866, Islamic Texts Society (16289) Pap. 5590
[Dr Sukrija Husejn Ramic gives us the background to the terminology used by the different schools of Islamic law and then discusses the different applications of language in legal reasoning and the interpretation of Islamic law.]
1812
Al-Ramlī, Muḥd. ibn Ahmad (m. 1004 h.)
Nihāyat al-Muhtāj ilā Sharḥ al-Minhāj, fī al-fiqḥ 'alā madhhab al-imām al-shāfi'ī. ed. by Muḥd. 'Abd al-Qādir 'Atā 6 vols. Beirut, 2009, 9782745155825, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (30017) * 18,640
[Islamic law -- Shafiites]
1813
Rapoport, Michael A.
Science of the Soul in Ibn Sīnā's Pointers and Reminders: A Philological Study. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 122) xi,329p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004540613, Brill (43168) 25,875
[In Science of the Soul in Ibn Sīnā's Pointers and Reminders, Michael A. Rapoport provides a philological and interpretive guide for critically reading and interpreting Ibn Sīnā's (Avicenna, d. 1037) most challenging and influential text.]
1814
Rapoport, Yossef & Emilie Savage-Smith
Lost Maps of the Caliphs: drawing the world in eleventh-century Cairo. 368p color plates Chicago, 2018 9780226540887, U. of Chicago Press (36427) * 10,502
[About a millennium ago, in Cairo, an unknown author completed a large and richly illustrated book. In the course of thirty-five chapters, this book guided the reader on a journey from the outermost cosmos and planets to Earth and its lands, islands, features, and inhabitants.]
1815
Rapoport, Yossef & Lahcen Daaif (ed.)
The Book of Clear Arabic Expression regarding the Arab Tribes of Egypt:
An edition, translation and study of al-Maqrīzī's al-Bayān wa'l-i'rāb 'ammā bi-ard Miṣr min al-a'rāb. (Bibliotheca Maqriziana, Volume: 10) vi,317p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004704084, Brill (43102) 24,633
[Al-Bayān wa'l-i'rāb 'ammā fī arḍ Miṣr min al-a'rāb is an influential treatise on the Arab and Berber groups that inhabited the Egyptian countryside in the late medieval period. The work brings together al-Maqrīzī's life-long

preoccupation with the history of Egypt and his parallel interest in the history of the Arabs, pitting the lineage-based ideology of Arab rebels against the Mamluk elite of manumitted slaves.]

1816

Rashed, Roshdi

L'Optique dans l'Inde Islamique au XVIIe siècle: : Ibn Sālih, Sur les miroirs ardents paraboliques. (Scientia

Graeco-Arabica, vol. 44) vi,200p. Berlin, 2025, 9783119149440, De Gruyter Brill (43404) 22,760

1817

Al-Rāshid, Fahd ibn Hamdān

Al-Darar al-Murtadd fī al-Mas'ūliyyah 'an al-fi'l al-dārr:

dirāsah tahlīliyyah fī al-qānūn. 176p, Beirut, 2017, 9786144018828 Manshūrāt al-Halabī al-Huqūqīyah (38130) * 3800

[Counter Damage in the context of Tort Liability: an analytical study under the civil law and Islamic jurisprudence]

1818

Rāshid, Sa'ad bin 'Abd al-'Azīz

al-Suwaydirah: al-Taraf qadīman: āthār-hā nuqūsh-hā

al-Islāmīyah. 440p. photos. Riyadh, 2009, 9786030038473, Sa'd ibn 'Abd al-'Aziz al-Rāshid (44481) * 3300

[Hejaz (Saudi Arabia) -- Suwaydrah -- Antiquities -- Inscriptions, Arabic -- History]

1819

Rashīd al-Dīn Fadl Allāh

Mabāheth-e Soltānīyeh: al-resāleh al-soltānīyeh fī al-marāteb al-nobavīyeh. (ketāb-e sevvom az majmū'eh-ye

Rashīdīyeh). ed. by Hāshem Rajab-zādeh (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 250, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 64) 90p+614p+7p(en), Tehran, 1394(2015), 9786002030603 Mirath-e Maktub (33690) * 4200

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Political science -- Early works to 1800]

1820

Rashīd al-Dīn Fadl Allāh al-Hamadhānī

Bayān al-Haqā'iq: Beyānu'l-Hakāik: Hakikatlerin Beyānı (inceleme - dizin - tıpkıbasım). haz. Judith Pfeiffer

(Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 75) 100p.(59-100p in Eng.)+272p(facs.), Istanbul, 2016, 9789751738721, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (35821) 7470

[Facsimiled edition: Süleymaniye Kütüphanesi, Kılıç Ali Paşa No. 834]

Islamic theology, philosophy, medicine & the natural sciences Introductory matter in Turkish and English; facsimile of the

text in Arabic]

1821

Rashīd al-Ridā, Muhammad

Tafsīr al-Qur'ān al-Hakīm, al-musammā Tafsīr al-Manār.

13 vols. in 4, Cairo, 1990 repr. al-Hay'ah al-Misriyyah al-'Ammah (42792) * 17500

[Qur'an -- Commentaries]

1822

Rashid Rida, Muhammad

The Caliphate or Supreme Imamate. tr. by Simon A. Wood

(World Thought in Translation) 284p. New Haven, 2024, 9780300187298, Yale U.P. (43798) 12285

[A translation of Muhammad Rashid Rida's best-known work, which examines the compatibility of Islamic political and legal tradition with modern thought]

1823

Rashwan, H. R.R. Gould & N. Askari (ed.)

Arabic, Persian, and Turkic Poetics: Towards a

Post-Eurocentric Literary Theory. (Proceedings of the British Academy) 376p. Oxford, 2024, 9780197267790, Oxford U.P. (42986) 28798

[a pioneering book that offers a fresh perspective on Arabic, Persian, and Turkic literature in their interrelations.

The authors challenge Eurocentric paradigms while creating a framework for exploring these traditions on their own terms. Authored by an international team of scholars, each chapter centres the literary theoretical traditions of their respective literatures, with a focus on the discipline of comparative poetics ('ilm al-balāgha) in the Islamic world.]

1824

Rashwani, Samer (ed.)

Behind the Story: Ethical Readings of Qur'ānic Narratives.

362p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004683150, Brill (43093) 16353

[Behind the Story: Ethical Readings of Qur'ānic Narratives is a pivotal work that presents groundbreaking research on the Qur'ānic narrative as a literary genre with profound moral significance. It underscores the genre's integral role in shaping Islamic moral thought, as manifested in areas like Islamic law, theology, Sufism, politics, and art. (open access)]

1825

Rasic, Dunja

The Nightfolk: Ibn 'Arabi behind the Veil of Night. 309.

Berkeley, 2025, 9780520422612, U. of California Press (42756) 17955

[In The Nightfolk, Duja Rašić offers a pioneering historical and conceptual analysis of the once-widespread beliefs about the

night and its people in Muslim cultures and societies. Drawing on a wealth of primary source materials, Rašić traces these beliefs from their origins in the seventh century to their most prominent form in the thirteenth-century works of Ibn 'Arabī. Re-examining common notions of spiritual authority, ascension, self-isolation, moral choice, and transgression in Muslim cultures and societies, *The Nightfolk* is a crucial read for those interested in philosophical Sufism and Ibn 'Arabī's attempts to bridge the gap between the visible world and the realms of the unseen.]

1826

Rassi, Salam

Christian Thought in the Medieval Islamic World:

'Abdīsho' of Nisibis and the apologetic tradition. (Oxford Oriental Monographs) 400p, Oxford, 2022, 9780192846761, Oxford University Press (40493) 25,410 [The first monograph-length study and intellectual biography of 'Abdīsho' of Nisibis (d. 1318), bishop and polymath of the Church of the East. Focusing on his works of apologetic theology, it examines the intellectual strategies he employs to justify Christianity against Muslim (and to a lesser extent Jewish) criticisms.]

1827

Rasul, M.G.

The Origin and Development of Muslim Historiography

108p. Lahore, 1991 repr. Sh. Muhammad Ashraf (44415) * 400

[Part I: Arab Historiography, II: Muslim Historiography Inside Indo-Pakistan]

1828

Ray, Jonathan

Jewish Life in Medieval Spain. (Jewish Cultures and Contexts)

352p, Philadelphia, 2023, 9781512823837, U. of Pennsylvania Press (41680) 12275

[a detailed exploration of the Jewish experience in medieval Spain from the dawn of Sephardic society in the ninth century to the expulsion of 1492.]

1829

Al-Rāzī, Abū Hātim (m. 322 h.)

Kitāb al-Zīnah: mu'jam ishtiqāqī fī al-mustalahāt al-dīniyah wa al-thaqāfiyah. ed. by Sa'īd Ghānimī 2 vols.(1095p.), Beirut, 2015, 9789933350895, Manshūrāt al-Jamal (36206) 15960

[Arabic language -- Lexicography -- Semantics -- Terms and phrases -- God names -- Early works to 1800]

1830

Al-Rāzī, Fakhr al-Dīn (m. 606 h.)

Al-Mabāhith al-Mashriqīyah, fī 'ilm al-ilāhīyāt wa al-tabī'iyat.

ed. by Muhd. M.A. al-Baghdādī 2 vols. Qom, 1429, 9645181291, Dhavi al-Qorbi (22302) 9,680

[Islamic philosophy -- Early works to 1800]

1831

Rebstock, Ulrich

Die Einführung ins richtige Handeln in der Arithmetik

(Madḥal ar-rašad ilā 'ilm al-'adad) von al-Qalašādī (st. 1486):

Bearbeitung und Einordnung in die mağribinische

Mathematikgeschichte. (Arabische Studien, 19) VII,220s.,

Wiesbaden, 2025, 9783447121842, Harrassowitz (43239)

12,006

[Der gebürtige Andalusier al-Qalašādī hinterließ nach seinem Tod 1486 im tunesischen Exil ein breites wissenschaftliches Werk, darunter eine Vielzahl von kommentierenden und einführenden Lehrschriften zur arabischen Arithmetik (ḥisāb).

Die nun erstmals publizierte arabische Handschrift *Madḥal ar-rašad ilā 'ilm al-'adad* gehört zu einer Textfamilie, die in Nordafrika, Ägypten und dem arabischen Osten maßgeblich die Erforschung und Lehre der arabischen Mathematik, insbesondere der Arithmetik, mit den „indischen Ziffern“, unseren „arabischen Zahlen“, geprägt hat.]

1832

Redā al-Dīn Abū Ja'far Mohd. Nīshābūrī

Makārem-e Akhlāq. ed. by Mohd. Taqī Dāneshpazhūh

218p, Tehran, 1397(41) 9789640372760 Dāneshgah-ye Tehrān (38657) * 1920

[Islamic ethics]

1833

Reed, Zsuzsanna Rapp

Matthew Paris on the Mongol Invasion in Europe. 469p,

Turnhout, 2022, 9782503595528, Brepols (41503)

24840

[The volume provides detailed analysis of the entirety of the Mongol-related texts in Matthew Paris's *Chronica majora*.]

1834

Regourd, Anne (ed.)

Documents et Histoire: Islam, VIIe-XVIe siècle: actes des

premieres Journees d'etude internationales. Paris, 16 et 17

mai 2008. (Hautes Etudes Orientales, 51 - Moyen et

Proche-Orient, 5) x,338p, Geneve, 2013,

9782600013710, Droz (32395) 15111

[Documents and history Islam, VIIth-XVIth century]

1835

Rehman, Fazlur

Islamic Methodology in History. x,208p, Islamabad,

198465) Adam Publishers (802) * 550

[Islam -- History -- Theology

1. Concepts Sunnah, Ijtihad and Ijma' in the early Period, 2. Sunnah and Hadith, 3. Post-Formative Developments in Islam, 4. Intihad in the later Centuries, 5. Social Change and Early Sunnah]

1836

Rehman, Sofia

Gendering the Hadīth Tradition: Recentring the Authority of Aisha, Mother of the Believers. 224p. Oxford, 2024, 9780192865984, Oxford U.P. (42990) 18392

[the first time a partial translation and study of Imam Badr al-Din al-Zarkashi's work, al-Ijaba li-Irādi ma Istadraktahu Aisha Ala al-Sahabah-The Corrective: Aisha's Rectification of the Companions. It critically analyses from the perspective of hadith criticism a number of sections presenting Aisha's refutations and corrections of key Companions including, Umar b. al-Khattab, Abdullah b. Abbas, Zayd b. Thabit, and Abu Hurayra, applying classical hadith methodology to the scrutiny of narrators by way of impugnment and validation (al-jarh wa al-tadil) in an effort to re-construct and re-present Aisha as a central authority in Islamic knowledge production.] 1837

Reilly, Bernard F. & Simon R. Doubleday

León and Galicia Under Queen Sancha and King Fernando I. (The Middle Ages Series) 256p. 14 b/w, Philadelphia, 2024, 9781512824629, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43692) 12285

[Reilly and Doubleday tell the story of the reign of Queen Sancha and King Fernando I, who together ruled the territories of León and Galicia between 1038 and 1065—often regarded as a period in which Christian kings and their vassals asserted themselves more successfully in the face of external rivals, both Viking and Muslim. The reality was more complex. The Iberian Peninsula remained a space of multiple, intertwined forms of power and surprisingly nuanced relationships between—and among—the diverse configurations of Christian and Muslim authority. Some of these complexities would be obscured by later generations of medieval chroniclers, whose narratives focused on the singular authority of the king and expressed a more binary view of interreligious relations.]

1838

Renard, John

Crossing Confessional Boundaries: exemplary lives in Jewish, Christian, and Islamic traditions (S. Mark Taper Foundation Imprint in Jewish Studies) 360p, Berkeley, 2020, 9780520287921, U. of California Press (38948) Pap 6221

[Ranging from Late Antiquity through the Middle Ages, Crossing Confessional Boundaries explores the complex roles played by saints, sages, and Friends of God in the communal and intercommunal lives of Christians, Muslims, and Jews across the Mediterranean world, from Spain and North Africa to the Middle East to the Balkans.]

1839

Reston, James Jr.

Warriors of God: Richard the Lionheart and Saladin in the third Crusade. xx,364p. N.Y. 2001, 9780385495615, Dpubleday (21313) * 1200

1840

Reynolds, Gabriel Said

Allah: God in the Qur'an. 344p. New Haven, 2020, 9780300246582, Yale U.P. (43790) 6048

[The central figure of the Qur'an is not Muhammad but Allah. The Qur'an, Islam's sacred scripture, is marked above all by its call to worship Allah, and Allah alone. Yet who is the God of the Qur'an? What distinguishes the qur'anic presentation of God from that of the Bible?]

1841

Reynolds, Gabriel Said

Christianity and the Qur'an: The Rise of Islam in Christian Arabia. 288p. New Haven, 2025, 9780300281750, Yale U.P. (43789) 5670

[Challenging the dominant narrative about the history of the Qur'an and the emergence of Islam in a predominantly pagan context, Gabriel Said Reynolds presents the Qur'an as a text born within a largely Christian culture. As he examines the ways the Qur'an engages with Christian traditions—not only those of the New Testament but also those of late antique Christian literature—and with Christians themselves, Reynolds also draws on recent scholarship on pre-Islamic Arabic inscriptions suggesting that monotheism, Christianity in particular, was a significant presence in the pre-Islamic Hijaz, the region in which Muhammad preached.]

1842

Reynolds, Gabriel Said

The Emergence of Islam: classical traditions in contemporary perspective. 224p, Minneapolis, 2012, 9780800698591, Fortress Press (29400) Pap. * 1320

[Reynolds organizes his study in three parts, beginning with Muhammad's early life and rise to power, showing the origins and development of the Qur'an with a distinctive, if unique, juxtaposition between the Qur'an and biblical literature, and concluding with an overview of modern and fundamentalist narratives of Islam's origin, which reveals how those who

represent Islam's future begin by shaping its past.]

1843

Reynolds, Gabriel Said

The Qur'an and the Bible: text and commentary. tr. by Ali

Quli Qarai xviii,1008p, New Haven, 2018,

9780300181326, Yale U.P. (37652) 8010

[A groundbreaking comparative study that illuminates the connections between the Qur'an and the Bible]

1844

Rhaver, Tehseen

Beyond Sectarianism: Ambiguity, Hermeneutics, and the Formations of Religious Identity in Islam. 320p.

Philadelphia, 2024, 9781512825947, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43677) 8685

[Thaver offers a fundamental reevaluation of how one should think about the relationship between the Qur'an, Shi'ism, and religious identity. Beyond Sectarianism focuses on the literary Arabic Qur'an exegesis of the highly influential yet less studied poet, historian, and exegete al-Sharif al-Radi (d. 1015). Al-Radi's fascinating interpretations sought to resolve Qur'anic ambiguities or mutashabihat. Through a philologically layered and historically attuned analysis, Thaver argues that al-Radi's efforts at resolving Qur'anic ambiguities were interlocked with the project of the canonization of the Arabic language.]

1845

Ridgeon, Lloyd (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Sufism. xxiii,540p, London, 2023(21), 9780367511418, Routledge (39334) Pap 9677

[The volume outlines the origins and early developments of Sufism by assessing the formative thinkers and practitioners and investigating specific pietistic themes. The middle period contains an examination of the emergence of the Sufi Orders and illustrates the diversity of the tradition. This middle period also analyses the fate of Sufism during the time of the Gunpowder Empires. Finally, the end period includes representative surveys of Sufism in several countries, both in the West and in traditional Islamic regions.]

1846

Ridwān, Tal'at (ed.)

Ab'ād al-Shakhsīyah al-Misrīyah bayn al-mādā wa al-hādīr.

129p, Cairo, 1999, 977016125X, Al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah (13045) 600

[Egypt -- National characteristics -- History]

1847

Rihaoui, Abdulkader

The Krak of the Knight: touristic and archaeological guide.

63p. photos. Damascus, 1982 ThevDrectorate General of Antiques and Museum of Syria (44307) * 220

[Krak -- Historical monuments -- Crusades]

1848

Rippin, A. & J. Knappert (ed. & tr.)

Textual Sources for the Study of Islam. (Textual Sources for the Study of Religion) x,209p, Chicago, 1986,

0226720632, U. of Chicago Press (13454) Pap. * 1430

1849

Rizq, 'Āsim Muhammad

Khānqāwāt al-Sūfiyah fī Misr, vol. 1: fī 'asrayn al-ayyūbī wa al-mamlūkī (568-963/1171-1517), vol. 2: 'asr dawlah al-mamālīk al-burjīyah (787-920/1375-1516). (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 31) 2 vols. Cairo, 1417/1997 Maktabat

Madbuli (3291) * 4400

[Sufism -- Egypt -- History -- Architecture]

1850

Rizzo, Alessandro

Florence et le sultanat mamelouk: les documents de la diplomatie (début XVe - début XVIe siècle). (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 174) 562p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004679658, Brill (43148) 27945

[This book offers the edition, translation into French and analysis of all the chancery documents (in Arabic, Latin and Italian) concerning the relations established between Florence and the Mamluk sultanate between 1422 and 1510. Taking into consideration the achievements made in recent decades in the field of Mamluk diplomatics, this work corrects several errors and inaccuracies contained in previous editions as well as presents some unpublished documents.]

1851

Robinson, Chase F. (ed.)

A Medieval Islamic City Reconsidered: an interdisciplinary approach to Samarra. (Oxford Studies in Islamic Art, No. 14) 250p. photos, illus., Oxford, 2000, 0197280242, Oxford U.P. (4691) * 4180

[the study of early Islamic urbanism]

1852

Robinson, Francis

Atlas of the Islamic World since 1500. 238p. maps. photos. illus. Oxford, 1982, 0714822000, Phaidon (44505) * 2200

[Islamic countries -- Civilization -- History]

1853

Robinson, Francis (ed.)

The Cambridge Illustrated History of the Islamic World.

(Cambridge Illustrated Histories) xxiii,328p ill. maps,
Cambridge, 1998(96), 0521435102, Cambridge U.P. (646)
* 2090

[The Rise of Islam in the World, The Emergence of the Islamic
World System 1000-1500, The Islamic World in the Age of
European Expansion 1500-1800, The Islamic World in the Era
of Western Domination 1800 to the Present, The Economy in
Muslim Societies, The Ordering of Muslim Societies,
Knowledge, its Transmission, & the Making of Muslim
Societies, Artistic Expressions of Muslim Societies.]
1854

Rodinson, Maxime, A.J. Arberry & Charles Perry (essays & tr.)
Medieval Arab Cookery. 527p, Totnes, 2006 (2001),
0907325912, Prospect Books (David Brown Books) (21846)
12000

1855
Roper, Geoffrey (ed.)

**The History of the Book in the Middle East. (The History of
the Book in the East)** xxvii,580p, London, 2024(13),
9781032918280, Routledge (42590) Pap 7983
[Books -- Printing -- Middle East -- History
This selection of papers by scholarly specialists offers an
introduction to the history of the book and book culture in
West Asia and North Africa from antiquity to the 20th century.
The flourishing and long-lived manuscript tradition is
discussed in its various aspects - social and economic as well
as technical and aesthetic. The very early but abortive
introduction of printing - long before Gutenberg - and the
eventual, belated acceptance of the printed book and the
development of print culture are explored in further groups of
papers.]
1856

Rosa Menocal, Maria
**The Ornament of the World: how Muslims, Jews and
Christians created a culture of tolerance in medieval Spain.**
xvi,313p, N.Y. 2002, 0316168718, Little, Brown & Co.
(17753) Pap * 1800
1857

Rosenfeld, Boris A. & Ekmeleddin Ehsanoglu
**Mathematicians, Astronomers and Other Scholars of Islamic
Civilization and their works (7th-19th century).** (IRCICA,
Series of Studies & Sources on History of Science, 11) 833p,
Istanbul, 2003, 9290631279, IRCICA (21203) * 23400
[Mathmaticians -- Astronemers -- Other scholars of Islamic
civilization -- Bio-bibliography]
1858
Roughi, Ramzi

Inventing the Berbers: history and ideology in the Maghreb.
272p illus. Philadelphia, 2022(19), 9780812225242,
U. of Pennsylvania Press (41684) Pap 5660
[Key both to Rouighi's understanding of the medieval
phenomenon of the berberization of North Africa and its
reverberations in the modern world is the Kitāb al-'ibar of Ibn
Khaldūn (d. 1406), the third book of which purports to
provide the history of the Berbers and the dynasties that
ruled in the Maghrib.]

1859
Rubin(zl), Uri
**Between Jerusalem and Mecca: Sanctity and Redemption in
the Qur'ān and the Islamic Tradition.** (Judaism, Christianity,
and Islam – Tension, Transmission, Transformation, vol. 22)
xi,246p. Berlin, 2023, 9783112215302, de Gruyter
(43430) Pap 4130
[Now In Paperback

This book sheds new light on Jerusalem's status in early Islam.
This book shows how it promotes their pre-Islamic holiness
around the image of Abraham and Ishmael. The changing
balance between the sanctity of Jerusalem and the sanctity of
Mecca, in favor of the latter, is noticeable in the Qur'ān as
one proceeds from the Meccan sūras to the Medinan ones.
The change occurs against the background of the twist in
relations between Muḥammad and the Jews.]
1860

Rudolph, U. R. Hansberger & P. Adamson (ed.)
**Philosophy in the Islamic World, Volume 1: 8th-10th
centuries.** tr. by R. Hansberger (Handbook of Oriental
Studies. Sec. 1: the Near and Middle East, vol. 115/1)
xiii,850p, Leiden, 2017, 9789004323162, Brill (35524)
53,406

[a comprehensive and unprecedented four-volume reference
work devoted to the history of philosophy in the realms of
Islam, from its beginnings in the eighth century AD down to
modern times. In the period covered by this first volume
(eighth to tenth centuries), philosophy began to blossom
thanks to the translation of Greek scientific works into Arabic
and the emergence of autochthonous intellectual traditions
within Islam. Both major and minor figures of the period are
covered, giving details of biography and doctrine, as well as
detailed lists and summaries of each author's works.]
1861

Rudolph, Ulrich, & Peter Adamson (ed.)
**Philosophy in the Islamic World: Volume 4/1: 19th-20th
Centuries: The Arabic-Speaking Region.** tr. by G.
Goldbloom (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The

Near and Middle East, Volume: 115/4.1 and Philosophy in the Islamic World, Volume: 115/4.1) x,696p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004520356, Brill (43063) 51,750

[Philosophy in the Islamic World is a comprehensive and unprecedented four-volume reference work devoted to the history of philosophy in the realms of Islam, from its beginnings in the eighth century AD down to modern times. The focus of this fourth installment of the series, divided into two volumes, is the 19th and 20th centuries and geographically on the Arab countries, the Ottoman-Turkish region, Iran, and Muslim South Asia.]

1862

Rudolph, Ulrich & Peter Adamson

Philosophy in the Islamic World: Volume 2/1: 11th-12th Centuries: Central and Eastern Regions. tr. by G.

Goldbloom (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 115/2.1) 708p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004471498, Brill (43157) 54,441

[Philosophy in the Islamic World is a comprehensive and unprecedented four-volume reference work devoted to the history of philosophy in the realms of Islam, from its beginnings in the eighth century AD down to modern times]

1863

Rudolph, Ulrich (ed.)

Abū Nasr al-Fārābī: Die Prinzipien der Ansichten der

Bewohner der vortrefflichen Stadt. (Klassiker Auslegen, vol. 75) x,232p. Berlin, 2022, 9783110534061, de Gruyter (43438) Pap 5165

1864

Ruggles, D. Fairchild

Islamic Gardens and Landscapes. (Penn Studies in Landscape Architecture) xii,262p ills., Philadelphia, 2022(07), 9780812225143, U. of Pennsylvania Press (22800)

Pap 6221

[In the course of my research, writes D. F. Ruggles, I devoured Arabic agricultural manuals from the tenth through the fourteenth centuries. I love gardening, and in these texts I was able to enter the minds of agriculturalists and botanists of a thousand years ago who likewise believed it was important and interesting to record all the known ways of propagating olive trees, the various uses of rosemary, and how best to fertilize a garden bed.]

1865

Ruggles, D. Fairchild

Islamicate Environments: Water, Land, Plants, and Society.

(Cambridge Elements. Elements in the Global Middle Ages) 75p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009483414, Cambridge U.P.

(42925)

Pap 4,356

[This Element focuses on the environmental conditions from which early Islamic societies sprang. In the belt of arid land that stretches from Iran to the Maghreb (Spain and Morocco)-i.e. the territories of early Islam-the adaptation of natural water systems, landforms and plant varieties was required to make the land habitable and productive.]

1866

Rukn al-Dīn 'Ubayd Allāh ibn Muhammad al-Samarqandī (t. 701/1301)

Jāmi' al-Usūl fī bayān al-qawā'id al-Hanafīyah wa

al-Shāfi'īyah fī usūl al-fiqh: Cāmiu'l-Usūl. ed. by İ. G.

Şimşek (İkinci Klasik Dönem Projesi/Silsilah 'Uyūn al-Turāth al-Islāmī, 30) 2 vols. Istanbul, 2020, 9786257069007, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (40196) * 14364

[Islamic law --Hanafites -- Shafiites -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]

1867

al-Rūsān, Mahmūd Muhd.

al-Qabā'il al-Thamudīyah wa al-Safawīyah: dirasah

muqāranah. 516p. Riyad, 1987 Imadat Shu'un

al-Maktabat, Jami'at al-Malik Sa'ud (43984) * 1730

[Arabic tribes -- Genealogy -- Arabian peninsular -- History -- Thamud people -- Safaitic inscription]

1868

Rustom, Mohammed

Inrushes of the Heart : the Sufi philosophy of 'Ayn Al-Quḍāt (SUNY Series in Islam) xxiv,373p, Albany, 2023,

9781438494289, SUNY (42208) Pap. * 6605

[Muslim philosophers -- Sufis -- Iran -- Biography -- History Inrushes of the Heart delves deeply into the life and thought of 'Ayn al-Quḍāt Hamadānī (d. 525/1131), a major Muslim philosopher, Sufi master, and religious judge who was executed by the Seljuq government at the age of thirty-four.

Mohammed Rustom presents nearly eight hundred passages in translation (most of which appear here for the first time in English) from 'Ayn al-Quḍāt's Arabic and Persian writings alongside a step-by-step commentary that outlines every major theme that guides his worldview. Contextualizing 'Ayn al-Quḍāt's life, influence, and self-perception as a teacher and scholar extraordinaire, the book then carefully unpacks his highly original teachings on God, cosmology, human agency, spiritual practice, imagination, death, knowledge, scripture, beauty, and love.]

1869

Rustom, Mohammed

The Triumph of Mercy: philosophy and scripture in Mulla

Sadra. xii,243p, Albany, 2012, 9781438443409,
SUNY (28953) Pap. 6221
[Šadr al-Dīn Shīrāzī, Muḥammad ibn Ibrāhīm, -1641 -- Islamic
philosophy -- Qur'an Criticism
Discusses philosopher Mulla Sadra's commentary on the
opening chapter of the Quran.]

1870

Rustom, Mohammed (ed.)

**Islamic Thought and the Art of Translation: texts and studies
in honor of William C. Chittick and Sachiko Murata.** (Islamic
History and Civilization Studies and Texts, v. 202) xxviii,558p,
Leiden, 2023, 9789004529021, Brill (42441) 32913
[Islamic philosophy -- Sufism -- Akbarian tradition -- Persian
language]

1871

Rustow, Marina

The Lost Archive: traces of a Caliphate in a Cairo synagogue.

(Jews, Christians, and Muslims from the Ancient to the
Modern World) xi,624p facs. maps, Princeton, 2020,
9780691156477, Princeton U.P. (39234) 9434
[The lost archive of the Fatimid caliphate (909–1171) survived
in an unexpected place: the storage room, or geniza, of a
synagogue in Cairo, recycled as scrap paper and deposited
there by medieval Jews. Marina Rustow tells the story of this
extraordinary find, inviting us to reconsider the longstanding
but mistaken consensus that before 1500 the dynasties of the
Islamic Middle East produced few documents, and preserved
even fewer.]

1872

Rūzbehān ibn Abī al-Nasr Baqlī

**Mantiq al-Asrār bi-Bayān al-Anvār: zendagī, andīsheh va
mokāshafāt-e Sūfiyān.** tr. & comm. Qāsem Mīr Ākhūnī
1096p, Tehran, 1399, 9786008410256, Enteshārāt-e
Kūhsār (41023) 9450

[Sufism -- Mysticism -- Islam -- Early works to 1800]

1873

Sa'ādah, Safīyah

**Min Tārīkh Baghdād al-Ijtīmā'i: tatawwur mansib qādī
al-qadāh fī al-fatratayn al-Buwayhīyah wa al-Saljūqīyah.**

201p. Beirut, 1988 Dar Amwaj (43931) * 864

1874

Sa'd, Hammām Sharīf

**al-Maqrabah al-Sūfiyah wa Shawāhid-hā fī Dimashq: dirāsah
tārīkhīyah athrīyah tahlīliyah.** 79p photos. Beirut, 2023,
9789953554976, Kutub (42295) 3460

[Sufism -- Syria -- Damascus -- Sufi cemetery -- History]

1875

al-Sābūnī, Muḥamad 'Alī

Safwat al-Tafāsīr, tafsīr lil-qur'ān al-karīm. 3 vols. Beirut,
1981 Dar al-Qur'an al-Karim (44110) * 2250

1876

al-Sābūnī, Nūr al-Dīn (m. 580/1184)

**al-Muntaqā min 'Ismat al-Anbiyā: el-Müntekā min
ismeti'l-enbiyā.** ed. by Mehmet Bulut 28p+331p,
Istanbul, 2022, 9786254281105, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı
(41744) * 5980

[Hadith -- Islam customs and practices]

1877

Sabari, Simha

**Mouvements Populaires a Bagdad a l'Epoque Abbasside
(IXe-XIe siecle).** (Etudes de Civilisation et Historique
Islamiques) 164p, Paris, 1981 Adrien Maisonneuve
(1466) * 1650

1878

al-Sabzawārī, Hādī

Sharh al-Manzūmah, al-juz' al-awwal, qism al-Mantiq.
ed. by Hasn Hasanzādah al-Āmilī 432p. Tehran, 1369
Nashr-e Nab (43870) * 1100

[Islamic philosophy -- Logic]

1879

Sachedina, Abdulaziz

Islamic Ethics: fundamental aspects of human conduct.
224p, Oxford, 2022, 9780197581810, Oxford University
Press (40494) 7862

[Outlines Islamic ethics' important role in modern legal
theory]

1880

Sadīd al-Saltaneh, Mohd. 'Alī (1251-1320 h.q.)

Safarnāmeḥ-ye Sadīd al-Saltaneh: al-tadqīq fī sayr al-tarīq.
ed. by Ahmad Eqtedārī (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e Īrān,
49) 862p, Tehran, 1401(1392), 9786005942378,
Entesharat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar (34694) * 5600

[Iran -- Description and travel -- 19th century]

1881

Sadek, Botros K.

**Marqus ibn Qunbar's Master and Disciple: Coptic Medieval
Controversy on Auricular Confession.** (Texts and Studies in
Eastern Christianity, Volume: 35) xiii,246p. Leiden, 2024,
978-90-04-69937-3, Brill (43100) 28,773

[Marqus ibn Qunbar's Master and Disciple offers the critical
edition and translation of a theological treatise that is
published here for the first time. Marqus (+1208), a Coptic
priest, was a controversial figure who challenged the Coptic
hierarchs and eventually joined the Melkites.]

- 1882
Sādiq, al-Liwā' Hasan
Judhūr al-Fitnah fī al-Firaq al-Islāmīyah, mundhu 'ahd al-rasūl hattā ighthiyāl al-sādāt. 603p. Cairo, 1993(1991) Maktabat Madbuli (2838) * 2980
 [Islamic sects -- Islamic heresies -- Islamic empire -- History]
 1883
 Al-Sadr, al-Sayyid Hasan
Wafayāt al-A'lām. ed. by Th.K. al-Khafājī 544p, Tehran/Qom, 2008, 9789642992027, Manshurāt Farsad (30870) * 5200
 [Shiites -- Bibliography]
 1884
 al-Sadr, Muhammad Bāqir
Falsafat-nā: dirāsah mawdū'iyah fī mu'tarak al-sirā' al-fikrī al-qā'im bayna mukhtalaf al-tayyārāt al-falsafīyah wa khāsatan al-falsafah al-Islāmīyah wa al-mādīyah al-diyālīktīyah (al-Mārkisiyah). 349p. Beirut, (1379) Dar al-Ta'aruf (44218) * 1100
 [Philosophy, comparative]
 1885
 Sadr al-Dīn Dashtakī, et al.
Davāzdeh Resāleh dar Parādūks-e Dorūghū. ed. by Ahad Farāmarz Qarāmalekī 380p, Tehran, 2007 9648036012 Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuhesi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (27719) 2860
 [12 treatises on liar paradox in Shirāz school: Dashtakī, Davānī, Khafri, Bokhārī]
 1886
 Sadr al-Dīn Muhammad Shīrāzī (Mullā Sadrā)
Ta'liqāt bar Asfār Arba'ah, az Hakīm Nūrī, Hakīm Isfahānī va Allāmah Tabātabā'ī 476p, Tehran, 1398, 9786229637401, Bonyād-e Hekmat-e Eslāmī-ye Sadrā (41825) 3280
 [Glosses on al-Asfār al-Arba'ah, by Hakīm Nūrī, Hakīm Isfahānī & 'Allāmah Tabātabā'ī]
 1887
 Sadr al-Dīn Qūnawī (607-673 h.)
Tarjomeh va Matn-e Kitāb Fukūk yā kelīd-e Asrār-e Fosūs al-Hekam. ed. & tr. by Mohd. Khvājavi 279p, Tehran, 1393(71), 9789645996800, Maula (31000) 2280
 [a short seminal commentary on Ibn 'Arabī's Fusūs al-Hikam]
 1888
 Sadr al-Dīn Shīrāzī
Īqāz al-Nā'imīn (Awakening the sleepers). ed. by Muhsin Mu'ayyadī 87p. tehran, 1982 Mu'assasah Mutali'at wa Tahqiqat Farhangi (43846) * 880
 [Islamic philosophy]
 1889
 Sadr al-Dīn Shīrāzī, Muhd. bn Ibrāhīm
Al-Hikmat al-Muta'ālīyah fī al-Asfār al-Arba'ah. ta'liqāt Sabzawārī. ed. by Ghulāmridā A'vānī, et al. 9 vols. Tehran, 1397(82), 9786005101973, Bonyad-e Hekmat-e Eslami-ye Sadra (18808) 36,080
 [Transcendent Philosophy in Four Intellectual Journeys] new edition]
 1890
 Sadr al-Mota'lehīn Shīrāzī (Mollā Sadrā)
al-Mazāhir al-Ilāhīyah. tr. & ed. by Hamīd Tabībeyān 134p. Tehran, 1364 Amir Kabir (44943) 450
 [Islamic philosophy --]
 1891
 Al-Sadūq, Abū Ja'far Muhd. 'Alī bn al-Husayn bn Bābawayh
Kamāl al-Dīn wa Tamām al-Ni'mah. 686p, Qom, 1405 Mu'assasat al-Nashr al-Islami (41587) 11150
 [Imāmat -- Mahdism -- Shī'ah doctrines]
 1892
 Saemi, Amir
Morality and Revelation in Islamic Thought and Beyond: A New Problem of Evil. 256p. Oxford, 2024, 9780197686232, Oxford U.P. (42988) 14278
 [Discusses a general problem in contemporary philosophy of religion by turning to the resources of the Islamic tradition]
 1893
 Safā'ī, Ahmad
Ilm-e Kalām. 2 vols. in 1, Tehran, 1374, 9600336882, Tehran Univ. (44456) * 1100
 1894
 Safī al-Dīn 'Urmawī, (613?-693 h.q.)
Kitāb al-Adwār fī al-Mūsīqī: tarjomeh-ye fārsī beh endemām-e matn-e 'Arabī-ye ān. (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 97, 'Olūm va Funūn, 10) 206p, Tehran, 1396, 9789646781627, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (38416) 4296
 [Music theory -- Early works to 1800]
 1895
 Al-Safwānī, Salmān
Tārīkh al-Hurūb al-'Arabīyah, bayna Bakr wa Taghallub ibnay Wā'il ibn Qāsīt wa mā kāna min Kulayb wa Jassās wa mā jarā bayna-hummā. ed. by Muhd. Z. Muhd. 'Azab, et al. (Min Turāth al-Ansāb, 2) 172p Cairo, 1997 9772082373 Maktabat Madbuli (13052) * 960
 [Arabian Peninsula -- Tribes -- History]
 1896
 Sahas, Daniel J.

John of Damascus on Islam: the heresy of the Ishmaelities.

xvi,171p, Leiden, 1972 Brill (43924) 2530
 [Islam -- Relations -- Christianity -- The iconoclastic synod
 (754) and John of Damascus]
 1897

Sahillioglu, Halil (ed.)

Al-Binyah al-Iqtisādīyah wa al-Ijtīmā'īyah li-Madīnat**Dimashq fī al-qarn al-sābi' 'ashar, min Daftar al-'awarid**

raqim 1977. v,372p, Istanbul, 2005, 9290631465,
 IRCICA (25650) 13200

[Damascus (Syria) -- Economic conditions -- 17th century
 [Şam Şehrini XVII. Asırda Sosyal ve Ekonomik Yapısı, 1977
 Numaralı 'Avāriz Defteri'ne Göre]

[Social and Economic Structure of the City of Damascus during
 the XVIIth century, the Avariz defter No. 1977]

The Defters related to Avāriz are significant historical sources
 of information about the demographic structure of a
 particular region as well as the financial, social and
 professional status of its inhabitants.

In Arabic, with introduction in Turkish]

1898

Sahin, Elena

The Grand Critic of Ibn Khaldūn: Ibn al-Azraq and His Ideal**Sultanate.** (Islamicate Intellectual History, Volume: 13)

vii,188p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004525030, Brill (43059)
 24,633

[Ibn al-Azraq (d. 896/1491) was a renowned Andalusian jurist
 (faqih) and statesman who lived during the final period of the
 Nasrid emirate of Granada. His most famous work, Bada'i'
 al-Silk fi Tabā'i' al-Mulk (Unprecedented Lines about the
 Nature of Political Rule), is a political treatise that builds upon
 Ibn Khaldun's (d. 808/1406) social theory ('ilm al-'umran).]

1899

Sahner, Christian C.

Christian Martyrs under Islam: religious violence and the**making of the Muslim world.** xix,335p. illus., Princeton,

2018, 9780691179100, Princeton U.P. (37233) 9790

[explains how Christians across the early Islamic caliphate
 slowly converted to the faith of the Arab conquerors and how
 small groups of individuals rejected this faith through
 dramatic acts of resistance, including apostasy and
 blasphemy.]

1900

Saif, Liana

The Arabic Influences on Early Modern Occult Philosophy.

(Palgrave Historical Studies in Witchcraft and Magic) vi,277p,

Hampshire, 2015, 9781137399465, Palgrave Macmillan

(41450)

23311

[introduces Arabic medieval astrological and magical theories
 formulated mainly in The Great Introduction to the
 Judgements of the Stars by Aby Ma'shar al-Balkhi (787-886),
 De radiis by Ya'qub ibn Ishaq al-Kindi (801-873), and the
 Picatrix by Maslama al-Qurtubi (d. 964).]

1901

Sajjādī, Seyyed Ja'far

Farhang-e Estelahāt-e Falsafī-ye Sadr al-Dīn Shīrāzī (mashhūr

beh Mollā Sadrā). 261p. 古書 Tehran, 1340

Daneshgah-e Tehran (44946) * 1100

[The Philosophical Vocabulary of Sadr al-din Shirazi]

1902

Al-Sakūnī al-Ishbīlī, Muhd. ibn Khalīl

Arba'ūn Masā'lah fī Usūl al-Dīn. ed. by Y. Ahnānā 88p,

Beirut, 1993 Dār al-Gharb al-Islāmī (2543) * 440

[Islam -- Doctrines]

1903

Al-Sakhāwī, Muhd. bn 'Abd al-Rahmān (m. 902/1496)

Kitāb al-Tibr al-Masbūk fī Dhayl al-Sulūk. ed. by N.M.

Kāmil & Lī. Mustafā 2 vols. Cairo, 2002-03 9771802550

3115, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (38213)

* 7350

[Egypt -- Mamelukes -- History]

al-juz' 1: 845-850 H./1441-1446 M. --, al-juz' 2: 851-853

H./1442-1449 M.]

1904

Al-Sakhāwī, Shams al-Dīn

Al-Daw' al-Lām' lil-Ahl al-Qarn al-Tāsi'. 12 vols. in 6,

Beirut, n.d. repr. Manshurat Dar Maktabat al-Hayah (2793)

* 13.200

[Originally published: [Cairo : Maktabat al-Qudsī, 1935-1937]

Islamic Empire -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]

1905

Sakhnīnī, 'Isām

Al-'Abbāsīyūn fī Sanawāt al-Ta'sīs: tafsīr jadīd lil-thawrah wa

al-shar'īyah wa nizām al-hukm. 424p, Beirut, 1998

Al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabīyah lil-Dirasat wa al-Nashr (13464)

* 2200

[Islamic empire -- 'Abbāsides -- History]

1906

Al-Sakkākī, Abū Ya'qūb Yūsuf (m. 626 h.)

Miftāh al-'Ulūm. ed. by 'Abd al-Hamīd Hindāwī 846p,

Beirut, 2014(00), 9782745130181, Dar al-Kutub

al-'Ilmiyah (19123) 6880

[Arabic language -- Grammar -- Rhetoric -- Style]

1907

Saleh, M.J.

Exchange in the Mamluk Sultanate: Economic and Cultural.

(Association pour la Promotion de l'Histoire et de l'Archéologie Orientales. Mémoires, 16) 205p. Leuven, 2023, 9789042952324, Peeters (43363) 12852
[This volume gathers seven essays selected from those presented at the Third Conference of the School of Mamluk Studies (Chicago, 2016), whose theme was Exchange in the Mamluk Sultanate: Economic and Cultural.]

1908

Salhab, Hasan

Tārīkh al-'Irāq fī al-'Ahd al-Buwayhī: dirāsah fī al-hayāt al-fikrīyah, 334-447/945-1055. 511p, Beirut, 2008 Dar al-Mahajjah al-Bayda' (26475) * 2600

1909

Salhāt, Rashīd

Al-Hukm al-Shar'ī bayna manhaj al-istinbāt wa fiqh al-tanzīl. 344p, Beirut, 2012, 9789933459895, Dar al-Nawadir (31378) * 3620

[Islamic law -- Interpretation and construction]

1910

Salibā, Jamīl

Tārīkh al-Falsafah al-'Arabīyah. 691p. Beirut, 1973(70) Dar al-Kitab al-Lubnani (43885) 1620

[Islamic philosophy -- History]

1911

Salibi, Kamal

Maronite Historians of Mediaeval Lebanon. 262p, Beirut, 1991(59) Naufal (29797) * 1200

[Salibi examines the historical literature of the Maronites, both mediaeval and modern. The Arab chroniclers of Zengid, Ayyubid, and Mamluk times made almost no reference to the internal affairs of Lebanon-a mountainous borderland, of military rather than political significance to the central authorities at Damascus or Cairo.]

1912

Salibi, Kamal S.

Syria under Islam: empire on trial 634-1097. viii,193p. Delmar, 1987(77), 0882060139, Caravan Books (44263) * 2600

[Syria -- History]

1913

Sālih ibn Yahyā

Tārīkh Bayrūt, wa huwa akhbār al-salaf min dhurriyah

Buhtūr ibn 'Alī Amīr al-Gharb bi Bayrūt. 12p.+284p.

Beirut, 2015 repr. 9789953032184, Dar al-Mashriq (44257) * 2200

[Tārīh Bayrūt : récits des anciens de la famille de Buhtur b. 'Alī, émir du Gharb de Beyrouth = History of Beirut]

1914

Sālih ibn Yahyā

Tārīkh Bayrūt, wa umarā' banī al-gharb. 130p, Beirut, 1990 Dar al-Fikr al-Hadith (29793) * 1920

[Sālih ibn Yahyā, 15th cent. -- Buhtūrīds -- Beirut --History]

1915

Salīm, Ridwān

Nizām al-Zamān al-'Arabī: dirāsah fī al-tārīkhīyāt al-'arabīyah - al-islāmīyah. 208p, Beirut, 2000, 9953820457,

Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabīyah (21058) * 2940

[Islamic civilization -- Arab countries -- Historiography]

1916

Salīm, Sayyid 'Abd al-Azīz & Sahar al-Sayyid 'Abd al-'Azīz Sālim

Dirāsah fī Tārīkh al-Ayyūbiyīn wa al-Mamālīk 321p. maps, Alexandria, 1998 Mu'assasat Shabab al-Jamī'ah (44276) * 660

[Ayyubids -- Mamelukes -- History]

1917

al-Salimi, Abdulrahman

Arab Philosophical Trends: Responses to Modernity. 408p.

Edinburgh, 2026(24), 9781399503303, Edinburgh U.P. (43540) Pap 8468

[This book studies the responses of the founders of twentieth-century Arab philosophical schools to the question of (primarily Western) modernisation in the Arab world, particularly to its relationship with Arab heritage.]

1918

Salloum, Habeeb, Muna Salloum & Leila Salloum Elias

Scheherazade's Feasts: Foods of the medieval Arab world.

xi,218p, Philadelphia, 2013, 9780812224498, U. of Pennsylvania Press (30031) Pap. * 5331

[The author of the thirteenth-century Arabic cookbook Kitāb al-Tabīkh proposed that food was among the foremost pleasures in life. [Scheherazade's Feasts] invites adventurous cooks to test this hypothesis.]

1919

Salibā, Jamīl

Tārīkh al-Falsafat al-'Arabīyah. 691p. Beirut, 1981 Dar al-Kitab al-Lubnan (43875) * 1650

1920

Al-Sam'ānī, 'Abd al-Karīm ibn Muhammad

Kitāb al-Ansāb. (E.J.W. Gibb memorial series ; v. 20)

7p+ 603p facsim. Baghdad, repr. of 1912 Maktabat al-Muthanna (24673) * 15,800

[reproduced in facsimile from the manuscript in the British

Museum, ADD 23,355
 with an intro. by D.S. Margoliouth
 Arabs -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]
 1921
 Al-Samarai, Nicola Laure
Die Macht der Darstellung: gender, sozialer status, historiographische re-präsentation: zwei frauenbiographen aus der frühen Abbasidenzeit. (Literaturen im Kontext, Arabisch-Persisch-Türkisch, Band 6) xxxii,158s Wiesbaden 2001, 3895002410, Reichert Verlag (17061)
 * 8830
 [Muslim women -- Conduct of life -- Early works to 1800
 'Ulayyah bint al-Mahdi, 776 or 7-825 or 6.
 'Arib, al-Ma'muniyah, 797 or 8-890 or 91.]
 1922
 al-Samarqandī, 'Alā' al-Dīn
Tuhfat al-Fuqahā. ed. by Muhd. al-Muntasar al-Kuttānī & Wahbat al-Zuhaylī 2 vols.(1100p.) rebound, Damascus, Dar al-fikr (44108) * 1870
 [Hadith -- Hanafites]
 1923
 al-Sāmarrā'ī, 'Abd al-Jabbār Mahmūd
Umān bi 'Uyūn 'Irāqīyah. 437p. London, 2010, 9781784810429, Dar al-Hikmah (44303) * 1680
 [Oman -- Intellectual life -- Politics and government -- History]
 1924
 Al-Sāmarrā'ī, Ibrāhīm
Al-Tawzī' al-Lughawī al-Jughrāfī fī al-'Irāq: Geographical language distribution in Iraq. 255p, Beirut, 2002, 995310453x, Lib. du Liban (22086) * 3690
 [Arabic language -- Dialects -- Iraq]
 1925
 Al-Sāmarrā'ī, Qāsim
Muqaddimah fī Dirāsāt al-Wathā'iq al-Islāmīyah. 188p, Beirut, 2014, 9789933521097, Alwarrak/ al-Furat (33056) * 1,980
 [Arabic writing -- Arabic documents -- Paleography -- History]
 1926
 Al-Sanhūrī, 'Abd al-Razzāq Ahmad
Fiqh al-Khilāfah wa tatawwur-hā li tusbih 'usbat umam sharqīyah. 416p, Beirut, 2008 Manshūrāt al-Halabī al-Huqūqīyah (24409) * 3,100
 [Caliphate -- Executive power (Islamic law) -- Foreign relations]
 1927
 Sāntillānā, Dāfid (1845-1931)
al-Madhāhib al-Yūnānīyah al-Falsafīyah fī al-'Ālam al-Islāmī.

ed. by Muhd. Jalāl sharaf 232p. Beirut, 1981 Dar al-Nahdat al-Arabiyyah (43833)
 972
 [Santillana, David, 1845-1931 --Islamic philosophy -- Greek influence]
 1928
 Sar al-Dion Qunawi
The Limits of Discursive Interpretation: A Translation of Kitāb i'jaz al-bayan fi tafsir Umm al-Kitāb by Sadr al-Din Qunawi. tr. by Anthony F. Shaker (Monographs in Arabic and Islamic Studies) 460p. London, 2024, 9781800504165, Equinox Publishing (43462) 18900
 [Sadr al-Din Qunawi (d. 1274) is arguably the most important thinker of the generation following the main founders of medieval philosophy--al-Farabi, Ibn Sina, Ibn 'Arabi and Suhrawardi--and before Mulla Sadra. Yet, almost nothing of his writings has been translated into English. In this influential work he independently explores speech (divine and human) as the unfolding relationality of knowing and being.]
 1929
 Sarközy, Miklos
The Early Nizari Ismailis and their Neighbouring Powers: Politics in the Caspian Provinces. 256p. London, 2024, 9780755656677, I.B. Tauris (42876) Pap 6,047
 [Miklós Sárközy presents here a fresh investigation of this period through a detailed examination of the regional Caspian histories across the turbulent 11th and early 13th centuries. His analysis provides an important contribution to our understanding of the development of the early Nizari Ismailis and their Imams in Iran. The book considers the effects of neighbouring regional powers on the formation and adaptations of the Nizari state whilst it was continuously subjected to the assaults of the Saljuq Turks.]
 1930
 Saunders, J.J.
A History of Medieval Islam. xv,219p. maps, London, 1982(65), 0710000502, Routledge (44308)
 Pap. * 550
 1931
 Savage, Elizabeth
A Gateway to Hell, A Gateway to Heaven: the North African response to the Arab conquest. (Studies in Late Antiquity & Early Islam, vol. 7) ix,206p. ills., Princeton, 1997, 0878501126, Darwin Press (2897) * 2750
 1932
 Savant, Sarah Bowen
The New Muslims of Post-Conquest Iran: tradition, memory,

and conversion. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) xx,277p, Cambridge, 2015(13), 9781107529854, Cambridge U.P. (31438) Pap. 5,338
[How do converts to a religion come to feel an attachment to it? The book answers this important question for Iran by focusing on the role of memory and its revision and erasure in the 9th to 11th century CE.]

1933

Savant, Sarah Bowen

The New Muslims of Post-Conquest Iran: tradition, memory, and conversion. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) xvii,277p map, illus., Cambridge, 2013, 9781107014084, Cambridge U.P. (42364) * 16,456

[Islam -- Conversion -- Iran -- History]

How do converts to a religion come to feel an attachment to it? The New Muslims of Post-Conquest Iran answers this important question for Iran by focusing on the role of memory and its revision and erasure in the ninth to eleventh centuries.]

1934

Savory, R.m. (ed.)

Introduction to Islamic Civilization. viii,204p. 古書 Cambridge, 1976, 052109948X, Cambridge U.P. (44508) * 660

[Islamic civilization -- History]

1935

Savran, Scott

Arabs and Iranians in the Islamic Conquest Narrative: Memory and Identity Construction in Islamic Historiography, 750-1050. 258p. London, 2019(18), 9780367869311, Routledge (43347) Pap 10,646

[1. Introduction 2. Shifting Patterns of Identity and Early Islamic Historiography in Context 3. The Opening of the Drama: Shāpūr and the Sheikh 4. Bahrām V Gūr, the Lakhmids, and the Hephthalite Disaster 5. The Twilight of Sasanian Power: Khusraw I Anūshirvān and the Saga of Ḥimyar 6. The Buildup to the Confrontation: Khusraw II Parvīz and the Rise of the Arabs 7. The Climax: The Islamic Victory over the Sasanians 8. Conclusion]

1936

Sawa, George Dimitri

Mut'at al-asmā' fi 'ilm al-samā', The Ears' Pleasure and the Science of Listening to Music by Ahmad b. Yūsuf al-Tifāshī al-Qafī (580-651/1184-1253). (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 206) xvii,226p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004542778, Brill (43149) 21,735
[The manuscript from the thirteenth century deals with

musicians' behaviour at the court; singers' qualities; the eminence of music and its effect on people and animals; the importance of drinking when listening to music; the process of composition; rhythmic and melodic modes, and repertoire in Andalusia, the Maghreb, Persia and the Middle East]

1937 Sawwān, Nadā Muḥd. 'Alī

Ahkām al-Hawāss al-Khams: dirāsah fiqhīyah muqāranah mu'āsirah. 472p, Beirut, 2012, 9789933459925, Dar al-Nawadir (31379) * 3,460

[Islamic law -- Interpretation and construction -- Senses and sensation -- Religious aspects]

1938

Sayılı, Aydın

The Observatory in Islam: and its place in the general history of the observatory. (TTK. VII-38) xii,472p, Ankara, 1988(60), 9751600022, TTK (14043) 3390
[Astronomy -- Islamic countries -- History 2nd ed.]

1939

Sayilgan, Salih

God, Evil, and Suffering in Islam. xi,205p. Cambridge, 2024, 9781009377324, Cambridge U.P. (43026) Pap 6235

[Good and evil -- Suffering -- Religious aspects -- Islam Why is there pain and suffering in the world? Do humans have free will or are they predestined? In addressing these ultimate questions that humanity continues to ask, Sayilgan offers a perspective that is scholarly and engaging. The book provides a critical analysis of theological and practical dimensions of the problem of evil and suffering in Islam. (open Access)]

1940

Sayyid, Ahmad Fu'ād

Tārīkh Misr al-Islāmīyah Zaman Salātīn Banī Ayyūbī (567-648 h.). (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 50) 391p, Cairo, 2002, 9772083504, Madbuli (16588) * 1960
[Islamic Empire; Ayyubids; Egypt; history; 1171-1251.]

1941

Al-Sayyid, Ridwān

Mafāhīm al-Jamā'āt fī al-Islām: dirāsāt fī al-sūsiyūlūjīyā al-tārīkhīyah al-ijtimā' al-'arabī al-islāmī. 144p, Beirut, 1993 Dar al-Muntakhab al-'Arabi (27674) * 880
[Islam -- Sociology -- History]

1942

Sayyid Murtadā 'Alī al-Hadī (966-1044/5)

Al-Dharī'ah ilā Usūl al-Sharī'ah. ed. by Abū al-Qāsim Gurjī

2 vols. Tehran, 1376, 9640339148, Tehran University (13944) 5800
 [Shī'ah -- Islamic law -- Early works to 1800
 Qismat-i 1. Az āghāz tā pāyan-i mabāḥiṣ-i nusakh
 Qismat-i 2. Az akhbār tā pāyān]
 1943
 Schacht, Joseph & C.E. Bosworth(ed.)
The Legacy of Islam. 2nd ed. xiv,530p. illus. photos., Oxford, 1979(74), 0192850814, Oxford U.P. (44289) Pap * 650
 [Islam -- Civilization -- Influence -- Social aspects]
 1944
 Scheiner, Jens & Damien Janos (ed.)
The Place to Go: Contexts of Learning in Baghdad, 750-1000 C.E. 655p. Berlin, 2021, 9783959941303, Gerlach Press (43645) 36,225
 [This work focuses on the intellectual and educational history of Baghdad in the early 'Abbasid and Buyid periods (8th–10th centuries). It covers a wide range of disciplines taught in the metropolis before the institutionalization of the madrasa system.]
 1945
 Scheiner, Jens & Isabel Toral (ed.)
Baghdād: from its beginnings to the 14th century. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Sec. 1. The Near and Middle East, V. 166) xliii,901p ills. photos., Leiden, 2022, 9789004513365, Brill (41432) 51,543
 [Baghdād: From its Beginnings to the 14th Century offers an exhaustive handbook that covers all possible themes connected to the history of this urban complex in Iraq, from its origins rooted in late antique Mesopotamia up to the aftermath of the Mongol invasion in 1258.
 1 Baghdadād's Topography and Social Composition
 Part 1 The Foundation of Madīnat al-Salām and Its Legends
 Part 2 A Historical Overview from Late Antiquity to the Mongol Period
 Part 3 Baghdadād's Neighbouring Empires
 Part 4 The 'Abbāsīd Court and Its Legacy
 Part 5 Institutions of Learning and Fields of Knowledge
 Part 6 The Religious Communities]
 1946
 Schimmel, Annemarie
The Poets' Geography. (Al-Furqān Lectures Series, No. 2) iv,78p, London, 2000, 9781873992579, Al-Furqan Islamic Heritage (15306) * 1452
 [importance of place in the poetry of Islam]
 1947

Schippmann, Klaus
Ancient South Arabia: from the Queen of Sheba to the advent of Islam. 181p, Princeton, 2001(1998), 1558762361, Markus Wiener (19201) Pap. * 3980
 [Geschichte der Alt-Südarabischen Reiche] tr. by A. Brown]
 1948
 Schmid, Nora K.
The Ascetic Qur'an and Its Kharijite Readers. (Texts and Studies on the Qur'ān, Volume: 24) Leiden, 2025, 9789004547971, Brill (43013) 22770
 [Research on Islamic asceticism frequently highlights practices and ideas described in premodern Islamic literature on renunciation (zuhd). This study redirects our attention to the Qur'an's ascetic dimension and its reception in the poems and sermons of the Kharijites, an early Islamic group known for extreme piety.]
 1949
 Schneider, Irene
Women in the Islamic World: from earliest times to the Arab Spring. tr. by S. Rendall xv,279p, Princeton, 2014, 9781558765740, Markus Wiener Publishers (33622) Pap. 4797
 [describes and analyses the different roles women have played in the Islamic world, past and present.]
 1950
 Schubert, Gudrun (hrsg.)
Al-Murāsālāt: Ann:aherungen: der mystisch-philosophische briefwechsel zwischen Sadr ud-Din-i Qonawi und Nasir ud-Din-i Tusi. (Bibliotheca Islamica, Band 43) xii,174s.(ar)+70s., Beirut, 1995, 3515067078, Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut (1556) * 2052
 [Islamic doctrines -- Sufism -- Philosophy]
 1951
 Schwarz, W. & Sālim Ibn Ya'qūb (hrsg.)
Kitāb Ibn Sallām: eine Ibaditisch-Maghribinische geschichte des Islams aus dem 3./9. jahrhundert. (Bibliotheca Islamica, A. 33) 172s (ar.), Beirut, 1986, 9789953550169, Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut (4933) * 2620
 [Kitāb fī-hi bad' al-islām wa sharā'ī' al-dīn]
 Ibadites -- Africa, North -- Early works to 1800]
 1952
 Schönléber, Monika
Ibn A'tham al-Kūfī and his Kitāb al-futūh: author, textual tradition, and Ridda narrative. with a new edition of the text on the Ridda (2 Volumes) 2 vols. Berlin, 2025, 9783959941808, Gerlach Press (43642) 58,995
 [This two-volume study explores the life of the Muslim

scholar Ibn A'tham al-Kūfī and his historical work, the Kitāb al-futūḥ (Book of Conquests). This study re-contextualises Ibn A'tham within the early fourth/tenth century, highlighting his contributions to Islamic historiography.

Volume 1 examines his biography, Volume 2 presents a new critical edition of the work's opening sections, focusing on the saqīfa and ridda narratives]

1953

Seale, Morris S.

Muslim Theology: a study of origins with reference to the Church fathers. ix,137p, Beirut, 1980 repr. Khayyat (19382) 990

1954

Serjeant, R. B.

South Arabian Hunt 143p ills. London, 1974, 71890172X, Luzac (39017) 1980
[southern Arabia -- Hunting customs -- Social life and customs]

1955

Seyed-Gohrab, Ali-Asghar

Of Piety and Heresy: Abū Ḥāmid Muhammad Ghazzālī's Persian Treatises on Antinomians. (Sufism studies, vol. 1) Berlin, 2024, 9783111446929, De Gruyter (43414) 20,690

[This book examines and contextualizes Abū Ḥāmid Muḥammad Ghazzālī's (d. 505/1111) fierce response to antinomian and freethinking currents in twelfth-century Persia. Seyed-Gohrab offers a translation of Ghazzālī's treatise on antinomians, and one of his religious rulings (fatwa) on the topic. Both were written after Ghazzālī's intellectual crisis in 488/1095, when he voluntarily withdrew from his position as a Professor at the prestigious Niẓāmiyya College in Baghdad.] 1956

Sezgin, F.

Geschichte des Arabischen Schrifttums, Band VI: Astronomie, bis ca. 430 H. xv,521p. Leiden, 1978, 9004058788, Brill (31341) * 10,060
[Arabic literature -- Bio-bibliography -- Astronomy]

1957

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 10: Mathematical Geography and Cartography in Islam and Their Legacy in the West. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.10 The Arabic Writing Tradition: An Historical Survey, Volume: 167.10) Leiden, 2025, 9789004713017, Brill (43030) 47,403

1958

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 11: Mathematical Geography and Cartography in Islam and Their Legacy in the West. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.11 The Arabic Writing Tradition: An Historical Survey, Volume: 167.11) Leiden, 2025, 9789004738638, Brill (43029) 49,680

1959

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 3: Medicine, Pharmacy, Zoology, Veterinary Science, until c. 430 AH. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.3 and The Arabic Writing Tradition: An Historical Survey, Volume: 167.3) xii,839p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004533264, Brill (43165) 43,263 1960

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 4: Alchemy, Chemistry, Botany, Agriculture until c. 430 AH. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.4 and The Arabic Writing Tradition: An Historical Survey, Volume: 167.4) xv,319p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004686403, Brill (43134) 41,193 1961

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 5: Mathematics, until c. 430 AH. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.5 and The Arabic Writing Tradition: An Historical Survey, Volume: 167.5) xi,444p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004686915, Brill (43135) 41,193 1962

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 6: Astronomy until c. 430 AH. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.6 and The Arabic Writing Tradition: An Historical Survey, Volume: 167.6) 484p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004688988, Brill (43120) 41,193

1963

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 7: Astrology – Meteorology and Related Topics until c. 430 AH (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.7 and The Arabic Writing Tradition: An

Historical Survey, Volume: 167.7) viii,407p. Leiden, 2024,
9789004703797, Brill (43089) 43,470
1964

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 8: Lexicography until c. 430 AH (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.8 and The Arabic Writing Tradition: An Historical Survey, Volume: 167.8) 342p, Leiden, 2024, 9789004708419, Brill (43047) 1965

Sezgin, Fuat

The Arabic Writing Tradition, an Historical Survey, Volume 9: Grammar until c. 430 AH. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 167.8 and The Arabic Writing Tradition: An Historical Survey, Volume: 167.8) viii,360p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004713000, Brill (43048) 43,470

1966

Sezgin, Fuat (ed.)

Studies on Ibn Hauqal and al-Istahri: collected and reprinted. (Islamic Geography, v. 31) 347p. Frankfurt am Main, 1992 Inst. for the History of Arabic-Islamic Science (44117) * 4860

1967

Sezgin, Fuat (ed.)

Studies on Ibn Hurradadbiḥ (d. after 902) and al-Gaiḥani (d. after 978): collected and reprinted. (Islamic Geography, v. 29) 343p. Frankfurt am Main, 1992 Inst. for the History of Arabic-Islamic Science (44116) * 3300
1968

Sezgin, Fuat (ed.)

Translations of the Travel Accpunts of Sulaimān at-Tagir and Abū Zaid as-Sīrāfī. (Islamic Geography, v. 165) 154p.+224p. Frankfurt am Main, 1994 Inst. for the History of Arabic-Islamic Science (44120) * 3520

1969

al-Sha'rānī, 'Abd al-Wahhāb

Mukhtasar Tadhkirat al-Qurtubī, wa yalay-hi Qurraṭ al-'Uyūn wa Mufrid al-Qalb al-Mahzūn li-Abī al-Layth al-Samarqandī 368p. Istanbul, 2007 Hakikat Kitabevi (43834) 970
[Death -- Religious aspects -- Eschatology -- Islam]
1970

Shabānah, Muḥd. Kamāl

Yūsuf al-Awwal Ibn al-Aḥmar: Sultān Gharnātah (733-755 h.) 671p illus. Cairo, 1969 Lajnat al-Bayan al-'Arabi (42358) * 770

[Yūsuf I, King of Granada, 1318-1354]

1971

Al-Shābī, Mustafā

Al-Nukhbah al-Makhzanīyah fī Maghrib al-Qarn al-Tāsi' 'Aṣḥar. 231p. photos. Rabat, 1995, 9981825514, Manshurāt Kulliyāt al-Adab wa al-'Ulum al-Insan (21323) * 1800

[Morocco -- Politics and government -- 19th century]

1972

Shaban, M.A.

Islamic History: a new interpretation, I: A.D. 600-750, II: A.D. 750-1055. 2 vols. 古書 Cambridge, 1971, 76, 0521291313 294533, Cambridge U.P. (43968) Pap. * 2090

1973

al-Shābushtī

The Book of Monasteries: al-Kitāb al-Diyārāt. ed. & tr. by Hilary Kilpatrick (Library of Arabic Literature) xxxv,523p, N.Y. 2023, 9781479825769, New York U.P. (41761) 6615

[A literary anthology of poetry and anecdotes related to Christian monasteries of the medieval Middle East.

The Book of Monasteries takes readers on an engaging tour of the monastic centers of the medieval Middle East, illustrated with a rich variety of poetry and prose. Starting with monasteries in Baghdad, readers are taken up the Tigris into the mountains of south-eastern Anatolia before moving to Palestine and Syria, along the Euphrates down to the old Christian center of Ḥīrah and onward to Egypt. For the literary anthologist al-Shābushtī, who was Muslim, monasteries were important sites of interactions between Abbasid elites and the Christian communities that made up about half the population of the Abbasid Empire at the time.

Translated into English for the first time, The Book of Monasteries offers an entertaining panorama of religious, political, and literary life during the Abbasid era.]

1974

Shachar, Uri Zvi

A Pious Belligerence: dialogical warfare and the rhetoric of righteousness in the Crusading Near East. (The Middle Ages Series) 320p illus. Philadelphia, 2021, 9780812253337, U. of Pennsylvania Press (41685) 12285
[Uri Zvi Shachar examines one of the most contested and ideologically loaded issues in medieval history, the clash between Christians, Muslims, and Jews that we call the Crusades. He does so not to write about the ways these three groups waged war to hold onto their distinct identities, but rather to think about how these identities were framed in

relation to one another.]

1975

Shah, Mustafa & M.A.S. Abdel Haleem (ed.)

The Oxford Handbook of Qur'anic Studies. (Oxford Handbooks) 944p, Oxford, 2023(10), 9780198896203, Oxford U.P. (39338) Pap 9680

[* Offers the definitive collection covering the full-spectrum of contemporary international scholarship associated with the study of the Qur'an

* Provides detailed reviews of key topics and concepts prevalent in Qur'anic Studies

* Examines new departures and developments in the research discourses

* An indispensable resource for the academic study of the Qur'an, mapping milestones in the field]

1976

Shah, Mustafa (ed.)

Islamic Theological Discourses and the Legacy of Kalam:

gestation, movements and controversies. 3 vols. Berlin, 2019, 9783959940481, Gerlach Press (38628) 113,850

[Islam -- Doctrines -- History

With a concern for context and history, this major reference work presents key academic contributions devoted to the study of early, classical and pre-modern Islamic theological thought. The aim is to provide a balanced survey of the research discourses which have shaped study of the rich legacy of Islamic theology and kalam. Divided into three volumes and comprising over 40 articles, the collection includes an introduction which provides not only an assessment of key discussions and debates in the study of Islamic theology, but also examines significant developments in the field. Vol. 1 History and Development, Vol. 2 Movements, Personalities and Controversies, Vol. 3. Concepts, Constructs and Themes.]

1977

Shāhīn ibn Jarjis

Al-Mufradāt (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-e al-Azhar Mesr beh shomāreh 7668).

(Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 9)

292p facs. Tehran, 1400, 9786003138841, Safīr-e Ardehāl (41320) * 9770

[Material medica -- Vegetables -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

1978

Shahin, Jasmine

The Poetics of Arabian Sūqs: A Hermeneutic Reading of the Development of Arabian Sūqs from the Pre-Islamic Era to

Present. (Routledge Research in Architecture) 266p. 59 b/w London, 2024(23), 9781032267999, Routledge (43314)

Pap 9678

[This book investigates the history of Arabian sūqs from their pre-Islamic beginnings to the present. Collecting evidence from archaeological ruins, Islamic towns, modern cities, Arabic poetry, philosophical debates, political conflicts, puppet shows and the insights of modern-day market-goers, the book presents new and unforeseen interpretations of the Arabian sūq's meaning and its transformation through time and place.]

1979

Shahrestānī, Muḥammad ibn 'Abd al-Karīm (d. 548/1153)

Majles-e Maktūb-e Mon'aqed dar Khvārazm. ed. by Daryoush Mohammad Poor (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 388, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 79) 193p+70p(en.), Tehran, 1402(2023), 9786002032805, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (42186)

6479

[Command and Creation: a cosmological treatise]

1980

Shahsavārī, Husayn

Ahvāl, Āthār va Afkār-e 'Allāmah Baydī: Zayn al-Dīn 'Alī ibn Muhammad ibn Yūnus Bayādī 'Āmilī (m. 877) va ostādash Ibn Duqmāq (zendeḥ dar 826). 664p, Qom, 1400, 9786007003640, Mo'asseseh-ye Ketābshenāsī-ye Shī'eh (41926) 3980

[Bayādī, 'Alī ibn Yūnus, -1472 or 1473 -- Ulama -- amil Mountains (Lebanon) -- Biographies]

1981

Shaltūt, Mahmūd

al-Islām 'Aqīdah wa Sharī'ah. 550p. Cairo, Dar al-Shuruq (43867) * 990

[Islam -- Islamic law -- Sociology -- Religious]

1982

al-Shamlān, 'Abd Allāh Khalīfah

Binā' al-Sufun al-Khashabīyah fī Dawlat al-Bahrayn.

125pillus. photos. Manamah, 1990 Markaz al-Bahrayn lil-Dirasat wa al-Buhuth (43896) * 1100

[Wooden ships -- Construction -- Bahrain]

1983

Shams al-Dīn al-Kirmānī

Şerhu'l-Ahlākī'l-'Adudiyye: Sharh al-Akhlāq al-'Adudiyyah. metin ve çeviri Mervener Yılmaz 134p facs. Ankara, 2016 9786053204695, Nobel/ İlem Kitaplığı (41989) 2090

[Islamic ethics -- Islamic philosophy -- Political ethics]

1984

Shams al-Dīn Samarqandī (722/1322)

Qistās al-Afkār fī al-Mantiq. ed. by sad allāh Fallāhī

18p(en.)+676p, Tehran, 1399, 9786226331159,
Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān
(41306) 8600

[Logic -- Islamic philosophy]

1985

Shams al-Dīn Samarqandī (d. 722/1322)

Al-Anwār al-Ilāhīyah. ed. by Ghulām Ridā Dādkhwāh

207p, Tehran, 1401, 9786226331388, Mo'asseseh-ye
Pazhūheshī-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41889) 1920

[Logic -- Islamic theology -- Early works to 18700

text in Arabic, introduction in Persian]

1986

Shandab, Muhammad Husayn

Al-Hadārah al-Islāmīyah fī Baghdād, fī nusf al-thānī min

al-qarn al-khāmis al-Hijrī (476-512 h.) 248p, Beirut, 1984

Dar al-Nafa'is (39344) * 770

[Islamic empire -- Baghdad -- History -- 750-1258]

1987

Sharaf, Muhd. Yāsir

Falsafat al-Tasawwuf al-Sab'īnī 423p. Damascus, 1987

Wizart al-Thaqafah (Dimashq) (43873) * 1100

[Ibn Sab'īn, 'Abd al-Ḥaqq ibn Ibrāhīm, 1216 or 1217-1270 --
Islamic philosophy -- Sufism]

1988

Sharaf al-Dīn, 'Abdallāh

Ma'a Mawsū'āt Rijāl al-Shī'ah. 3 vols. Qom, 1391,

9786009195169, Mu'assasat Turāth al-Shī'ah (41941)

9860

[Bio-bibliography -- Shiites]

1989

Sharaf al-Din al-Tusi

Œuvres Mathématiques: Algèbre et Géométrie au Xlle siècle.

ed. & tr. par Roshdi Rashed (Anagoge) ccclxviii, 554p.

Paris, 2018, 9782251448619, Belles Lettres (43728)

20079

[Consacré à un moment décisif de l'histoire de l'algèbre, le
présent ouvrage contient l'édition critique, la traduction
française et le commentaire d'un sommet des mathématiques
arabes : l'œuvre algébrique de Sharaf al-Dīn al-Ṭūsī (actif
autour de 1170).]

1990

Al-Sharīf, 'Abd Allāh bn Husayn

Al-Dawlah al-Umawīyah fī 'ahd al-khalīfah Yazīd bn 'Abd

al-Malik. 625p, Cairo, 2005, 9776048188 Dar

al-Qahirah (22523) * 1650

[Islamic empire -- Umayyad dynasty -- History]

1991

al-Sharīf, Ahmad Ibrāhīm

Makkah wa al-Madīnah fī al-jāhiliyah wa 'asr al-rasūl. 585p.

map, Cairo, n.d. Dar al-Fikr al-'Arabi (43955) * 440

1992

Sharīf al-Murtadā

Amālī al-Sayyid al-Murtadā fī al-tafsīr wa al-hadīth wa

al-adab. 4 vols., in 2, Qom, repr. al-Mar'ashi al-Najafi

(42782) * 2640

[Hadith -- Criticism & interpretation]

1993

Sharīf al-Murtadā

Rasā'il al-Sharīf al-Murtadā. ed. by Ahmad al-Husaynī

3 vols. Qom, 1405 Dar al-Qur'an al-Karim (42783)

* 5500

[Islam -- Islamic law -- Shi'ah doctrines -- Early works to 1800]

1994

al-Sharīf al-Radī

Nahj al-Balāghah: The Wisdom and Eloquence of 'Alī: nA

Parallel English-Arabic Text. (Islamic Translation Series,

Volume: 15) 950p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004682597,

Brill (43115) 51,750

[Nahj al-Balāghah, the celebrated compendium of orations,
letters, and sayings of 'Alī ibn Abī Ṭālib (d. 40/661) compiled
by al-Sharīf al-Radī (d. 406/1015), is a masterpiece of Arabic
literature and Islamic wisdom studied and memorized avidly
and continually for over a thousand years. (open access)]

1995

Al-Sharqāwī, 'Abd Allāh

Tuhfat al-Nāzirīn fī-man waliya misr min al-mulūk wa

al-salātīn. ed. by R.'A. H. al-Qārī (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr,

33) 223p, Cairo, 1996 Maktabat Madbuli (4025)

* 1580

[Classic introduction to the history of Egypt and its rulers]

1996

Al-Shātībī, Ibrāhīm ibn Mūsā Abū Ishāq

The Reconciliation of the Fundamentals of Islamic Law:

al-Muwāfaqāt fī Usūl al-Sharī'a. Vol. I. (The Great Books of

Islamic Civilization) xxxiii, 286p, London, 2012(11),

9781859642689, Garnet Publishing (31155) Pap. * 5200

1997

al-Shātībī, Inrāhīm ibn Mūsā (m. 790 h.)

Kitāb al-l'tisam, Kitāb al-l'tisām tr. by Mohd. Mahdi

al-Sharīf 637p, Beirut, 2012, 9782745173744, Dar

al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42276) * 7870

[Authority -- Religious aspects -- Islam -- Islamic law -- Taqlīd]

1998

Shatzmiller, Maya

From Berber State to Moroccan Empire: the flory of Fez under the Marinids. xxi,222p, Princeton, 2019, 9781558762244, Markus Wiener Publishers (39197)

Pap 4797

[Medieval Fez was a main center of education, art, and commerce from the 13th to the 16th centuries after the Berber tribe of the Marinids seized power in Morocco and moved the capital from Marrakesh to Fez. As non-Arabs they gained legitimacy by founding madrassas, religious universities. They also supported the arts and commerce, and expanded their state into an empire. It was the Golden Age of Fez. Maya Shatzmiller draws a historical panorama of this era, highlighting its movers and shakers in locations from North Africa to the Mediterranean world]

1999

Shatzmiller, Maya

The Berbers and the Islamic State: the Marīnid experience in pre-protectorate Morocco. xvii,200p, Princeton, 2000, 9781558762244, Markus Wiener Publishers (14717)

Pap. 4,797

2000

Shaw, Wendy M.K.

What is 'Islamic' Art?: Between Religion and Perception.

402p. Cambridge, 2022, 9781108465212, Cambridge U.P. (42961)

Pap 7258

[Revealing what is 'Islamic' in Islamic art, Shaw explores the perception of arts, including painting, music, and geometry through the discursive sphere of historical Islam including the Qur'an, Hadith, Sufism, ancient philosophy, and poetry. Emphasis on the experience of reception over the context of production enables a new approach, not only to Islam and its arts, but also as a decolonizing model for global approaches to art history.]

2001

al-Shaybānī, 'Umar Muhd. al-Tūmī

Min Usus al-Tarbīyah al-Islāmīyah. 581p. Beirut, 1979 al-Mansha'ah al-Sha'biyah lil-Nashr (43837)

1760

[Islamic education -- Muslim Women -- Education]

2002

Al-Shaykh al-Mufīd

Al-Nukat fī Muqaddimāt al-Usūl (fī 'ilm al-kalām). ed. by

Muhd. R.H. al-Jalālī 76p, Beirut, 2011 Mu'assasat Al al-Bayt li-Turath li-lhyā' al-Turāth (29993)

700

[al-shaykh al-mufīd -- kalām -- Mu'tazilah -- imāmiyya]

2003

Shaykh al-Mufīd

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Shaykh al-Mufīd (2). DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1394, 9786002361776, (41966) 1800 2004

al-Shaykh Khalīl, Asmā' Ramadān

Al-Rīf fī al-'Ahd al-'Uthmānī: dirāsah iqtisādīyah idārīyah ijtimā'īyah, Rīf mintaqat Dimashq unmūdhajah fī al-qarn al-'āshir al-Hijrī/al-sādis 'ashar al-mīlādī. 435p maps, Amman, 2010, 9789957499232, A,R, al-Shaykh Khalīl

(42068) * 8620

[Syria -- History -- 1260-1516 -- Ottoman Empire

[The Country Side in Ottoman Era (economic, social, administration study) in 16th A.D./10th Hijri in the Province of Damascus as a model]

2005

al-Shaykh Mahmūd al-Himmasī al-Rāzī

Al-Munqidh min al-Taqlīd. 2 vols. Qom, 1412

Mu'assasat al-Nashr al-Islami (41586) 15,660

[Islam Doctrines -- God -- Taqlīd -- Early works to 1800]

2006

Al-Shaykhli, Sabāh

Al-Asnāf wa al-Mihan fī 'Asr al-'Abbāsī, nash'at-hā wa tatawwur-hā: bahth fī al-tanzīmāt al-hirafīyah fī al-mujtama'

al-'arabī al-islāmī. 271p, Beirut, 2010 repr. Al-Warraq/ al-Furat (29778) * 2940

[Guilds -- Handicraft -- Islamic Empire]

2007

Al-Shayyāb, Mārīnā ahmad

Mafhūm al-'Urūbah 'inda 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Dūrī. 192p, Beirut, 2018, 9789953828138, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (38253) * 2820

[Arabism from the perspective of Abdul Aziz Douri]

Dūrī, 'Abd al-'Azīz -- Panarabism -- Nationalism -- Arab countries]

2008

Shehads, Housni Alkhateeb

Al-Hakim Mosque: Religion and Propaganda in Fatimid Egypt.

(Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture)

312p. 79 illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399538732, Edinburgh U.P. (43575) 22990

[This study explores the distinctive features of Fatimid ideology and propaganda, as demonstrated in the largest and most notable mosque of this era, built in Cairo during the Fatimid period (909-1171 AD).]

2009

Al-Shiblī, Badr al-Dīn Muhammad ibn 'Abd Allāh (1312-1367)

Ākāḡ al-Marjān fī Ahkām al-Jānn. ed. & intro. by Edward Badeen (Bibliotheca Islamica, bd. 57) 72p(eng)+791p,

Beirut, 2017, 9786144324707, Orient-Institut Beirut
(36189) * 10,380

[Jinn -- Islamic demonology -- Hadith -- Quranic teaching
Ākām al-marjān fī ahkām al-jānn (The Hills of Precious Pearls
Concerning the Legal Ordinances of the Jinn) is the first
critical edition of the most comprehensive monograph about
Jinn and their legal ordinances in Islam, written by Badr al-Dīn
al-Shiblī, a jurist and judge of the 14th century CE. The text
gives an overview of all religious, denominational and
philosophical theories and ordinances about the Jinn, Iblīs and
all types of satanic creatures.]

2010

Shihābī, Qutaybah

Dimashq: tārikh wa suwar. 411p. photos. illus. Damascus,
1994(90) Mu'assasat al-Nuri (44285) * 1400

[Damascus -- History -- Pictorial works]

2011

al-Shiqsī al-Rustāgī, Khams ibn Sa'd ibn 'alī ibn Ma'sūd

**Minhaj al-Tālibīn wa Balāgh al-Rāghibīn (al-mustalahāt wa
ru'us al-masā'il).** ed. by 'Abd Allāh al-Sālimī (al-A'māl
al-Tamhīdīyah li Mawsū'ah al-Ibādī) 5 vols. Muscat, 2011
Sultanart 'Uman, Wizarat al-Tiurath al-Qawmi wa al-Thaqafah.
(44219) * 7150

[Islam -- Islamic law -- Ibadites -- Early works]

2012

Shoemaker, Stephen J.

**A Prophet Has Appeared: the rise of Islam through Christian
and Jewish eyes, a sourcebook.** xii,306p, Berkeley, 2021,
9780520299610, U. of California Press (40648) Pap 6221
[Early Islam has emerged as a lively site of historical

investigation, and scholars have challenged the traditional
accounts of Islamic origins by drawing attention to the wealth
of non-Islamic sources that describe the rise of Islam. A
Prophet Has Appeared brings this approach to the classroom.
This collection provides students and scholars with carefully
selected, introduced, and annotated materials from
non-Islamic sources dating to the early years of Islam. These
can be read alone or alongside the Qur'an and later Islamic
materials.]

2013

Shoufani, Elias S.

Al-Riddah and the Muslim Conquest of Arabia. (Islamic
Series) 180p, Beirut, 1972 The Arab Inst. for Research
and Publishing/ U. of Toronto Press (41269) * 1870
[The wars that the new state of Medina wages against tribes
in the Arabian Peninsula, after the death of Muhammad, have
been known traditionally as Hurub al-Riddah to denote an

apostasy from Islam and forcible reconversion. The
application of the term Riddah by the classical Muslim
historians implied that Arabia was unified and completely
converted to Islam before the Prophet's death. Because this
legend has been contested by modern scholarship in its
re-evaluation of Muhammad's political achievements, a
thorough examination of the whole question of the Riddah --
as it is treated in the first sources -- has been rendered
inevitable. Dr. Shoufani's conclusions are the outcome of
careful comparative study of the traditional sources in the
light of modern criticism of these sources. Dr. Shoufani
concludes that only some tribes of Najd deserve this
unflattering epithet Ahl al-Riddah, or apostates. Contrary to
what Muslim historians have claimed of it, the Riddah was not
a religious movement directed against Islam, the Muslims, or
their beliefs: it was the Najdi tribes' repudiation of their fiscal
obligations to Medina, which they had unwillingly agreed to
pay yearly in taxes.]

2014

Shu'ayb, al-Sayyid 'Alī

Al-Ikhtilāt bayna al-Jinsayn fī al-fikr al-islāmī. 146p Cairo
2012, 9789774218784, Al-Hay'ah al-Misriyyah al-'Ammah
(30072) * 850

[Sex discrimination against women -- Religious aspects --
Islam]

2015

Shumaysānī, Hasan

**Madīnat Mārdīn min al-fath al-'arabī ilā sanat 1515 M/ 921
H.** 574p, Beirut, 1987 'Alam al-Kutub (42021)
* 1860

[Mardin (Turkey) -- History]

2016

Sībawayh

**Three Western Recensions of Sībawayh's Kitāb: A Critical
Edition of Ambrosiana X 56 Sup. & Kazan National Archives
10/5/822.** (Islamic Sources / Masādir Islāmiyya, Volume: 2)
Leiden, 2025, 978900472941, Brill (43024) 31,050
[The 5th/11th-century folios of Sībawayh's Kitāb that we are
editing here are particularly notable for containing three
distinct Western (Andalusian or North African) recensions of
the famous grammatical text. The first recension, by a certain
'Abū al-Ḥasan 'Aḥmad bin Naṣr, was subsequently emended
by a second scribe to align it with the recension of 'Abū Ḡa'far
al-Naḥḥās (d. 338/949), and later by a third scribe who
aligned it with the recension of 'Abū 'Abd Allāh al-Rabāḥī (d.
358/969).]

2017

Sībawayh, Abī Bishr 'Amr ibn Uthmān ibn Qanbar
Kitāb Sībawayh. ed. by 'Abd al-Salām Muḥd. Hārūn
 5 vols. Beirut, repr. (n.d.) Dar al-Jil (42692) 6400
 2018
 Sibileau, Julien
Une Entreprise de légitimation de la Grammaire Arabe : Les Khasā'is D'Ibn Jinnī (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 216) vii,438p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004714960, Brill (43065) 26, 910
 [The language of Hasa'is is reputed to be difficult to access, and the thought of its author relatively opaque. With this book, readers now have a key to penetrate the linguistic thought of one of the most important grammarians in the Arabic grammatical tradition. It shows how Ibn Ginni used the concepts of the episteme of his time to systematize grammatical explanatory reasoning.]
 2019
 Sibṭ Ibnū'l-Cevzī (Sibṭ Ibn al-Jawzī)
Mir'ātū'z-Zamān fī Tārīhi'l-Āyān'da Selçuklular. seçme, tercüme ve değerlendirme: Ali Sevim viii,298p, Ankara, 2011, 9789751623522, TTK (30555) * 1100
 [Mir'āt al-Zamān fī Tārīkh al-A'yān. Turkish]
 Seljuks -- Early works to 1800]
 2020
 Sīdbi, Jamāl Rajab
Abū al-Barakāt al-Baghdādī wa Falsafat-hi al-Ilāhīyah, dirāsah li-mawqif-hi al-naqdī min falsafah Ibn Sīnā. 256p, Cairo, 1996, 9771911929, Maktabat Wahbah (2507) * 650
 [Islamic philosophy -- Theology -- Ibn Sina]
 2021
 Siddiqi, M. Nejatullah
Role of the State in the Economy: an Islamic perspective. (Islamic Economics Series, 20) vii,168p, Leicester, 1996, 0860372529, The Islamic Foundation (Islamic Bookstore) (24311) Pap. * 27840
 2022
 Siddiqi, M.Z.
Hadith Literature: its origin, development and special features and criticism. xxxiii,211p, Kuala Lumpur, 2006 repr. 9839154796, Islamic Book Trust (3901) Pap. * 980
 2023
 Siddiqi, Sajidur Rahman
Studies in Islamic Jurisprudence: the concept of limitation in Islamic law, a comparative study, Zakat and Tax with a conclusive study of a hadith. 127p, Beirut, 2006,

2745151851, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (21691) * 820
 [Taxation -- Zakāt -- Islamic law]
 2024
 Signori, Marco
English Translation and Commentary of al-Gazālī's Maqāsid al-falāsifa. (Scientia Graeco-Arabica, vol. 45/1) 950p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111735719, De Gruyter Brill (43396) 35180
 [This set of books offers the first complete English translation of Abū Ḥāmid al-Ġazālī's The Intentions of the Philosophers [Maqāsid al-falāsifa], an encyclopaedic philosophical summa on logic, metaphysics, and physics, in fifteen treatises, heavily inspired by Avicenna's thought. The translation is accompanied by an analytical running commentary and by a comprehensive monographic study on the work.]
 2025
 Al-Sijistānī, Ishāq ibn Ahmad (m. 361 h.)
Kitāb al-Maqālīd al-Malākūtiyah. ed. & intro. by Ismail K. Poonawala 65p(en)+492p, Beirut, 2011 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (28415) * 6530
 [The Book of the Keys to the Kingdom]
 Islamic philosophy -- Early works to 1800]
 2026
 Simon, Robert
Meccan Trade and Islam: problems of origin and structure. (Bibliotheca Orientalis Hungarica XXXII) 205p, Budapesto, 1989, 9630552922, Akademiai Kiado (39010) * 1700
 2027
 Sinnū, Ahyaf, Jīrār Jihāmī & Hibat Shibārū Sinnū (ed.)
Mawsū'at Mustalahāt al-'Ulūm al-Nahwīyah: Encyclopedia of Grammatical Sciences Terminology. (The Series of Arabic and Islamic Terminology Encyclopedias) 3 vols. Beirut, 2010, 9789953866970, Librairie du Liban (27424) 86,620
 [Arabic language -- Grammar -- Terminology -- Encyclopedias]
 2028
 Al-Sīrjānī, Abū al-Hasan 'Alī ibn al-Hasan (m. 470 hudūd)
Al-Bayād wa al-Sawād: min khasā'is hikam al-'ibād fī na't al-murīd wa al-murād. ed. by Mohsen Pūrmokhtār (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Mysticism Facsimiles and Editions, 15) 26p(eng.)+453p, Tehran, 2011, 9789648036640, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (29982) * 4500
 [All about the Wisdom of the Sufis], English intro. by Nasrollah Pourjavady
 Sufism -- Early works to 1800]
 2029

Slim, Souad Abou el-Rousse

Le Metayage et L'Imp^{ot} au Mont-Liban, XVIIIe et XIXe siecles. (U. Saint-Joseph, Coll. Hommes et Societes du Proce-Orient) 273p, Beirut, 1993(1987), 2721450026, Dar el-Machreq (3608) * 1700

[Lebanon -- Sharecropping -- Taxation -- History]

2030

Slyomovics, Susan (ed.)

Ordering Imperial Worlds: From Late Medieval Spain to the Modern Middle East. 328p. 14 b/w, 49 color, Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781399517874, Edinburgh U.P. (43569)

Pap 7,071

[Studies cross-cultural exchanges across the Mediterranean using new interdisciplinary methodologies]

2031

Smith, G.R.

The Ayyūbids and Early Rasūlids in the Yemen (567-694/1173-1295). Vol. 1: Critical edition of Kitāb al-Simt al-Ghālī al-Thaman fi Akhbār al-Mulūk min al-Ghuzz bi'l-Yaman. Vol. 2: A study of Ibn Hātim's Kitāb al-Simt. (Gibb Memorial Trust) 2 vols. Cambridge, 1974, 78, 0906094291, Gibb Memorial Trust (19910) * 9720

[Yemen -- History -- Ayyubids -- Rasulids]

[Yemen -- History -- Ayyubids -- Rasulids]

2032

Sobieroj, Florian

Ibn Khafīf as-Shīrāzī und seine Schrift zur Novizenerziehung (Kitāb al-Iqtisād), biographische studien, edition und ubersetzung. (Beiruter Texte und Studien, 57)

ix,453p+47p(arab), Beirut, 1998, 3515064508, Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut (4226) * 9120

[Shīrāzī, Muhammad ibn Khafīf, 889-982. Kitāb al-Iqtisād.

Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

2033

Sorries, Reiner

From Allah to Cypress: visual dictionary of Islamic iconography. 264p ill. 581 color, Wiesbaden, 2021, 9783954904471, Reichert Verlag (41717) 6199

2034

Speiser, Giorgio Nogara & Philipp/Nogara, Giorgio (ed.)

Die Nekropole der Fatimiden in Assuan: Bauforschung, Restaurierung und Site Management. (Deutsches Archäologisches Institut - Sonderschriften des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts, Abteilung Kairo, 46) viii,308s., Wiesbaden, 2021 9783447115704 Harrassowitz (43238)

30636

[Ausgehend von historischen Dokumentationen der Fatimidischen Nekropole Assuans aus den 20er-Jahren des

letzten Jahrhunderts besuchten Philipp Speiser und Giorgio Nogara im Herbst 2005 das Gelände des Fatimiden-Friedhofs und überlegten, wie eine umfassende Dokumentation umzusetzen wäre.]

2035

Spevack, Aaron

The Archetypal Sunni Scholar: law, theology, and mysticism in the synthesis of al-Bajuni. 224p, Albany, 2015(14), 9781438453705, SUNY (31976) Pap. 6221

[Considers the work of 19th-century theologian Ibrahim al-Bājūrī and contests the notion of intellectual decline in Islamic thought from the 13th through 19th centuries.

This is a rare study of a late premodern Islamic thinker, Ibrahim al-Bājūrī, a nineteenth-century scholar and rector of Cairo's al-Azhar University. Spevack explores al-Bājūrī's legal, theological, and mystical thought, highlighting its originality and vibrancy in relation to the millennium of scholarship that preceded and informed it, and also detailing its continuing legacy.]

2036

Spevack, Aaron, Marwan Tayyan & Justin Poe (ed.)

Commentary on the Īsāghūjī by al-'Allāma Shams al-Dīn Muhammad b. Hamza al-Fanārī. (Islamic Philosophy and Theology, 3) 288p. Atlanta, 2025, 9781957454610, Lockwood Press (43506) 9440

[In this comprehensive study, Aaron Spevack delves into the 15th-century logic text by Shams al-Dīn al-Fanari (d. 1431), a foundational work in the Ottoman seminary tradition. Rather than offering a standard annotated translation alone, Spevack also provides an in-depth analysis of each chapter, enriched with references to multiple super-commentaries and practical examples]

2037

Spuler, Bertold

The Age of the Caliphs: history of the Muslim world.

tr. by F.R.C. Bagley, with a new Intro. by Jane Hathaway xxx,138p. Princeton, 1995(69), 9781558760954, Markus wiener (43905) * 990

2038

Starkey, Paul & Janet Starkey (ed.)

Pious Pilgrims, Discerning Travellers, Curious Tourists: Changing Patterns of Travel to the Middle East from Medieval to Modern Times. 422p. 179 illus. Oxfordshire, 2020, 9781789697520, Archaeopress Publishing (43492) 13310

[This volume comprises a varied collection of seventeen papers presented at the biennial conference of the

Association for the Study of Travel in Egypt and the Near East (ASTENE) held in York in July 2019, which together will provide the reader with a fascinating introduction to travel in and to the Middle East over more than a thousand years.]

2039

Stewart, D.J. B. Johansen & A. Singer

Law and Society in Islam. xi,152p, Princeton, 1996, 9781558761230, Markus Wiener Pub. (24066) Pap. 4085 2040

Strobino, Riccardo

Avicenna's Theory of Science: logic, metaphysics, epistemology. (Berkeley Series in Postclassical Islamic

Scholarship) xi,428p, Berkeley, 2021, 9780520297470, U. of California Press (40643) 17,088

[A sophisticated interpreter of Aristotle's Posterior Analytics, Avicenna took on the ambitious task of reorganizing Aristotelian philosophy of science into an applicable model of scientific reasoning, striving to identify conditions of certainty for scientific assertions and conditions of adequacy for real definitions. Riccardo Strobino combines philosophical and textual analysis to explore the scope and nature of Avicenna's contributions to the logic of scientific reasoning in his effort to recalibrate Aristotle's model and overcome some of its internal limitations.]

2041

Subrahmanyam, Sanjay

Across the Green Sea: histories from the Western Indian Ocean, 1440-1640. (Connected Histories of the Middle East and the Global South) xix,274p illus. maps, Austin, 2024, 9781477328774, U. of Texas Press (42573)

* 9450

[Indian Ocean -- Navigation -- History -- 15th-17th centuries A history of two centuries of interactions among the areas bordering the western Indian Ocean, including India, Iran, and Africa.

Beginning in the mid-fifteenth century, the regions bordering the western Indian Ocean—"the green sea," as it was known to Arabic speakers—had increasing contact through commerce, including a slave trade, and underwent cultural exchange and transformation. Using a variety of texts and documents in multiple Asian and European languages, Across the Green Sea looks at the history of the ocean from a variety of shifting viewpoints: western India; the Red Sea and Mecca; the Persian Gulf; East Africa; and Kerala.]

2042

Sūfī, 'Abd al-Rahmān ibn 'Umar

Suvar al-Kavākib. tarjomeh-ye Khvājah Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī,

ed. by Behrūz Moshīrī 279p illus. Tehran, 1393(81), 9789643113490, Qoqnūs (42073) 7530

[Astronomy, Arab -- Constellations -- Early works to 1800] 2043

Al-Sūfī, Khālīd

Tārīkh al-'Arab fī Isbānyā: nihāyat al-khilāfah al-Umawīyah fī al-Andalus. 288p, Beirut, 2011 repr. Manshurāt al-Jamal (30811) 1680

[Histoire des Arabes en Espagne; fin du Khalifat omayyade en Andalousie]

2044

Sufi, Youcef L.

The Rise of Critical Islam: 10th-13th Century Legal Debate.

(Oxford Islamic Legal Studies) 288p. Oxford, 2023, 9780197685006, Oxford U.P. (42995) 17,182

[In a richly narrated historical study, Youcef Soufi excavates an Islamic legal culture of critique from the 10th to 13th centuries. Focusing on the practice of munāẓara (disputation), Soufi explores how and why oral debates became a pervasive and revered part of the intellectual legal landscape of Iraq and Persia.]

2045

Al-Sūfī al-Shāfi'ī al-Misrī, Muḥd. bn Abī al-Fath (m 943/1536)

Irshād al-'Ujm li A'māl al-Judhūr al-Sum: Guide to operations on irrational radicals for neophytes. ed. by Mustafā

Mawāldī 288p, London, 2011 1905122357 Al-Furqan Islamic Heritage (28517) * 2980

[Arab Mathematics -- Cube root -- Early works to 1800

The importance of this study is in its being one of the major academic accomplishments made by Muslim mathematicians in a rare specialised mathematical subject, namely the operations on Irrational Radicals for Neophytes, a concept which the author explains in detail, thus giving it a unique standing amongst other fields of mathematics.]

2046

Al-Suhrawardī, Shihāb al-Dīn (m.586 h.)

Risālat al-Abrāj. ed. by H. Corbin 137p(fr.)+235p(ar.), Beirut, 2009 Dar Byblion (24713) * 3080

[Oevres Philosophique et Mystiques]

2047

Al-Suhrawardī, Shihāb al-Dīn Yahyā ibn Habash

Al-Alwāh al-'Imādiyyah: El-elvāhu'l-'imādiyye, Hikmat

Levhaları (metin - çeviri). haz. A.K. Cihan, S. Yalın & A.

Taher (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 87) 176p facs. İstanbul, 2017, 9789751739230,

Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (36950) * 2990

[Islamic philosophy -- Mysticism -- Early works to 1800

[Süleymaniye Yazma Eser Kütüphanesi, Ayasofya, No. 2384]
2048

Al-Suhrawardī, Shihāb al-Dīn Yahyā ibn Habash

Kitāb al-Muqāwamāt: Kitābū'l-Mukāvemāt: Felsefî itirazlar (eleştirmeli metin - çeviri). haz. **Ahmet Kamil Cihan & Salih**

Yalın (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı yayınları, 168) 403p, İstanbul, 2020, 9789751747167, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (39995) 3730

[Ishraqīyah -- Islamic philosophy -- Logic]

2049

Suhrawardī, Yahyā ibn Habash (549-587 h.)

Al-Hikmat al-Ishraqīyah: majmū'eh-ye mosannafāt-e Shehāb al-Dīn Yahyā al-Sohrwardī: The collected works of Shihab al-Din Yahya Suhrawardi. ed. by **Mohd. Malekī** (The

Collected Works of Shihab al-Din Yahya Suhrawardi, Vol. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 11) 8 vols. Tehran/Qom, 1393-1400, 9789644265846, Dāneshgāh-e Adyān va Madhāheb (34536) 49,680

[Mysticism -- Ishraqīyah -- Islam -- Suhrawardī, Yahyā ibn Habash, 1152 or 1153-1191 -- Early works to 1800

1- Kitāb hikmat al-ishraq, al-qism al-awwal. 2- Kitāb hikmat al-ishraq, al-qism al-thānī, 3- Kitāb al-Talwihāt al-lawhiyah wa al-'arshīyah, 4- Kitāb al-muqāwimāt wa kitāb al-lamhāt fī al-haqā'iq, 5- Kitāb al-Mashāri' wa al-Mutārihāt, al-Mantiq, 6- Kitāb al-Mashāri' wa al-Mutārihāt, Tabī'iyāt, 7- Kitāb al-Mashāri' wa al-Mutārihāt, al-Ilahīyat, 11- Kitāb al-Tanqihāt fī usūl al-fiqh]

2050

Al-Sulamī, Abū 'Abd al-Rahmān

A Collection of Sufi Rules of Conduct: Jawāmi' Ādāb

al-Sūfiyya. tr. by **Elena Biagi** xlix,165p, Cambridge, 2010, 9781903682562, The Islamic Texts Society (32734)

Pap. 4111

[A Collection of Sufi Rules of Conduct (Jawami' Adab al-Sufiyya) was written by one of the foremost early masters of Sufism and is considered as the first work devoted to the description of the way of life and the customs of the Sufis. It represents an early attempt to illustrate the conformity of Sufi beliefs and manners with the Qur'an and the example of the Prophet (Sunnah). A Collection of Sufi Rules of Conduct is therefore not only a pioneering work of ethics and mysticism, it is also a summary of the views of Sufis up till the eleventh century. It was a major influence on the development of Sufism from the eleventh century onwards.]

2051

Al-Sulamī, Abū 'Abd al-Rahmān

Al-Muqaddimah fī al-Tasawwuf. ed. by **Yūsuf Zaydān**

138p. Cairo, 1987 Maktabat al-Kulliyat al-Azhariyah (27578) * 550

[Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

2052

Al-Sulamī, Abū 'Abd al-Rahmān Muhd. b. al-Husayn (d. 412/1021)

The Minor Qur'ān Commentary of Abū 'Abd ar-Rahmān Muhammad b. al-Husayn as-Sulamī. ed. & intro. by **Böwering, Gerhard** (Recherches, Nouvelle Serie A. 17)

23p,255p, Beirut, 1997(95), 2721460072, Librairie Orientale (642) * 8190

[Ziyādāt haqā'iq al-tafsīr, a rare and early Sufi Qur'an commentary.

The work represents Sulamī's minor Qur'ān commentary, which was conceived by the author as a follow-up volume to his major Qur'ān commentary, Haqā'iq al-Tafsīr.]

2053

Sulaymān, Ahmad al-Sa'id

Tārikh al-Duwal al-Islāmīay, wa mu'jam al-usar al-hākimah. 725p. tables, Cairo, 1972 Dar al-Ma'arif (43966)

* 1870

[Islamic countries -- History -- Genealogy -- Kings and rulers]

2054

Sulaymān, Fātih Muhd.

al-Tatawwur al-Dalālī al-Mustalahāt al-'Aqīdah: dirāsah muqāranah bayna ahl al-hadīth wa al-Mu'tazilah waaaa

al-Ash-a'irah. 775p+1p(Eng.), Beirut, 2019, 9782745190147, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42258)

* 10380

[Motazilites -- Asharites -- Arabic language -- Semantics

[Semantic development of the creed terms : a comparative study among Ahl al-Hadith, Mu'tazila and Ash'aris]

2055

Suleiman, Farid

Ibn Taymiyya and the Attributes of God. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 125)

403p. Leiden, 2024 9789004499898, Brill (43131)

28773

[In Ibn Taymiyya and the Attributes of God (orig. published in German, 2019), Farid Suleiman pieces together, on the basis of statements scattered unsystematically over numerous individual treatises, an overall picture of the methodological foundations of Ibn Taymiyya's doctrine of the divine attributes.]

2056

Suleiman, Farid & Mira Sievers (ed.)

The Grammar of 'God' in Judaism, Christianity and Islam.

(Key Concepts in Interreligious Discourses, vol. 15) v,120p.
Berlin, 2024, 9783111501369, De Gruyter (43416)

Pap 6,200

[Engendering an intimate and deep relationship with God is at the heart of Judaism, Christianity and Islam.

Rather, it is taken for granted that the word 'God' refers to a metaphysical being with personal traits and plays a similar role in structure as words in empirical language. This has several implications such as the following: God can be talked about in an abstract and theoretical manner; His existence can be subject to inquiry like that of any other being such as planets or unicorns; and calling God good, while creation is obviously full of evil, is a proposition that needs rational justification.]

2057

Al-Sūlī, Abū Bakr Muḥd. bn Yahyā (m. 335 h.)

Qism min Akhbār al-Muqtadīr Billāh al-'Abbāsī, aw, Ta'rīkh al-dawlah al-'Abbāsīyah min sanat 295 ilā sanat 315 hijrīyah min Kitāb al-Awrāq. ed. Khalaf Rash'add Nu'mān

(Silsilat Khizānat al-Turāth) 332p, Baghdad, 1999 Dar al-Shu'un al-Thaqāfiyah al-'Ammah (20261) * 2200

[Awrāq. Selections

Muqtadīr Billāh, Caliph -- 895-932 - Islamic Empire -- History -- 750-1258]

2058

Sümer, Faruk

Selçuklular Devrinde: Dogu anadolu'da Türk Beylikleri. (T.T.K. XIX. Dizi-Sa. 10) viii,100p ills., Ankara, 1998,

9751602424, TTK (24585) * 810

[Seljuks -- Turkey, Eastern -- History]

2059

Sūsah, Ahmad

Rayy Sāmarrā' fī 'Ahd al-Khilāfah al-'Abbāsīyah. 2 vols. maps, Baghdad, 1948-49 Matba'at al-Ma'arif (39041)

* 4609

[The irrigation system of Samarra during the Abbassid caliphates]

2060

al-Suyūṭī, Jalāl al-Dīn

Ṭabaqāt al-Mufasssīrīn. 175p. Beirut Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42789) 1100

[Qur'an -- Criticism, interpretation, etc. -- Biographies

Al-Suyūṭī's Ṭabaqāt al-Mufasssīrīn is the first work of tafsīr historiography that became the beginning of the ṭabaqāt genre in the field of exegesis. With regard to the explanation of the exegetes' profiles, there is an interesting fact that al-Suyūṭī (d. 911 AH/1505 CE), who is known as a Sunni

scholar, also included the names of non-Sunnī mufasīrs (Mu'tazilah and Shī'ah). There are at least eight Mu'tazilah and three Shī'ah mufasīrs.]

2061

Al-Suyūṭī, Jalāl al-Dīn 'Abd al-Rahmān

Al-Itqān fī 'Ulūm al-Qur'ān. ed. by Ahmad ibn 'Alī 4 vols. in 1, Cairo, 2004, 977300575, Dar al-Hadith (42786)

* 1650

[Qur'ān -- Commentaries]

2062

Al-Suyūṭī, Jalāl al-Dīn (m. 911 h.)

Tārīkh al-Khulafā'. ed. by Muḥd. M. al-Dīn 'Abd al-Hamīd 535p. 古書 Cairo, 1969 al-Maktabat al-Tijariyah al-Kubra (43953) * 880

2063

Al-Suyūṭī, Jalāl al-Dīn

The History of the Khalifahs Who Took the Right Way, being a translation of the chapters on Al-Khulafa' ar-Rashidun from Tarikh al-Khulafa' of Al-Suyuti. tr. by 'A.S. Clarke

212p, London, 1998, 1897940254, Ta-Ha Publishers

(5959)

Pap. * 550

2064

al-Tabarī, Abū Ja'far Muḥd. ibn Jarīr

Tafsīr al-Tabarī: Jāmi' al-Bayān 'an Ta'wīl al-Qur'ān. ed. by 'Abdullāh ibn 'Abd al-Hasan al-Turkī 26 vols. Riyadh, 2003

Dar 'Alam al-Kutub (42777)

* 34000

[Qur'ān -- Commentaries -- Early works to 1800]

2065

al-Tabarī, Abū Ja'far Muhammad B. Jarīr

Selections from the Comprehensive Exposition of the

Interpretation of the Verses of the Qur'ān. tr. by Scott C.

Lucas 2 vols. Cambridge, 2017, 9781911141273, The Royal Aal al-Bayt Inst./The Islamic Text Society (41186)

14517

2066

Al-Tabarī al-Makkī, Muḥibb al-Dīn Ahmad ibn 'Abd Allāh (1218-1295)

Les Tresors de la Posterite ou les fastes des proches parents du prophete/Dhakhā'ir al-'uqbā fī manāqib dhawī al-qurbā.

ed. & tr. par Frederic Bauden (I.F.A.O. Textes arabes et etudes islamiques t. 40) x,75p+579p, CD-ROM, Cairo, 2004, 9782724703849, IFAO (22266) * 13370

[Muhammad, Prophet, d. 632 -- Family -- Early works to 1800 CD-ROM contains Arabic text and indexes]

2067

Al-Tabātābā'ī, Ja'far

Al-Turāth al-Tibbī al-'Arabī. 558p, Tehran, 1390(2011),

9786002200587, Ketabkhaneh-ye Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Shora-ye Eslami (30973) 3,440
[Medicine, Arab -- Bibliography]
2068
Tabātabā'ī, Mohammad Hosayn
Dovvomīn Yādānāmeḥ-ye 'Allāmeḥ Tabātabā'ī. (The Islamic Iranian Academy of Philosophy, 536) 404p. Tehran, 1363 Mo'asseseh-ye Motale'at va Tahqiqat-e Farhangi (44483) * 1100
[Islamic philosophy -- Shī'ah -- 2nd cultural congress
['Allāmah Tabātabā'ī, the second commemoration volume]
2069
Tabātabā'ī, Muḥd. Husayn
Islamic Teaching in Brief. tr. by M. Jalali 267p. Qom, Ansariyan Publications (44486) 660
2070
Tadghūt, Muhammad
Nahwa Tahdīth Dirāsāt al-Ta'rīkh al-Islāmī. 167p, Cairo, 2004 Ru'yah lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (22728) * 1500
[Islam -- Historiography -- Study and teaching]
2071
Tahanāwī, Muhammad A'lā ibn 'Alī, active 1745
Al-Kashāf: an Encyclopedia of Artistic and Scientific Terminology: mawsū'at kashshāf istilahāt al-funūn wa al-'ulūm. ed. in chief: Rafic al-Ajam (The Series of Arabic and Islamic Terminology Encyclopedias) 2132p. in 2 vols. Beirut, 1996 Librairie du Liban (1498) 20,760
[Science -- Arts -- Encyclopedias
Includes English and French translations of terms]
2072
Tāhir ibn Ahmad al-Qazwīnī, al-Najjār (493-575 h.)
Nūr al-Haqīqah wa Nawr al-Hadīqah fī al-Ma'rīfah. ed. by Ahmad bn Suhayl al-Mashhūr (Min Durar al-'Ashā'irah, 2) 272p, Damascus, 2022, 9789933660048, Dār al-Shaykh al-Akbar Muḥyī al-Dīn Ibn al-'Arabī (41595) * 6180
[Asharites -- Islamic philosophy]
2073
al-Tahyyib, Ahm,ad
al-Jānib al-Naqd fī Falsafat Abī al-Barakāt al-Baghdādī. 407p. Cairo, 2004, 9770910783 Dar al-Shuruq (43854) * 1100
[Abū al-Barakāt Hibat Allāh ibn 'Alī, fl. 1077-1164 -- Muslim philosophers -- Criticism -- Islamic philosophy -- History]
2074
Taiyebī, Nāhīd
Shahr-Bānū: bāzkāwī va pazhūheshī-ye darbāreh-ye hamsar-e Emām Hosayn va mādar-e Emām Sajjād. 343p,

Tehran, 1392, '9789642242504, 'Elm (41676) 3468
2075
Takayama Hiroshi
Sicily and the Mediterranean in the Middle Ages. (Variorum Collected Studies) xx,393p. London, 2019, 9781138496194, Roputledge (44300) * 6600
[This book is a collection of milestone articles of a leading scholar in the study of the Norman Kingdom of Sicily, a crossroads of Latin-Christian, Greek-Byzantine, and Arab-Islamic cultures and one of the most fascinating but also one of the most neglected kingdoms in the medieval world.]
2076
al-Talīlī, 'Abd al-Rahmān
Ibn Rushd fī al-Masādir al-'Arabīyah. 233p. Cairo, 2002 al-Majlis al-'Ala lil-Thaqafah (43879) * 880
2077
Talib, Adam, Marle Hammond & Arie Schippers (ed.)
The Rude, the Bad and the Bawdy: essays in honour of Professor Geer Jan van Gelder. (Gibb Memorial Trust) xiii,322p, Cambridge, 2014, 9781909724334, Gibb Memorial Trust (31759) * 9800
[van Gelder sustained a particular interest in humour and irreverence: in mujūn, broadly understood as literary expressions of indecency, encompassing the obscene, the profane, the impudent, and the taboo.]
2078
al-Tālibī, Muhammad
Al-Dawlat al-Aghlabīyah, 184-296/800-909: al-tārīkh al-siyāsī. tr. by Munjī al-Sayādī 855p. Beirut, 1985 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami (43776) * 1500
[Aghlabides -- North Africa -- History -- 800-909
[L'Emirat Aghlabide 184-296/800-909, histoire politique]
2079
Talmon-Heller, Daniella
Sacred Place and Sacred Time in the Medieval Islamic Middle East: a historical perspective. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) xi,279p, Edinburgh, 2021(20), 9781474460972, Edinburgh U.P. (39555) Pap 5079
[Religion -- Practice -- Shrines -- Middle East -- History -- To 1500
Explores the construction of sanctity and its manifestations in the medieval Muslim Middle East.
This book offers a fresh perspective on religious culture in the medieval Middle East. It investigates the ways Muslims thought about and practiced at sacred spaces and in sacred times through two detailed case studies: the shrines in honour of the head of al-Husayn (the martyred grandson of

the Prophet), and the holy month of Rajab.]

2080

Tāmer, 'Āref

Tārīkh al-Isma'īlīyah. 1. al-Da'wah wa al-'aqidah, 2. Min al-Maghrib ilā Mashriq, 3. al-Dawlah al-Fātimīyah al-kabīrah, 4. al-Dawlah al-nazārīyah 4 vols. London, 1991, 1855130599, Riad El-Rayyes (14097) * 12,100
2081

Tamer, Georges

Islamic Philosophy and the Crisis of Modernity: Leo Strauss's Relationship with al-Fārābī, Avicenna, and Averroes.

(SUNY series in the Thought and Legacy of Leo Strauss)

336p. Albany, 2025(24), 9798855800128, SUNY (42751)

Pap 6983

[This study examines the impact of the medieval Muslim philosophers al-Fārābī, Ibn Sīnā (Avicenna) and Ibn Rushd (Averroes) on Leo Strauss. Through meticulous source analysis, Georges Tamer critically evaluates Strauss's interpretation of their works. Furthermore, he explores how Islamic philosophy shaped Strauss's understanding of Maimonides and Plato, providing a compelling solution to the modernity crisis he identified.]

2082

Tamer, Georges (ed.)

Contemporary Qur'ānic Hermeneutics. (Handbook of Qur'ānic Hermeneutics, Vol. 5) vii,522p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111317328, De Gruyter Brill (43372) 34145
2083

Tamer, Georges (ed.)

Qur'ānic Hermeneutics by Non-Muslims. (Handbook of Qur'ānic Hermeneutics, Vol. 6) Berlin, 2026, 9783111317335, De Gruyter Brill (43373) 34145
2084

Tamer, Georges (ed.)

Qur'ānic Hermeneutics from the 13th to the 19th Century. (Handbook of Qur'ānic Hermeneutics, Vol. 3) 444p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111316741, De Gruyter Brill (43370) 31040

[This project presents the hermeneutical approaches to the Qur'ān of the most prominent Qur'ānic scholars in Islamic intellectual history. Not only scholars who wrote commentaries on the Qur'ān in the narrow sense of the word (tafāsīr) are to be presented, but also those who dealt hermeneutically with the Qur'ān in various ways. The Handbook of Qur'ānic Hermeneutics is the first book that discusses all the hermeneutical fields of the Qur'ān.]
2085

Tamer, Georges (ed.)

Qur'ānic Hermeneutics in the 19th and 20th Century.

(Handbook of Qur'ānic Hermeneutics, Vol. 4) 470p Berlin, 2024, 9783110581652, De Gruyter Brill (43371) 36,215

[The fourth volume of the groundbreaking Handbook of Qur'ānic Hermeneutics comprises 29 chapters dealing with the hermeneutical approach to the Qur'ān by Muslim authors of the 19th and 20th centuries. These authors had to deal with the changes and influences of modernity on Muslim society. Scientific progress and related developments in the natural sciences and humanities posed new questions and challenges to the traditional interpretation of the Qur'ān.]
2086

Tamer, Georges (ed.)

The Concept of Person in Judaism, Christianity and Islam.

(Key Concepts in Interreligious Discourses, vol. 6) vii,176p.

Berlin, 2023, 9783110756647, de Gruyter (43428)

Pap 8270

[the crucial question is: how did the concept of person evolve in Judaism, Christianity and Islam out of the concept of human being? What are the special features of personhood in each one of these traditions?]

2087

Al-Tamīmī, Su'ād

Sūrah al-Imām fī al-khitāb al-islāmī al-hadīth, al-Imām

Ahmad ibn Hanbal 'Anmūdhan 126p, Cairo, 2019, 9789774281365, Masr al-'Arabīyah (38166) * 1700
[Ibn Ḥanbal, Aḥmad ibn Muḥammad, 780-855 -- Biography]
2088

Tannous, Jack

The Making of the Medieval Middle East: religion, society, and simple believers. xiv,664p, Princeton, 2020(18), 9780691203157, Princeton U.P. (37232) Pap 5696

[Middle East -- Religion -- Church history
In the second half of the first millennium CE, the Christian Middle East fractured irreparably into competing churches and Arabs conquered the region, setting in motion a process that would lead to its eventual conversion to Islam. Tannous argues that key to understanding these dramatic religious transformations are ordinary religious believers, often called "the simple" in late antique and medieval sources.]

2089

Tanyānī, Akbar Mūsavī

Motekallemān-e Nāshenākhteh-e Emāmīyeh, az ofūl-e madrasah-ye kalāmī-ye Kūfeh tā 'āghāz-e madreseh-ye kalāmī-ye Baghdād. 415p, Qom, 1398 9786001955136
Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslāmī (41942)

- * 2880
[Shiites doctrines -- Ulama -- Biographies
[Unknown Theologians of Imāmīyah : from the Decline of the
Theological School in Kufa to the Beginning of the Theological
School in Baghdad]
2090
Al-Tarāwinah, Taha Thalji
Mamlakat Safad fī 'Ahd al-Mamālīk. 402p, Beirut, 1982
Dar al-Afaq al-Jadidah (29794) * 1600
[The Mamlakah (province) of Safad during the Mamluk times]
2091
Tarabain, Ahmad
**al-Tārīkh wa al-Mu'arrikhīn al-'Arab fī al-'asr al-hadīth:
dirāsah 'an harakāt al-ta'līf al-tārīkhī fī aqtār al-Watan
al-'Arabī.** 248p. Damascus, 1970 Matba'at al-Insha'
(44287) * 1620
[Arab Historiography & Historians in Modern Times]
2092
Tārīkh-e Tashayyo'. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396,
9786002363039, Noor (41968) 1980
[History of Shi'ism]
2093
Tarsūsī, 'Adnān
**al-Yaman wa hadārat al-'Arab: ma'a dirāsah jughrāfiyah
kāmilah** 319p. illus. 古書 Beirut, Dar Maktabat
al-Hayat (44350) * 1200
[Yemen -- History]
2094
al-Tarsūsī, Najm al-Dīn (ö 1357)
**Tuhfat al-Turk fīmā Yajibu 'an Yu'mala fī al-Mulk:
Tuhfetü't-Türk: Tarsūsī'nin Siyāsetnāmesi. (inceleme -
eleştirmeli metin - çeviri) haz. Muhd. Usume Onu.s**
(Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı, 106) 166p facs.
Istanbul, 2018, 9789751741042, Türkiye Yazma Eserler
Kurumu Başkanlığı (42326) 7600
[Education of princes -- Kings and rulers -- Hanafites -- Early
works to 1800
In Arabic and Turkish translation]
2095
Tate, Georges
The Crusaders: warriors of god. (Discoveries) 191p. illus.
London, 1991, 0810928299, Harry N. Abrams (44256)
* 660
2096
al-Tawīlī, Ahmad
**Marākiz al-Thaqāfah wa al-Ta'līm bi-Madīnat Tūnis fī al-'asr
al-Hafsī: al-jawāmi' wa al-madāris wa al-maktabāt.** 86p.
- photos. Tunis, 2000, 9973790316, Jami' al-Huquq
Mahfuzah (42806) * 550
[Tunisia -- Education -- History -- 647-1516]
2097
Taymī Isfahānī, Abū al-Qāsim (m. 535 q.)
Kitāb al-Īdāh fī al-Tafsīr. intro. by Hasan Ansārī Qummī
504p, Tehran, 1384, 9640111503, Markaz-e Nashr-e
Daneshgahi (27916) * 7800
[Facsimile edition
Koran -- Commentaries -- Early works to 1800]
2098
Taymūr, Ahmad
**al-Amthāl al-'Ammīyah: mashrūhah wa murattabah hasab
al-harf al-awwal min mathal ma'a kashsāf mawdū'ī.** 556p,
Cairo, 1986, 9771570129, Markaz al-Ahram (42562)
* 1100
[Proverbs, Arabic -- Egypt]
2099
Tek, Abdurrezzak
Tasavvufu ana Konuları 215p, Istanbul, 2020,
9786257137348, Diyanet İşleri Başkanlığı (41743)
* 800
[Sufism -- Turkey]
2100
Terrier, Mathieu
**Le Guide du Monde Imaginal: Présentation, édition et
traduction de la Risāla mithāliyya (Épître sur l'imaginal) de
Quṭb al-Dīn Ashkevarī.** (Bibliothèque de l'Ecole des Hautes
Etudes, Sciences Religieuses, vol. 198) 546p, Turnhout,
2023, 9782503606439, Brepols (42400) 18.630
[Le monde imaginal (‘ālam al-mithāl) est l’une des
découvertes ou des inventions majeures de la philosophie en
Islam après Averroès, un concept élaboré entre l’école de la
sagesse illuminative (ishrāq) de Suhrawardī et l’école de
mystique spéculative d’Ibn ‘Arabī. Intermédiaire entre les
mondes matériel et spirituel, sensible et intelligible, il permet
de rendre raison des événements des rêves, des phénomènes
d’apparition, des ascensions célestes prêtées aux sages et aux
saints, ainsi que des plaisirs et des tourments de la «
résurrection mineure » ayant lieu dans la tombe.
L’on doit à Quṭb al-Dīn Ashkevarī, philosophe shī’ite méconnu
de l’Iran safavide (xie/xviiie siècle), la première monographie
sur ce nouveau monde, composée en arabe et en persan,
l’épître Fānūs al-khayāl fī irā’at ‘ālam al-mithāl, « la Lanterne
magique faisant voir le monde imaginal », aussi intitulée
al-Risāla al-mithāliyya, « l’Épître sur l’imaginal ». Il s’agit à la
fois d’une compilation rassemblant des sources variées sur le

monde, les corps et les événements imaginaires, et d'une oeuvre personnelle engagée à contre-courant de son temps, visant à montrer l'harmonie entre le shi'isme imâmite, la philosophie et le soufisme, et appelant à une quête de salut par la connaissance hors du monde d'ici-bas.]

2101

Al-Tha'ālibī, 'Abū Mansūr 'Abd al-Malik Ibn Muhammad (350-429 h.)

Al-Muntakhab min Sunan al-'Arab. 152p, Qom, 2010, 9789649881423, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (27791) * 1100

[Koran -- Language, style -- Rhetoric]

2102

Al-Tha'ālibī, Abū Mansūr (m. 469 h.)

Yatīmat al-Dahr fī Mahāsin Ahl al-'Asr. ed. by M. Muhd. Qumayyah 5 vols. Beirut, 1983(47) Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (42688) * 6600

[Arabic poetry -- biographies -- Islamic empire --]

2103

Thiemann, Thomas

Gebrauch und Missbrauch : Betäubungsmittel in der arabisch-islamischen Kultur, 1100-1800. (Islamic History and Civilization, Volume: 220) x,267p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004722378, Brill (43042) 26,910

[Opium, Henbane and Hashish: What do the pre-modern Arabic-Islamic sources say about them? This book examines all aspects of use and abuse: Use in classical Arabic medicine, use as poisons, the juridical discourse on their use and their abuse as intoxicants. Furthermore, the monographs on narcotics that were written from the 13th century onwards are examined and the question of a premodern understanding of addiction is pursued. The period from 1100 to 1800 reveals trends in drug consumption, numerous, changing legal positions can be placed side by side and a multifaceted picture of drug users in their living environments emerges.]

2104

Thomas, David (ed.)

The Bloomsbury Reader in Christian-Muslim Relations, 600-1500. 352p. London, 2022, 9781350214095, Bloomsbury Academic (42889) Pap 6289

[This Reader brings together nearly 80 extracts from major works by Christians and Muslims that reflect their reciprocal knowledge and attitudes. It spans the period from the early 7th century, when Islam originated, to 1500.]

2105

Thomas Auffret, Thomas, Jonathan Barnes & Marwan

Rashed (ed.)

Alexander of Aphrodisias, On the Conversion of Propositions. (Scientia Graeco-Arabica, vol. 38) 362p. Berlin, 2024, 9783110999570, De Gruyter (43422) 30,005

[Alexander's essay on the conversion of predicative propositions contains otherwise unknown information about the early history of Aristotle's logic. The essay survives only in a mutilated Arabic translation. This volume contains a new edition of the text, a translation (the first into any modern language), and a discursive commentary. It will be of interest to anyone concerned with the history of Aristotelianism or with the history of logic.]

2106

Thomson, R.W. (tr.)

The Armenian History Attributed to Sebeos, Part I: translation and notes, Part II: historical commentary.

Historical comm. by J. Howard-Johnston (Translated Texts for Historians, vol. 31) 2 vols. Liverpool, 1999, 0853235643, Liverpool U.P. (13300) Pap. * 1210 [Sebeos' main theme covers the reign of Khosrov II (589-628) and the early Muslim expansion, emphasizing Armenian participation in the international scene.]

2107

Tillier, Mathieu

Les Cadis d'Iraq et l'Etat Abbasside (132/750-334/945). 2nd ed. (PIFD 235) iii,871p, Damascus, 2023(09), 9782351597897, IFPO (25560) 7620

[Islamic courts -- Abbasids -- Islamic Empire
2e édition revue et corrigée]

2108

Tillier, Mathieu & Naim Vanthieghem

Mariages et séparations en Égypte au Moyen Âge: Actes inédits sur papyrus, papier, parchemin et tissu. (Archiv für Papyrusforschung und verwandte Gebiete – Beihefte, vol. 54) Berlin, 2024, 9783111450339, De Gruyter (43409)

24,830

[One day of December 875, the weaver 'Umar b. Mūsā, married Ḥalīma bint Nafīs before illustrious witnesses from Fuṣṭāṭ. Some six centuries later, in the spring of 1411, Lady Fāṭima bint Faṭḥ al-Dīn celebrated a second wedding with Ṭūḡān, a promising Mamluk officer, and hosted him with her retinue in her Cairene palace. Present-day historians would know nothing of them had their marriage contract not withstood the ravages of time, as have the hundred or so documents that Mathieu Tillier and Naīm Vanthieghem are publishing, translating and studying for the first time in this volume. Rich or poor, free or enslaved, the men and women

of Medieval Egypt adopted the habit, from at least the eighth century CE onwards, of having their unions recorded in order to lay down the terms and conditions of their marriage. Dissolution by repudiation (ṭalāq) or amicable divorce (ḥul') were also entrusted to the care of notaries.]

2109

al-Tilmānīnī, 'Abd al-Salām

Azminat al-Tārīkh al-Islāmī, juz' al-awwal, al-majallad al-awwal: Aham ahdāth al-tārīkh al-islāmī, min al-sanat al-ūlā lil-hijrah ilā sanat 250 lil-hijrah 2 vols. Kuwayt, 1982 al-Majlis al-Watani lil-Thaqafah al-Dunun wa al-Adab (43958) * 2200

[Islamic empire -- History]

2110

al-Tilmsānī, 'Afīf al-Dīn Sulaymāb ibn 'Alī (m. 690/1291)

Sharh al-Fātiḥah wa ba'd Sūrat al-Baqarah: Şerhu'l-Fātiḥa ve ba'zı sūreti'l-Bakara. ed. by Orkhan Musakhanov 70p+336p(ar), Istanbul, 2018, 9786056866944, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (41745) * 9960

[Commentary on Chapter al-Fātiḥah and some verses from chapter al-Baqarah by Tilimsānī]

2111

Tıraşçı, Mehmet

Kitābū Keşfi'l-hümüm ve'l-Kürab fī Şerhi Āleti'y-Tarab, isimli anonim musiki eseri. 587p (p185-574 facs. Ankara, 2018, 9789751635518, Atatürk Kültür Merkezi Başkanlığı (41881) * 3800

[Music -- Music theory -- Instruments -- History -- Arab countries

Introduction in Turkish, text in Arabic (in facsimile) and Turkish translation.]

2112

Tobi, Yosef

The Jews of Yemen: studies in their history and culture. (Etudes sur le Judaïsme Medieval, 21) 312p, Leiden, 1999, 9004112650, Brill (4175) * 10,512

[16 studies about various aspects of one of the most ancient, peculiar Jewish communities who that has lived for more than 2000 years in the Yemen. This community constitutes a highly important component of modern Jewish life in terms of culture and art.]

2113

Tolan, John

Islam: A New History from Muhammad to the Present. 304p. Princeton, 2025 9780691263533, Princeton U.P. (43181) 5661

[Most popular histories of Islam continue to repeat

conventional pietistic accounts. In contrast, John Tolan draws on decades of new historical research that has transformed knowledge of the origins and development of the Muslim faith. He shows how the youngest of the three great monotheisms arose in close contact with Jewish, Christian, and other religious traditions in a mixture of cultures, including Arab, Greek, Persian, and Turkish; how Islam spread across an enormous territory encompassing hundreds of languages and cultures; how Muslims have forged widely different beliefs and practices over fourteen centuries; and how Islamic history provides crucial context for understanding contemporary debates in the Muslim world.]

2114

Tonokābonī, Mohammad

Ketāb-e Qesas al-'Olamā'. 465p. 古書 Tehran Ketabforushi-ye 'Elmiyeh-e Eslamiyeh (44929) * 540 [Biographies]

2115

Toorawa, Shawkat (tr.)

The Devotional Qur'an: Beloved Surahs and Verses. 208p. New haven, 2025, 9780300285598, Yale U.P. (43787) Pap 3402

[Muslim devotional practices vary greatly over time and across regions, communities, and denominations, but they share core Qur'anic surahs (chapters) and verses rooted in the practice of earlier figures—the Prophet Muhammad, his closest Companions, the Shiite Imams, saintly figures, learned scholars, Sufi masters, local imams and religious teachers, forebears, and parents.]

2116

Topkara, Ufuk

Miskawayh's Tahdīb al-akhlāq: Happiness, Justice and Friendship. (Routledge Studies in Islamic Philosophy) 266p. London, 2024(22), 9781032267012, Routledge (43323) Pap 10162 [Miskawayh's The Refinement of Character (Tahdīb al-Aḥlāq) draws from both ancient Greek philosophical tradition and Islamic thought, highlighting the concepts he integrated into what he argued to be the moral core of Islam. This book pursues a comparative study by analyzing and outlining the inherent philosophical concerns of the Aristotelian concepts of Happiness, Justice and Friendship, which are then brought into conversation with Miskawayh's own conceptualizations of them.]

2117

Tor, Deborah & Alexander Beihammer (ed.)

The Islamic–Byzantine Border in History: From the Rise of

Islam to the End of the Crusades. 336p. Edinburgh, 2024(23), 9781399513036, Edinburgh U.P. (43611)

Pap 6048

[Explores the significance of the Islamic-Byzantine border from the rise of Islam to the end of the Crusades]

2118

Torrs Balbas, Leopoldo

Cronica de la España Musulmana, 2. (Obra dispersa 1: al-Andalus) 438p. Madrid, 1981, 8485559215, Instituto de España (44498) * 1420

[Spain -- Islamic cities and towns -- Architecture -- History] 2119

Torrs Balbas, Leopoldo

Cronica de la España Musulmana, 4. (Obra dispersa 1: al-Andalus) 399p, Madrid, 1981, 8485559231, Instituto de España (44499) * 1550

[Spain -- Islamic cities and towns -- Architecture -- History] 2120

Torrs Balbas, Leopoldo

Cronica de la España Musulmana, 5. (Obra dispersa 1: al-Andalus) 422p. Madrid, 1981, 8485559296, Instituto de España (44500) * 1550

[Spain -- Islamic cities and towns -- Architecture -- History] 2121

Torrs Balbas, Leopoldo

Cronica de la España Musulmana, 7. (Obra dispersa 1: al-Andalus) 289p. Madrid, 1981, 8485559312, Instituto de España (44501) * 1550

[Spain -- Islamic cities and towns -- Architecture -- History] 2122

Tottoli, Roberto

Studies in Islamic Traditions and Literature. (Variorum Collected Studies) 284p. London, 2024(23), 9780367531690, Routledge (43292) Pap 9678

[A collection of articles and studies discussing early Islamic tenets and beliefs based on Islamic traditions and literature. A number of studies appear for the first time in English. The topics dealt with relate to the Islamic prostration in ritual prayer, Islamic traditions which are discussed through the analysis of hadith literature and reports and narratives related to the literary genre of the qīṣaṣ al-anbiyā' (Stories of the Prophets).]

2123

Touati, Houari

L'Arrivée de l'Homme en Islam et sa Sisparition, D'Athènes à Bagdad (Études musulmanes) 512p. Paris, 2024, 9782711631476, Vrin (43708) 11385

2124

Tramontini, Leslie & Chibli Mallat (ed.)

From Baghdad to Beirut... : Arab and Islamic Studies in honor of John J. Donohue, s.j. (Beiruter Texte und Studien, Band 108) 502p, Beirut, 2007, 97833899135732, Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut (24431) * 8100

[Arab countries -- Islam -- Literature -- History -- Middle East] 2125

Trevathan, Idries (ed.)

Mosque: Approaches to Art and Architecture. 222p. 106 color, London, 2024, 9781032510750, Routledge (43319) 13792

[Mosque examines the history, culture, evolution and functions of the Muslim house of worship through the prism of its artistic objects and architectural elements. Contributors present a range of elements, from dome to mihrab, to mosque furniture including lamps, prayer rugs and Qur'an stands.]

2126

Trittan, A.S.

Caliphs and Their Non-Muslim Subjects: a critical study of the covenant of 'Umar. (IAD Religio-Philosophy (Reprint) Series No. 41) 240p, Delhi, 2002(1950)

Idarah-i-Adabiyat-i-Delli (15779) * 550

[Caliphs -- Dhimmis (Islamic law) -- Islamic empire]

2127

al-Tūbjī, Sharīf

Mawqif Shaykh al-Islām Ibn Taymīyah min Qadīyah al-'Aql wa al-Naql: dirāsah tahlīliyah li-Kitāb Dar' ta'ārūd al-'aql wa al-naql. 480p, Beirut/UAE, 2024, 9786144661826, Dār al-Rawāfid al-Thaqāfiyah (42466) * 9880

[Ibn Taymiyyah on reason and revelation : a study of Dar' ta'ārūd al-'aql wa-l-naql]

2128

al-Tūfī, Najm al-Dīn Sulaymān b. 'Abd al-Qawī (d. 716/1316)

Hallāl al-'Uqad fī Bayān Ahkām al-Mu'taqad, wa huwa Qudwat al-Muhtadīn ilā Maqāsid al-Dīn. ed. by L. Demiri & Islam Dayeh (Bibliotheca Islamica, bd. 58)

30p(eng)+128p(ar) Beirut, 2016, 9786144324714, Orient-Institut Beirut (35699) * 4210

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]

The Hallāl al-'uqad fī bayān ahkām al-mu'taqad (Untying the Knots in Expounding the Principles of Faith), also known as Qudwat al-muhtadīn ilā maqāsid al-dīn (The Exemplar of the Rightly Guided to the Objectives of Religion), is an early fourteenth-century theological treatise.]

2129

al-Tūnjī, Muhd. & Rājī al-Asmar (comp.)

al-Mu'jam al-Mufasssal fī 'Ulūm al-Lughah (al-alsunīyat).

2 vols. Beirut, 2001, 9782745114440, Dar al-Kutub
al-'Ilmiyah (42296) * 10,380

[Linguistics -- Grammar -- Philology -- Dictionaries]

2130

al-Turabī, Muhd. Abū 'Āqilah

Falsafat Ibn Tufayl, wa manhaj-hu fī al-tarbīyah. 153p.

Cairo, 1999 Dar al-Bayan (44122) * 330

[Ibn Tufayl, Muḥammad ibn 'Abd al-Malik, -1185 -- Islamic
philosophy -- Education]

2131

Turāth (tārīkh-e ijtīmā'ī): Jāme'-e manābe'-e farhang va

adab). DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396, 9786002363602,

Noor (42547) 1260

[Turath, 3 (Social history)]

2132

Al-Turkah, Sā'in al-Dīn (m. 638 h.)

Sharh Sā'in al-Dīn al-Turkah, 'alā Fusūs al-Hikam. ed. by

'Āsim Ibrāhīm al-Kayyālī 576p, Beirut, 2012,

9782745143723, Kitāb Nashirun (33037) * 5200

[Sufism -- Islam -- Ibn al-'Arabī]

2133

Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn

Ausāf al-Ashraf. ed. by Abū al-Fadl Morādī 137p, Qom,

1395, 97860090392256, Āyat-e al-Eshraq (36695) 1260

2134

Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn

Risālah Ithbāt al-'Aql al-Mujarrad. ed. by Tayyibah

'Ārifniyā (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 264, 'Ulūm wa Ma'ārif Islāmī,

60) 10p(en)+250p, Tehran, 2014(1393), 9786002030757,

Mirath-e Maktub (32954) 2450

[Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn, 1201-1274 -- Risālat ithbāt al-'aql

al-mujarrad, with its commentaries by Shams al-Dīn Kāshī,

Jalāl al-Dīn Dawānī, Shamsā Gīlānī, ...]

2135

Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn

Sayr wa Sulūk: comtemplation and action: an autobiography

of a muslim scholar, Khwajah Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī. ed. by S.J.

Badakhchani (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 315, 'Olūm wa Mā'āref

Eslāmī 69) 107p(en.)+80p, Tehran, 1396(2017),

9786002031518, Mirath-e Maktub (36655) 2640

[Persian text and English translation. Revised edition]

2136

al-Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn

Sharh al-Ishārāt wa al-Tanbīhāt, al-juz' al-awwal wa al-thānī

min al-Hikmah. ed. by Ayatullāh Hasan Hasanzādah

al-Āmulī 2 vols. Qom, 1401(1383), 9789643717483,
Būstān-e Ketāb (41819) * 6680

2137

Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn (597-672 h.q.)

Kitāb Talkhīs al-Muhassal (fī sharh al-muhassal fī 'ilm

al-kalām). (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 283, Noskheh-ye Bargardān, 21)

6p(en)+386p, Tehran, 1394(2015), 9786002031006,

Mirath-e Maktub (34551) 4960

[Talkhīs al-Muhassal, Nasīr al-Dīn Muhd. bn Muhd. bn Hasan

Tūsī: Facsimile copy of the Manuscript No. 834 Fazil Ahmad

Pasha Collection, Kpprulu Library, Copied in 669 A.H.]

Islamic philosophy -- Early works to 1800]

2138

Al-Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn (m. 672 h.)

Tajrīd al-'Aqā'id. ed. by 'A. Muhd. H. Sulaymān 190p,

Alexandria, 1996 Dar Al-Ma'rifat al-Jami'iyah (3311)

* 880

2139

Tūsī, Nasr al-Dīn (597-672 h.q.)

Akhlāq-e Mohtashamī. ed. by Mohd. Taqī Dāneshpazhūh

588p, Tehran, 1395(61), 9789640339893, Enteshārāt-e

Dāneshgāh-e Tehrān (35964) 5980

[Islamic ethics -- Shiites -- Early works to 1800]

2140

Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Khvājah Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī (2). DVD

Qom, 1394, 9786002362025, Noor (38566) 1800

[DVD: Writings of Khwajah Nasir al-din Tousi, 2]

2141

Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn

Tahrīr Usūl Uqlīdis, tahrīr Khvājah Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī,

tarjomeh-ye Mahmūd bn Mas'ūd Qutb al-Dīn Shīrāzī. ta'līq:

Seyyed 'Abd Allāh Anwār. ed. by Solaymān Mofīd 1100p,

Tehran, 1401, 9786003391734, Maulā (41898) * 16800

[Elements (Euclid) -- Geometry -- Commentary]

2142

Tvedt, Terje

The Nile: History's Greatest River. 416p. 20 color, London,

2025(21), 9781350522237, I.B. Tauris (43484) Pap 4838

["[A] vivid travelogue." New Statesman

This is the fascinating story of the immense economic,

political and mythical significance of the river. Brimming with

accounts of central characters in the struggle for the Nile –

from Caesar and Cleopatra, to Churchill and Mussolini, and on

to the political leaders of today, The Nile is also the story of

water as it nourished a civilization.]

2143

Tyeer, Sarah R. & Claire Gallien (ed.)

Islam and New Directions in World Literature. 384p.

Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474484060, Edinburgh U.P.

(43627) Pap 6048

[Brings forth the Islamicate as an aesthetic and critical force in World Literature]

2144

Ulabī, Ahmad

Thawrat al-Zanj wa qā'id-hā 'Alī ibn Muhammad: Revoltes

des Zanj (255-270/869-883). v(fr.),139p. 古書 Beirut,

1961 Dar al-Maktabat al-Khayyat (43932) * 880

2145

Ulabī, Ahmad

Thawrat al-Zanj wa qā'id-hā 'Alī ibn Muhammad

(255-270/869-883). 359p, Beirut, 2007, 9789953711097,

Dar al-Farabi (22223) * 3520

[introduction in French: Revolte des Zanj et son chef Ali ben Mohamed.]

2146

al-'Ulabī, Akram Hasan

Dimashq bayna 'Asr al-Mamālīk wa al-'Uthmānīyah 906-966

h./ 1500-1560 m. 536p. Damascus, 1982 al-Sharikat

al-Muttahidah (44279) * 2100

[Damascus -- Islamic empire -- History]

2147

Ülken, Hilmi Ziya

İslām Düşüncesi: Türk düşüncesi tarihi araştırmalarına giriş.

600p, Ankara, 2020(1946), 9786055063382, Doğubatı

(41382) 3190

[Islam -- Turkey -- History.]

2148

Um, Nancy

Shipped But Not Sold: material culture and the social

protocols of trade during Yemen's age of coffee.

(Perspectives on the Global Past) xiv,198p ills., Honolulu,

2022(17), 9780824893927, U. of Hawaii Press (35810)

Pap. * 4984

[Merchants -- Yemen (Republic) -- History -- 18th century

This book demonstrates perfectly that global history on a small scale can help to look closely at the structural mechanics of cross-cultural encounters that were rooted in a single place, but closely connected to other locations around the globe. It further suggests that interdisciplinary methods can help to open up a new set of questions that Indian Ocean studies, with their long-standing quantitative trends, have long avoided.]

2149

Umar b. al-Fārid

Al-Tā'iyya al-Kubrā. texte traduit et commente par

Jean-Yves l'Hopital (PIFD 289) 259p, Beirut, 2016,

9782351597248, IFPO (35830) 6920

[Sufi poetics

Texte en arabe avec traduction française]

2150

al-'Umarī, Ahmad Khayrī

al-Bawsalah al-Qur'ānīyah: ibhāl mukhtalif bahthan 'an

kharītah lil-nahdat. 477p. Damascus, 2011,

9789933101268, Dar al-Fikr (43830) * 1090

[Qur'an -- Criticism and interpretation -- Psychology --

Religious aspects]

2151

Al-'Uqbī, Muhd. al-Tāhir

Madkhal ilā Mas'alat al-Sinā'ah fī al-Turāth al-'Ilmī al-'Arabī

al-Islāmī, wa ya'lī-hi tahqīq wa dabt wa murāja'at makhtūt

Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-Rahmān Ibn Mundawayh al-Asfahānī

(410 h.) 223p, Beirut, 2015, 9789933350642,

Manshurat al-Jamal (34024) * 2760

[Islamic Empire -- Handicraft industries -- Economic conditions

Asfahānī, Ahmad ibn 'Abd al-Rahmān, -1019 or 1020 --

Mukhtasar fī ajnās al-tīb.]

2152

al-Urfah Lī, Bilāl & Francesco Chiabotti

al-Hadīth wa al-Tasawwuf: qissat al-'Abbās ibn Hamzah ma'a

Dhī al-Nūr al-Misrī. (Thaqāfah wa Fikr) 76p, Beirut, 2018,

9782721481641, Dār al-Mashriq (42306) 2070

[Hadith -- Criticism -- Sufism

An edition and study of manuscript Vollers 875d (folios

59a-71b)]

2153

Urfalı Mateos

Urfalı Mateos, Vekayi-Nāmesi (952-1136) ve Papaz Grigor'un

Zeyli (1136-1162). çev. Hrant D. Andreasyan, notlar E.

Dulaurer, Halil Yinanç (çev.) (TTK II. Dizi-Sa. 21/3)

xxv,411p, Ankara, 2020(1962), 9789751612793, TTK

(41776) * 4600

[Turkey -- Seljuks -- Byzantin -- History]

2154

Ushsh, Yūsuf

Dawlah al-Umawīyah wa al-ahdāth allatī sabaqat-hā wa

mahhadat la-hā ibtidā'an min fitnat 'Uthmān. 374p.

Beirut, 1985 Dar al-Fikr (43946) * 1100

[Umayyad dynasty -- Syria -- History]

2155

Al-'Utbī, Muhd. bn 'Abd al-Jabbār (d. 1035 or 6)

Al-Yamīnī fī sharh akhbār al-sultān yamīn al-dawlah wa amīn al-millah mahmūd al-ghaznawī. ed. by Ihsān Dhanūn al-Thāmīrī xx,538p, Beirut, 2004, 9953410690, Dar al-Tali'ah (17868) 7770

[Ghaznevids (Subuktigīn, Nasr al-Dīn, Emir of Ghazni, d. 997/ Mahmud, Sultan of Ghazni, 971-1030)]

2156

Al-'Utbī, Muḥd. ibn 'Abd al-Jabbār (m. 427/1035-6)

Al-Yamīnī, fī akhbār dawlat wa al-malik yamīn al-dawlah, abī al-qāsim mahmūd ibn nāsir al-dawlah abī mansūr sabuktakīn.

ed. by Yūsuf al-Hādī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 172, Ta'rīkh wa Jughrāfiyā 28) 779p, Tehran, 2008, 9789648700329, Mirath-e Maktub (24747) 14800

[An account of the events of the reign of the Ghaznavid Sultan Sabuktakīn and his son Sultān Mahmūd in which there are also references to the reigns of Mahmūd's son, Sultan Muhammad and Sultan Mas'ūd.

Ghaznevids.]

2157

Uthmān, Hāshim

Tārīkh al-Lādhīqīyah 637 m. - 1946 m. 397p. 古書

Damascus, 1996 Wizarat al-Thaqafah fi al-Jumhuriyah al-'Arabīyah al-Suriyah (44349) * 1100

[Latakia -- Syria -- History]

2158

Uy II, Cril Villaros

Lost in a Sea of Letters: Sa'd al-Dīn Ḥamūya and the Plurality of Sufi Knowledge. (Islamicate Intellectual History, Volume: 14) 280p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004725065 Brill (43027)

26910

[In Lost in a Sea of Letters, Cyril Uy explores the life and work of Sa'd al-Dīn Ḥamūya (d. 1252), a Mongol-era Sufi whose arcane treatises inspired generations of mystics and messiahs.

Reading Ḥamūya in dialogue with contemporaries across Central Asia, Iran, and the Eastern Mediterranean, Uy excavates a world in which knowledge was an embodied sensibility: a way of being that could improvise across all dimensions of human experience. Ḥamūya's performative writing reworked the foundations of this knowledge, provoking readers to live reality through the cacophony of his Sufi free jazz.]

2159

Vafea, Flora (ed.)

The Risāla Dhāt al-kursī attributed to Ptolemy: A Treatise on the Celestial Globe with Stand. (Ptolemaeus Arabus et

Latinus - Texts, vol. 4) x,245p, Turnhout, 2024, 9782503602226, Brepols (42393) 14490

[This book deals with the Risāla Dhāt al-kursī, a 33-chapter Arabic treatise on the celestial globe with stand. The treatise is attributed to Ptolemy in some manuscripts, to the Ottoman scholar Akhawayn in others, but is anonymous in most. The book begins with a survey of references to Ptolemaic works in Greek and Arabic sources, presenting various works attributed to Ptolemy either preserved in the original Greek or in translation, or considered lost, including both authentic works and pseudepigrapha. Next follows a critical edition of the treatise Dhāt al-kursī, based on eight of the twenty-three manuscripts studied. The edition is accompanied by an English translation and an extensive mathematical commentary on each chapter, enriched with explanatory figures.]

2160

Vallejo Triano, Antonio & Eduardo ManzanoMoreno (ed.)

Madinat al-Zahra: The Radiant Capital of Islamic Spain.

272p. Princeton, 2025, 9780691267883, Princeton U.P. (44057) 10395

[Madinat al-Zahra, a tenth-century palace-city on the western outskirts of Córdoba, Spain, and a UNESCO World Heritage Site, stands as a testament to the multicultural environment fostered by its founders. Built by 'Abd al-Rahman III (r. 929–961), a member of the Umayyad dynasty and the first caliph of al-Andalus, the city symbolized the caliph's aspiration to rule over the Fatimid Caliphs of Ifriqiya in North Africa and the Abbasid Caliphs in Baghdad and was the site of vast cultural and artistic creation.]

2161

Vallve, Joaquin

Abderraman III: Califa de España y occidente (912-961)

291p, Barcelona, 2003, 8434466821, Ariel (44488) * 1500

[Muslim Spain -- Abd al-Rahman III, Caliph of Cordova, 891-961 -- Economic conditions -- History]

2162

Van den Bossche, Gowaart

Literary Spectacles of Sultanship: Historiography, the Chancery, and Social Practice in Late Medieval Egypt.

ix,231p. Berlin, 2025(23), 9783112213902 de Gruyter (43432) Pap 4130

[This book reconsiders the main corpus of six such biographies written by the historians Ibn 'Abd al-Zāhir (d. 1293) and his nephew Shāfi' ibn 'Alī (d. 1330) and argues that these were in fact far more complex texts. An understanding of their discourses of legitimisation needs to be embedded within a broader understanding of the multi-directional

discourses operating across the texts. The study proposes to interpret these texts as spectacles, in which authors emplotted the reign of a sultan in thoroughly literary and rhetorical fashion, making especially extensive use of textual forms prevalent in the chancery.]

2163

van Leeuwen, Richard

Hajj Travelogues: Texts and Contexts from the 12th Century until 1950. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 180) 1078p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004514027, Brill (43106) 51543

[In Hajj Travelogues: Texts and Contexts from the 12th Century until 1950 Richard van Leeuwen maps the corpus of hajj accounts from the Muslim world and Europe. The work outlines the main issues in a field of study which has largely been neglected. A large number of hajj travelogues are described as a textual type integrating religious discourse into the form of the journey.]

2164

van Renterghem, Vanessa

Les Elites Bagdadiennes au Temps des Seljoukides: etudes d'histoire sociale, Vol. 1: Textes, Vol. 2: Annexes, cartes, grtaphiques, tableaux et arbres genealogiques. (PIFD 284) 2 vols. Beirut/Damascus, 2015, 9782351597040, IFPO (34026) * 29620

[Baghdad -- Seljuks -- Social history -- to 1500]

2165

Varisco, Daniel Martion

Handbook of Rasulid Yemen (13th–15th Centuries CE). (De Gruyter Handbook) 480p. Berlin, 2025 9783111594620 De Gruyter Brill (43393) 34145

[This book is a comprehensive guide to the primary sources and scholarship on Yemen's Rasulid dynasty (13th–15th centuries CE). The Rasulids were rivals of the Egyptian Mamluks for influence in Mecca and control over the trade route through the Red Sea. The Yemeni port of Aden was an important entrepôt along the extensive Red Sea and Indian Ocean trade network. The topics covered include geography of their realm, political history and administration, diplomatic relations with the Mamluks and other governments, trade and sailing seasons through Aden, weights and measures of Yemen, relations with the Zaydi imams and a translation of a Mamluk account of early 14th century Yemen.]

2166

Vasalou, Sophia

Al-Ghazālī and the Idea of Moral Beauty. (Islam in the World) 88p. London, 2024(22), 9781032052069, Routledge

(43321)

Pap 3870

[A giant of Islamic intellectual history, al-Ghazālī is celebrated for his achievements in a wide range of disciplines. One of his greatest intellectual contributions lies in the sphere of ethics, where he presided over an ambitious attempt to integrate philosophical and scriptural ideas into a seamless ethical vision. The connection between ethics and aesthetics turns out to be a signature feature of this account.]

2167

Vasalou, Sophia

Al-Ghazālī and the Ideal of Godlikeness. 224p. Oxford, 2025, 9780198912446, Oxford U.P. (42982) 18634 [Offers the first extended exploration of this aspect of Islamic ethics]

2168

Verdon, Noemie

The Books Sāṅk and Pātaṅgal: A Socio-cultural History of al-Bīrūnī's Interpretations of Sāṅkhya and Yoga.

(Perspectives on Islamicate South Asia, Volume: 2) xiii,282p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004548534, Brill (43132) 19458

[Al-Biruni (ca. 973--1050) was an impressive and innovative encyclopaedist thinker. He is particularly known to have investigated into India of his time. Yet, his life and the circumstances of his encounter with Indian languages, culture and sciences are still shrouded in mystery and legends. This research brings to light elements of his intellectual journey based on well-grounded analysis so as to contextualise al-Biruni's work of transmission of Indian philosophies into Arabic. Thanks to a theoretical framework rooted in a multidisciplinary approach, including Translation Studies, it enables to comprehend the full scope of his work and to analyse deeply his motives and choices of interpretation. (open access)]

2169

Versteegh, Kees

The Arabic Language. 3rd ed. revised & updated 440p. illus. Edinburgh, 2026, 9781399542708, Edinburgh U.P. (43543) Pap 8468

[Concentrating on the difference between the two types of Arabic – the classical standard language and the dialects – Kees Versteegh charts the history and development of the Arabic language from its earliest beginnings to the modern age.]

2170

Vigliano, Tristan

Parler aux Musulmans: Quatre intellectuels face à l'islam à l'orée de la Renaissance (Les Seuils de la Modernité, 21)

384p, Geneve, 2017, 9782600047579, Droz (42335)
9752

[Dans les années qui précèdent ou suivent immédiatement la chute de Constantinople, en 1453, quatre intellectuels décident de se confronter à la question de l'islam : Jean Germain, Pie II, Nicolas de Cues et Jean de Ségovie.]

2171

Vogel, Frank

Islamic Law and Legal System: studies of Saudi Arabia.

(Studies in Islamic Law and Society, 8) 416p Leiden, 2000
9004110623, Brill (4182) * 3960

[Through his analysis, Vogel (Harvard Law School) develops a framework of concepts, rooted in both Islamic and western legal theory, useful for the comparative description and analysis of Islamic legal systems and applications, past and present.]

2172

von Doetinchem de Rande, Raissa A.

The Politics of Islamic Ethics: Hierarchy and Human Nature in the Philosophical Tradition. 375p. Cambridge, 2025,

9781009566186, Cambridge U.P. (42937) 21780

[Tracing the development of fiṭra through this overlooked strand of medieval thinking, von Doetinchem de Rande uses fiṭra as an entrée to wider topics in Islamic ethics. She shows that the notion of fiṭra articulated by al-Farabi, Ibn Bajja, Ibn Tufayl and Ibn Rushd highlights important issues about organizational hierarchies of human nature. This, she argues, has major implications for contemporary political and legal debates.]

2173

Vrolijk, Arnoud

Bringing a Laugh to a Scowling Face: a study and critical edition of the Nuzhat al-Nufūs wa Mudhik al-'Abūs' by 'Alī ibn Sūdūn al-Basbugāwī (Cairo 810/1407-Damascus 868/1464) (CNWS Publications, 70) xiv,203p,178p(ar),

Leiden, 1998, 9057890135, Res. School CNWS (6435)

* 2420

[Arabic poetry, 1258-1800 -- History and criticism -- Adab]

2174

Wüstenfeld, Ferdinand (hrsg.)

Die Chronik der Stadt Mekka. 2 vols. in 1 (Zerex), Leipzig, 1858-59 F.A. Brockhaus (44234) * 2200

[1. El-Azrakī's Geschichte und Beschreibung der Stadt Mekka ; 2. Auszüge aus den Geschichtsbüchern der Stadt Mekka ; 3. Cutb ed-Din's Geschichte der Stadt Mekka ; 4. Nach den Arabischen Chroniken bearbeitet. Die Scherife von Mekka im 11. (17.) zerex copy 製本]

2175

Waardenburg, Jean-Jacques

L'Islam dans le Miroir de l'Occident. Comment quelques orientalistes occidentaux se sont penchés sur l'Islam et se sont formé une image de cette religion (Recherches

Mediterraneennes, etudes III) xiv,381p. Paris, 1962

Mouton (43859) * 2200

[Becker, C.H. -- Goldziher, I. -- Macdonald, D.B. -- Massignon, L. -- Snouck, H. -- Islam Historiography]

2176

Wahba, M. & M. Abousenna (ed.)

Averroes and the Enlightenment. 291p, Amherst, 1996, 1573920843, Prometheus Books (Amazon) (3711)

* 7111

[In this fascinating volume, twenty-nine scholars from the both East and West assess the historical significance of Averroes and his possible role as a bridge between the divergent cultures of the modern secular West and contemporary Islam.]

2177

Wahba, Mourad

Fundamentalism and Secularization. tr. by Robert K.

Beshara (Suspensions: Contemporary Middle Eastern and Islamic Thought) 176p. London, 2023,

9781350228726, Bloomsbury Academic (42887) Pap 7016

[In Fundamentalism and Secularization, Egyptian philosopher Mourad Wahba traces the historical origins of fundamentalism and secularization as ideas and practices in order to theorize their symbiotic relationship, and how it is impacted by global capitalism and, more recently, postmodernism.]

2178

al-Wahrānī, Rukn al-Dīn Muḥd. bn Muḥd. bn Muḥriz (m. 575 h.)

Manāmāt al-Wahrānī wa maqāmāt wa rasā'il-hu.

ed. by I. Sha'lān & Muḥd. Naḡhash 256p. Cairo, 1968

Dar al-Kutub al-'Arabi (43983) * 1410

[Arabic literature -- Prose literature]

2179

Waines, David

An Introduction to Islam. ix,332p. photos., Cambridge, 1995, 9780521429290, Cambridge U.P. (44249)

Pap. * 1500

[1 Foundation, 2 Islamic teaching and practice, 3 Islam in the modern world]

2180

Wajdī, Muḥd. Farīd

al-Islām fī 'Asr al-'Ilm. 816p. Beirut, 1967 Dar al-Kitāb al-'Arabi (43877) * 1980

[Islam -- Islam and science -- 1800-]

2181

Walker, B. & J.-F. Salles (ed.)

vol. LVII, 2006-2007 with Supplement: Le Pouvoir à l'Age des Sultanats dans le Bilād al-shām/ Power in the Age of Sultanates in the Bilād al-shām, seminar ACOR-IFPO, Amman 15-16 May 2005. (Bulltein d'Etudes Orientales, V. LVII, 2006-2007 Supplement) 104p. Damascus, 2008 IFPO (44511) * 6750

2182

Walker, Paul

The Fatimids: Select Papers on Their Governing Institutions, Social and Cultural Organization, Religious Appeal, and Rivalries. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 172) vii,459p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004548619, Brill (43155) 35811

[The chapters of this volume contain a series of detailed studies of various aspects of Fatimid rule in the regions of its Mediterranean and Near Eastern empire, 909 to 1171 AD, including separately the role of the imam-caliph, wazīr, chief qāḍī and dā'ī, and other political and public offices of this Shī'ī caliphate.]

2183

Walther, Wiebke

Women in Islam: from medieval to modern times.

(Princeton Series on the Middle East) 281p ills. Princeton, 1995, 1558760539, Markus Wiener Publishers (2125) Pap. 3373

2184

Wansbrough, John

Quranic Studies: sources and methods of scriptural

interpretation. (London Oriental Series, v. 31) xxvi,256p. Oxford, 1977, 0197135889, Oxford U.P. (43848)

* 2200

2185

Al-Waqād, Muhāsīn Muhammad

Al-Tabaqāt al-Sha'bīyah fī al-Qāhirah al-Mamlūkīyah

(648-963/1250-1517). (Ta'rīkh al-Misrī'yn, 152) 313p, Cairo, 1999, 9770161470, Al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah (13461)

* 440

2186

Al-Wāqīdī, Muhammad ibn 'Umar (m. 207 h.)

Futūh al-Shām. 2 vols. in 1, Beirut, n.d. Dar al-Jil

(43967) * 1936

[Syria -- History -- 634-750]

2187

Al-Wāqīdī, Muhammad ibn 'Umar (m. 207 h.)

Futūh al-Shām. ed. by 'Abd al-Latīf 'Abd al-Rahmān

2 vols. in 1, Beirut, 1997, 2745111450, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (4089) * 1936

[Syria -- Islamic Empire -- History -- 634-750]

2188

al-Wāqīdī, Abī 'Abd Allāh Muḥd, ibn 'Umar (m. 207 h.)

Futūh al-Shām, wa bi hāmish-hi Tuhfat al-nāzirīn fī-man walī

misr min wulāh wa al-ʿalātīn. 2 vols. in 1 古書 Cairo, 1954 Mustafa al-Bab al-Halabi (44509) * 1650

[Islamic empire -- Syria -- 644-750 -- History]

2189

Warburg, Gabriel R. & Gad G. Gilbar (ed.)

Studies in Islamic Society: contribution in memory of Gabriel

Baer. 334p, Haifa, 1984, 9652220418, Haifa U.P.

(42702) * 4840

[Baer, Gabriel -- Islamic civilization -- Middle East -- History]

2190

Warner, George

The Words of the Imams: al-Shaykh al-Sadūq and the

development of Twelver Shī'ī Hadith literature. viii,227p,

London, 2023(22), 9780755645572, I.B. Tauris (40985)

Pap 7015

[George Warner's study of al-Saduq's work examines the formation of Shi'i hadith literature in light of these unique dynamics, as well as giving a portrait of an important but little-studied early Twelver thinker.]

2191

al-Washshā', Muḥd. b. Ahmad (m. 325 h.)

Kitāb al-Fādīl fī Sifat al-Adab al-Kāmil. ed. by Yahyā Wahīb

al-Jubūrī 320p. 古書 Beirut, 1991 Dar al-Gharb al-Islami

(43526) 2200

[Adab -- Adab anthologies]

2192

al-Washshā', Muḥd. ibn Ishāq ibn Yahyā (m. 325 h.)

Kitāb al-Fādīl fī Sifat al-Adab al-Kāmil. ed. by Yahyā Wahīb

al-Jabbūrī 320p, Beirut, 1991 Dār al-Gharb al-Islāmī

(41728) 2200

[Anecdotes -- Islamic empire -- Manners and customs]

2193

Watt, W. Montgomery

Muhammad at Mecca. xvi,192p. Karachi, 1979(53),

0195772776, Oxford U.P. (Pakistan) (43926) * 660

2194

Watt, W. Montgomery

Muhammad at Medina. (Oxford Pakistan Paperbacks)

xiv,418p, Karachi, 2011(1956), 9780199064731, Oxford
U.P. (Karachi) (29554) Pap. * 1100
2195

Watt, W. Montgomery

The Formative Period of Islamic Thought. xii,424p,
Oxford, 2002(1973), 1851681523, Oneworld Publications
(3869) Pap. * 1540

[described the course of religious thinking within Islam from
the death of the Prophet Muhammad in 632, to 950.]

2196

Watt, William M. (tr.)

Islamic Creeds: a selection. (Islamic Surveys) 107p,
Edinburgh, 1994, 0748605134, Edinburgh U.P. (705)

1320

[The Hanbalites - al-Ash'ari - al-Tahawi - Abu Hanifah -
al-Qayrawani - al-Ghazali - al-Nasafi - al-Iji - al-Sanisi -
'Allama-i-Hilli]

2197

al-Wāwirī, Būshu'ayb

**al-Rihlah wa al-Nasaq: dirāsah fī intāj al-nass al-rahli: Rihlat
Ibn Fadlān namūdhan** 264p. al-Dar al-Bayuda', 2007,
9981027588, Dar al-Thaqafah (44184) * 900

[Arabic literature -- Central Asia -- Description and travel]

2198

Weapons of the Islamic World : Swords & Armour :

exhibition held at the Islamic Gallery in King Faisal

Foundation Center, Riyadh, 1991 107p. photos. Riyadh,
1991 King Faisal Ctr. for Research and Islamic Studies
(44451) * 1800

[Islamic armor -- Weapons -- Exhibitions]

2199

Weaver, James

**The Shī'a in Iraqi Heresiography: the structure and
transmission of the material up to al-Ash'arī (d. 324/935).**

(Welten des Islams - Worlds of Islam, 13) xviii,795p. Berlin,
2025, 9783110620535, De Gruyter (40031) 26,899

[This book addresses the presentation of the Shī'a in the
extant theological-doxographical literature of Iraq up to the
early fourth century of Islam. Understanding doxographies
primarily as textual products of third-century kalām circles, it
provides historians with a more thorough account of the likely
provenance and transmission of this important body of
source material, as well as of the particular images of the
early Shī'a it constructs. (open access)]

2200

Welle, Jason

Companionship and Virtue in Classical Sufism: the

contribution of al-Sulamī. xiv,221p. London, 2025(24),
9780755652310, Bloomsbury (I.B. Tauris) (42613)

Pap 7015

[Sufism -- Fellowship -- Religious aspects -- Islam

Al-Sulamī (d. 1021) was an influential early Sufi master whose
works espoused the virtues of companionship as a way for
believers to experience God's guidance and cultivate religious
virtues. This book provides a historical reconstruction of sufi
companionship in eleventh-century Khorasan, arguing that
al-Sulamī's concept of suhba (companionship) envisioned the
transformation of society as whole, not just the
master-disciple relationship. Bringing debates in
contemporary virtue ethics on the nature of friendship and
friendship's role in the acquisition of virtue to bear on
al-Sulamī's spiritual method, the book offers an original
analysis of the latter's thought that will be of interest to
scholars of early Islam, Sufism as well as moral theologians
interested in virtue ethics and character]

2201

Wellhausen, Julius

Das Arabische Reich und Sein Sturz. xiii,352p, Berlin,
1960 Walter de Gruyter (43935) * 2750

2202

Wellhausen, Julius

The Arab Kingdom and Its Fall. xvii,591p. London,
1973(27), 700700307, Curzon Press (43934) * 2200

2203

Wensinck, A.J.

**A Handbook of Early Muhammadan Tradition: alphabetically
arranged.** xviii,268p. Leiden, 1971 E.J. Brill (44080)

* 2090

2204

Wensinck, A.J.

al-Mu'jam al-Mufahras li-alfāz al-hadīth al-nabawī:

Concordance et Indices de la Tradition Musulmane 8 vols.

Istanbul, 1988 repr. Çağrı Yayınları (42784) * 16,500

[Concordance et indices de la tradition musulmane : les ix
livres, le Musnad d'al-Darīmī le Muwatta de Mālik, le Musnad
de Ahmad ibn Hanbal : avec le concours de nombreux
orientalistes]

2205

Wensinck, A.J.

**Miftāh Kunūz al-Suunah: huwa mufahras 'āmm tafsīlī wudi'a
lil-Kashf 'an al-ahādīth... tr. by Muhd. F. 'Abd al-Bāqī** 588p.

Beirut, 1985 Dar al-Qalam (44107) * 770

[Concordance of Hadīth]

2206

Wessels, Antonie

A Modern Arabic Biography of Muhammad: a critical study of Muhammad Husayn Haykal's Hayāt Muhammad. x,271p. Leiden, 1972, 9004034153, E.J. Brill (45071) * 2,200 2207

Wherry, E.m.

A Comprehensive Commentary on the Qurān; comprising Sale's translation and preliminary discourse, with additional notes and emendations; together with a complete index to the text, preliminary discourse, and notes 4 vols. 古書 N.Y. 1985 repr. (1896) AMS (45070) * 9660 [Qurʿān -- Commentaries] 2208

Wieggers, Gerard A. & Mercedes Garcia-Arenal (ed.)

Morisco Networks across the Western and Eastern Mediterranean. (The Medieval and Early Modern Iberian World, Volume: 86) Leiden, 2025, 9789004729407 Brill (43015) 28,773 [The expulsion of the Moriscos from Habsburg Spain between 1609 and 1614 represents the largest expulsion of a minority in Europe in the early modern period, an important episode of ethnic, political and religious cleansing which affected about 300,000 forced migrants.] 2209

Williams, John Alden (ed.)

The Word of Islam. 240p, Austin, 1994, 0292790767, U. of Texas Press (16605) Pap. * 1100 [1: The word of God: the Qurʿān, 2: The news of God's messenger: the Hadith, 3: The law of God: Shariʿa and Fiqh, 4: Interior religion: Sufism, 5: The statements of theologians: Kalam, 6: Sectarian movements] 2210

Wilson, James

Medieval Syria and the Onset of the Crusades: the political world of Bilad al-Sham 1060-1128. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History & Culture) xx,296p, Edinburgh, 2024(23), 9781399503181, Edinburgh U.P. (42639) Pap. * 6047

[Middle East -- Syria -- History -- 750-1250

Situates the First Crusade and the formation of the Latin East within the broader framework of Syrian history] 2211

Winter, Michael

Society and Religion in Early Ottoman Egypt: studies in the writings of 'Abd al-Wahhāb al-Sha'rānī. viii,254p, New Brunswick, 2007(1982), 1412805643, Transaction Publishers (21565) Pap. * 4400

[Sha'rānī, 'Abd al-Wahhāb ibn Aḥmad, 1493 (ca.)-1565 or 6 -- Sufism -- Egypt] 2212

Winter, Stefan

A History of the 'Alawis: from medieval Aleppo to the Turkish Republic. xiii,296p photos., Princeton, 2016, 9780691173894, (34374) Pap. 5696 [The 'Alawis, or Alawites, are a prominent religious minority in northern Syria, Lebanon, and southern Turkey, best known today for enjoying disproportionate political power in war-torn Syria. In this book, Winter offers a complete history of the community, from the birth of the 'Alawi (Nusayri) sect in the tenth century to just after World War I, the establishment of the French mandate over Syria, and the early years of the Turkish republic.] 2213

Wisnovsky, Robert (ed.)

Aspects of Avicenna. xiii,182p, Princeton, 2001, 9781558762510, Markus Wiener (15727) Pap. 4441

[Intuition and Thinking: the evolving structure of Avicenna's epistemology (Gutas), Avicenna on Abstraction (Hasse), Simplicius and Avicenna on the Essential Corporeity of Material Substance (Stone), Avicenna at the ARCE (Reisman)] 2214

Witkam, J.J.

Catalogue of Arabic Manuscripts, in the library of the university of Leiden and other collections in the Netherlands. (Codices Manuscripti, 21) 6 vols. (Intro.+fasc. 1-5), Leiden, 1982-89, 9004068473, Leiden University Library (25492) * 19,800 [A General Introduction to the Catalogue & Fascicule, 1-5] 2215

Wood, Philip

The Imam of the Christians: the world of Dionysius of Tel-Mahre, c. 750-850. x,286p maps, Princeton, 2021, 9780691212791, Princeton U.P. (40090) 7476 [The book examines how Christian leaders adopted and adapted the political practices and ideas of their Muslim rulers between 750 and 850 in the Abbasid caliphate in the Jazira (modern eastern Turkey and northern Syria). Focusing on the writings of Dionysius of Tel-Mahre, the patriarch of the Jacobite church, Philip Wood describes how this encounter produced an Islamicate Christianity that differed from the Christianities of Byzantium and western Europe in far more than just theology.] 2216

- Wright, William (ed.)
The Travels of Ibn Jubayr, edited from Ms. in the University Library of Leyden (Islamic Geography, v. 172)
 53p.+363p.(ar), Frankfurt am Main, 1994 Inst. for the History of Arabic-Islamic Science (44121) * 3300
 2217
 Al-Ya'qūbī
Ta'rīkh al-Ya'qūbī. 2 vols. , Beirut, n.d. repr. Dar al-Bayrut (42670) * 3300
 [Islamic empire -- World history]
 2218
 Ya'qūbī, Ahmad ibn Abī
Tārīkh-e Ya'qūbī. tr. by Mohd. E. Āyatī 2 vols. Tehran, 1374 Sharekat-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va Farhangi (44976) * 2200
 [Persian translation]
 2219
 al-Ya'qūbī, Ahmad ibn Ishāq (m. 284 h.)
Kitāb al-Buldān. (Silsilah al-Jughrāfiyah, 6) 158p. Beirut, 1988 Dar Ihya' al-Turath al-'Arabi (42799) * 880
 [Geography, Arab -- Early works]
 2220
 Yacoob, Saadia
Beyond the Binary: Gender and Legal Personhood in Islamic Law. 178p. Berkeley, 2024, 9780520393806, U. of California Press (43479) Pap 6606
 [Beyond the Binary explores an expansive cross section of topics in ninth- to twelfth-century Hanafi legal thought, ranging from sexual crimes to consent to marriage, to show that early Muslim jurists imagined a world built not on a binary distinction between male and female but on multiple intersecting hierarchies of gender, age, enslavement, lineage, class, and other social roles. (open access)]
 2221
 al-Yāfi'ī al-Yamanī, 'Abd Allāh ibn As'ad (m. 768 h.)
Mir'at al-Jinān wa 'Ibrat al-Yaqzān, fī ma'rifat mā yu'tabar min hawādith al-zamān. 4 vols. Cairo, 1993 Dar al-Kitab al-Islamiyah (42687) * 5500
 [Islamic empire -- History
 The classical history book of al-Yafi'i (d. 768/1367). Covering the history of Islam from the first year of migration to the year 750 H
 reprint of the ed. published in Hyderabad, India, 133]
 2222
 al-Yamanī, 'Abd al-Bāqī ibn 'Abd al-Mājid (1281-1343)
Bahjat al-Zaman fī Tārīkh al-Yaman. ed. by 'A.Muhd. al-Hibshī & Muhd. A. al-Sanabānī 335p, Sana', 1988 Dar al-Hikmat al-Yamaniyah (42649) * 1980
 [Yemen -- History]
 2223
 Yāqūt (m. 626 h.)
Mu'jam al-Buldān. ed. by F. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Jundī 5 vols.+2 vols.(fahāris), Beirut, 1990 repr. 2745114328, Dar al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (14273) * 10800
 [Geography -- Encyclopedias and dictionaries -- History]
 2224
 Yāqūt ibn 'Abd Allāh al-Hamawī al-Rūmī
Mu'jam al-Buldān. 5 vols. , Beirut, 1979 Dar Ihya' al-Turath al-'Arabi (42800) * 6600
 [Geography -- Encyclopedias and dictionaries -- History]
 2225
 Yarbrough, Luke B.
Friends of the Emirs: non-Muslim state officials in premodern Islamic thought. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) xiv,361p, Cambridge, 2020(19), 9781108721745, Cambridge U.P. (39293) Pap 8951
 [The caliphs and sultans who once ruled the Muslim world were often assisted by powerful Jewish, Christian, Zoroastrian, and other non-Muslim state officials, whose employment occasioned energetic discussions among Muslim scholars and rulers. This book reveals those discussions for the first time in all their diversity, drawing on unexplored medieval sources in the realms of law, history, poetry, entertaining literature, administration, and polemic. It follows the discourse on non-Muslim officials from its beginnings in the Umayyad empire (661–750), through medieval Iraq, Egypt, Syria, and Spain, to its apex in the Mamluk period (1250–1517).]
 2226
 Yazıcızāde 'Alī
Selçuk-Nāme: indeksli tıpkıbasım. haz. Abdullah Bakır (T.T.K. I. Dizi-Sa. 8) ix,101p+454 leaves, facs., Ankara, 2014, 9789751629289, TTK (35081) 4,900
 [Seljuks -- Early works to 1800
 Introduction in modern Turkish. text in facsimile in Turkish in Arabic script]
 2227
 Al-Yāzjī, Kamāl & Antūn Ghatās Karam
A'lām al-Falsafah al-'Arabīyah: dirāsāt mufassalah wa nusūs mubawwabah mashrūhah. 938p, Beirut, 1990 Lib. du Liban (14386) 2200
 [Islamic philosophy]
 2228
 Yıldırım, A. Kadir
The Politics of Religious Party Change: Islamist and Catholic

Parties in Comparative Perspective. (Cambridge Studies in Social Theory, Religion and Politics)
324p. Cambridge, 2024 9781009170758 Cambridge U.P. (42929) Pap 7016
[The Politics of Religious Party Change examines the ideological change and secularization of religious political parties and asks: when and why do religious parties become less anti-system? In a comparative analysis, the book traces the striking similarities in the historical origins of Islamist and Catholic parties in the Middle East and Western Europe, chronicles their conflicts with existing religious authorities, and analyzes the subsequently divergent trajectories of Islamist and Catholic parties.]

2229

Young, William

The Animal Names of the Arab Ancestors: Explaining the Non-human Names of Arab Kinship Groups, Volume 1, Volume 2-1 Appendices, Volume 2-2 Appendices, (Explaining the Non-human Names of Arab Kinship Groups, Volume 2-1, 2, Appendices
Volume: 178.2-1, 2,) 3 vols. Leiden, 2024, 9789004690400, 690370. 697478, Brill (43123) 80,109
[In the Arab world, people belong to kinship groups (lineages and tribes). Many lineages are named after animals, birds, and plants. Why? This survey evaluates five old explanations – “totemism,” “emulation of predatory animals,” “ancestor eponymy,” “nicknaming,” and “Bedouin proximity to nature.” It suggests a new hypothesis: Bedouin tribes use animal names to obscure their internal cleavages.]

2230

Young, William Charles

The Animal Names of the Arab Ancestors: Explaining the Non-human Names of Arab Kinship Groups, Volume 2-1 Appendices. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 178.2-1 and The Animal Names of the Arab Ancestors, Volume: 178.2-1) ix,362p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004690394, Brill (43113) 20493
[In the Arab world, people belong to kinship groups (lineages and tribes). Many lineages are named after animals, birds, and plants. Why? This survey evaluates five old explanations – “totemism,” “emulation of predatory animals,” “ancestor eponymy,” “nicknaming,” and “Bedouin proximity to nature.”]

2231

Yücesoy, Hayrettin

Disenchanted the Caliphate: the secular discipline of power in Abbasid political thought. (Columbia Studies in

International and Global History) xx,370p, N.Y. 2023, 9780231209410, Columbia U.P. (41693) Pap. * 6615
[The political thought of Muslim societies is all too often defined in religious terms, in which the writings of clerics are seen as representative and ideas about governance are treated as an extension of commentary on sacred texts. Disenchanted the Caliphate offers a groundbreaking new account of political discourse in Islamic history by examining Abbasid imperial practice, illuminating the emergence and influence of a vibrant secular tradition.]

2232

Yunis, Abdul Hamid

A Dictionary of Folklore: with an English-Arabic glossary: Mu'jam al-Fülklūr: 227p. Beirut, 1983 Librairie du Liban (44000) * 1530

2233

Zadeh, Travis

Wonders and Rarities: the marvelous book that traveled the world and mapped the cosmos. vii,445p ills. Cambridge, Ma., 2025(23), 9780674299337, Harvard U.P. (41596)
Pap 4337

[Cosmography -- Geography -- History -- Qazwīnī, Zakariyā ibn Muḥammad, approximately 1203-1283

The astonishing biography of one of the world's most influential books.

During the thirteenth century, the great scholar, geographer, physician, and astronomer Zakariya al-Qazwini (1203-1283) authored what became perhaps the single most influential work of natural history in the Islamic world: a compendium of curiosities entitled 'Aja'ib al-Makhlūqat wa Ghara'ib al-Mawjudat, or, loosely translated, Wonders and Rarities. Following the travels of Qazwini's book across time and place, Travis Zadeh examines how Muslim intellectuals and religious authorities conceived of the world before the discovery of the western hemisphere and the rise of heliocentrism: through the language of wonder and rarity]

2234

Zāhīr al-Dīn Nīshābūrī

Saljūqnāmeḥ. ed. by A.H. Morton (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 366, Tārīkh va Joghrafeyā. 53) 6p+134p, Tehran, 1400, 9786002032355, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41343) 3890
[Seljuks -- History -- Iran -- 1038-1157 -- Sources]

2235

al-Zahrāwī, Abū al-Qāsim Khalaf ibn 'Abbās

Jarrāhī va Abzār-hā-ye Ān: tarjomeh-ye fārsī-ye bakhsh-e siyyom az Kitāb al-Tasrīf li man 'ajaza 'an al-Ta'līf. tr. by M. Mohaqeq & Ahmad Ārām 4p(eng.)+278p. Tehran, 1996

ISTAC (44948) * 990
 [Albucasis: On Surgery and Instrument]
 2236
 Zaidān, 'Abd al-Karīm
al-Madkhal al-dirāsāt al-Sharī'ah al-Islāmīyah. 366p,
 Beirut, 1990 Mu'assasat al-Risalah/ Maktabat al-Basha'ir
 (43869) * 980
 2237
 Zakariyā, Ahmad Wasfī
Ashā'ir al-Shām, yabhath fī jughrāfiyah badiyat al-Shām wa
tārīkh-hā wa 'umrān-hā wa al-akhlāq wa 'ādāt wa sharā'i' fī
al-mujtama' al-badawī wa ansāb al-'ashā'ir al-mutabaddīyah
wa al-mutahaddirah wa awsāf-hā wa akhbār-hā fī kull
muhāfazah wa qadā'. 807p. 古書 Damascus
 , 1983 Dar al-Fikr (44280) * 3,240
 [Syria -- Bwedouins -- History]
 2238
 Al-Zamakhsharī, Abū al-Qāsim Mahmūd (467-584 h.)
Kitāb al-Amkinah wa al-Jabāl wa al-Miyāh. ed. by I.
al-Shāmirā'ī 266p, Amman, 1999 Dar 'Ammar (5900)
 * 2300
 [Islamic empire -- Gazetteers]
 2239
 Al-Zamakhsharī, Mahmūd ibn 'Umar (467-538 h.)
Al-Kashshāf, 'an haqā'iq ghawāmid al-tanzīl wa 'uyūn
al-aqāwīl fī wajū-hi al-ta'wīl. ed. by Muhd. 'Abd al-Salām
Shāhīn 4 vols. Beirut, 2009(03), 9782745153319, Dar
 al-Kutub al-'Ilmiyah (13716) * 20760
 [Qur'an Commentaries -- Motazilites -- Qur'an Language, style
 -- Early works to 1800]
 2240
 Zaman, Muhammad Qasim
Religion and Politics under the Early 'Abbāsids: the
emergence of the proto-Sunnī elite. (Islamic History and
 Civilization, Studies and Texts. 16) xii,232p, Leiden, 1997,
 9004106782, Brill (1526) * 3300
 2241
 Zamboni, Francesco Omar
At the Roots of Causality: Ontology and Aetiology from
Avicenna to Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī. (Islamic Philosophy,
 Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, Volume: 124)
 358p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004684867, Brill (43139)
 27945
 [The book approaches the conceptual background of
 Avicenna's account of efficient causality, outlining the
 positions held by him and his early interpreters (eleventh and
 twelfth centuries), as well as the arguments that support

those positions. The first aim of the book is to show the
 systematic unity of the Avicennian doctrines on ontology and
 aetiology, highlighting the threads connecting the two. The
 second aim is to investigate Avicenna's influence over his
 interpreters, assessing continuities and discontinuities.]
 2242
 Al-Zāmil, Muhd. Fathī
Al-Hisār al-Iqtisādī 'alā Misr awākhir al-'usūr al-wustā
1291-1517 M. 233p, Cairo, 2009, 9789774793066,
 Al-Majlis al-A'la lil-Thaqafah (27103) * 1,660
 [Egypt -- Economic conditions -- History -- 640-1517]
 2243
 al-Zamlakani, Muhammad b. Ahmad
Maqamat al-Nasr fi Manaqib Imam al-'Asr. ed. by
Yehoshua Frenkel (Mamluk Studies, 28) 207p.
 Göttingen, 2022, 9783847114574, V&R Unipress/ Bonn
 U.P. (43361) 9828
 [A unique Mamluk manuscript tells the story of a Damascene
 jurist. Ibn al-Zamlakani's story revolves around a dramatic
 episode in the life of his master, the great judge Taj al-Din
 al-Subki, who is the central figure (hero) of the tale.]
 2244
 Zarepour, Mohammad Saleh (ed.)
Islamic Philosophy of Religion: Essays from Analytic
Perspectives. (Routledge Studies in Religion) 316p.
 London, 2025(24), 9781032356228, Routledge (43287)
 Pap 10404
 [This volume focuses on Islamic philosophy of religion with a
 range of contributions from analytic perspectives. It opens
 with methodological discussions on the relationship between
 the history of Islamic philosophy and contemporary analytic
 philosophy. The book then offers a philosophical examination
 of some specific Islamic beliefs as well as some approaches to
 general beliefs that Islam shares with other religions.]
 2245
 Zarrīn-kūb, 'Abd al-Hosayn
Arzesh-e Mīrāth-e Sūfiyeh: matn-e kāmel bā tajdīd-e nazar
va edāfāt-e tāzeh. 316p. Tehran, 1362 Amir Kabir
 (44940) * 770
 [Sufism -- Iran -- Islam]
 2246
 Zarrūq, Abī al-'Abbās Ahmad (m. 899 h.)
al-Madrasah al-Zarrūqīyah: Qawā'id al-Tasawwuf 'alā wajh
yajma'u bayna al-sharī'ah wa al-haqīqah wa yasil al-usūl wa
al-fiqh bi al-tarīqah. ed. by Muhd. Idrīs Tayyib 2 vols.
 Beirut, 2022, 9782745197825, Kitāb - Nāshirūn (42246)
 13840

[Sufism -- Morocco -- Early works to 1800]

2247

Zarrūq, Ahmad ibn Ahmad

The Foundations of Sufism: An Annotated Translation of Qawā'id al-Tasawwuf by Shaykh Ahmad Zarrūq al-Fāsī (d. 899/1493). ed. by Ghulam Shams-ur-Rehman (Studies on Sufism, Volume: 10) xiv,234p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004540088, Brill (43068) 23,805

[Ahmad Zarruq, a 15th-century North African Sufi, turned his considerable intellect towards integrating theology, Islamic law and the spiritual path. His model of a jurisprudentially-grounded Sufism is as relevant today as when he presented it to a mediaeval audience, using an aphoristic style tailored to his educated readership.]

2248

Zaydān, Jurjī

Fath al-andalus aw Tāriq Ibn Ziyād. 261p. Tunis, 1985 Dar Bu Salamah (44238) 550
[Historical novel]

2249

Al-Zayn, Samīh 'Ātif

Al-Imām al-Ghazālī. (Silsilah A'lām al-Tasawwuf) 99p, Beirut, 1988 Al-Sharikat al-'Alamiyah lil-Kitab (21263) * 500

2250

Al-Zayn, Samīh 'Ātif

Ibn 'Arabī. (Silsilah A'lām al-Tasawwuf) 133p, Beirut, 1988 Al-Sharikat al-'Alamiyah lil-Kitab (21264) 500
2251

Al-Zayn, Samīh 'Ātif

Ibrāhīm bn Adham. (Silsilah A'lām al-Tasawwuf) 127p, Beirut, 1988 Al-Sharikat al-'Alamiyah lil-Kitab (21265) * 500

2252

al-Zayn, Samīh 'Ātif

Ibn Sab'īn: al-turq al-sūfiyah: dirāsah wa tahlīl. (Silsilah A'lām al-Tasawwuf) 168p, Beirut, 1988 Al-Sharikat al-'Alamiyah lil-Kitab (2764) * 670
[Ibn Sab'īn, 'Abd al-Ḥaqq ibn Ibrāhīm, 1216 of 17-1270 -- Sufism -- History]

2253

Zehnle, Stephanie

A Geography of Jihad: Sokoto Jihadism and the Islamic frontier in West Africa. (ZMO-Studien, 37) 722p, Berlin, 2020, 9783879977277, De Gruyter (39705) * 12213
[The book addresses the Jihad movement that created the largest African state of the 19th century: the Sokoto Caliphate,

existing for 99 years from 1804 until its military defeat by European colonial troops in 1903.]

2254

Zhang, Tiany

A Philosophical Enquiry into the Nature of Suhrawardī's Illuminationism: Light in the Cave. (Investigating Medieval Philosophy, Volume: 17) xiii,216p. Leiden, 2022, 9789004523715, Brill (43170) 25,668
[Zhang makes use of Plato's cave allegory to explain Suhrawardī's Illuminationist project. Focusing on three areas—the theory of presential knowledge, the ontological discussion of mental considerations, and Light Metaphysics—Zhang convincingly reveals the Nominalist and Existential nature of Illuminationism and thereby proposes a new way of understanding how Suhrawardī's central philosophical ideas cohere.]

2255

Ziadeh, Nicolas

Arabīyāt: hadārah wa lughah. 264p. maps, Beirut, 1994 1855134004, Riad El-Rayyes (14387) * 1420
[Arabic language -- Islamic empire -- History -- 661-750]

2256

Ziadeh, Nicolas

Shāmīyāt: dirāsāt fī al-hadārah wa al-ta'rīkh. 391p, London, 1989, 1869844351, Riad El-Rayyes (14388) * 1320

[Syria -- History]

2257

Zimo, Ann E.

In Plain Sight: Muslims of the Latin Kingdom of Jerusalem. (The Middle Ages Series) 288p. Philadelphia, 2024, 9781512824896, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43690) 12285
[In Plain Sight draws from a wide array of interdisciplinary sources to show how Muslims, seemingly hostile to the entire crusading enterprise, integrated themselves into the kingdom founded in the wake of the First Crusade. The book examines how Muslims, whether Sunni or Shi'a or Druze, fit into society in the crusader Kingdom of Jerusalem, uncovering the daily reality of their experience.]

2258

Zinger, Oded

Living with the Law: gender and community among the Jews of Medieval Egypt. (Jewish Cultures and Contexts) 272p illus. Philadelphia, 2023, 9781512823790, U. of Pennsylvania Press (41681) 11330
[Living with the Law explores the marital disputes of Jews in medieval Islamic Egypt (1000–1250), relating medieval gossip,

marital woes, and the voices of men and women of a world long gone. Probing the rich documents of the Cairo Geniza, a unique repository of discarded paper discovered in a Cairo synagogue, the book recovers the life stories of Jewish women and men working through their marital problems at home, with their families, in the streets of old Cairo, and in Jewish and Muslim courts.]

2259

Al-Ziriklī, Khayr al-Dīn

Al-A'lām, qāmūs tarājim: biographical dictionary. 8 vols.

Beirut, 2005 repr. Dar al-'Ilm al-Malayin (3375) 16500

[Arab countries -- Biography]

2260

Zsom, Dora

A Lover of God: The Ecstatic Sufi Nūrī. (SUNY series in Islam)

362p. Albany, 12025(24), 9781438498423, SUNY

(42752) Pap 6605

[One of the so-called ecstatic (or intoxicated) Sufis of Baghdad,

Abū usayn al-Nūrī (d. 907/8) was famous for his

quasi-blasphemous utterances and shocking public behavior.

He was often enraptured by a passionate love of God that led

him to eccentric acts that scandalized both ordinary people

and the religious authorities. Besides yielding to divine love

and beauty, he would occasionally come near succumbing to

bodily temptations and carnal passions. Despite Nūrī's

outrageous behavior, Junayd, the moderate or sober Sufi par

excellence, held him in high esteem, kept corresponding with

him, and commented upon his controversial ecstatic sayings.]

2261

al-Zubaydī, Mājid Nāsir

Mu'jam Ansāb Qabā'il al-Jazīrah al-'Arabīyah. 1774p.

Beirut, 2010 al-Furat (43812) 3300

[Arabian Peninsula -- Tribes -- Genealogy -- Dictionaries]

2262

Al-Zuhrī, Abū 'Abd Allāh Muhd. ibn Abī Bakr

Kitāb al-Jughrāfiyah. ed. by Muhd. Hājj Sādiq 199p,

Cairo, n.d. Maktabat al-Thaqafa al-Diniyah (29731)

* 990

2263

Zunūzī, 'Alī ibn 'Abdallāh

Ta'līqāt Hakīm Āqā 'Alī Mudarris Tihirānī bar Asfār Arba'ah.

554p, Tehran, 1398, 9786229536896, Bonyād-e

Hekmat-e Eslāmī-ye Sadrā (41826) 3280

[Hakīm Āqā 'Alī Mudarris Tehrānī's Glosses upon al-Asfār

al-Arba'ah, 1. Treatise on al-Tawhīd, 2. Treatise on Sabīl

al-Rishād fī Ithbāt al-Ma'ād]

2264

Zwartjes, O. G.J. van Gelder & Ed de Moor 8ed.)

Poetry, Politics and Polemics: cultural transfer between the**Iberian peninsula and North Africa.** (Orientations 4) 152p,

Amsterdam, 1997 9042001054, Editions Rodopi (14631)

Pap. * 6480

2265

Zysow, Aron

The Economy of Certainty: an introduction to the typology of**Islamic legal theory.** (Resources in Arabic and Islamic Studies,

No. 2) xxviii,330p, Atlanta, 2013, 9781937040093,

Lockwood Press (31243) * 1650

[Islamic law -- Legal certainty -- Philosophy]

Zysow argues that the great dividing line in Islamic legal

thought is between those legal theories that require certainty

in every detail of the law and those that will admit probability.

The latter were historically dominant and include the leading

legal schools that have survived to our own day. Zahirism and,

for much of its history, Twelver Shi'ism, are examples of the

former.]

3. HISTORY, POLITICS & SOCIOLOGY IN

THE MIDDLE EAST

近・現代の中東地域（歴史、経済、社会）

2266

al-'Ātī, Ibrāhīm

Ishkāliyat al-Minhaj fī dirāsāt al-falsafah al-islāmīyah 136p.

Beirut, 2003 Dar al-Hadi (44252) * 550

2267

al-'Abbādī, Ahmad 'Uwaydī**Ashā'ir al-Urdun: jawlāt maydāniyah wa tahlīlāt.** 845p. illus.

'amman, 2005 al-Ahaliyah (44324) * 3300

[Jordan -- Arab tribes -- Genealogy -- History]

2268

Abbas, Tahir (ed.)

Muslim Britain: communities under pressure. xviii,270p.

London, 2005, 9781842774496, Zed Books (44520)

Pap. * 990

[This book is a study of how the events of September 11 and

the subsequent war on terror have impacted on the lives of British South Asian Muslims.]

2269

'Abd al-'Azīz, Dārat al-Malik

Atlas al-tārīkhī Mukhtasar lil-Mamlakah al-'Arabīyah

al-Sa'ūdīyah: lil-tullāb wa al-tālibāt. 83p. maps, Riyadh, 2004, 9960693899, Darat al-[^]Malik 'Abd al-'Aziz (44319) * 1320

[Atlas -- Saudi Arabia -- Historical geography -- History]

2270

'Abd al-Fattāh, Nabīl

Al-Hālah al-Dīnīyah fī Misr, al-adad al-thānī. 413p. Cairo,

1998 Markaz al-Dirasat al-Siyasiyah wa al-Istiratijiyyag bi al-Ahram (44397) * 1296

[Egypt -- Religion -- Politics and government -- 1981-]

2271

'Abd al-Hamīd, Sā'ib

Muhammad Bāqir al-Sadr, min fiqh al-ahkām ilā fiqh

al-nazarīyāt. 304p, Beirut, 2013(08), 9789953538051, Markaz al-Hadarah li-Tabmiyat al-Fikr al-Islami (33060) * 2680

[Mohammad Baqer al-Sadr: and Fiqh development from separated decisions to compatible theories]

2272

'Abd al-Hamīd, Sharīf

Al-Ikhwān al-Muslimūn wa al-Sirā' alā Tarikat Hasan

al-Bannā. 244p, Cairo, 2010, 9789776367259, Al-Jazirah lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (27099) * 2960

[Jam'iyat al-Ikhwān al-Muslimīn (Egypt), essays.]

2273

'Abd al-Husayn, Yāsin (ed.)

Mawsū'at al-Tatarruf: siyar wa afkār shakhsīyāt al-Qā'idah wa al-Salafīyah wa Dā'ish fī al-mintaqah wa al-'alam,

Majmū'ah min al-bāhithīn. 3 vols. Beirut, 2017, 9781773222370, Dār al-Rāfidayn (36507) * 19800

[Extremism Encyclopedia]

Qaida (Organization) -- IS (Organization) -- Biography]

2274

Abd al-Nāsir Yūnus Ibrāhīm

Al-Ikhwān wa al-Salafīyīn, al-mādī wa al-hādīr. 199p,

Cairo, 2012, 9789775184049, Kalimāt 'Arabīyah (30069) * 3850

[Jam'iyat al-Ikhwān al-Muslimīn (Egypt) -- Salafīyah -- History]

2275

'Abd al-Salām, 'Ādil

al-Aqālīm al-Jughrāfiyah li-Sūrīyah. 544p. maps,

Damascus, 1990 Jami'at Dimashq (44296) * 1500

[Syria -- Geography -- History]

2276

'Abd al-Wahhāb, Muhd. Hilmī

al-Tasawwuf fī Siyāq al-Nahdah, min Muhammad 'Abduh ilā

Sa'id al-Nūrsī. 176p, Beirut, 2018, 9789953828152, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (38123) * 2540

[Sufism under the Arab renaissance from Mohammed Abduh to Said el Nawrasi]

Muhammad 'Abduh, 1849-1905 -- Nursi, Said, 1873-1960 --

Sufism -- Islamic renewal -- History -- 19th century]

2277

'Abd El-Moniem, Said (ed.)

Tax and Zakat Accopunting in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia

(theory & application). ix,416p, Cairo, 2011,

9772047241, Ain Shams Bookshop (43902) * 1760

2278

Al-'Abdallāh, 'Imād

Al-Ard al-Harām: al-riwāyah wa al-istibdād fī bilād al-'arab.

173p, London, 1997, 1855132257, Riad El-Rayyes

(16466) * 1750

[Forbidden land, critical essays]

2279

Abdelhady, Dalia & Ramy Aly (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Middle Eastern Diasporas. 458p.

London, 2024(23), 9781032304403, Routledge (43313)

Pap 11614

[Bringing together different strands of research on Middle Eastern diasporas, the Routledge Handbook on Middle Eastern Diasporas sheds light on diverse approaches to

investigating diaspora groups in different national contexts.]

2280

Abdelrahman, Maha, Imam A. Hamdy et al. (ed.)

Cultural Dynamics in Contemporary Egypt.

(Cairo Papers in Social Science, vol. 27, No. 1-2) 192p,

Cairo, 2006, 9774249828, American Univ. in Cairo Press

(20834) * 2680

[Egypt -- Popular culture -- Social change]

2281

'Abduh, Muhammad

al-Thā'ir al-Islāmī, Jamāl al-Dīn al-Afghānī, wa risālat al-radd

'alā al-dahrīyīn 193p. Cairo, 1999, 9770706469, Dar

al-Hilal (44222) * 600

[Afgani, Yamal al-Din al-, 1838-1897 - Philosophy]

2282

Abdulkarim, Amir

La Diaspora Libanaise en France: processus migratoire et

economie ethnique. 261p. 古書 Paris, 1996,

2738446485, l'Harmattan (44329) * 770
 2283
 Abillama, Raja
Secular Coexistence in Lebanon: Christians, Muslims and Subjects of Law. 224p. Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781399507554, Edinburgh U.P. (43567) Pap 4838
 [Examines the relationship between law, the secular, and the coexistence of Muslims and Christians in Lebanon]
 2284
 Abou, Selim
Freedoms: cultural roots of the cedar revolution: annual speeches of USJ rector before the faculty, 1996-2003. - political anthropology. 214p, Beirut, 2005, 9953455597, Presses de l'Univ. Saint Joseph (25565) * 2880
 2285
 Abourabi, Yousra
Morocco's Africa Policy: Role Identity and Power Projection. (Leiden Studies in Islam and Society, Volume: 20) xiii,334p. Leiden, 2024 9789004546615 Brill (43111) Pap 14283
 [Since the advent of the reign of Mohammed VI in 1999, Morocco has deployed a new continental foreign policy. The Kingdom aspires to be recognized as an emerging African power in its identity as well as in its space of projection.]
 2286
 Abu-Rabi', Ibrahim M.
Intellectual Origins of Islamic Resurgence in the Modern Arab World. forewords by M. Ayoub (SUNY Series in Near Eastern Studies) xii,370p, Albany, 1996, 0791426645, SUNY (217) Pap. , * 4000
 [This study documents in detail the ideas of such leading Islamist thinkers as Hasan Banna, Sayyid Qutb, Muhd. Husayn Fadlallah and Yusuf Qaradawi.]
 2287
 Abū Hasanah, Nāfidh
al-Tajribah al-'Askariyah al-Filastiniyah: mulāhazāt fī al-nazariyah wa al-adā'. 302p, Beirut, 2022, 9786144980033, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyah (42280) * 4840
 [Palestinian Arabs -- Politics and government -- Arab-Israeli conflict
 [The Palestinian Military Experience: notes on theory and performance]
 2288
 Abū Husayn, Wafiq
Durūz al-Watan al-Muhtall fī muwājahat al-tahaddī al-Sihyūnī. 208p. Beirut, 1982 Manshurat Filastin al-Muhtalah (44434) * 330

[Druzes -- Golan heights -- West bank -- Military occupation]
 2289
 Abū Muslih, Hāfiz
Tārīkh al-Durūz fī Bayrūt, 1017-1974. 129p. photos. Beirut, 1998 Dar al-Funun (44435) * 880
 [Druzes -- Lebanon -- Beirut -- History]
 2290
 Abū Nahrā, Jūzīf
Al-Iklirūs wa al-Malākīyah wa al-Sultah: abhāth fī ta'rīkh Lubnān al-ijtimā'ī wa al-iqtisādī. 204p, Beirut, 2007, 9953741409, Dar al-Nahar (22200) 2920
 [Lebanon -- Church and state -- History]
 2291
 Abū Salīm, Muhd. Ibrāhīm
al-Harakah al-Fikriyah fī al-Mahdiyyah. 209p. Khatum, 1970 Dar Jami'at al-Lhartum (43913) * 550
 [Mahdī, Muḥammad Aḥmad, 1848-1885 -- Sudan -- History]
 2292
 Abu Sarah, Christiane-Marie
Decolonizing Emotions in French Algeria: Anticolonial Mythmaking and Morality Tales, 1954-62. 288p. London, 2024, 9780755652914, I.B. Tauris (42833) 18513
 [During the Algerian War (1954–1962), emotions thus became a pivotal part of the independence struggle. Accordingly, Decolonizing Emotions tracks affective politics during the revolution, focusing on members of the Front de libération nationale (FLN), Combattants de la libération (CDL), and Jeune Résistance. Delving into the manifestos, poetry, and personal diaries of anti-colonial activists, the book reveals a rich world of transgressive sentiments, emotional exile, and affective border-crossings.]
 2293
 Abū Tabīkh, Jamīl
Mudhakkirāt Baghdād: murāja'ah fī tārīkh al-sirā' al-tā'ifi wa al-'unsurī (672 - 2005 m.). 445p photos, Beirut, 2008, 9789953362343, al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabiyah lil-Dirasat wa al-Nashr (30079) 650
 [Baghdad -- History
 [Mudhakkirat Baghdad : a historical review of sectarian & ethnic conflicts (672-2007 AD)]
 2294
 Abusalama, Shahd
Between Reality and Documentary: A Historical Representation of Gaza Refugees in Colonial, Humanitarian and Palestinian Documentary Film. 272p. London, 2025, 9780755653102, I.B. Tauris (42892) 20570
 [This book investigates representations of Palestinian

refugees in Gaza in colonial, humanitarian and Palestinian documentary films, spanning until the 1993 Oslo Agreement. Chapters examine various film sources throughout this period including British Pathé, newsreels, Quaker and UNRWA documentaries, and Palestinian opposition cinema.]

2295

Acconcia, Giuseppe & Lorenza Perini

The Arab Uprisings: Protests, Gender and War (2011-2021).

172p. London, 2024(22), 9781032275727, Routledge (43318) Pap 18147

[This book investigates the role of social groups in mobilizing resources for protests in repressive contexts. In particular, it examines the impact of organizations and informal groups on individual engagement in the protests developed in 2010–2011 in Tunisia, Egypt, and Syria. Empirical analysis draws on a wave of events and protests that took place between 2010 and 2021.]

2296

Achcar, Gilbert

Gaza Catastrophe: the Genocide in World-Historical

Perspective. 159p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520423558, U. of California Press (42759) Pap 4338

[The destruction rained on Gaza has been seen and accepted by many as a vengeful overreaction to the reckless Hamas-led attack on October 7, 2023. This book, however, argues that the new catastrophe befalling the Palestinian people is the culmination of a decades-long pattern that runs parallel with Israel's inexorable shift to the Right. It also contends that Gaza was the final nail in the coffin of the Atlanticist "international liberal order" before Donald Trump came back to the White House.]

2297

Achcar, Gilbert

The Gaza Catastrophe: The Genocide in World-Historical

Perspective. 240p. London, 2025, 9781849250917, Saqi (43453) Pap 4112

[From a foremost expert on the Middle East, a searing indictment of the forces that have led to the genocidal war on Gaza and its reverberations across the globe.]

2298

Al-'Adawī, 'Abd al-Fattāh Husanayn

Al-Dīmqrāṭīyah wa Fikrah al-Dawlah. 406p, Cairo, 1964

Mu'assasah Sajl al-'Arab (21436) * 700

2299

Adelman, Jonathan

The Rise of Israel : a history of a revolutionary state

xii,269p. London, 2008, 9780415775106, Routledge

(44446)

Pap. * 1500

[This book provides a general history of the rise of Israel since the early Zionist efforts at state building. In particular it seeks to show how unlikely Israel's creation was and that it should best be understood as a series of revolutions.]

2300

Adham, Ismā'il Ahmad

Min Masādir al-Tārīkh al-Islāmī: nusūs ukhrā. 206p,

(Damascus), 2009 Dār Petrā (35744) 1010

[Ismā'il Aḥmad Ad'ham -- History -- Islam -- Critical essays]

2301

Al-Afghānī, Jamāl al-Dīn (1838-1897)

Al-Āthār al-Kāmilah. 9 parts in 6 vols. Cairo, 2002

Maktabat al-Shuruq al-Dawliyah (24982) * 28,800

[1. al-'Urwah al-wuthqā -- 2-3. Rasā'il fī al-falsafah

wa-al-'irfān ; al-Rasā'il wa-al-maqālāt -- 4-5. Diyā'

al-khāfiqayn : jarīdah fī al-'ulūm wa-al-siyāsah wa-al-akhbār

al-sahihah, al-sanah al-ūla, al-a'dād 1-5, Landan, 1892 M ;

Tārīkh-i ijmālī-i Īrān, wa-Tatimmat al-bayān fī tārīkh al-Afghān,

wa-al-Bayān fī al-Injilīz wa-al-Afghān -- 6. Khātīrāt : ārā'

wa-afkār -- 7. al-Ta'līqāt 'ala Sharh al-Dawwānī lil-'Aqā'id

al-'Adudīyah -- 8-9. Nāmah'hā va asnād : siyāsī-tārīkhī ;

Majmū'ah-i rasā'il va maqālāt

v. 1-3, 7: with Muhammad 'Abduh]

2302

Agbaria, Ahmad

The Politics of Arab Authenticity: challenges to postcolonial

thought. 288p, N.Y. 2022, 9780231204958, Columbia U.P. (41470) Pap 6615

[Agbaria analyzes the heated cultural and intellectual debates that overtook the Arab world in the 1970s, uncovering why major figures turned to tradition in search of solutions to postcolonial predicaments. With balanced attention to cultural debates and intellectual biographies, this book offers a nuanced understanding of major cultural trends in the contemporary Arab world.]

2303

Agoston, Gabor

The Last Muslim Conquest: the Ottoman empire and its wars

in Europe. xv,664p. illus. maps, Princeton, 2021,

9780691159324, Princeton U.P. (40281) * 7476

[A monumental work of history that reveals the Ottoman dynasty's important role in the emergence of early modern Europe]

2304

Ahmad, Ahmad Yūsuf & Nifin Mus'ad (ed.)

Hāl al-Ummah al-'Arabīyah 2007-2008: thunā'iyat al-taftīt

wa al-ikhtirāq. 272p, Beirut, 2008, 9789953821924,
Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (24774) * 1880
[Arab countries -- Foreign relations -- Democracy -- History
-- 21st century]
2305
Ahmad, Ahmad Yūsuf & Nifin Mus'ad (ed.)
**Hāl al-Ummah al-'Arabīyah 2017-2018: 'ām al-amal wa
al-khatar.** 208p, Beirut, 2018, 9789953828381,
Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (38254) * 2820
[The State of the Arab Nation, 2017-2018, a Year of Hope and
Risk]
Arab countries -- Politics and government -- 21st century]
2306
Ahmad, Rafiq Sālih (ed.)
Kitābāt fī al-Mas'alah al-Kurdīyah 2 vols. Sulaymania,
2008 Bankahy Zayn (44405) * 2200
[Kurdistan -- Kurds -- Iraq -- History -- Independence
movement -- Politics and government]
2307
Ahmad, Rif'at al-Sayyid
**Al-Thā'ir al-'Āmilī, sāhib al-nasr alladhī ghayyara mu'ādalāt
al-'asr.** 502p, Beirut, 2009 Dar al-Mizan (30832)
* 2600
[Hizballah (Lebanon) -- Nasr Allāh, Hasan, (1960-) --
Biography]
2308
Ahmed, Akbar S.
Postmodernism and Islam: predicament and promise.
312p 古書 London, 2004, 0415348560, Routledge
(18967) * 990
2309
Ajami, Fouad
Vanished Imam: Musa al Sadr and the Shia of Lebanon.
228p, Ithaca, 1986, 0801404168 Cornell U.P. (4952)
Pap. * 660
2310
Akbarzadeh, Shahrar
Routledge Handbook of Political Islam. 468p. London,
2023(21), 9780367680992, Routledge (29233)
Pap 10646
[This updated, second edition of the Handbook of Political
Islam covers a range of political actors that use Islam to
advance their cause. While they share the ultimate vision of
establishing a political system governed by Islam, their tactics
and methods can be very different. Capturing this diversity,
this volume also sheds light on some of the less-known
experiences from South East Asia to North Africa.]

2311
Aked, Hil
**Friends of Israel: the fight against Palestinian solidarity in
the UK.** 208p, London, 2023, 9781786637659, Verso
(41132) Pap 3144
[Is there such a thing as 'the Israel lobby', and how powerful is
it really?]
2312
Akram Yā Milkī
**Al-Awrāq al-Tijārīyah wifqan li-ittifāqiyāt Jinīf
al-Muwahhadah wa al-'amalīyāt al-masrifīyah wifqan
lil-a'rāf al-dawliyah.** 360p, 'Amman, 1999 9957160117
Dar al-Thaqafah (33833) * 1300
[Commercial law -- Negotiable instruments -- Jordan]
2313
Al Rashidi, Fathiya & Sandhya Rao Mehta (ed.)
Language and Identity in the Arab World. (Routledge Studies
in Language and Identity) 344p. illus. London, 2024(23),
9781032006437, Routledge (43299) Pap 9678
[Crucial questions on transforming linguistic landscapes, the
role and implications of migration, and the impact of
technology on language use are explored by established and
emerging scholars in the field of applied and socio-linguistics.
The book asks such crucial questions as how language contact
affects or transforms identity, how language reflects changing
identities among migrant communities, and how language
choices contribute to identity construction in social media.]
2314
Al Saadi, Tania
Eating Words, Food in Modern Arabic Literature.
(Supplements to the Journal of Arabic Literature, Volume: 02)
Leiden, 2025, 9789004727366, Brill (43025) 20493
[How is food portrayed in Arabic novels? In literature, food is
more than mere sustenance—it carries layered meanings.
This multilingual collection brings together experts in Arabic
literature to examine the complex representations of food
and eating.
(open access)]
2315
Alagha, Joseph
**The Shifts in Hizbullah's Ideology: religious ideology, political
ideology, and political program.** (ISIM Dissertations)
384p, Amsterdam, 2007, 9053569103, Amsterdam U.P.
(20601) * 6600
[The line of argument in this dissertation is that Hizbullah has
been adjusting its identity in the three previously mentioned
stages by shifting emphasis among its three components: (1)

from propagating an exclusivist religious ideology (2) to a more encompassing political ideology, and (3) to a down-to-earth political program.]

2316

Alavi, Seema

Sovereigns of the Sea : Omani ambition in the age of empire.

xxxvi,393p, Haryana, 2023, 9780670096848, Penguin Random House India (42225) * 5570

[Oman Kings and rulers -- Sa'īd bin Sulṭān, Sultan of Zanzibar, 1791-1856

This definitive book on the Sultans of Oman is a thrilling historical account of their action-packed battles, daring expeditions, epic triumphs and ingenious politics in the long nineteenth century. It puts the optic of 'micro-history' on their fascinating lives as they navigated the geopolitics of their time and propelled the politics of the Western Indian Ocean. It offers a comprehensive and in-depth examination of the ambitions of the Omani patriarch Sultan Sayyid Sa'īd and his four sons and shows how integral they were to the political culture of the region]

2317

Aleya-Sghaier, Amira (ed.)

Actes du XIe Colloque International sur Autour de la Zitouna: religion, societe et mouvements nationaux au Maghreb, tenu les 5v et 6 mai 2002 a Tunis: A'māl al-nadwah

al-dawlīyah al-hādīyah 'ashar hawla al-Zaitūnah: al-dīn wa al-mujtama' wa al-Harakāt al-Wataniyah fī al-Maghrib al-'Arabi. 48p(fr.)+499p.(ar.), Tunis, 2003, 9974944127, Univ. de la Manouba, Inst Supérieur d'Histoire du Mouvement National (43775) * 2200

[North Africa -- Civilization -- Nationalism -- Religion -- Social condition -- History -- Congresses]

2318

Ali, Kecia

The Woman Question in Islamic Studies. 240p. Princeton, 2024, 9780691261843, Peinceton U.P. (43183)

Pap 5283

[Despite remarkable shifts in the demographics of Islamic studies in recent decades, the field continues to be dominated by men, who often relegate other scholars and their work—particularly research on gender—to its periphery, while treating subfields in which men predominate as more rigorous and central. In this book Kecia Ali explores the interconnected ways that sexism functions in academic Islamic studies.]

2319

Ali Vehbi

Tarihçe-i Harb: Üçüncü Alay: Irak cephesi harbi, Irak kanalı silsile-i muhârebâtı, eski Türklere Nazaran teni Türklerin cengâverliği. haz. H. Babacan & S. Avşar (T.T.K. III-4. Dizi-Sa. 11) xvi,97p, Ankara, 2011, 9789751624598, TTK (30887) * 960

[Turkey -- World War, 1914-1918 -- Campaigns -- Iraq -- Personal narratives]

2320

Allaf, Rime

It Started in Damascus: How the Long Syrian Revolution Reshaped Our World. 352p. London, 2025, 9781805264118, Hurst (43715) 4840

[Syrians have longed for the ordinary life that eluded them for decades. When President Bashar Assad was unexpectedly overthrown in December 2024, they celebrated the end of a dictatorial dynasty. But as they strive for post-Assad justice, they must grapple with the legacy of a fight for freedom that started many years earlier.]

2321

Allan, Diana (ed.)

Voices of the Nakba: a living archive of Palestine.

afterword by Rosemary Sayigh 336p, London, 2021, 9780745342917, Pluto Press (40279) Pap 5564

[First-generation Palestinian refugees recall life before and after the Nakba]

2322

Almuhanna, Ibrahim

Oil Leaders: An Insider's Account of Four Decades of Saudi Arabia and OPEC's Global Energy Policy. 304p. N.Y. 2024, 9780231216586, Columbia U.P. (43208) Pap 4725

[Oil Leaders offers an unprecedented glimpse into the strategic thinking of top figures in the energy world from the 1980s through the recent past.]

2323

Alsabeh, Taghreed

Between Ideology and Politics: The Foreign Policy of Islamist Political Parties. (Critical Studies on Islamism Series) 216p. London, 2024, 9780755653676, I.B. Tauris (42875) 20570

[This study presents a comparative, case-study approach to analyzing the foreign policies of ruling Islamist parties in Egypt, Morocco and Tunisia. The book investigates whether democratically elected ruling Islamist parties apply their ideology to foreign policy and how their foreign policy approaches differ to that of non-Islamist parties.]

2324

AlSayyad, Nezar (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Cairo: Histories, Representations and Discourses. xxii,437p. 150 b/w, London, 2025(23), 9781032300863, Routledge (43279) Pap 10646
[Divided into three parts covering Histories, Representations and Discourses of Cairo, the chapters provide comprehensive coverage of Cairo from both a disciplinary and an interdisciplinary point of view, with scholars from a great range of disciplines. Part One contains chapters on the history of specific parts of the city to provide both a concise picture of Cairo and an appreciation for the diversity of its constituent parts and periods. Part Two of the book deals with the various forms of representations of the city, from high-end literature to popular songs, and from photographs to films. Finally, Part Three covers current discourses about the city, comprising historical reflections on the city from the present, surveys of its current condition, analysis of its serious urban problems and visions for its future.]

2325

Altundağ, Şinasi

Kavalalı Mehmet Ali Paşa İsyanı Mısır Meselesi 1831-1841. I. kısım (T.T.K. VII. Dizi-Sa 7/2) xvii,150p, Ankara, 2021(1945), 9789751600035, TTK (41383) * 1020
[Egypt -- Turkey -- History -- Mohammed Ali, 1805-1849]

2326

Amanat, Abbas & Frank Griffel (ed.)

Shari'a: Islamic law in the contemporary context. viii,249p, Stanford, 2007, 9780804769303, Stanford U.P. (22894) Pap. * 2910

[Debates on the nature, interpretation, reform, and application of Shari'a lie at the core of all Islamist revivalist ideologies and movements of the past two centuries.]

2327

Amhāl, Ibrāhīm, et al. (ed.)

Al-Islāmiyyūn wa Qadāyā al-Dawlah wa al-Muwātanah.

2 vols. Beirut, 2016-17, 9786144450932, 1175, al-Markaz al-'Arabī lil-Abhāth wa Dirāsāt al-Siyāsāt (35800) * 13110

[Islamists: State and Citizenship]

Islam and state -- Democracy -- Arab countries -- Congresses] 2328

Amīn, Ahmad

Zu'amā' al-Islāh fī al-'Asr al-Hadīth. 349p. Beirut, repr. Dar al-Kitab al-'Arabi (44452) * 990

[Arab countries -- Muslims -- Biography]

Muhammad ibn 'Abd al-Wahhāb, Miḥḥat Bāshā, al-Sayyid Jamāl al-Dīn al-Afghānī, al-Sayyid Ahmad Khān, al-Sayyid Amīn 'Alī, Khayr al-Dīn Bāshā al-Tūnisī, 'Alī Bāshā Mubārak, 'Abd

Allāh Nadīm, al-Sayyid 'Abd al-Rahmān al-Kawākibī, al-Shaykh Muhammad 'Abduh]

2329

Amin, Galal

Egypt in the Era of Hosni Mubarak 1981-2011. 173p, Cairo, 2011, 9789774164002, American U. in Cairo Press (27949) * 2880

[Amin looks at corruption, poverty, the plight of the middle class, and of course, the economy, and directs his penetrating gaze toward the Mubarak regime's uneasy relationship with the relatively free press it encouraged, the vexing issue of presidential succession, and Egypt's relations with the Arab world and the United States.]

2330

Amīn, Jalāl

Misr wa al-Misriyyūn fī 'Ahd Mubārak, 1981-2008. 259p, Cairo, 2009, 9773514528, Dar Mirit (28202) * 3410
[Egypt -- Politics and government -- 1981-]

2331

Amīn, Jalāl

Asr al-al-Jamāhīr al-Ghafirah. 205p, Cairo, 2011(03), 9770908908, Dar al-Shuruq (28196) * 1880
[Population -- Political aspects -- Egypt -- 1952-2002]

2332

Al-Amin, Muhsin (1867-1952)**Autobiographie d'un Clerc Chiite du Jabal Amil.** tr. par S.

Mervin & H. al-Amin (Publications de l'Inst. Francais Etudes de Damas, 172) 217p, Damascus, 1998, 290131547X, IFPO (12815) * 3110

[tire de: Les notables Chiites (A'yān al-Shī'a)]

2333

Amīn, Samīr

Mā ba'd al-Ra'smāliyah. 260p. Beirut, 1992(88) Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyah (44484) * 1200
[Arab countries -- Capitalism -- Socialism]

2334

Ammoun, Denise

Histoire du Liban contemporain, 1: 1860-1943, 2: 1943-1990.

2 vols. Paris, 1997, 2004, 9782213599595, 615219, Fayard (41487) * 4800

[Lebanon -- History -- 19th -20th centuries]

2335

Anderson, Ewan W. & Liam D. Anderson

An Atlas of Middle Eastern Affairs. 304p. maps, London, 2010 9780415455152 Routledge (26102) Pap. * 2200
[This atlas provides accessible, concisely written entries on the most important current issues in the Middle East,

combining maps with their geopolitical background. Providing a clear context for analysis of key concerns, it includes background topics, the position of the Middle East in the world and profiles of the constituent countries.]

2336

Andreeva, Elena & Kevin McNeer (ed.)

Slavery in the Modern Middle East and North Africa: Exploitation and Resistance from the 19th Century - Present Day. (Sex, Family and Culture in the Middle East) 254p. London, 2024, 9780755647934, I.B. Tauris (42846)

21780

[The book is among the first to focus on slavery across the Islamic world from the 19th century to the present – a period constituting the endgame of institutionalized slavery in the region but also the persistence of forms of de facto enslavement. Each chapter scrutinizes from a different vantage point – institutions, economics, the abolitionist movement, literature, folklore, and the moving image – creating a multi-dimensional picture of the phenomenon.]

2337

Anscombe, Frederick F.

The Ottoman Gulf: the creation of Kuwait, Saudi Arabia, and Qatar, 1870-1914. xiv,270p, N.Y. 1997, 0231108397, Columbia U.P. (2070) Pap. * 1650

2338

Antigone, Collective

Imprisoning a Revolution: Writings from Egypt's

Incarcerated. 3336p. 23 b/w, Berkeley, 2025, 9780520401372 U. of California Press (43475) Pap 4716

[This book contains letters, poetry, and art produced by Egypt's incarcerated from the eruption of the January 25, 2011, uprising. Some are by journalists, lawyers, activists, and artists imprisoned for expressing their opposition to Egypt's authoritarian order; others are by ordinary citizens caught up in the zeal to silence any hint of challenge to state power, including bystanders whose only crime was to be near a police sweep.]

2339

Anwar, Mumtaz A.

Information Services in Muslim Countries: an annotated bibliography of expert studies and reports on library, information and archive services. xiv,146p. London, 1985 072011781X, Mansell (44437) * 1100

2340

Arab, Muhd. Sābir

Al-Sultah wa 'Ardhālāt al-Mazlūmīn, min 'asr Muhammad 'Alī 1820-1823. 461p, Cairo, 2009, 9771806157, Dar

al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (27078) * 2860

[Egypt -- History -- Mohammed Ali, 1805-1849 -- Sources Petitions -- Civil Service -- Complaints (Administrative procedure) -- Egypt]

2341

Arar, Kh. S. Turan, S. Gümüş, A. Sellami & J. Mahfouz (ed.)

Demystifying Educational Leadership and Administration in the Middle East and North Africa: Challenges and Prospects (Educational Policy and Leadership in the Middle East and North Africa) 262p. London, 2025, 9781032369914, Routledge (43265) Pap 8637

[This volume explores how educational leadership and administration (ELA) is constructed in the Middle East and North African region (MENA), and charts the development of ELA as a discipline.]

2342

Arjoman, Said Amir

Messianism and Sociopolitical Revolution in Medieval Islam. 388p, Berkeley, 2022, 9780520387584, U. of California Press (41433) 17,955

[This study of messianism and revolution examines an extremely rich though unexplored historical record on the rise of Islam and its sociopolitical revolutions from Muhammad's constitutive revolution in Arabia to the Abbasid revolution in the East and the Fatimid and Almohad revolutions in North Africa and the Maghreb]

2343

Arkoun, Muhammad

Rethinking Islam: common questions, uncommon answers. xv,139p. Boulder, 1994, 9780813322940, Westview Press (6314) Pap. * 880

2344

Armajani, Jon

Shia Islam and Politics: Iran, Iraq, and Lebanon. xiii,237p, Lanham, 2020, 9781793621351, Lexington Books (39706) * 13,960

[This book analyzes the history of modern Shia Muslim political mobilization in Iran, Iraq, and Lebanon. It describes Shia Islam and politics with respect to political protest, governments, and Shia interpretations of history.]

2345

Arslan, Malikşah

Suriye ve Filistin'de Rus Mevcudiyeti ve Osmanlı Siyaseti, 1847-1914 (TTK, IV/A-2-2.1 Dizi-Sayı:57) xiv,482p facs., Ankara, 2022, 9789751752406, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42202) 2700
[Middle East -- Foreign relations -- Turkey -- Russia -- History]

- 2346
Asad, Talal
On Suicide Bombing. 144p, N.Y. 2007, 9780231141529, Columbia U.P. (21796) * 2390
[Drawing on his extensive scholarship in the study of secular and religious traditions, Asad questions Western assumptions regarding death and killing. He scrutinizes the idea of a clash of civilizations and its identification of Islamic jihadism as the essence of modern terrorism.]
- 2347
Ashkenazi, Tovia
Tribus Semi-Nomades de la Palestine du Nord: Ouvrage orné de six planches hors texte et d'une carte ethnographique. (Etudes d'Ethnographie, Tome II) 286p. photos. map, Paris, 1938 Paul Geuthner (44371) * 3300
[Bedouins -- Ethnography -- Palestine -- Middle East]
- 2348
Ashmawy, Muhammad S.
Against Islamic Extremism: the writings of Muhammad Said al-Ashmawy. ed. by C. Fluehr-Lobban viii,131p, Gainesville, 2001(98), 0813025435, Univ. Press of Florida (2877) Pap. * 1404
[Muhammad Sa'id al-'Ashmawy, former chief justice of the High Court of Cairo.]
- 2349
Al-Ashram, Mahmūd
Al-Tanawwu' al-Hayawī wa al-tanmīyah al-Mustadāmah wa al-Ghidhā' ('ālamīyan wa 'arabīyan). 416p, Beirut, 2010, 9789953822983, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (26946) * 2920
[Biodiversity: sustainable growth and food staples (global and Arab perspectives)]
- 2350
Assaf, C.B. C. Edde, L. Nordiguian & V. Tachjian (dir.)
Les Armeniens du Liban: cent ans de presence. 511p photos. Beirut, 2017, 9786148019302, Pr. de l'Univ. aint-Joseph (37927) * 13840
[Armenians -- Lebanon -- History, 1920s-1970s.]
- 2351
Atā, 'Abd al-Khabīr Mahmūd
Khasā'is Sun' al-Qarār al-Siyāsī fī al-Mujtama' al-Yābānī, wa imkāniyāt tad'im al-'alāqāt al-'Arabīyah al-Yābāniyah 217p. Cairo, 1980, 9772019027, al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'ammah (44040) * 216
[Japan -- Foreign relations -- Arab countries]
- 2352
Atallah, Samira (ed.)
The Euro-Mediterranean Partnership: fiscal challenges and opportunities. (The Lebanese Ctr. for Policy Studies) xi,87p, Beirut, 2000, 1886604312, The Lebanese Center for Policy Studies (22112) * 2100
- 2353
Ateek, Naim Stifan
Justice and Only Justice: a Palestinian theology of liberation. xvi,227p, N.Y. 1999(89), 9780883445457, Orbis Books (42241) Pap. * 3460
[Palestine -- Nationalism -- Christianity and justice -- Arab-Israeli conflict]
- 2354
Auji, Hala, Raphael Coprmack & Alaaeldin Mahmoud (ed.)
The Arab Nahda as Popular Entertainment: Mass Culture and Modernity in the Middle East. 256p. London, 2025, 9780755647446, I.b. Tauris (44046) Pap 7016
[Studies on the 19th to mid-20th century's transformative cultural movement known as the Arab nahda (renaissance), have largely focussed on concerns with nationalism, secularism, and language, often told from the perspective of privileged groups. Highlighting overlooked aspects of this movement, this book shifts the focus away from elite circles to quotidian audiences. Its ten contributions range in scope, from music and visual media to theatre and popular fiction. Paying special attention to networks of movement and exchange across Arab societies in Lebanon, Syria, Egypt, Iraq, and Morocco, this book heeds the call for 'translocal/transnational' cultural histories, while contributing to timely global studies on gender, sexuality, and morality. Focusing on the often-marginalized frequenters of cafés, artist studios, cinemas, nightclubs, and the streets, it expands the remit of who participated in the nahda and how they did.]
- 2355
Awad, Hani
The Dilemma of Authoritarian Local Governance in Egypt. ix,238p, Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781399502542, Edinburgh U.P. (42630) Pap 4838
[The authoritarian upgrading process in Egypt has enabled the regime to have a more effective dominance in local politics and to enhance its political control. However, its strategies failed to overcome the weakness of system mobilisation functions, which reflected the authoritarian dilemma of bridging the macro (the national) and the micro (the local). Drawing on extensive fieldwork, Hani Awad explores the formal and informal decentralisation strategies employed under three regimes (Nasser, Sadat and Mubarak) to upgrade the Egyptian system of local governance without giving up

power or democratising local governments.]

2356

Al-'Awadī, Hishām

Sirā' 'alā al-Shar'īyah, al-Ikhwān al-Muslimūn wa Mubārak,

1986-2007. 398p, Beirut, 2009, 9789953822372,

Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyah (24770) 2800

[In Pursuit of Legitimacy: the Muslim Brotherhood and Mubarak 1982-2007]

2357

Awass, Omer

Fatwa and the Making and Renewal of Islamic Law: From the Classical Period to the Present. 312p. Cambridge,

2025(23), 9781009260879, Cambridge U.P. (42955)

Pap 7258

[Tracing the growth of Islamic law over a vast geographical expanse -from Andalusia to India - and a long temporal span - from the 7th to the 21st century, he conceptualizes fatwas as the 'atomic units' of Islamic law. Awass argues that they have been a crucial element in the establishment of an Islamic legal tradition.]

2358

Al-'Awwā. Muhammad Salīm

Azmat al-Mu'assasah al-Dīniyah. 70p, Cairo, 1998,

9770904112, Dar al-Shuruq (5576) * 700

[Muslims -- Religious life -- Egypt]

2359

Aydın, Ali İhsan

Osmanlı Filistininde bir Sancak : Akka ix,182p fasc. photos., Istanbul, 2016, 9786056562877, Taşmektep (42040)

* 1720

[Cities and towns -- Acre (Israel) -- History -- 19th century]

2360

Al-'Aydārūs, Muhd. Hasan

Dawlat al-Imārāt al-'Arabīyah al-Muttahidah, min al-isti'mār

ilā al-istiqlāl. 251p, Kuwayt, 1989 Dhāt al-Salāsīl (27315)

* 2800

[United Arab Emirates -- History]

2361

Aydın, Cemil

The Politics of Anti-Westernism in Asia: visions of world order in pan-Islamic and pan-Asian thought. (Columbia

Studies in International and Global History) xi,299p, N.Y.

2019(07), 9780231137799, Columbia U.P. (21798)

Pap. * 5162

[By comparing Ottoman Pan-Islamic and Japanese Pan-Asian visions of world order from the middle of the nineteenth century to the end of World War II, Cemil Aydın offers a

global perspective of the history of anti-Westernism.]

2362

Ayrout, Henry Habib

The Egyptian Peasant. tr. & intro. by J.A. Williams

xi+xix,167p 24 b/w, Cairo, 2005 9774248716 American

Univ. in Cairo Press (20104) Pap. * 3600

[a new edition of the classic study of Egypt's fellaheen farmers]

2363

Al-Ayyūbī, Ilyās (1874-1927)

Tārīkh Misr fī 'Ahd al-Khidīw Ismā'īl Bāshā min sanat 1863 ilā

sanat 1879. (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 8-9) 2 vols. illus.

Cairo, 1996 repr.(23) Maktabat Madbuli (22514) * 4620

[Egypt -- History -- Ismail, 1863-1879]

2364

Al-'Azam, Khālid (1903-1965)

Mudhakkirāt Khālid al-'Azam 3 vols. Beirut, 1973 Al-Dar

al-Muttahid lil-Nashr (33730) * 6480

[Syria -- Politics and government -- 'Azam, Khālid, 1903-1965]

2365

Al-Azam, Sādiq Jalāl

Naqd al-Fikr al-Dīnī, ma' mulhaq bi wathā'iq muhākimah

al-mu'allif wa al-nashr. 159p, Beirut, 2003, 9953410518,

Dar al-Tali'ah (21293) * 600

[Islam and science -- Religion association History]

2366

Al-Azmeh, Aziz

Islams and Modernities. vii,157p 古書 London, 1993,

1859841066, Verso (696) Pap. * 1800

2367

Bābān, Iyād

Usrat Bābān al-Kurdīyah: shajarat-hā al-tārīkhīyah wa

tasalsul ajyāl-hā 232p photos, Damascus, 2008 Dār

al-Zamān (40176) * 1200

[Baban (Emirate) --Kurds -- Sulaymānīyah (Iraq) -- History --

1534-1921]

2368

Baban, Ayad J.

The Kurd: the story of a nation's survival. 385p. (UK),

2008, 9781434348050, AuthorHouse (44378) * 770

2369

Al-Badawī, Ismā'īl

Ikhtisāsāt al-Sultah al-Tanfīdhīyah fī al-dawlah al-islāmīyah

wa al-nazm al-dastūrīyah al-mu'āsirah. 648p. Cairo, 1993

Dar al-Nahdat al-'Arabiyah (21435) * 700

[Islamic Empire -- Executive power (Islamic law) --

Administration of Justice

[Competencies of the executive authority in the Islamic state and contemporary constitutional systems]

2370

Badr el-Hage

Damascus: A photographic journey 1840-1918. 263p. photos. Beirut, 2019(2000), 9789953554716, Kutub Publishing (13427) 17300

[Photography -- Syria -- Damascus -- History -- 19th-20th centuries]

2371

Bailony, Reem

Syria's Transnational Rebellion: Diaspora Politics and the Revolt of 1925-1927. (Alternative Histories: Narratives from the Middle East and Mediterranean) 280p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399518109, Edinburgh U.P. (43588) 21780
[The first transnational study of the Syrian Revolt of 1925-1927]

2372

Bajak, Bashīl Yūsuf, et al.

Al-Dustūr fī al-Watan al-'Arabī: 'awāmil al-thibāt wa usus al-taghayyir. (Silsilah Kutub al-Mustaqbal al-'Arabī, 47) 172p Beirut, 2006, 9953820449, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyah (21061) * 2360

[Constitutions -- Arab countries]

2373

Bakr, 'Abd al-Wahhāb (gen. ed.)

Al-Thabat al-Bibliyūrāfī li-Kutub Ta'rīkh Misr al-Mu'āsir al-mawdu'ah bi dār al-kutub, 1914-2000. 583p, Cairo, 2005, 9771803530, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (21519) * 2600

[Egypt -- History -- 20th century -- Bibliography -- Catalogs]

2374

Bālī, Samīr Farnān

Qānūn al-Āthār: ijtihādāt qadā'īyah - nusūs qānūniyah - mu'āhadāt duwalīyah. 382p, Beirut, 2009, 9789953524238 Manshurat al-Halabi al-Huquqiyah (24635) * 3920

[Archaeology -- Law and legislation -- Lebanon -- Syria]

2375

Ball, Anna & Karim Mattar (ed.)

The Edinburgh Companion to the Postcolonial Middle East. 552p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025(18), 9781474427692, Edinburgh U.P. (43605) Pap 9678

[Throughout its twenty-four chapters, its focus is on literary and cultural critique. It draws on texts and contexts from the late nineteenth to the early twenty-first centuries as case studies, and deploys the concept of 'post/colonial modernity'

to reveal the enduring impact of colonial and imperial power on the shaping of the region.]

2376

Ball, Warwick

Syria: a historical and architectural guide. 255p. photos. 古書 London, 200&(1994) 9781901764468 Melisende (44440) 660

2377

Balqazīz, 'Abd Allāh

Naqd al-Turāth. (al-'Arab wa al-Hadāthah, 3) 464p, Beirut, 2020(14), 9789953828930, al-Markaz al-'Arab lil-Abhāth wa Dirāsāt al-Siyāsāt (42278) * 6930

[Civilization, Arab -- Intellectual life -- Mohammed Arkoun -- Abdurrahman Badawi -- Hassan Hanafi, etc

[Critique of Heritage]

2378

Al-Bannā, al-Sayyid Mahmūd

Al-Mudun al-Ta'rīkhīyah: khutat tarmīm-hā wa siyānat-hā.

302p+116p(ills. maps, photos.), Cairo, 2002, 9773141594, Maktabat Zahra' al-Sharq (22618) * 3840

[Historic sites -- Conservation and restoration -- Cairo -- San'a -- Middle East]

2379

al-Bannā, Hasan (1906-1949)

Mudhakkirāt al-Da'wah wa al-D'a'īyah 268p. 古書 Cairo, 1977(66) Dar al-Shahad (43940) * 945

[Bannā, Hasan, 1906-1949 -- Biographies -- Jam'iyat al-Ikhwān al-Muslimīn (Egypt) 印あり]

2380

Bano, Masooda (ed.)

The Cambridge Companion to Women and Islam.

(Cambridge Companions to Religion) 428p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009206563, Cambridge U.P. (42939) Pap 6532

[provides a comprehensive overview of a timely topic that encompasses the fields of Islamic feminist scholarship, anthropology, history, and sociology.]

2381

Bāqir al-Sadr, Muhammad

Iqtisād-nā: dirāsah mawdū'īyah tatanāwal bi naqd wa al-bahth al-madhāhib al-iqtisādīyah lil-mārīksīyah wa 740p, Beirut, 1987 Dar al-Ta'ruf lil-Matbu'at (27488) * 2820

2382

Baqrādūnī, Karīm

al-Salām al-Mafqūd: 'ahd Ilyās Sarkīs. 1976-1982. 286p. 古書 Beirut, 1984 'Abra al-Sharq (44433) * 1440

[Lebanon -- Sarkīs, Ilyās, 1924-1985 -- Politics and government]
 2383
 Barak, On
Heat, a History: Lessons from the Middle East for a Warming Planet. 328p. Berkeley, 2024, 9780520403925, U. of California Press (42764) Pap 5661
 [The Middle East is not typically seen as a wellspring of global insights; for centuries, it has been viewed as an imperial backwater. However, in our era of climate crisis, the region offers invaluable lessons – both cautionary and inspirational – for our warming world.]
 2384
 Barakāt, Halīm
Al-Mujtama' al-'Arabī al-Mu'āsir: bahth istitlā'ī ijtīmā'ī. 516p, Beirut, 2004(1984), 995345017X, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyyah (22185) * 2980
 [Civilization, Arab -- 20th century]
 2385
 Barakat, Halim
The Arab World: society, culture, and state. xiii,348p, Berkeley, 1993, 0520084276 U. of California Press (451) Pap. , * 1500
 [Arabs -- Civilization -- Cultures -- Intellectual life
 This comprehensive survey of Arab society, culture, and political life draws on a unique blend of field research and literary and qualitative analysis. Particularly helpful is the authors ability to link historical issues of social diversity and integration with the contemporary imperative to buide a new civil society characterized by broad-based political participation of all Arabs]
 2386
 Barnwell, Kristi
The Formation of the UAE: State-Building and Arab Nationalism in the Middle East. 208p. London, 2024, 9781838605278, I.B. Tauris (42854) 20570
 [Kristi Barnwell demonstrates that the ruling sheikhs of the Gulf Arab rulers in the Gulf strove to create their new state with close ties to Great Britain, which provided technical, military and administrative assistance to the emirates, while also publicly embracing the popular ideologies of anti-imperialism and Arab socialism that were still dominating the political discourse in the Arab world.]
 2387
 Baron, Beth & Jeffrey Culang (ed.)
The Oxford Handbook of Modern Egyptian History. (Oxford Handbooks) 600p. illus. Oxford, 2024, 9780190072742

Oxford University Press (42968) 27830
 [*Presents new interpretations of the modern history of Egypt
 *Explores explores medical, legal, cultural, and political histories of Egypt]
 2388
 Barth, Fredrik
Principles of Social Organization in Southern Kurdistan. (Univ. Etnografiske Museum Bulletin, No. 7) 146p. 古書 Oslo, 1953 Brodrene Jorgensen (44752) * 2600
 [Kurdistan -- Social conditions -- Middle East]
 2389
 Bārūt, Muhammad Jamāl
Al-Takawwun al-Tārikhī al-Hadīth lil-Jazīrah al-Sūrīyah: as'ilah wa ishkālīyāt al-tahawwul min al-Badwanah ilā al-'umrān al-hadarī. 1021p, Beirut, 2013, 9789953025711 al-Markaz al-'Arabi lil-Abhath wa Dirasat al-Siyasat (33074) * 8550
 [Contemporary History of the Syrian Jazeerah: challenges of urban transition for nomadic communities] (Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies)
 Hasakah (Syria: province) -- History -- Etnnic relations]
 2390
 al-Bārzānī, Mas'ūd
al-Bārzānī, wa Harakah al-Taharrurīyah al-Kurdīyah, 2: al-Kurd wa thawrah 14 Tammūz 1958: 14 Tammūz 1958-11 Aylūl 1961. 368p. Beirut/Bonn, 1997(90) Kawa lil-Thaqafah al-Kurdiyah (44471) * 1100
 [Kurds -- History -- Mas'ūd al-Bārzānī -- Sources]
 2391
 Basaran, Ezgi
The New Spirit of Islamism: Interactions between the AKP, Ennahda and the Muslim Brotherhood. 256p. London, 2024, 9780755652952, I.B. Tauris (42881) Pap 5322
 [This book explains the aspirations and concerns of Islamist actors in the aftermath of the Arab Uprisings by looking at two sets of relationships between Turkey's ruling AKP and the Egyptian Muslim Brotherhood, and the AKP and Tunisia's Ennahda. It presents a unique analysis of the interplay between the AKP, Ennahda and the Muslim Brotherhood, characterizing the actors, the structure and the main features of the relationship and thereby illuminating a political confluence among these three critical Islamist entities in the aftermath of the Arab Uprisings.]
 2392
 Bashandī, Muhd. Ramadān
al-Harakat al-Ijtīmā'īyah wa al-Ahzāb al-Siyāsīyah: al-islām

al-siyāsī fī Misr wa Tūnis wa al-Maghrib. 368p, Beirut, 2023, 9786144980361, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (42270) * 5040

[Islam and politics -- Political parties -- Egypt -- Tunis -- Morocco -- History

[Social Movements and Political Islam in Egypt, Tunisia, and Morocco]

2393

Bashir, Bashir & Leila Farsakh (ed.)

The Arab and Jewish questions: geographies of engagement in Palestine and beyond. (Religion, Culture, and Public Life)

ix,304p, N.Y. 2000, 9780231199216, Columbia U.P. (40036) Pap. * 6230

[Jewish-Arab relations -- Arab-Israeli conflict

Nineteenth-century Europe turned the political status of its Jewish communities into the "Jewish Question," as both Christianity and rising forms of nationalism viewed Jews as the ultimate other. With the onset of Zionism, this "question" migrated to Palestine and intensified under British colonial rule and in the aftermath of the Holocaust. Zionism's attempt to solve the "Jewish Question" created what came to be known as the "Arab Question," which concerned the presence and rights of the Arab population in Palestine. For the most part, however, Jewish settlers denied or dismissed the question they created, to the detriment of both Arabs and Jews in Palestine and elsewhere.]

2394

Basrī, Mīr

A'lām al-Kurd. 311p. Beirut, 1991, 1855131900 Riyadh al-Rayyis (44474) * 1100

[Kurds -- Biographies

[Kurdish Personalities]

2395

Bauer, Thomas

A Culture of Ambiguity: an alternative history of Islam.

tr. by H. Biesterfeldt & T. Tunstall xii,323p, N.Y. 2021, 9780231170659, Columbia U.P. (41407) Pap 6615

[He emphasizes the relative absence of conflict between religious and secular discourses in classical Islamic culture, which stands in striking contrast to both present-day fundamentalism and much of European history. Bauer shows how Islam's encounter with the modern West and its demand for certainty helped bring about both Islamicist and secular liberal ideologies that in their own ways rejected ambiguity—and therefore also their own cultural traditions.]

2396

Bayat, Asef

Making Islam Democratic: social movements and the post-Islamist turn. (Stanford Studies in Middle East and Islamic Societies and Cultures) 320p, Palo Alto, 2007, 0804755957, Stanford U.P. (21722) Pap. * 1200

[Focusing on events from the Iranian Revolution to the current day, with a comparative focus on Islamism, post-Islamism, and active religious expression across the region, Bayat explores the highly contested relationship between religion, politics, and everyday life in the Middle East.]

2397

Baydūn, Ahmad

Mughāmarāt al-Mughāyarah, al-lubnānīyūn tawā'if wa 'araban wa finīqīyīn. 331p, Beirut, 2005, 9953740321, Dar al-Nahar (22237) * 2200

[Lebanon -- Ethnic relations]

2398

Bazli Shafie, Ahmad

The Educational Philosophy of al-Shaykh Muhammad

'Abduh. x,160p, Kuala Lumpur, 2004, 9839379372, ISTAC (28304) * 4040

2399

Beaujon, Danielle

Criminalizing the Casbahs: Policing North Africans in

Marseille and Algiers, 1918–1954. (Police/Worlds: Studies in Security, Crime, and Governance) 264p. Ithaca, 2025, 9781501781483, Cornell U.P. (43667) Pap 6606 [Criminalizing the Casbahs explores how French police officers in Marseille and Algiers associated the spaces they saw as North African—the Casbahs—with a particular form of criminality, one they insisted was inherently North African. Through local but connected histories of policing in these two cities, Danielle Beaujon traces how police practices mapped the racialization of North African colonial subjects onto urban space.]

2400

Beck, Lois & Nikki Keddie (ed.)

Women in the Muslim World. xi,698p. 古書 Cambridge, Mass., 1980(78), 0674954815, Harvard U.P. (43947) Pap. * 1100

2401

Beinin, J. & J. Stork (ed.)

Political Islam: essays from Middle East Report. x,395p, Berkeley, 1996, 0520204484, U. of California Press (711) Pap. * 1620

[Part 1: Islam, democracy, & civil society, 2: The contest for the state & the political economy, 3: Political islam & gender

relations, 4: The struggle over popular culture, 5: Movements & personalities]

2402

Beit-Hallahmi, Benjamin

Original Sins: reflections on the history of Zionism and Israel.

v, 227p, N.Y. 1993, 1566561310, Olive Branch Press

(2426) Pap. * 2020

[Israel -- Zionism -- Politics and government -- History]

2403

Belal, Youssef

The Life of Shari'a: a comparative anthropology of law.

374p, Berkeley, 2025, 9780520410039, U. of California

Press (42757) Pap 6606

[Rather than confining Islam to a "religion" and shari'a to its "law," Youssef Belal provocatively argues that Islamic shari'a is a mode of knowledge with its own concepts and scholarly categories through which the world and the self are grasped. The Life of Shari'a considers two intertwined lineages: how Islamic scholars have formulated knowledge from the classical period to today and how Westerners have understood the law and its origins. By melding these two traditions, Belal puts the formation of modern law under a new light and offers, through a compelling conceptualization of shari'a, a powerful argument for its continued relevance to the life of contemporary Muslims.]

The Life of Shari'a considers two intertwined lineages: how Islamic scholars have formulated knowledge from the classical period to today and how Westerners have understood the law and its origins. By melding these two traditions, Belal puts the formation of modern law under a new light and offers, through a compelling conceptualization of shari'a, a powerful argument for its continued relevance to the life of contemporary Muslims.]

2404

Bellamy, Alex J.

Syria Betrayed: atrocities, war, and the failure of international diplomacy.

472p, N.Y. 2022, 9780231192965, Columbia U.P. (41469) 6615

[Bellamy provides a forensic account of the world's failure to protect Syrian civilians from mass atrocities. Drawing on interviews with key players, documents from the United Nations and other international organizations, and sources from the Middle East and beyond, he traces the missteps of the international response to Syria's civil war.]

2405

Ben-Porat, Guy, Y. Feniger, Dani Filc, Paula Kabalo & Julia Mirsky (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Contemporary Israel. 544p.

London, 2024(22), 9781032272085, Routledge (43312)

Pap 10646

[This Handbook provides a comprehensive overview of contemporary Israel, accounting for changes, developments and contemporary debates. The different chapters offer both a historical background and an updated analysis of politics, economy, society and culture.]

2406

Benchenna, Abdelfettah & Dominique Marchetti (dir.)

La Culture et ses Dependances: les Productions culturelles et leurs circulations au Maghreb et au Moyen-Orient. 280p

photos. Beirut/Rabat, 2022, 9782351597835 IFPO/ Ctr.

Jacques-Berque (42290)

* 6570

[Culture and globalization -- North Africa -- Middle East]

2407

Benedicty, Robert

Société Civile et Communauté Religieuse : Expérience culturelle d'un village chrétien dans la société arabe

contemporaine. (Coll. Hommes et Societes du Proche-Orient)

717p, Beirut, (1995), 2721450077, Dar El Machreq

(42304)

* 7610

[Akkār, Lebanon -- Maronites -- Villages]

2408

Benjelloun, Therese

Visages de la Diplomatie Marocaine depuis 1844. 256p. 古書 Casablanca, 1991 Editions EDDIF (21415) * 600

2409

Benton, Lauren, Adam Clulow & Bain Attwood (ed.)

Protection and Empire: a global history. xiii, 274p,

Cambridge, 2018, 9781108405966, Cambridge U.P.

(42361)

Pap. * 6038

[Imperialism -- History -- Human security

Introduction: The long, strange history of protection -- Pt. 1.

Protecting subjects, projecting power -- Pt. 2. Conquest

reconsidered -- Pt. 3. Protection and languages of political

authority -- Pt. 4. Protection and colonial colonial

governance -- Protection in an inter-imperial world.]

2410

Berg, Nancy & Dina Danon (ed.)

Longing and Belonging: Jews in the Modern Islamic World.

(Jewish Culture and Contexts) 288p. Philadelphia, 2025,

9781512827118, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43685) 12276

[This collection both foregrounds the experiences of Jewish communities that have long been relegated to the margins of historical and literary studies and, critically, uses these experiences to complicate prevailing narratives from both Jewish and Middle Eastern Studies. By following communities from the coffeeshops of Cairo to the villages of Yemen, from the local marriage market in Izmir to the global commerce of the Sassoons, readers gain intimate insight into a world that resists a simple understanding of the modern Islamic world and of the place of Jews within it.]

2411

Bergen, P. C. Rondeaux, D. Rothenberg & D. Sterman

Understanding the New Proxy Wars: battlegrounds and strategies reshaping the Greater Middle East. 416p, London, 2022, 9781787387157, Hurst (41551) 8470
[A set of highly renowned experts offer diverse new research and analysis of today's proxy wars, focusing on the Middle East and its neighbours.]

2412

Beshara, Adel (ed.)

Antun Sa'adeh: the man, his thought: an anthology.

xiii,626p, Reading, 2007, 9780863723087 Ithaca Press (22261) * 8990

[Antun Sa'adeh, a nationalist thinker who lived from 1904 to 1949, was one of the major intellectual figures of modern Syria. The impact of his ideas has been felt in politics, literature and philosophy, as well as in the social sciences. This book is a collection of scholarly articles by leading authorities on Antun Sa'adeh's thought.]

2413

Betts, Robert B.

The Druze. xiv,161p illus. maps 古書 New Haven, 1988, 0300048106, Yale U.P. (4683) Pap. * 990

2414

Beydoun, Ahmad

Identite Confessionnelle et Temps Social chez les Historiens Libanais Contemporains. (Univ. Libanaise, section des Etudes Philosophique et Sociales, XV) 610p, Beirut, 1984 Univ. Libanaise (41447) * 2800

[Lebanon -- History -- 1516-1918 -- Historiography]

I: Un territoire et ses noms ou la devastation du Kisrawan

II: Origines et temporalites ou qui sont les Mardaites?

III: De la societe civile a l'etat ou de Fakh al-Din II aux Harakat]

2415

Bhattacharya, Tithi & Susan Ferguson (ed.)

Making Death and Life in Palestine: Social Reproduction in Settler Colonialism 256p. London, 2025, 9780745351063, Plute (43757) Pap 4596

[Social reproduction theory is a big idea. It explores how the daily renewal of human life, and therefore human labour, is essential to capitalism. Here, leading feminists come together to apply the theory to one of its most extreme settings - that of Palestine.]

2416

Bhutto, Fatima & Sonia Faleiro (ed.)

Gaza: The Story of a Genocide. 304p. London, 2025, 9781836742241, Verso (43916) Pap 3144

[Leading Palestinian writers confront Israel's brutal colonial legacy and ignite hope in the fight for a free Palestine.]

2417

Bianquis, Anne-Marie (ed.)

Damas: miroir brise d'un Orient arabe. 257p. Paris, 1993 2862603945, Autrement (44265) * 1400

[Damascus -- Syria -- Civilization -- History]

2418

Biggs, Robert D. (ed.)

Discoveries from Kurdish Looms. 116p. photos. Evanston, 1981, 0941680029, Northwestern Univ. Mary and Leigh Block Gallery (44525) * 1320

[Rugs -- Kurdistan -- Exhibitions]

2419

Binder, Leonard

Islamic Liberalism: a critique of development ideologies.

xiii,399p. Chicago, 1988, 0226051471, U. of Chicago Press (44376) Pap. * 990

[Arab countries -- Intellectual life -- History]

]

2420

Bishara, Azmi

Palestine: matters of truth and justice. 360p, London, 2022, 9781787387102, Hurst (41421)

Pap 4840

[A leading Arab scholar considers settler colonialism, occupation and nationhood, powerfully arguing for a justice-based approach to the ongoing conflict.]

2421

Bishara, Azmi

Sectarianism Without Sects. 320p, London, 2021, 9781787383210, Hurst (39938) 9680

[Bishara documents the role played by internal and external factors and rivalries among political elites in the formulation of sectarian identity, citing both historical and contemporary models. He contends that sectarianism does not derive from sect, but rather that sectarianism resurrects the sect in the collective consciousness and reproduces it as an imagined community under modern political and historical conditions.]

2422

Bishara, Fahad Ahmad

A Sea of Debt: law and economic life in the Western Indian Ocean 1780-1950. (Asian Connections) 292p, Cambridge, 2017, 9781316609378, Cambridge U.P. (35648)

Pap 6228

[In this innovative legal history of economic life in the Western Indian Ocean, Bishara examines the transformations of Islamic law and Islamicate commercial practices during the emergence of modern capitalism in the region.]

- 2423
al-Bishrī, Tāriq
al-Harakah al-Siyāsīyah fī Misr, 1945-1952. 587p. Cairo
1983(72) Dar al-Shuruq (44463) 1500
[Egypt -- Politics and government -- 1945-1952]
- 2424
Blackman, Winifred S.
The Fellahin of Upper Egypt. (Classic Reissues)
xiii,330p photos., Cairo, 2000(1927), 977424558x,
American University in Cairo (13064) Pap. * 1100
[Egypt -- Peasants -- Social life and customs -- History
with a new foreword by Salima Ikram]
- 2425
Blackthorne-O'Barr, E. & B. Çağlar (ed.)
**Levantines of the Ottoman World: communities, identities,
and cultures.** 335p, Istanbul, 2023, 9786256491601,
Ibn Haldun University Press (42594) 7052
[Middle East -- Ottoman empire -- Ethnic identity -- History --
19-20th centuries]
- 2426
Boivin, Michel & Manoel Penicaud (ed.)
**Inter-Religious Practices and Saint Veneration in the Muslim
World: Khidr/Khizr from the Middle East to South Asia.**
(Routledge Studies in Asian Religion and Philosophy, 31)
xii,281p 28 b/w, London, 2024(25), 9781032478661,
Routledge (42122) Pap. 9678
[Hagiography -- Khidr (Legendary character) -- Muslim saints
Cult
studies the immortal saint Khidr/Khizr, a mysterious prophet
and popular multi-religious figure and Sufi master venerated
across the Muslim world.]
- 2427
Bonine, Michael E. Abbas Amanat & Michael E. Gasper (ed.)
**Is There a Middle East?: the evolution of a geopolitical
concepts.** xix,319p, Stanford, 2012, 9780804775274,
Stanford U.P. (28389) Pap. * 1600
[Middle East -- Historical geography
Is the idea of the Middle East simply a geopolitical construct
conceived by the West to serve particular strategic and
economic interests - or can we identify geographical,
historical, cultural, and political patterns to indicate some sort
of internal coherence to this label? While the term has
achieved common usage, no one studying the region has yet
addressed whether this conceptualization has real meaning -
and then articulated what and where the Middle East is, or is
not.]
- 2428
Bouquet, O. P. Petriat & P. Vermeren
**Histoire du Moyen-Orient de l'Empire Ottoman a Nos Jours:
au-dela de la question d'Orient.** 400p, Paris, 2016,
9782859449704, Publications de la Sorbonne (35678)
* 3933
[Middle East -- Turkey -- History -- 1517-]
- 2429
Bourgey, A. et al.
Migrations et Changements Sociaux dans l'Orient Arabe
330p. Beirut, 1985, 2905465018, CERMOC (44391)
* 880
[Arab countries -- Foreign workers -- Emigration and
immigration]
- 2430
Bowen, John R.
**On British Islam: religion, law, and everyday practice in
Shari'a councils.** (Princeton Studies in Muslim politics)
275p. Princeton, 2016, 9780691158549 Princeton U.P.
(42653) * 2200
[Islam and politics -- Muslims -- Great Britain -- Political
activity -- Islamic law -- Legal status, laws, etc. -- Islamic sects
On British Islam examines the history and everyday workings
of Islamic institutions in Britain, with a focus on shari'a
councils.]
- 2431
Bozarslan, Hamit
La Question Kurde: etats et minorites au Moyen-Orient.
384p, Paris, 1997, 9782724607178, Pr. de Sciences
Politique (4757) * 1850
[Middle east -- Kurdistan -- Nationalism -- Politics and
government]
- 2432
Bradley, Francis R.
**Forging Islamic Power and Place: the legacy of Shaykh Daud
bin 'Abd Allah al-Fatani in Mecca and Southeast Asia.**
x,212p maps, Honolulu, 2016, 9780824851613,
U. of Hawaii Press (35022) * 9612
[Islam -- Muslim scholars -- Southeast Asia -- History
This book charts the nineteenth-century rise of a vast
network of Islamic scholars stretching across Southeast Asia
and the Indian Ocean to Arabia. Following the political and
military collapse of the tiny Sultanate of Patani in what is now
southern Thailand and northern Malaysia, a displaced
community of scholars led by Shaykh Dā'ūd bin 'Abd Allāh
al-Fatānī regrouped in Mecca.]
- 2433

Brand, Laurie A.

Official Stories: politics and national narratives in Egypt and Algeria. 312p, Stanford, 2014, 9780804792165,

Stanford U.P. (31975) Pap. * 3920

[Until the recent uprisings in the Middle East and North Africa, the resilience of authoritarian regimes seemed a fundamental feature of regional politics. While economic, political, and internal security policies are most often considered in discussions of regime maintenance, Brand introduces a new factor, that of national narratives.]

2434

Brandt, Marieke (ed.)

Tribes in Modern Yemen: An Anthology. (Sammlung Eduard Glaser, 18, Denkschriften der philosophisch-historischen Klasse, 531) 169p. Wien, 2021, 9783700186199, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (43356) 12213

[In Yemen, "tribe" is a historically rooted, emic concept of social representation. Rooted in remotest antiquity, over the last centuries the concept of tribe in Yemen has undergone transformations, but also featured aspects of continuity. Today, with the emergence of massive political change, the eruption of popular uprisings, armed conflicts, external military intervention and the associated weakness of the state, tribalism seems to be gaining in importance once again, filling the void created by a retreating state. (open access)]

2435

Braw, Elisabeth

Goodbye Globalization: The Return of a Divided World.

352p. New Haven, 2025(24), 9780300272277, Yale U.P. (43801) Pap 4158

[After the Cold War, globalization accelerated at breakneck speed. Manufacturing, transport, and consumption defied national borders, companies made more money, and consumers had access to an ever-increasing range of goods. But in recent years, a profound shift has begun to take place.]

2436

Bresheeth-Zabner, Haim

An Army Like No Other: How the Israel Defense Force Made a Nation. 448p. London, 2020, 9781788737845, Verso (43915) 6050

[A history of the IDF that argues that Israel is a nation formed by its army.

The Israeli army, officially named the Israel Defence Forces (IDF), was established in 1948 by David Ben-Gurion, Israel's first prime minister, who believed that 'the whole nation is the army'. In his mind, the IDF was to be an army like no other. It was the instrument that might transform a diverse

population into a new people. Since the foundation of Israel, therefore, the IDF has been the largest, richest and most influential institution in Israel's Jewish society and is the nursery of its social, economic and political ruling class.]

2437

Bresnahan, David P.

Inland from Mombasa: East Africa and the Making of the Indian Ocean World. 244p. Berkeley, 2024,

9780520400481, U. of California Press (43476) Pap 6606

[Over the past few decades, scholars have traced how Indian Ocean merchants forged transregional networks into a world of global connections. East Africa's crucial role in this Indian Ocean world has primarily been understood through the influence of coastal trading centers like Mombasa.]

2438

Browsers, Michaelle L.

Democracy and Civil Society in Arab Political Thought: transcultural possibilities. (Modern Intellectual and Political History of the Middle East) xiii,279p, Syracuse, 2006, 0815630999, Syracuse U.P. (21121) * 1840

[This book provides a significant and unique contribution to the emerging literature of comparative political thought. Michaelle L. Browsers offers compelling evidence, with extensive analysis and references, that a rigorous debate is taking place in Arabic concerning the value of democracy and civil society.]

2439

Bū Safsāf, 'Abd al-Karīm, et al.

Mu'jam A'lām al-Jazā'ir fī al-qarnayn al-tāsi' 'ashr wa al-'ishrīn, al-juz' al-awwal. 333p. 古書 Algeria, 2002

Jami'at Manturi (44372) 330

[Algeria -- Biography -- Dictionaries]

2440

Bū Tālib, Ibrāhīm (ed.)

Al-Bādīyah al-Maghribīyah 'abra al-Tārīkh. 39p(fr)+256p, Rabat, 1999, 9981590193, Jami'at Muhammad al-Khamis (30862) * 3620

[Campagne a travers l'histoire du Maroc]

Morocco -- History -- Congresses]

2441

Buheiry, Marwan R. (ed.)

Intellectual Life in the Arab East, 1890-1939. x,195p, Beirut, 1981 American University of Beirut (58)

Pap. , * 3200

2442

Bundel, Cole M.

Wahhābism: The History of a Militant Islamic Movement.

408p. Princeton, 2025, 9780691241616, Princeton U.P. (43182) Pap. 5283

[In the mid-eighteenth century, a controversial Islamic movement arose in the central Arabian region of Najd that forever changed the political landscape of the Arabian Peninsula and the history of Islamic thought. Its founder, Muḥammad ibn 'Abd al-Wahhāb, taught that most professed Muslims were polytheists due to their veneration of Islamic saints at tombs and gravesites. He preached that true Muslims, those who worship God alone, must show hatred and enmity toward these polytheists and fight them in jihād. Cole Bunzel tells the story of Wahhābism from its emergence in the 1740s to its taming and coopting by the modern Saudi state in the 1920s, and shows how its legacy endures in the ideologies of al-Qā'ida and the Islamic State.]

2443

Bunt, Gary R.

iMuslims: rewiring the house of islam. (Islamic Civilization and Muslim Networks) xiii,358p, Chapel Hill, 2009, 9780807859667, Univ. of North Carolina Press (27778) Pap. * 3060

[The Internet has profoundly shaped how both Muslims and non-Muslims perceive Islam and how Islamic societies and networks are evolving and shifting in the twenty-first century. The Internet has transformed how many Muslims practice their duties and rituals of Islam. It has dramatically influenced forms of Islamic activism and radicalization. Drawing on more than a decade of online research, Gary Bunt shows how social-networking sites, blogs and other cyber-Islamic environments have exposed Muslims to new influences outside the traditional spheres of Islamic knowledge and authority. Exploring the increasing impact of the Internet on the Muslims around the world, this book sheds new light on the nature of contemporary Islamic discourse, identity and community.]

2444

Burgat, François

L'Islamisme au maghreb: la voix su Sud. 354p. Paris, 1995(88), 9782228889148, Payot (44406) * 660
[North Africa -- Islam -- Politics and government]

2445

Burke, Jason

Al-Qaeda: casting a shadow of terror. x,292p. London, 2004, 9781850436665, I.B. Tauris (17215) Pap. * 900
[Al-Qaida -- Jihad -- Militancy -- Taliban -- Afghanistan]

2446

Burns, Ross

Damascus: a history. xx,386p maps, London, 2007(05), 9780415413176, Routledge (19894) Pap. * 1660
2447

Buzpinar, Ş. Tufan

Abdulhamid II, Islam and the Arabs: Ottoman rule in Syria and the Hijaz (1878-1882). 275p, Istanbul, 2021, 9789754286177, Isis Press (41497) 7750
2448

Cairo, Michael F.

American Presidents and Israeli Settlements since 1967. (Routledge Studies in US Foreign Policy) xi,227p, London, 2023, 9781032262185, Routledge (42210) Pap. * 9678

[Tracing presidential administrations since Lyndon B. Johnson, this book argues that the Trump administration's policy toward Israeli settlements in the West Bank and Jerusalem is not an aberration but the culmination of over 50 years of American foreign policy.]

This volume will be of interest to scholars and students of the history and politics of American foreign policy, American relations with Israel, and the Israeli-Palestinian conflict.]
2449

Carminati, Lucia

Seeking Bread and Fortune in Port Said: Labor Migration and the Making of the Suez Canal, 1859–1906. 356p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520424715, U. of California Pr. (43470) Pap. 5661

[This book probes migrant labor's role in shaping the history of the Suez Canal and modern Egypt. It maps the everyday life of Port Said's residents between 1859, when the town was founded as the Suez Canal's northern harbor, and 1906, when a railway connected it to the rest of Egypt. Through groundbreaking research, Lucia Carminati provides a ground-level perspective on the key processes touching late nineteenth-century Egypt: heightened domestic mobility and immigration, intensified urbanization, changing urban governance, and growing foreign encroachment.]

2450

Caton, Steven c.

Peaks of Yemen I Summon: poetry as cultural practice in a North Yemeni tribe. xv,351p. Berkeley, 1990, 9780520082618, U. California Pres (44095) Pap. * 1540

[In this ethnographic study of oral poetry based on three years of field research in Yemen, S. Caton reveals an astonishingly rich folkloric system in which poetry is both a creation of art and, at heart, a political act.]

- 2451
Çelik, Dibar
Translators' Formative Agency in the Periodical Hawar (1932-1943): The Making of a Kurdish Cultural Identity. (Brill Kurdish Studies, Volume: 2) 275p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004726659, Brill (43036) 22770
[The present work uncovers the pivotal role translations in the periodical Hawar played in the formation of a Kurdish cultural identity.]
- 2452
Cerny, Karel
Instability in the Middle East: structural changes and uneven modernisation 1950-2015. 476p, Prague, 2017, 9788024634272, Karolinum Press/ Charles Univ. (36527) * 5340
[Middle Eastern instability is manifest externally in many ways: by crises afflicting governing regimes, the rise of political Islam, terrorism, revolution, civil war, increased migration, and the collapse of many states. This book examines the roots of this instability using a theoretically original and empirically supported historical-sociological comparative analysis.]
- 2453
Chaliand, Gerard (ed.)
A People without a Country: the Kurds and Kurdistan. viii,259p. 古書 N.Y., 1993, 9780940793927, Olive Branch Press (44346) Pap. * 660
[Kurds -- Middle East -- Ethnic relations]
- 2454
Chaliand, Gerard (dir.)
Les Kurdes et le Kurdistan: la question nationale kurde au Proche-Orient.. 369p. Paris, 1978, 2707112151, Maspero (44325) * 600
[Kurds -- History -- Middle East -- Ethnic relations]
- 2455
Chaliand, Gerard (ed.)
A People Without a Country: the Kurds and Kurdistan. tr. by M. Pallis xii,259p. 古書 N.Y. 1993(1978), 094079392X, Olive Branch Press (44796) Pap. * 660
[Middle East -- Kurds -- Ethnic relations]
- 2456
Chamari, Alya Cherif
La Femme et la Loi en Tunisie: collection dirigee par 172p. Casablanca, 1991 Le Fennec (44369) * 440
[Tunisia -- Women -- Family law -- Marriage law
The aim of this book Femmes et loi en Tunisie is essentially practical. Insiders to law or not, readers should find concrete and accessible answers to their questions on the status of law and legislation in Tunisia concerning women's rights]
- 2457
Chamieh, Jebran
Traditionalists, Militants and Liberals in Present Islam. xxiii,321p. Beirut/Montreal, 1995, 0921632045, The Research & Publishing House (44330) * 770
[Sunnites -- Political activity -- Liberalism -- Islam and politics]
- 2458
Chapman, Dennis P.
Security Forces of the Kurdistan Regional Government. (Bibliotheca Iranica: Kurdish Studies Series #10) xxii,323p, Costa Mesa, 2011, 9781568592817, Mazda Publishers (25862) * 5580
[This book examines in depth the organization, administration, command structure, legal basis, legitimacy, and other key features of the security sector of the Kurdistan Regional Government Iraq, to include military forces (Peshmerga), police, security agencies (Asayish), intelligence services (Parastin and Dezgay Zenyari), paramilitary security services (Zerivani), as well as the Judiciary and penal systems.]
- 2459
Chapra, M. Umer
Towards a Just Monetary System. (Islamic Economic Series, 8) 292p, Leicester, 1986, 0860371476, The Islamic Foundation (24308) Pap. * 3810
[A discussion of money, banking and monetary policy in the light of Islamic teachings.]
- 2460
Charles, Lorraine, Ilan Papper & Monica Ronchi (ed.)
Researching the Middle East: cultural, conceptual, theoretical and practical issues. (Research Methods for the Arts and Humanities) vii,244p, Edinburgh, 2021, 9781474440318, Edinburgh U.P. (41129) Pap. * 6048
[Middle East -- North Africa -- Research methodology
The core mission of this textbook is to help and support both new and established scholars looking to expand their research down different and possibly challenging avenues, navigating issues that relate to positionality, ethics and ethnocentric biases. 16 researchers share their invaluable first-hand experiences and examine the cultural, conceptual, methodological and practical challenges of working on and in MENA region.]
- 2461
Chaudhuri, Shohini
Crisis Cinema in the Middle East: Creativity and Constraint in Iran and the Arab World. 328p. illus. London, 2024,

9781350190559, Bloomsbury Academic (42828)
Pap 7016
[In recent years, the Arab world and Iran have been afflicted by cataclysmic events, among them brutal state crackdowns of revolutions. Yet, filmmakers have persisted in their desire to tell their stories, against the odds, in creative acts that attest to their imagination, courage and resilience.]
2462
Chelhod, R.
L'Arabie du Sud, Vol. I: Le peuple yemenite et ses racines, II: La société yemenite, de l'hégire aux idéologies modernes, III: Culture et institutions du Yémen. (Islam d'Heir et d'Aujourd'hui) 3 vols. photos. illus, Paris, 1984⁸⁵, 2706808535, Maisonneuve wet Larose (5054) * 5170
[Souther Arabia -- Yemen -- Civilization -- History]
2463
Cheta, Omar Youssef
How Commerce Became Legal: Merchants and Market Governance in Nineteenth-Century Egypt. 256p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503643390, Stanford U.P. (43188) 9450
[How Commerce Became Legal explores the legal and business practices that resulted from this fusion of Ottoman, French, and Islamic legal concepts and governed commerce in Egypt.]
2464
Choudhury, Masudul A.
Money in Islam: study in islamic political economy. (Routledge International Studies in Money and Banking) xvii,313p, London, 1997, 0415163021, Routledge (2880) 4840
[Islamic countries -- Economic policy
Choudhury's study is the first of its kind to deal with the issue of money in its broadest sense in a specifically Islamic context.]
2465
Chuchu Zhang
China's Changing Role in the Middle East: Filling a Power Vacuum?. (Changing Dynamics in Asia-Middle East Relations) 222p. London, 2025, 9781032801599, Routledge (43283) Pap 9678
[This book considers China's recent engagement in the Middle East, to what extent its approach has fundamentally changed, and how this role change has been received by regional and other actors. Based on content analysis, qualitative interviews, and archival records analysis, the author examines the evolution of Beijing's involvement in the region.]
2466

Clarence-Smith, William G.
Islam and the Abolition of Slavery. xxvi,293p maps, London, 2020(06), 9781787383388, Hurst (41564) Pap 6050
[In this important book, Clarence-Smith provides the first general survey of the Islamic debate on slavery. Sweeping away entrenched myths, he hopes to stimulate more research on this neglected topic. He draws on examples from the 'abode of Islam', from the Philippines to Senegal and from the Caucasus to South Africa, paying particular attention to the period from the late eighteenth century to the present. Once slavery had disappeared, it was the Sufi mystics who did most to integrate former slaves socially and religiously, avoiding the deep social divisions that have plagued the Western societies in the aftermath of abolition.]
2467
Cleveland, William L. & Martin Bunton
A History of the Modern Middle East. 3rd ed. xix,588p, Boulder, 2004, 9780813340487, Westview Press (468) Pap. * 1600
2468
Cockburn, Patrick
The Rise of Islamic State: ISIS and the new Sunni revolution. 132p maps, London, 2015, 9781784780401, Verso (33705) Pap. * 1980
[IS -- Terrorism -- Religious aspects -- Middle East]
2469
Cohen, Richard I. (ed.)
Jerusalem Transformed: Politics, Culture, and Hidden Corners. (Studies in Contemporary Jewry) 272p. Oxford 2024, 9780197783214, Oxford University Press (42967) 20,812
[Offers a wide range of perspectives on the city of Jerusalem over the last 120 years]
2470
Cohen, Shana & Larabi Jaidi
Morocco: globalization and its consequences. (Globalizing Regions, 6) xviii,181p, London, 2006, 0415945119, Routledge (20412) Pap. * 4100
[Morocco -- Globalization -- Islam and state]
2471
Colburn, Marta
The Republic of Yemen: development challenges in the 21th century. 83p.,map, photos., London, 2002, 9781900988698, Stacey Internatinal (43804) * 550
[Republic of Yemen -- Economic history]
2472

Cole, J.R. & N.R. Keddie (ed.)

Shi'ism and Social Protest x,325p. New Haven, 1986,
0300035535, Yale U.P. (21488) Pap. * 1800
[Shi'ah -- History -- 20th century -- Islam and politics]
2473

Cole, Juan (ed.)

Peace Movements in Islam: History, Religion, and Politics.
224p. London, 2021, 9780755643189, I.B. Tauris
(42890) Pap 4838
[Contrary to the distorted and in many places all-too
prevalent view of Islam as somehow inherently or uniquely
violent, there is a dazzling array of Muslim organizations and
individuals that have worked for harmony and conciliation
through history. The Qur'an itself, the Muslim scripture, is full
of peace verses urging returning good for evil and wishing
peace upon harassers, alongside the verses on just, defensive
war that have so often been misinterpreted.]
2474

Collins, Kathleen

**Politicizing Islam in Central Asia: From the Russian
Revolution to the Afghan and Syrian Jihads.** 584p. Oxford
2023, 9780197685075, Oxford U.P. (42993) Pap 5564
[A sweeping history of Islamism in Central Asia from the
Russian Revolution to the present through Soviet-era archival
documents, oral histories, and a trove of interviews and focus
groups.]
2475

Commins, David

Saudi Arabia: A Modern History 384p. New Haven, 2025
9780300258059, Yale U.P. (43799) 6615
[A major new history of Saudi Arabia, from its
eighteenth-century origins to the present day]
2476

Connell, John

**the Most Omportant Country: the true story of the Suez
crisis and the events leading to it.** xi,228p. 古書 London,
1957 Cassell (44436) * 2000
2477

Connelly, Matthew

**A Diplomatic Revolution: Algeria's fight for independence
and the origins of the post-cold war era.** xiv,400p, N.Y.
2002, 9780195170955, Oxford U.P. (US) (16909)
Pap. * 4900
2478

Cook, Joana & Shiraz Maher (ed.)

**The Rule is for None buty Allah: Islamist approaches to
governance.** 304p, London, 2023, 9781787388161,

Hurst (41417)

12100

[A wide-ranging examination of Islamist rule across the world,
from constitutional movements like Tunisia's Ennahda to the
violent rejectionism of IS.

Building on an established literature on rebel governance, The
Rule is for None but Allah examines fifteen cases from around
the world to consider the different ways Islamists have
approached and implemented governance; the challenges
they have faced; and how they have responded to obstacles.
It brings new detail and insights on a wide range of themes,
including legitimacy, constitutionality and social-welfare
activism.]

2479

Cooke, Miriam & Bruce B. Lawrence (ed.)

**Muslim Networks: from medieval scholars to modern
feminists.** xiii,325p, Delhi, 2005, 8178241331,
Permanent Black (20002) * 4170
[Crucial to understanding Islam is a recognition of the role of
Muslim networks. The earliest networks were Mediterranean
trade routes that quickly expanded into transregional paths
for pilgrimage, scholarship, and conversion, each network
complementing and reinforcing the others. This volume
selects major moments and key players from the seventh
century to the twenty-first that have defined Muslim
networks as the building blocks for Islamic identity and social
cohesion.]

2480

Cooper, J. R. Nettler & Muhd. Mahmoud (ed.)

Islam and Modernity: Muslim intellectuals respond.
xii,228p, London, 1998, 1860645313 I. B. Tauris (2043)
Pap. * 600

2481

Corm, Georges

La Proche-Orient Eclate, 1956-2003. 1068p. Paris,
2003(1983), 9782070427468, Gallimard (44364)
Pap. * 990

[Middle east -- History -- Political geography]

2482

Corticell, Maria Rita

**Religious Minorities in Iraq: Co-Existence, Faith and
Recovery after ISIS.** 216p. London, 2024,
9780755641369, I.B. Tauris (42836) Pap 7016
[The religious minorities of Iraq suffered immense violence at
the hands of ISIS and they are now trying to rebuild their lives.
In their own words, this book tells their stories of resilience
against oppression, creativity in the darkest moments, and
hope amidst death. Covering the experiences of the Christians,

Kakais, Yezidis, Sunni Muslims and Shabaks, among others, this is an in-depth investigation that reveals how the different communities narrate their beliefs and deal with life and recovery in the aftermath of ISIS.]

2483

Courgage, Y. & P. Fargues

Chrétiens et Juifs dans l'Islam Arabe et Turc. 360p. 古書
Paris, 2005(1992), 2228899372, Payot (45163)

* 550

2484

Covatprta, Francesco & Valeria resta (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Elections in the Middle East and North Africa. 460p. London, 2025(23), 9781032028842, Routledge (43280) Pap 10646

[This Handbook analyzes elections in the Middle East and North Africa and seeks to overcome normative assumptions about the linkage between democracy and elections.]

2485

Crouzet, Guillemette & Eva Miller (ed.)

Finding Antiquity, Making the Modern Middle East:

Archaeology, Empires, Nations. 288p. illus. London, 2025, 9781350458697, Bloomsbury Academic (42820)

[This volume presents innovative studies of how the emerging disciplines of archaeology and ancient history shaped the modern Middle East, and how they were in turn shaped by competing visions and agendas of empires and new nations.

Part One: Travellers and Takers

Part Two: Nationalism and Internationalism

Part Three: Valuing Antiquities

Part Four: Living with Antiquities]

2486

Curthoys, Ned & Isabelle Hesse (ed.)

Literary Representations of the Palestine/Israel Conflict

After the Second Intifada. x,254p, Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474499743, Edinburgh U.P. (42584)

Pap. * 6048

[Literary criticism -- Arab-Israeli conflict -- Middle East -- History

This edited collection brings together discussions of literary works from Israel, the Occupied Palestinian Territories, the Palestinian and Jewish Diasporas, as well as from authors and creators not directly involved with the conflict who are seeking to unpack its complexities for a wider audience.]

2487

Dabashi, Hamid

Islamic Liberation Theology: resisting the empire. 303p, London, 2008, 9780415771559, Routledge (23446)

Pap. * 4920

[Religious awakening -- Islam -- Islam and world poplitics -- Islamic renewal

This book is a radical piece of counter-intuitive rethinking of the clash of civilizations theory and global politics.]

2488

Dabashi, Hamid

The End of Two Illusions: Islam after the West. xiii,333p, Berkeley, 2022, 9780520376922, U. of California Press (41439) 5661

[Dabashi's The End of Two Illusions is a daring, provocative, and groundbreaking work that dismantles the most dangerous delusions manufactured between two vastly fetishized abstractions: Islam and the West. With this book, Dabashi shows how the civilizational divides imagined between these two cosmic binaries have defined their entanglement—in ways that have nothing to do with the lived experiences of either Muslims or the diverse and changing communities scarcely held together by the myth of the West.]

2489

Dāghir, Sharbal

Tannūrīn fī al-Hiqbah al-'Uthmānīyah: hajar, bashar, 'āmir wa dātir. 411p, Beirut, 2006 Al-Furat (22181)

* 3600

[Tannūrīn (Lebanon) -- History -- Sources]

2490

Dahamshe, Amer

What's in a Name: Stories behind Arabic-Palestinian

Place-Names in Israel. 240p. Bloomington, 2026, 9780253075185, Indiana U.P. (43384) Pap 5670

[Examining the geographical names used by the Palestinian minority living in Israel, What's in a Name is a book about the names we give to places: their pronunciation in local dialects, their history, the motifs and themes underlying their bestowal, and the cultural messages they communicate.]

2491

Daher, Aurelie

Hezbollah: mobilisation and power. tr. by H.W. Randolph

xi,428p maps, London, 2019, 9781849046312, Hurst (39342) * 6050

[Hizballah (Lebanon) -- Shiites -- Politics and government Social movement, liberation party or terrorist group? With Hezbollah's growing involvement in the war in Syria, this study of its impact on Lebanon, drawing heavily on first-hand interviews, could not be more timely.]

2492

Daniels, Kate

Criminal Justice in Islam: judicial procedure in the Shari'a.

208p, London, 2018(03), 9781788310628, I.B. Tauris (39925) Pap 5564
 [A formidable array of judicial talent considers all aspects of Islamic criminal procedure with the firm emphasis on its practical application today in modern states. Where do Islamic courts operate in the modern world? What training does an Islamic judge receive? How does an Islamic court deal with a criminal case? What proof and evidence does it accept? What law and practice do the Islamic judges apply to transgressions by Westerners in Saudi Arabia, whether they be accused of murder, adultery or drinking alcohol? This book attempts to answer all these and many more crucial questions of Islamic law as they affect the different nations of the Islamic World.]

2493

Danielson, Virginia

The Voice of Egypt: Umm Kulthum Arabic song, and Egyptian society in the twentieth century.

(Chicago Studies in Ethnomusicology) xiii,273p ills., Chicago, 1997, 0226136124, U. of Chicago Press (958) Pap. * 2870
 [Umm Kulthum was a celebrated musical performer in the Arab world, and her songs still permeate the international airwaves. This, the first English-language biography, chronicles her life and career. In particular, it examines her success in a society which discouraged women from public performance]

2494

Darabi, P. & R.P. Thomson

Rage against the Veil: the courageous life and death of an Islamic dissident.

274p, N.Y. 1999, 1573926825, Prometheus Books (6176) * 1920
 [Iran -- Women -- Legal status]

2495

Darādkah, Hilmī Halīfat 'Alī

Yahūd al-Quds fī al-Nisf al-Awwal min al-Qarn al-Tāsi' 'Ashar: dirāsāt ijtīmā'iyah-iqtisādīyah.

(Waqfiyah 'Abd al-Muhsin al-Qattān lil-qadiyat al-Filastīniyah, 109) 461p facs. Beirut, 2014, 9789953826424, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (42266) * 6610

[Jews -- Jerusalem -- Economic conditions -- Ottoman empire -- 19th century]

[Jerusalem Jews in the First Half of the 19th Century: socio-economic study]

2496

Darkazanlī, Yusrā

al-Muhaddith al-Akbar al-Shaykh Muhammad Badr al-Dīn

al-Hasanī, 1267-1354/1850-1935. 132p. (Beirut), (al-Mu'allifah) (44395) 432

[Ḥasanī, Muḥammad Badr al-Dīn, 1851-1935 -- Muslim scholars -- Biography]

2497

Darwazah, Muḥd. 'Izzat

Fī Sabīl Qadīyat Filastīn wa al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah wa min wahī al-Nakbah wa li ajli mu'ālījat-hā, rasā'il wa maqālāt...

1948-1972 524p. Beirut, (1972) al-Maktabat al-'Asriyah (44328) * 990

[Jewish-Arab relations]

2498

Dassetto, Felice

La Construction de l'Islam Europeen: approche

socio-anthropologique. (Musulmans d'Europe) 384p, Paris, 1996, 2738445373, l'Harmattan (1586) * 870

[Islam -- Europe -- History]

2499

Davidson, Christopher M. (ed.)

Power and Politics in Persian Gulf Monarchies. viii,203p, N.Y. 2011, 9780231702881, Columbia U.P. (28468)

3100

[A multiregional analysis of the inscrutable institutions determining the stability of world power.]

2500

de Jong, Frederick

Proliferation and Bifurcation of the Sufi Orders in

Twentieth-Century Egypt. vii,314p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004706460, Brill (43041) 23805

[Sufism -- Egypt -- History -- 20th century]

This study covers a period of some seventy-five years, from the abolition of right of qadam (priority) in 1905 until the adoption of the Law Concerning the Regulations for the Sufi Orders of 1976 by the Egyptian Parliament. During this period, regulations for the Sufi orders were contested and remained in limbo when amendments proposed by the shaykhs of the orders continued to be rejected by the mufti of Egypt.]

2501

Der-Karabetian, Aghop

Armenian Ethnic Identity in context: empirical and psychosocial perspective.

269p. Beirut, 2018, 9789953585321, Haigazian U.P. (44428) * 1320

[Armenian ethnic identity -- Lebanon -- United States]

2502

Deshan, Shlomo

The Mellah Society: Jewish community life in Sherifian

Morocco. xiii,152p. Chicago, 1989, 0226143406, U. of

Chicago Press (44441) Pap. * 660
 [Jews -- Morocco -- Social conditions -- Ethnic relations]
 2503
 Devji, Faisal
Waning Crescent: The Rise and Fall of Global Islam. 280p.
 New Haven, 2025, 9780300276633, Yale U.P. (43797) 5670
 [Until the nineteenth century, Islam was variously understood as a set of beliefs and practices. But after Muslims began to see their faith as an historical actor on the world stage, they needed to narrate Islam's birth anew as well as to imagine its possible death. Faisal Devji argues that this change, sparked by the crisis of Muslim sovereignty in the age of European empire, provided a way of thinking about agency in a global context: an Islam liberated from the authority of kings and clerics had the potential to represent the human race itself as a newly empirical reality.]
 2504
 Al-Dīb, 'Abd al-'Azīz (ed.)
Yūsuf al-Qardāwī: kalimāt fi takrīm-hi ... wa buhūth fi fikr-hi wa fiqh-hi. 2 vols. Cairo, 2004, 9773422097, Dar al-Salam (30068) * 9350
 [Muslim scholars -- Egypt -- Biography -- 20th century]
 2505
 Dibs, Yūsuf
Jāmi' al-Mufasssal fi Tārīkh al-Mawārinah al-Mu'assal. (al-Khizānah al-Tārīkhīyah, 1) 410p, Beirut, 1987
 Dār Lahd Khātīr (42117) 1650
 [Maronites -- History]
 2506
 al-Dibs, Yūsuf (1833-1907)
al-Jāmi' al-Mufasssal fi Tārīkh al-Mawārinah al-Mu'assal. (al-Khazānah al-Tārīkhīyah, 1) 410p. Beirut, 1987
 Dar Lahd Khatir (44357) * 1850
 [Lebanon -- History -- Maronites]
 2507
 Dierauff, E. D. Dierks, B. Henning, T. Leber & A. Sargsyan (ed.)
 Knowledge on the Move in a Transottoman Perspective: dynamics of intellectual exchange from the 15th to the early 20th century. (Transottomanica, bd. 5) 286p, Göttingen, 2021, 9783847111856, V & R Unipress (41021) 9315
 [The volume investigates flows of knowledge that transcended social, cultural, linguistic and political boundaries. Dealing with different sources such as dictionaries, early printed books, political advice literature, and modern periodicals, the case studies in this anthology cover a time frame from the 15th to the early 20th century.]

2508
 Diop, Momar-Coumba (dir.)
Le Senegal Contemporain. (Coll. Hommes et Societes) 655p
 Paris, 2002, 9782845862364 Karthala (41542) * 2200
 [Senegal -- Citizenship -- Intellectual life -- Social conditions]
 2509
 DiPrizio, Robert C. (ed.)
Conflict in the Holy Land: From Ancient Times to the Arab-Israeli Conflicts. 424p. illus. London, 2025, 9798765140116, Bloomsbury Academic (42891) Pap 7016
 [With more than 250 cross-referenced entries covering every aspect of conflict in the Holy Land, this illuminating book will help students understand the volatile history of Palestine and Israel and its impact on the rest of the world.]
 2510
 Dirik, Dilar
The Kurdish Women's Movement: history, theory, practice. 336p, London, 2022, 9780745341941, Pluto Press (40278) Pap 4596
 [A detailed ethnographic account of the revolutionary Kurdish women's movement]
 2511
 Diyāb, Muḥd. Ḥāfīz
Sayyid Qutb: al-khitāb wa al-īdiyūlūjīyā. 480p, Cairo, 2010, 9776174973, al-Ru'yah (30861) * 3080
 [Jam'iyat al-Ikhwān al-Muslimīn (Egypt) -- Biography]
 2512
 Dominguez Duiaz, Marta
Tunisia's Andalusians: The Cultural Identity of a North African Minority. (Alternative Histories: Narratives from the Middle East and Mediterranean) 288p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781474428019, Edinburgh U.P. (43568) 21780
 [Explores the cultural identity of the Andalusian community in post-revolutionary Tunisia]
 2513
 Donati, Caroline
L'Exception Syrienne, entre modernisation et resistance. 354p, Paris, 2009, 9782707147998, La decouverte (44312) * 1540
 [Syria -- Politics and government -- Social conditions -- History -- 1946-]
 2514
 Donker, Teije H.
Islamist Movements during the Tunisian Transition and Syrian Crisis: The Power of Practices. (Edinburgh Studies of the Globalised Muslim World) 296p. Edinburgh, 2025(24),

9781399506199, Edinburgh U.P. (43552) Pap 6048

[Explores the distinct practices of post-2011 Islamist movements in Syria and Tunisia]

2515

Doran, Michael

Pan-Arabism before Nasser: Egyptian power politics and the Palestine question. (Studies in Middle Eastern History)

240p, N.Y. 2002(99), 0195160088, Oxford U.P. (USA) (5244) Pap. * 2690

[new in paperback]

2516

Douglas, J. Leigh

The Free Yemeni Movement 1935-1962. xix,287p, Beirut, 1987 American Univ. of Beirut (Syracuse U.P.) (1248)

Pap. * 3790

[Yemen -- Ḥarakat al-Aḥrār al-Yamanīyīn -- Politics and government -- History -- 1935-1962]

2517

Draz, M. A.

Al-Din: A Prolegomenon to the Study of the History of Religions. ed. by **Yahya Haidar** 200p. London, 2024,

9780755643264, I.B. Tauris (42878) Pap 7016

[Originally published in 1952, al-Din, by prominent Egyptian scholar Muhammad Abdullah Draz (1894–1958), has been critically acclaimed as one of the most influential Arab Muslim studies of universal 'religion' and forms of religiosity in modern times. Written as an introductory textbook for a course in the History of Religions at King Fuad I University in Cairo-the first of its kind offered at an Egyptian institution of higher learning-this book presents a critical overview of classical approaches to the scholarly study of religion.]

2518

Drieskens, Barbara (dir.)

Les Metamorphoses du Mariage au Moyen-Orient. (Les

Cahiers de l'IFPO 2) 150p Beirut, 2008 9782351590706

IFPO (27433) * 2360

[Marriage -- Social aspects -- Middle East]

2519

Dufour, Pierre

La France au Levant: Liban, Syrie, Palestine, Egypte, Israel.

618p. Paris, 2001, 285704688X, Pygmalion (44338)

1650

[Middle east -- Relations -- France]

2520

Dūmānī, Bishārah

I'ādat Iktishāf Filasīn, ahālī jabal nābul 1700-1900. (Silsilah al-Mudun al-Filastīniyah, 3) 454p, Beirut, 2002(1998),

9789953901336, Mu'assasat al-Dirasat al-Filastiniyah

(21055) * 3200

[Rediscovering Palestine: merchants and peasants in Jabal Nablus, 1700-1900]

2521

Dumper, Michael & AAmneh Badran (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Palestine. 564p. 35 b/w London

2024, 9780367469238, Routledge (43289) 52030

[* A historical section that contextualizes the complex historical formation of contemporary Palestine – perhaps best regarded as a country but not yet a state

* A section exploring the society, geography, economy, and identity of Palestine

* A section on the political significance of Palestine, covering the dynamics between Jewish nationalism (Zionism) and Palestinian nationalism

* A final section on culture, touching on architecture, literature, music, cuisine, education, and contemporary art]

2522

Dupret, Baudouin, Z. Ghazzal, Y. Courbage & Mohd. al-Dbiyat (dir.)

La Syrie au Present: reflets d'une societe. 878p. Paris, 2007, 9782742768523, Sindbad/ Actes Syud (44445)

* 2500

[Syria -- Culture -- Religion -- Politics and government -- Economic and social development]

2523

Al-Dūrī, 'Abd al-'Azīz

Al-Takwīn al-Ta'rīkhī al-Ummah al-'Arabīyah, dirāsah fī al-hūwīyah wa wa'ī. 336p, Beirut, 2003(1984),

9953431558, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyah

(20269) * 2650

[Arab nationalism]

2524

Duri, A.A.

The Historical Formation of the Arab Nation: a study in

identity and consciousness. tr. by **Lī. Conrad** (Routledge

Library Editions: the Arab Nation) x,371p, Abingdon/ Beirut

2012(1987), 9780415622868, al-Markaz al-'Arab

lil-Abhāth wa Dirāsāt al-Siyāsāt/ Routledge (42284)

* 12600

[Nationalism -- Arab countries -- History]

2525

Ebert, Hans-Georg

Die Religiöse Stiftung im Islam (waqf) nach Hanafitischer

Lehre: die stiftungsrechtliche kodifikation von Qadrī Pāshā.

(Leipziger Beiträge zur Orientforschung, V. 35) 244p,

Berlin, 2018, 9783631741115, Peter Lang (41198) 9523
[Der ägyptische Jurist Muhammad Qadrî Pâshâ (gest. 1886)
erstellte Ende des 19. Jh. nach den Kodifikationen zum
islamischen Familienrecht und zum islamischen Zivilrecht
auch eine solche zum Recht der Religiösen Stiftung (waqf) auf
hanafitischer Grundlage.]

2526

Egypt Almanac: the Encyclopedia of Modern Egypt. 2003.

New edition 395p photos, maps, Cairo, 2002,
977589302x, American U. of Cairo Pr. (16557) * 3920
[standard reference on Egypt]

2527

Eickelman, D.F. & J. Piscatori

Muslim Politics. with a new preface (Princeton Studies in
Muslim Politics) xi,235p ill., Princeton, 2004(96),
0691120536, Princeton U.P. (252) Pap. * 1620
[explore how the politics of Islam play out in the daily lives of
Muslims throughout the world]

2528

Eisenberg, Laura Zittrain & Neil Caplan

**Negotiating Arab-Israeli Peace: Patterns, Problems,
Possibilities. 3rd edition** 502p.44 b/w, Bloomington,
2025 9780253072559 Indiana U.P. (43381) Pap 8694
[Thoroughly revised and expanded, the third edition of
Negotiating Arab-Israeli Peace examines the history of
recurrent efforts to resolve the Arab-Israeli conflict since the
1970s and identifies a pattern of negative negotiating
behaviors that repeatedly derail peacemaking efforts. In
addition to updating all of the book's existing chapters with
post-2010 sources and developments, authors Eisenberg and
Caplan have added new chapters on the Arab Peace Initiative,
the Annapolis Conference, the Kerry mission, and the
Abraham Accords, as well as a conclusion that questions
several core notions regarding the nature of the conflict, the
possibility of its resolution, Arab-Israeli normalization, and the
viability of the two-state solution]

2529

El-Hage, Badr & Samir Moubarak

**Beirut 18340-1918: a Visual & descriptive portrait, Volume I:
Text & Illustrations, Vol. II: Photographs & Images.** 2 vols.
photos. Beirut, 2022(14), 9789953554914, Kutub
(42309) 27680
[Photography -- Beirut (Lebanon) -- History -- 19th-20th
centuries]

New and enlarged edition; originally published in Arabic in
2014]

2530

El-Malak, Lena

**Stolen Nation: The Right to Reparation of Palestinian
Refugees.** (SOAS Palestine Studies) 256p. London, 2024,
9780755652792, I.B. Tauris (42831) 20570
[While Palestinians continue to face the threat of expulsion
from their homes, identifying legal mechanisms that can be
used to assert Palestinian's property rights is needed more
than ever. This book provides a legal analysis of the right to
reparation of Palestinian refugees under international law for
the destruction and expropriation of their property during the
Nakba.]

2531

El-Mouelhy, Ibrahim

**Organisation et Fonctionnement des Institutions Ottomanes
en Egypte (1517-1917): etude documentaire.** (T.T.K. VII-93)
x,210p facs., Ankara, 1989, 9751600480, T.T.K. (5655)
1650

[Land tenure -- Egypt -- History -- 1517-1917]

2532

El-Shaarawi, Nadia

**Collateral Damages: Tracing the Debts and Displacements of
the Iraq War.** (California Series in Public Anthropology)
256p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520392137, U. of California
Press (42762) Pap 5661
[More than twenty years after the US-led invasion and
occupation of Iraq, there has yet to be a meaningful public
reckoning with the war. Collateral Damages brings Iraqi
stories—which have been systematically excluded from
dominant Western narratives of the war—to the fore.
Drawing on a decade of ethnographic fieldwork, Nadia
El-Shaarawi traces Iraqis' experiences of the 2003 invasion
and the violence and displacement that followed, from urban
exile in Cairo to efforts to rebuild by pursuing third-country
resettlement—often in the very country responsible for them
becoming refugees.]

2533

El-Wereny, Mahmud & Nagel, Alexsnder-Kenneth (ed.)

**Scharia im Wandel: Beiträge zur Transformation islamischer
Autorität im Spannungsfeld von Kodifikation, Migration und
Digitalisierung.** (Studies on Islamic Cultural and Intellectual
History, 7) viii,326s., Wiesbaden, 2024, 9783447123297,
Harrassowitz (43241) 14076
[Migration und Digitalisierung gehören zu den zentralen
Herausforderungen unserer Zeit.

Scharia im Wandel versammelt dreizehn Beiträge, die die
Auswirkungen dieser Veränderungen auf die Fortbildung und
Ingebrauchnahme des islamischen Rechts in den Blick

nehmen. Im Fokus steht dabei die Frage, wie sich Theorie und Praxis der islamischen Normenlehre unter diesen Bedingungen wandeln.]

2534

El Daly, Marwa

Al Waqf: Philanthropy, Endowments and Sustainable Social Development in Egypt. (Maecenata Schriften, vol. 21)

xxii,293p. Berlin, 2022, 9783110696967, de Gruyter (43445) 23795

[This book explores how philanthropy is perceived and practiced in a predominantly Muslim society. It is the first academic quantification of philanthropic giving and volunteering using a representative sample of the Egyptian population, providing the reader with a quantitative and qualitative analysis of the state of philanthropy in Egypt.]

2535

El Fassi, Mohd. A. Mohd. Arkoun, H. Djait, et al.

Penseurs Maghrebins Contemporains. 279p, Tunis, 1993, 2908801418, Editions EDDIF (5178) * 550

[North Africa -- Intellectual life -- 20th century]

2536

El Gaubli, Brahim

Desert Imaginations: A History of Saharanism and Its Radical Consequences. 342p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520401792, U. of California Pr. (43469) Pap 5661

[This book traces the cultural and intellectual histories that have informed the prevalent ideas of deserts across the globe. The book argues that Saharanism—a globalizing imaginary that perceives desert spaces as empty, exploitable, and dangerous—has been at the center of all desert-focused enterprises.]

2537

El Shakry, Omnia

The Arabic Freud: psychoanalysis and Islam in modern Egypt.

xiii,206p, Princeton, 2017, 9780691174792, Princeton U.P. (37239) 7476

[El Shakry challenges the notion of a strict divide between psychoanalysis and Islam by tracing how postwar thinkers in Egypt blended psychoanalytic theories with concepts from classical Islamic thought in a creative encounter of ethical engagement.]

2538

El Shamsy, Ahmed

Rediscovering the Islamic Classics: how editors and print culture transformed an intellectual tradition. xiii,295p, Princeton, 2020, 9780691174563 Princeton U.P. (39769) * 8544

[The story of how Arab editors of the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries revolutionized Islamic literature] 2539

El Zalaf, Ahmad Abou

The Muslim Brotherhood and State Repression in Egypt: A History of Secrecy and Militancy in an Islamist Organization.

232p. London, 2024(23), 9780755646647, I.B. Tauris (42880) Pap 7016

[Since the Second World War, the Muslim Brotherhood in Egypt faced periods of extensive state repression, between 1948-1951 and 1954-1970 and again after 2013. These mihan or “ordeals”, as members call them, were characterised by a shift from overt political activity to clandestine organising, and despite their importance have remained little studied. This book uses extensive archival research to uncover what took place when the organisation was forced underground and how and why it survived.]

2540

el Zein, Abdul Hamid M.

The Sacred Meadows: a structural analysis of religious symbolism in an East African town xxiii,365p. 古書

Evanston, 1974 08101-04431 Northwestern U.P. (44361) * 770

[Provides an anthropological study of the religion of Lamu, the oldest inhabited town in Kenya, originally settled in 1370, and situated on an island off the Kenyan coast. Abdul Hamid El-Zein discusses the religious impact of Islam and its place in Lamu society and explores the structure of the town’s religious system and its social stratification.]

2541

Elia, Nada

Greater than the Sum of Our Parts: feminism, inter/nationalism, and Palestine. 192p, London, 2023, 9780745347479, Pluto Press (41640) Pap 3628

[An inspiring and intersectional re-imagining of the path to liberation in Palestine]

2542

Elmadmad, Khadija

Asile et Refugies dans les Pays Afro-Arabs. 450p.

Casablanca, 2002, 9789981090699, EDDIF (44383) * 1500

[North Africa -- Asylum -- Islam -- Refugees -- Legal status]

2543

Elsadda, Hoda

Gender, Nation, and the Arabic Novel: Egypt, 1892-2008.

xlii,261p, Syracuse, 2012, 9780815632962 Syracuse U.P. (29833) * 4840

[a nuanced understanding of literary imaginings of masculinity and femininity in the Arabic novel]

2544

Eltantawi, Sarah

Shari'ah on Trial: Northern Nigeria's Islamic revolution.

272p, Berkeley, 2017, 9780520293786, U. of California Press (41434) Pap 5661

[Shari'ah on Trial goes beyond journalistic headlines and liberal pieties to give a powerful account of how Northern Nigerians reached a point of such desperation that they demanded the return of the strictest possible shari'ah law. Sarah Eltantawi analyzes changing conceptions of Islamic theology and practice as well as Muslim and British interactions dating back to the colonial period to explain the resurgence of shari'ah, with implications for Muslim-majority countries around the world.]

2545

Emon, Anver M. & Rume Ahmed

The Oxford Handbook of Islamic Law. (Oxford Handbooks in Law) xv,985p, Oxford, 2025(18), 9780199679027, Oxford U.P. (37393) Pap 8470

[a comprehensive survey of the contemporary study of Islamic law and a critical analysis of its deficiencies.]

2546

Eren, Halit (pref.)

Proceedings of the International Conference on Egypt During the Ottoman Era, 26-30 November 2007, Cairo 324p(en. & tr.)+180p(ar), Istanbul, 2010, 9789290631989, IRCICA (27410) 11800

[Egypt -- Central-local government relations -- History -- Ottoman period -- Congresses

[Misr fī al-'Asr al-'Uthmānī]

In English, French, Turkish and Arabic]

2547

Esman, Milton J. & Itamar Rabinovich (ed.)

Ethnicity, Pluralism, and the State in the Middle East

viii,296p. Ithaca, 1988, 9780801495024, Cornell U.P. (44331) Pap. * 550

[Ethnic relations -- Middle East]

2548

Esposito, J.L. & J.O. Voll

Islam and Democracy: religion, identity, and conflict resolution in the Muslim world. 232p, N.Y. 1996, 0195108167, Oxford U.P. (254) Pap, * 1520

[use six case studies - Algeria, Egypt, Iran, Malaysia, Pakistan, and Sudan - to look at the diversity of Muslim experiences and experiments.]

2549

Essensi, Beji Caid

Habib Bourguiba: le bon grain et l'ivraie. 522p. photos.

Tunis, 2009, 9789973844996, Sud Editionjs (44392)

* 1800

[Bourguiba, Habib, 1903-2000 -- Biography -- Tunisia]

2550

Fadl Allāh, Hasan

Hizb Allāh wa al-Dawlah fī Lubnān: al-ru'yah wa al-masār.

237p, Beirut, 2015, 9789953888347, Sharkat

al-Matbu'at lil-Tawzi' wa al-Nashr (33042) * 2480

[Hizballah (Lebanon) -- Shiites -- Lebanon -- Politics and government -- 1990-]

2551

al-Faghālī, al-Khūrī Būlus

al-Radd 'alā Kamāl al-Salībī. 225p. Juniyah, 2014

al-Rabitah al-Kitabiyah (44322)

* 600

[Salibi, Kamal S. 1929-2011 -- Hiostorians -- Lebanon -- History]

2552

Fahmy, Khaled

In Quest of Justice: Islamic law and forensic medicine in modern Egypt. xiii,377p, Berkeley, 2023(18),

9780520395619, U. of California Press (37706) Pap 5331

[Drawing on groundbreaking research in the Egyptian archives, this highly original book shows how the state affected those subject to it and their response. Illustrating how shari'a was actually implemented, how criminal justice functioned, and how scientific-medical knowledges and practices were introduced, Khaled Fahmy offers exciting new interpretations that are neither colonial nor nationalist. Moreover he shows how lower-class Egyptians did not see modern practices that fused medical and legal purposes in new ways as contrary to Islam.]

2553

Fakhoury, Tamirace & Dawn Chatty (ed.)

Refugee Governance in the Arab World: The International Refugee Regime and Global Politics. 280p. London, 2025

9780755650156, I.B. Tauris (42906)

20570

[This anthology presents the first comprehensive study of how Arab states interact with the international refugee regime. It offers a multidisciplinary perspective bringing together historical, political, legal, sociological, and anthropological approaches. Through a wide range of case studies, the anthology explores how Arab states have created norms and practices of refugee governance beyond – and not necessarily aligned with – international refugee law. [open

access]

2554

Falsafat al-Dawlah 'inda al-Shahīd al-Sadr: majmū'at abhāth al-mu'tamarayn al-'ilmiyayn al-ladhayn 'aqad-humā al-Muntadā al-Watanī li-Abhāth al-Fikr wa al-Thaqāfah.

752p, Beirut, 2010 9789947858370 Al-'Arif lil-Matbu'at (31271) * 3300

[Sadr, Muhammad Bāqir -- Philosophy -- Islam and politics -- Shiites]

2555

al-Farfūr, Muhd. Sālih

al-Muhaddith al-Akbar wa-Imām al-'Asr : al-'allāmah al-Zāhid al-Sayyid al-Sharīf al-Shaykh Muhammad Badr al-Dīn al-Hasanī, Kamā 'Araftuh.

184p. Damascus, 1986 Dar al-Imam Abu Hanifah (43771) 648

[Biographies -- Hasanī, Muḥammad Badr al-Dīn, 1851-1935 -- Muslim scholars]

2556

al-Farhān, Yahyā

Qissat Madīnat, al-Quds (Silsilat al-mudun al-Filasṭīniyah, 6)

159p. photos. maps 1987 al-Munazzamah al-'Arabīyah lil-Tarbiyah wa-al-Thaqāfah wa-al-'Ulūm (44268) * 350

[Jerusalem -- History]

2557

Farhan, Sara

Medical Education and the Making of Iraqi Doctors,

1869-1959. 360p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399553285, Edinburgh U.P. (43558) 22990

[Charts doctors and students as reformers, bureaucrats and subjects of social and cultural forces]

2558

Fāris, Hānī

al-Nizā'āt al-Tā'ifiyah fī tāriḫ Lubnān al-hadīth. 207p.

古書 Beirut, 1980 al-Ahaliyah (44432) * 440

[Lebanon -- Religion and politics]

2559

Farsakh, 'Awnī

al-Sirā' al-'Arabī-al-Sihyūnī: mutaghayyirāt-hu wa

mustajiddāt-hu, 1949-2009. 416p, Beirut, 2018, 9789953828183, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (42265) * 6930

[Arab-Israeli conflict -- History]

[The Arab-Israeli Conflict: changes and developments, 1949-2009]

2560

Fassin, Didier

Moral Abdication: How the World Failed to Stop the

Destruction of Gaza. tr. by G. Elliott 128p. London, 2025, 9781804299678, Verso (43917) Pap 2418

[How most Western governments and elites have supported the destruction of Gaza and silenced voices calling for the rights of Palestinians]

2561

Faught, C. Brad

Cairo 1921: Ten days that made the Middle East. 264p ills. New Haven, 2022, 9780300256741, Yale U.P. (41519)

5670

[The first comprehensive history of the 1921 Cairo Conference which reveals its enduring impact on the modern Middle East]

2562

Faulkner, Neil

Empire and Jihad: The Anglo-Arab Wars of 1870-1920 440p. New Haven, 2021, 9780300227499, Yale U.P. (43802)

6615

[A panoramic, provocative account of the clash between British imperialism and Arab jihadism in Africa, Egypt, Sudan and Somaliland, between 1870 and 1920]

2563

Feldman, Noah

The Arab Winter: a tragedy. xxiv,192p, Princeton, 2021(20), 9780691227931, Princeton U.P. (39228)

Pap. * 3017

[The Arab Spring promised to end dictatorship and bring self-government to people across the Middle East. Yet everywhere except Tunisia it led to either renewed dictatorship, civil war, extremist terror, or all three. In The Arab Winter, Noah Feldman argues that the Arab Spring was nevertheless not an unmitigated failure, much less an inevitable one. Rather, it was a noble, tragic series of events in which, for the first time in recent Middle Eastern history, Arabic-speaking peoples took free, collective political action as they sought to achieve self-determination.]

2564

Feldman, Noah

The Fall and Rise of the Islamic State. (A Council on Foreign Relations Book) 200p, Princeton, 2008 9780691120454 Princeton U.P. (23339) * 3480

[Feldman tells the story behind the increasingly popular call for the establishment of the shari'a--the law of the traditional Islamic state--in the modern Muslim world.]

2565

Fenner, Sofia

Shouting in a Cage: political life after authoritarian co-optation in North Africa. 280p, N.Y. 2023,

9780231208598, Columbia U.P. (41695) Pap 6615
[Shouting in a Cage offers new ways to understand co-optation's power and its limits by examining two co-opted parties, the Wafd Party in Egypt and the Istiqlal Party in Morocco. Sofia Fenner argues that co-optation is less a corrupt bargain than a discursive contest—a clash of competing interpretations. Co-opted parties conjure up imagined futures in which their short-term choices will lead to the realization of their long-term democratic goals]

2566

Ferguson, Susanna

Labors of Love: Gender, Capitalism, and Democracy in Modern Arab Thought. 332p. Stanford, 2024,

9781503640337, Stanford U.P. (43195) Pap 6048

[Labors of Love traces the political power of motherhood and childrearing in Arabic thought. Susanna Ferguson reveals how debates around raising children became foundational to feminist, Islamist, and nationalist politics alike—opening up conversations about civilization, society, freedom, temporality, labor, and democracy.]

2567

Fernea, Elizabeth Warnock (ed.)

Remembering Childhood in the Middle East: memoirs from a century of change. intro. by R.A. Fernea 398p photos.

Austin, 2002, 9774247612 University of Texas Pr. (15491)

Pap. * 1540

2568

Ferrari-La Roche, Cleophea (ed.)

Der Weg zur Arabischen Moderne: Sprache und Gesellschaft. (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, 137) 206s,

Wiesbaden, 2024, 9783447123174, Harrassowitz (43240)

9936

2569

Festini Cucco, Stefan

Rifian Society, Culture and Politics in Mediterranean Morocco. (Routledge Studies in Middle Eastern Society)

304p. 103 b/w, London, 2025, 9781032679273,

Routledge (43286) 35090

[The focus of the book is on the society, culture, and people of the region, namely the Rifians. Throughout, their voices are interwoven with first-hand ethnographic data, geographical, ethnohistorical, and anthropological insights, as well as 100 photographs, giving the reader an in-depth understanding of Rifian society and culture.]

2570

Fisher, Sydney N.

The Middle East: a history. xv,650p. +xxxi, London,

1966(60) Routledge & Kegan Paul (44360) 1200
2571

Fraihat, Ibrahim & Isak Svensson (ed.)

Conflict Mediation in the Arab World. (Contemporary Issues in the Middle East) xv,463p, Syracuse, 2023,

9780815638131, Syracuse U.P. (42125) Pap. * 11331

[A collection of essays by area specialists and conflict resolution scholars exploring the vital role of mediation in the Arab world.]

2572

Freas, Erik (ed.)

Palestine's Christians and the Nationalist Cause: The Late Ottoman and Mandatory Periods. (Routledge Studies in Middle Eastern History) 338p. London, 2025,

9781032643922, Routledge (43355) 32670

[This book provides an historical overview of Palestine's Christian communities and their role in the Palestinian nationalist movement during the late Ottoman and British mandatory periods.]

2573

Freedman, Paul

Out of the East: spices and the medieval imagination.

x,275p, New Haven, 2008(00), 9780300151350, Yale U.P. (41516) Pap. * 4347

[Spices -- History -- Trade -- Social aspects -- To 1500

The demand for spices in medieval Europe was extravagant and was reflected in the pursuit of fashion, the formation of taste, and the growth of luxury trade. It inspired geographical and commercial exploration, as traders pursued such common spices as pepper and cinnamon and rarer aromatic products, including ambergris and musk. Ultimately, the spice quest led to imperial missions that were to change world history.]

2574

Freer, Courtney & Alanoud al-Sharekh

Tribalism and Political Power in the Gulf: State-Building and National Identity in Kuwait, Qatar and the UAE. 224p.

London, 2023, 9780755644896, I.B. Tauris (42856)

Pap 5322

[Gulf societies are often described as being intensely tribal. However, in discussions of state building and national identity, the role of tribalism and tribal identity is often overlooked. This book analyses the political role of tribes in Kuwait, Qatar and the UAE aiming to understand the degree to which tribes hinder or advance popular participation in government and to what extent they exert domestic political power.]

2575

Freire, Francisco

State, Society and Islam in the Western Regions of the Sahara: Regional Interactions and Social Change. 374p.
London, 2024(22), 9780755643486, I.B. Tauris (42884)
Pap 7016

[book takes a deeper and broader perspective of the Hassaniya-speaking groups of the western region of the Sahara. There has been a surge of interest in this region, often centred around sensationalist news reports and policy briefs. But in-depth understanding and analysis remains neglected and little work has been undertaken on the diverse experiences of these groups and the contrasting political regimes under which they live. The contributors here focus on the complex and ambiguous relations between statehood, Islam, nation building and identity formation in hassanophone northwest Africa, ranging from southern Morocco, the Western Sahara and Mauritania to Algeria. [open access]
2576

Frembgen, Jürgen Wasim

A Thousand Cups of Tea: among tea lovers in Pakistan and elsewhere in the Muslim world. 108p illus. photos.
Oxford/Karachi, 2018, 9780199406678, Oxford U.P. (37439) 6475

[This book explains the production, preparation, and consumption of tea from North Africa to South Asia. (Cairo, Damascus, Istanbul, Iran, Afghan, Pakistan, Kashmir, India..)]
2577

Friedlämder, Saul

Diary of a Crisis: Israel in turmoil. 286p, London, 2024, 9781804296783, Verso Books (42481) 4596
[Searching reflections on the crisis in Israel and Gaza]
2578

Fromherz, Allen James

The Center of the World: A Global History of the Persian Gulf from the Stone Age to the Present. 360p. Berkeley, 2024 9780520398559, U. California Pr. (43466) 5661
[This sweeping history reorients our understanding of the Middle East, placing the Gulf at the heart of globalized trade and cross-cultural encounters.

World history began in the Persian Gulf. The ancient port cities that dotted its coastlines created the first global seaboard, a place from where faiths and cultures from around the world set sail and made contact. More than a history, The Center of the World shows us that contradictions that define our modern age have always been present.]
2579

Fuccaro, Nelida

Histories of City and State in the Persian Gulf: Manama since 1800. (Cambridge Middle East Studies, 30) 278p, Cambridge, 2012, 9781107404441, Cambridge U.P. (28625) Pap. * 2200

[Bahrain Manama -- Port cities -- Middle East -- History -- 1800-2009]
2580

Fuchs, Simon W. & Thomas Pierret (ed.)

Utopianism in the Middle East and North Africa. 344p.
Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399537735 Edinburgh U.P. (43595) 22990

[Drawing on case studies from Egypt, Turkey, Iran, Syria, Tunisia and Saudi Arabia, contributors address a broad array of utopian visions pertaining to political ideologies such as liberalism, secularism, Islamic revivalism, and socialism, but also to fields of expertise and technologies such as urbanism, the atom, and artificial intelligence.]
2581

Furlan, Marta

Inside Salafi-Jihadist Governance: The Strategies and Characteristics of Islamist Insurgent Rule. 336p. N.Y. 2025, 9780231219877, Columbia U.P. (43204) Pap 6993

[This book is a groundbreaking comparative exploration of Salafi-Jihadist governance, drawing on in-depth case studies of the Islamic State in western Iraq and eastern Syria, Hayat Tahrir al-Sham in northwestern Syria, and al-Qaeda in the Arabian Peninsula in southern Yemen.]
2582

Föllmer, Katja, Lisa Maria Franke & Ramzi Ben Amara (ed.) Rethinking the Anthropology of Islam: Dynamics of Change in Muslim Societies. In Honour of Roman Loimeier. (ZMO-Studien, vol. 47) xxxviii,465p. Berlin, 2024, 9783111302263, De Gruyter (43420) 20,690

[The contributions of this volume discuss the broad field of transformation processes in Muslim societies from different perspectives with various disciplinary approaches. Apart from methodological questions the authors investigate religious and social developments in Africa and the Near and Middle East while focusing e.g. on the production of meaning, negotiation of religious values and spaces, gendered agency, and debates of identity. (open access)]
2583

Gallien, Max

Smugglers and States: Negotiating the Maghreb at Its Margins. 360p. N.Y. 2024, 9780231212892 Columbia U.P. (43211) Pap 67284

[This book examines the rules and agreements that govern smuggling in North Africa, tracing the involvement of states in these practices and their consequences for borderland communities]

2584

Garon, Lise

Le Silence Tunisien: les alliances dangereuses au Maghreb

297p. Paris, 1998, 2894890400, L'Harmattan (44334)

* 770

[North Africa -- Foreign relations]

2585

Garthoff, Raymond L.

Detente and Confrontation: American-Soviet relations from

Nixon to Reagan. xvi,1147p, Washington, D.C., 1985,

0815730438, Brookings Institution (2465) Pap. * 1100

2586

Gasiorowski, Mark (ed.)

The Government and Politics of the Middle East and North

Africa. 7th ed. xiii,530p. 古書 Boulder, 2014,

9780813348650, Westview Press (44426) Pap. * 1100

2587

Gates, Carolyn

The Historical Role of Political Economy in the Development of Modern Lebanon. (Papers on Lebanon, 10) 37p. Oxford

1989, 1870552113, Centre for Lebanese Studies (44197)

* 920

2588

Gaul, Anmny

Nile Nightshade: An Egyptian Culinary History of the Tomato.

(California Studies in Food and Culture) 278p. Berkeley,

2025, 9780520409149, U. of California Pr. (43471)

Pap 5283

[A cultural and culinary history of modern Egypt through the nation's beloved tomato.

Gaul shows how Egyptians' embrace of the tomato and the

emergence of Egypt's modern national identity were both

driven by the modernization of the country's food system.

Drawing from cookbooks, archival materials, oral histories,

and vernacular culture, Gaul follows this commonplace food

into the realms of domestic policy and labor through the

hands of Egypt's overwhelmingly female home cooks.]

2589

Gause III, F. Gregory

The International Relations of the Persian Gulf. 270p,

Cambridge, 2009, 9780521137300, Cambridge U.P.

(26623)

Pap. * 1600

2590

Gerges, Fawaz A.

The Great Betrayal: The Struggle for Freedom and

Democracy in the Middle East. 384p. Princeton, 2025,

9780691176635, Peinceton U.P. (42916) 6,615

[The Middle East is in upheaval: a widening chasm between

state and society, the failure of governing elites to address

citizens' genuine grievances, massive economic

mismanagement—all made worse by repeated interventions

by Western powers. Why has political change been so difficult

to achieve? In The Great Betrayal, Fawaz Gerges argues that

the convergence of political authoritarianism, meddling by

the West, and the effects of prolonged regional conflicts have

produced political paralysis and economic stagnation. The

agency of everyday people has been thwarted by an

authoritarian status quo that is maintained by a powerful

partnership of external and internal forces.]

2591

Gertel, Jörg, David Kreuer & Friederike Stolleis (ed.)

The Dispossessed Generation: Youth in the Middle East and

North Africa. 488p. London, 2024, 9780863569524,

Saqi (43454)

Pap 6050

[the most comprehensive, in-depth study of young people in

the MENA region to date, providing invaluable insights into

their self-perceptions and life chances.]

2592

Ghali, Wagdy Rizk & J.H. Adam

A Dictionary of Business Terms: English-Arabic. 426p.

Beirut, 1977 Librairie du Liban (43979)

* 1210

[Islamic law -- Idadities

[The rising sun: a commentary on Shams al-usul, a work on

the principles of jurisprudence]

2593

Ghalyūn, Burhān

Al-Ikhtiyār al-Dīmuqrātī fī Sūriya. prep. by Lu'ayy Husayn

191p, Beirut/Damascus, 2003, 9953417229, Al-Furat

(28420)

* 1220

2594

Ghalyūn, Burhān, Radwān Ziyādah, et al.

Ma'rakat al-Islāh fī Sūriyā. (Silsilah Qadāyā al-Islāh, 9) 246p,

Cairo, 2006 Markaz al-Qāhirah li-Dirasat Huquq al-Insan

(29136) * 860

[Syria -- Politics and government -- History -- 20th century]

2595

Gharāybah, 'Abd al-Karīm Mahmūd

Tārīkh al-'Arab al-Hadīth. 302p. 古書 Beirut, 1987(84)

al-Ahliyah (43770)

* 660

[Arab countries -- History -- Politics and government -- 1798-]

- 2596
Gharāyibah, Ruhayyil
Al-Huqūq wa Hurriyāt al-Siyāsīyah fī al-Sharī'ah al-Islāmīyah.
495p, Beirut, 2012, 9789953533667, Al-Shabakah
al-'Arabīyah lil-Abhath wa al-Nashr (29652) * 2980
[Islam and state -- Political rights -- Civil rights -- Liberty --
Religious aspects]
2597
Ghareeb, Edmund
The Kurdish Question in Iraq. x,223p. Syracuse, 1989,
0815601646, Syracuse U.P. (44345) * 990
[Kurds -- Iraq -- Politics and government]
2598
Gharib, Ako
Hūnehrī Bīnāsāzīy Kurdī, Koyeh: Kurdish architecture
21p(en),22(kurd),136p.(photos.), Sulaymani, 2007
Wizarati Roshanbiri (44562) * 2200
[Kurdistan -- Architecture -- Zoya (Iraq)]
2599
Ghayour, Sabrina
Persiana: recipes from the Middle East beyond. 240p
photos. Northampton, 2021(14), 9781623718763,
Interlink Books (41515) Pap 4725
[A celebration of the food & flavors from the regions near the
southern & Eastern shores of the Mediterranean Sea, with
100 recipes for modern & accessible Middle Eastern dishes.]
2600
Ghazi bin Muhammad
**The Tribes of Jordan, at the beginning of the twenty-first
century** 71p, (Jordan), 1999, 9957851310, Jam'iyat Turāth
al-Urdun al-Bāqī (42651) * 660
2601
Ghazzal, Zouhair
**The Crime of Writing: narratives and shared meanings in
criminal cases in Baathist
t Syria.** (IFPO, CP38) 572p photos. Beirut, 2015,
9782351597101, IFPO (34759) * 6160
[This book gives a unique portrait of Syrian society through
the workings of its criminal records in the three decades prior
to outbreak of the civil war in 2011. Based on actual crime
files from Aleppo and Idlib, in addition to extensive interviews
with criminal detainees, lawyer, judges, and court experts,
this study manages an in-depth account of Syria under the
Baathist rule of the two Asad regimes.]
2602
Ghrawi, Claudia
**Saudi Arabia's Urban Revolution: Oil Urbanization and
Protest in al-Ahsa' / the Eastern Province.** (Social, Economic
and Political Studies of the Middle East and Asia, Volume:
136) Leiden, 2025, 9789004735507, Brill (43003)
18423
[This book discusses popular contention in Saudi Arabia's
Eastern Province (until 1952 the governorate of al-Ahsa')
under the aegis of petro-capitalism.]
2603
Ghurayzī, Wafiq
Mu'ānāt al-Muwahhidīn al-Durūz fī al-Ard al-Muhtallah.
176p. Beirut, 1984 Dar al-Katib (44271) * 2840
[Druzes -- Israel -- Syria]
2604
Ghyoot, Mathias
**Brothers Behind Bars: A History of the Muslim Brotherhood
from the Palestine War to Egypt's Prisons.** 496p. Oxford,
2025, 9780197662731, Oxford University Press (42979)
6290
[Focuses equally on political debates within the Muslim
Brotherhood as well as on the day-to-day lives and personal
relationships of the imprisoned Muslim Brothers]
2605
Gilbar, Gad G.
**Trade and Enterprise: the Muslim Tujjār on the Ottoman
Empire and Qajar Iran, 1860-1924.** (Variorum Collected
Studies) xiv,284p, London, 2024(23), 9781032011608,
Routledge (41563) Pap. * 9678
[Muslim merchants -- Middle East -- History -- 19th-20th
centuries
The 12 studies in this volume show that the Muslim tujjār
played a major economic role in various regions of the Middle
East during the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries.
Their investments, mainly in commercial agriculture, resulted
in economic growth and changed economic structures and
social relations in many Middle Eastern communities. They
were also involved in political developments, some of which
had a dramatic effect on the history of their countries, as for
instance in late Qajar Iran.]
2606
Gilsenan, Michael
**Saints and Sufi in Modern Egypt: an essay in the sociology of
religion.** (Oxford Monographs on Social Anthropology) 248p,
Oxford, 1973, 0198231814, The Clarendon Press (36589)
* 3300
[Egypt -- Islam -- Sufism -- Chādhilīyya -- Shādhilīyah -- Tarika]
2607
Ginat, Rami

Egypt's Incomplete Revolution: Lutfi al-Khuli and Nasser's socialism in the 1960s. (The Commings Center Series, vol. 5) 240p, Essex, 1997, 0714642959, Frank Cass (1358) Pap. * 3780

2608

Giroux, Henry A.

Assassins of Memory: Critical Pedagogy and the Politics of Erasure 208p. London, 2025, 9781350553491, Bloomsbury Academic (44053) Pap 3628
[In this book, Henry A. Giroux addresses the attacks on student protesters speaking up against the war on Gaza, and connects this with wider attacks on critical education and democracy.]

2609

Göçek, Fatma & Gamze Evcimen (ed.)

The I.B. Tauris Handbook of Sociology and the Middle East. (I B Tauris Handbooks) 520p. London, 2022, 9780755639427, I.B. Tauris (42849) 36,300
[The volume is divided into four parts covering sociologists' perspectives on:

- Social transformations and social conflict; from Israel-Palestine and the Iranian Revolution, to the Arab Uprisings and the Syrian War
- The region's economic, religious and political activities; including the impact of the spread of Western modernity; the effects of neo-liberalism; and how Islam shapes the region's life and politics
- People's everyday practices as they have shaped our understanding of culture, consumption, gender and sexuality
- The diasporas from the Middle East in Europe and North America, which put the Middle East in dialogue with other regions of the world.]

2610

Goldberg, E. R. Kasaba & J.S. Migdal (ed.)

Rules and Rights in the Middle East: democracy, law, and society. (Jackson School Publications in International Studies) vii,279p, Seattle, 1993, 0295972874, U. of Washington Press (1260) Pap. * 2800
[Middle East -- Democracy -- Civil rights
In a series of essays by an international group of scholars and policy makers, this book provides the first sustained look at democracy and democratic movements in the Middle East]

2611

Gonzalez, Nancie L.

Dollar, Dove, and Eagle: one hundred years of Palestinian migration to Honduras. xiii,229p, Ann Arbor, 1992,

0472064940, U. of Michigan Pr. (2447) Pap. * 1000 2612

Gould, Rebecca Ruth

The Erasure of Palestine: free speech and Palestinian freedom. 192p, London, 2023, 9781839769023, Verso (41638) Pap 3144
[How the redefinition of antisemitism has functioned as a tactic to undermine Palestine solidarity]

2613

Gozzi, Gustavo (ed.)

The Islamic World and the Mediterranean: From Colonial Legacy to Political and Cultural Interdependence. 178p. London, 2025, 9781032555614, Routledge (43288) 35,090

[This collection investigates the conflictual relationship between the Islamic world and Western civilization, looking at its history as key to understanding its present. The historical narrative starts from the controversial encounter that took place at the close of the 18th century, the effort being to improve our understanding of that engagement and its current implications, focusing in particular on how it has affected law, philosophy, and religion. The subsequent age of 19th-century colonialism is analysed with a view to understanding the currents of mutual influence that throughout that era ran between Islam and the Western world, looking at the law and the institutions, as well as at different strains in the culture.]

2614

Gran, Peter

The Persistence of Orientalism: Anglo-American Historians and Modern Egypt. (Middle East Studies Beyond Dominant Paradigms) 232p. Syracuse, 2020, 9780815636984, Syracuse U.P. (43706) Pap 4716
[Why is the 1798 Napoleonic invasion of Egypt routinely accepted as a watershed moment between premodern and modern in general histories on the Middle East? Although decades of scholarship, most-notably Edward Said's Orientalism, have critiqued traditional binaries of developed and undeveloped in Arab studies, the narrative of 1798 symbolizing the coming of the modern west to the rescue of the static east endures. Peter Gran's The Persistence of Orientalism is the first book to take stock of this dominant paradigm, interrogating its origins and the ways in which scholarship is produced to perpetuate it.]

2615

Greenberg, Nathaniel

The Long War of Ideas: American Public Diplomacy in Arabic

After 9/11. 344p. N.Y. 2026, 9780231215961,
Columbia U.P. (43810) Pap 6804
[This groundbreaking book tells the story of American
propaganda campaigns in the Middle East after 9/11, drawing
on in-depth interviews with key players and previously
classified documents.]

2616

Greenwald, Diana B.

**Mayors in the Middle: Indirect Rule and Local Government
in Occupied Palestine.** 320p. N.Y. 2024,
9780231213158, Columbia U.P. (43210) Pap 6615
[What does local self-government look like in the absence of
sovereignty? From the beginning of its occupation of the
West Bank in 1967, Israel has experimented with different
forms of rule. Since the 1990s, it has delegated certain
governing responsibilities to the Palestinian Authority (PA), an
organization that, Israel hoped, would act as a buffer between
the military occupation and the Palestinian population.]

2617

Grosso, Sarah

**Judging Women's Rights, Gender & Citizenship in Ben Ali's
Tunisia.** (Women and Gender: The Middle East and the
Islamic World, Volume: 22) xiv,291p. Leiden, 2025,
9789004712737, Brill (43070) 22770
[Tunisia has often been commended for its progressive stance
on women's rights and viewed as a role model for family law
reform in the Muslim world. This book weaves together
intimate stories and theory to demystify claims that the
progressive laws supported gender equality in practice.
Through the eyes of citizens and legal professionals, it reveals
how women and men experienced their rights under Ben Ali's
repressive regime, tracing connections between gender,
ethics and the law.]

2618

**Groupe de Recherches et d'Etudes sur le Proche-Orient
L'Egypte au XIXe Siecle, Aix-en-Provence 4-7 Juin 1979.**
336p. 古書 Paris, 1982, 2222027896, CNRS (41448)
2420

[Egypt -- History -- 19th century]

2619

Gubser, Michael

**Their Future: A History of Ahistoricism in International
Development** 408p. New Haven, 2025 9780300275810
Yale U.P. (43794) 9450
[Foreign aid planners rarely consider the history of the
societies in which they work, an oversight noted in the
development literature but rarely examined. Aid programs

costing billions of dollars operate largely in a historical
vacuum, divorced from the knowledge of what succeeded or
failed in the past. Michael Gubser chronicles the varieties of
ahistoricism in international development theory and practice
since 1945. He traces the history of development ideas,
analyzing key theoretical and policy statements to highlight
the marginalization of history in favor of technical solutions to
economic and social problems; and he examines aid programs
in several developing countries to show how Western models
of social and economic development have been applied and
misapplied.]

2620

Guignard, diudier

**1871. L'Algérie sous Séquestre: Une coupe dans le corps
social (XIXe-XXe siècle)** 272p, Paris, 2023,

9782271142436, CNRS (43741) 5175

2621

Gunatilleke, Godfrey (ed.)

Migration of Asian Workers to the Arab World. 358p.
Tokyo, 1986, 928080555X, The United Nations University
(44381) * 1100

[Asian emigrant -- Arab countries -- Bsngladesh, India,
Pakistan, Sri Lanka, Republic of Korea, The Philippines --
Thailand]

2622

Gunter, Michael M.

The Kurds: a divided nation in search of a state. 2019 ed.
xxi,307p, Princeton, 2019, 9781558766419, Markus
Wiener Pub. (39195) Pap 4797
[In this updated and expanded 2019 edition of the 2016 *The
Kurds: A Modern History*, Michael Gunter adds over 50 new
pages that recount and analyze recent political, military, and
economic events from 2016 to the end of 2018.]

2623

Gunter, Michael M. (ed.)

Kurdish Issues: essays in honor of Robert W. Olson
(Bibliotheca Iranica: Kurdish Studies Series, 13) xii,310p,
Costa Mesa, 2016, 9781568593104, Mazda Publishers
(34123) * 7960

[Subjects covered include politics, economics, ISIS, and
number of issues that will be of interest to scholars,
practitioners, and the intelligent lay public. Moreover, in
delving into the nuances of such themes as ethno-nationalist
origins, self-determination, US-KRG relations, democratic
autonomy, ISIS, Kobane, the Kurdish Diaspora, Ataturk and
Bourguiba, among others, these essays will definitely stand
the test of time.]

- 2624
Hachem, Constance Arminjon
Vers une nouvelle théologie en Islam 384p. Paris, 2022, 9782271138606, CNRS (43750) 5382
[Les nombreuses réaffirmations de l'orthodoxie musulmane, comme les multiples attentes politiques et sociales concernant une « réforme » de la religion, dissimulent pour une large part le rythme et les motifs de la pensée théologique contemporaine en islam. Cette enquête, qui situe la « nouvelle théologie » dans le temps long, s'attache à en retracer l'essor depuis la fin des années 1980. Elle met en lumière les problèmes clés autour desquels s'organisent les réflexions des principaux théologiens égyptiens, iraniens et turcs – de Nasr Hâmid Abû Zayd et Hasan Hanafi, à Ömer Özsoy et İlhami Güler, en passant par Abd ol-Karîm Sorûsh, Mohammad Mojtahed Shabestari, Mohsen Kadîwar et Mostafâ Malekiyân.]
- 2625
Al-Hadîdî, Hishâm
Abqariyah Muhammad al-Barâd'i: al-fallâh alladhî arbaka al-'âlam. (Safahât min Târîkh Misr, 57) 339p, Cairo, 2009, 9772088193, Maktabat Madbuli (27898) * 2620
[Egypt -- El Baradei, Mohamed -- Nuclear energy -- History]
- 2626
Haddad, Yvonne Y. & J.L. Esposito
The Islamic Revival since 1988: a critical survey and bibliography. (Bibliographies & Indexes in Religious Studies, vol. 45) 320p, Westwood, 1997, 0313304807 Greenwood Press (2874) * 880
- 2627
Hafez, Sarab
Muslim Women: social realities and legal rules. 496p, Beirut, 2023, 9786144980392, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyyah (42283) 5670
[Women in Islam -- Fiqh -- Sunnah -- Hijab -- Islamic thought]
- 2628
Hâfiz, Salâh al-Dîn
Sadmat al-Dîmuqrâtiyyah. 276p. Cairo, 1993, 9775140366, Sina lil-Nashr (44399) * 440
[Democracy -- Egypt -- Politics and government -- 1981-2011]
- 2629
Hagar, Anna
Christian-Muslim Relations in the Aftermath of the Arab Spring: Beyond the Polemics over 'The Innocence of Muslims'. 240p. Edinburgh, 2026(24), 9781399528450, Edinburgh U.P. (43536) Pap 4838
[Uses 'The Innocence of Muslims' controversy as a starting point for exploring Christian–Muslim relations in Egypt, Lebanon and Jordan]
- 2630
Haghirian, Mehran & Luciano Zaccara (ed.)
China's Economic and Political Presence in the Middle East and South Asia. (Durham Modern Middle East and Islamic World Series) 250p. London, 2024(23), 9781032216072, Routledge (43311) Pap 9678
[This book explores a range of key issues connected to China's relations with countries in the Middle East and South Asia. It discusses economic and political connections, and projects which have arisen as part of China's Belt and Road Initiative. It covers both important countries in the Middle East, and also Pakistan, Bangladesh and Afghanistan.]
- 2631
Haidar, Hamid Hadji
A Theory of Religious Democracy: a proceduralist account of Shi'a Islamic democracy for modern Shi'a society. 200p, London, 2006, 1904063187, ICAS Press (23946) * 3100
[Democracy -- Shi'ah Doctrines]
- 2632
Hajar, Jamâl Mahmûd
Al-Mashriq al-Islâmî fi Istrâtijiyat al-Di'âyah al-Sûfitiyyah, 1917-1938. 343p, Alexandria, 1996 Dar al-Ma'rifat al-Jami'iyah (3757) * 1880
[Arab countries -- Relations -- Soviet Union]
- 2633
al-Hakîm, Yûsuf
Bayrût wa Lubnân fi 'Ahd Âl 'Uthmân. 327p. Beirut, 1980(64) Dar al-Nahar (44400) * 660
[Lebanon -- Beirut -- History]
- 2634
al-Hakîm, Yûsuf
Sûriyyah wa al-'Ahd al-Faysalî. 250p. Beirut, 1980(66) Dar al-Nahar (44401) * 660
[Syria -- History]
- 2635
Hakimian, Hassan (ed.)
The Routledge Handbook on the Middle East Economy. 404p. London, 2023(21), 9781032021379, Routledge (43332) Pap 10646
[This Handbook captures the salient features of Middle Eastern economies and critically examines the public policy responses required to address the challenges and opportunities across the region. Bringing together wide-ranging perspectives from carefully selected and

renowned subject specialists, the collection fills a gap in this relatively young and growing academic field.]

2636

Hallaq, Boutros & Heidi Toelle

Littérature arabe moderne: Genèse et problématiques

viii,446p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004234253 Brill (43080)

34983

[This work analyses the emergence of the notion of adab, some major foundational works from the mid-19th century onwards, and the formation of major genres based on the cross-fertilisation of the iconic classical models and Western literature.]

2637

Hallāq, Hassān

Al-Tārīkh al-ljtimā'ī wa al-Iqtisādī wa al-Siyāsī fī Bayrūt wa al-Wilāyāt al-'Uthmānī fī al-qarn al-tāsi' 'ashar, sijillāt al-mahkamah al-sharīyah fī Bayrūt.

453p, Beirut, 1987

al-Dār al-Jāmi'iyyah (35795)

* 5040

[Beirut (Lebanon) -- History -- Sources]

2638

Haller, Niklas A.

Drawing Boundaries: Oil, Empire, and the Making of the

Emirati State. (Modern Intellectual and Political History of the Middle East) 288p. Syracuse, 2025 9780815611912

Syracuse U.P. (43699)

14166

[Explores Emirati history through the lens of the region's boundaries in the 19th and 20th centuries.]

2639

Halper, Jeff

Decolonizing Israel, Liberating Palestine: Zionism, Settler

Colonialism, and the Case for One Democratic State 257p,

London, 2021, 9780745343396, Pluto Press (42472)

Pap 3628

[Arab-Israeli conflict 1993-]

2640

Hamdī, Mahmūd 'Abd al-Hamīd & Nājī Badr Ibrāhīm

Al-Taghayyur fī Binā' al-Mujtama' al-Rīfī: madākhil nazariyah wa buhūth maydāniyah. 350p, Alexandria, 1995

Dar al-Ma'arif al-Jami'iyah (4312)

* 2100

[Egypt -- Rural conditions]

2641

Hamdi, Tahrir

Imagining Palestine: Cultures of Exile and National Identity.

248p. London, 2024, 9780755649419, I.B. Tauris

(42893)

Pap 7016

[This book explores the ways that Palestinian intellectuals, artists, activists and ordinary citizens 'imagine' their

homeland, examining the works of key Palestinian and other thinkers and writers such as Edward Said, Ghassan Kanafani, Naji Al Ali, Mahmoud Darwish, Mourid Barghouti, Radwa Ashour, Suheir Hammad, and Susan Abulhawa. Deploying decolonial and resistance concepts, such as Palestinian sumud, Tahrir Hamdi argues that the imaginative construction of Palestine is a key element in the Palestinians' ongoing struggle.]

2642

Hamidaddin, Abdullah (ed.)

The Huthi Movement in Yemen: Ideology, Ambition and Security in the Arab Gulf. 312p. London, 2022,

9780755644285, I.B. Tauris (42840)

Pap 5564

[The Huthi rebels in Yemen are a resistance movement going back decades. Their coup against Yemeni President Abdrabbuh Mansur Hadi in 2015 - and the subsequent Yemeni civil war and the intervention of the Arab coalition in support of Hadi - has brought absolute devastation to the country. But who are the Huthis and how can we understand the group away from armed conflict and war? What has motivated their social movement to fundamentally re-shape Yemen, and what are the group's local and regional ambitions? [open access]

2643

Hamilton, A.M.

Road Through Kurdistan: travels in Northern Iraq. intro. by

David McDowall 229p, photos. map, London, 30120 repr.

9781840436379, Tauris Parke Paperbacks (44377)

Pap. * 990

2644

Hamit, Bozarslan (dir.)

Histoire des Kurdesm des origines a nos jours. 609p.

Paris, 2025, 9782204170758, CERF (43724)

6003

2645

Hammūdah, Ādil

Qanābil wa Masāhif: qissat tanzīm al-jihād. 279p. photos.

Cairo, 1986 Sina lil-Nashr (44398)

* 324

[Egypt -- Islam and state -- Jihad]

2646

Hammond, Andrew

Late Ottoman Origins of Modern Islamic Thought: Turkish

and Egyptian Thinkers on the Disruption of Islamic

Knowledge. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 335p.

Cambridge, 2025, 9781009199537, Cambridge U.P.

(42941)

7258

[Hammond is the first to show how the intellectual activism of Mehmed Akif, Mustafa Sabri, and Zahid Kevseri profoundly

put its stamp on modern Islamic thought and contemporary intra-Islamic polemics. Using both Arabic and Ottoman/Turkish sources, this study provides solid ground for further analysis of unjustly overlooked Late-Ottoman Islamic thinkers]

2647

Hammond, Marle

Arab World Cinemas: a Reader and Guide. 256p. illus. Edinburgh, 2024, 9781474435789 Edinburgh U.P. (43634) Pap 4838

[Celebrates the variety and richness of Arabic-language cinema, from The White Rose (Egypt, 1933/4) to Casablanca Beats (Morocco, 2021)]

2648

Hamzah, Ahmad Nizār

Alā Tariq Hizb Allāh. 254p, Beirut, 2010 Dar al-Mahajjah al-Bayda' (30865) * 1860

[Lebanon -- Islam and politics

[In the path of Hizbullah]

Islam and politics -- Hizbullah -- Lebanon]

2649

Han, Saerom

Unemployment and Resistance in Tunisia: The Democracy-Security Nexus. (Disruptions: Political Protests, Social Movements and Revolutions in the Middle East) 208p. Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781399507097, Edinburgh U.P. (43572) Pap 4838

[Examines the relationship between the (counter) terrorism narrative and unemployed protest movements in post-revolutionary Tunisia]

2650

Hanafī, Hasan

al-Turāth wa al-Tajdīd, mawqif-nā al-turāth al-qadīm. 192p. Beirut, 1992 al-Mu'assasah al-Jami'iyah al-Dirasat (44246) * 600

[Civilization, Arab -- Islam -- Sociology -- History -- 20th century]

2651

Hanafī, Hassan

Al-Dīn wa al-Thawrah fī Misr, 1952-1981. 8 vols. Cairo, 1988 Maktabat Madbuli (2850) * 4870

[Islam and politics -- Egypt -- Politics and government -- 1952-1970]

2652

Hannoum, Abdelmajid

Living Tangier: Migration, Race, and Illegality in a Moroccan City. (Contemporary Ethnography) 280p. Philadelphia,

2025, 9781512827927, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43688) Pap 5661

[How Moroccan society, especially in the city of Tangier, has been affected by the flows of migrants from both West Africa and Europe]

2653

al-Harakāt al-Islāmīyah fī Lubnān. 343p. (Beirut), Dar Sanin (44368) * 300

[Lebanon -- Islam and politics -- Political parties]

2654

Harb, Mona

Le Hezbollah a Beyrouth (1985-2005): de la banlieue a la ville.

300p. photos. Paris/Beirut, 2010, 9782811103989, IFPO/ Karthala (27431) * 4820

2655

Harbi, Mohammed & Claude Sixou

Les Femmes dans le Monde Arabe. (Sou'al, 4) 188p. 古書 Paris, 1983 Radaction-Admionistration (44359) * 440

[Arab countries -- Women -- Islamic law]

2656

Harris, William

Faces of Lebanon: sects, wars, and global expansion. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) viii,354p ills., Princeton, 1996 1558761160 Markus Wiener Pub. (2908) Pap. * 2990

2657

Harris, William

Lebanon: a history, 600-2011. (Studies in Middle Eastern History) 400p photos. N.Y. 2012, 9780195181128, Oxford U.P. (28924) * 2400

[Spans 14 centuries to narrate the basis of the origins of modern Lebanon.

]

2658

Harris, William

The New Face of Lebanon: history's revenge. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) xii,350p, Princeton, 2006, 1558763929, Markus Wiener (23083) Pap. * 3940 2659

Harrison, Ross & Paul Salem (ed.)

Escaping the Conflict Trap: Toward Ending Civil War in the Middle East. (Middle East Institute Policy Series) 304p. London, 2022, 9780755646951, I.B. Tauris (42839) Pap 5322

[How can the current civil wars in the Middle East be resolved? This volume brings together academics, experts, and practitioners to explore this question. The book covers

the history of civil wars in the region during the 20th century, and then examines the specific causes, drivers, and dynamics of the ongoing civil wars in Syria, Yemen, Libya, Afghanistan, and Iraq.]

2660

Hart, William D.

Edward Said, and the Religious Effects of Culture.

(Cambridge Studies in Religion and Critical Thought, 8)

xiii,236p, Cambridge, 2000, 0521778107, Cambridge

U.P. (13556) Pap. * 1296

2661

Harvey, Katherine

A Self-Fulfilling Prophecy: the Saudi struggle for Iraq. 392p,

London, 2021, 9781787385665, Hurst (41553) 8470

[How Saudi efforts to undermine Iranian influence paradoxically pushed Iraq into the Islamic Republic's arms.]

2662

Hasan, 'Ammār 'Alī

Al-Tanṣih al-Siyāsīyah lil-Turuq al-Sūfiyah fī Miṣr: ṭhaqāfat al-dīmuqrāṭīyah wa masār al-tahdīth ladā dīnī taqlīdī. 682p,

Cairo, 2009, 9789774900099 Dar al-'Ayn lil-Nashr (27545)

* 8100

[Sufism -- Islam and state -- Egypt]

2663

Hashī, Salīm Hasan

Tārīkh al-'Umarā' al-Shahābīyīn, bi qalam ahad umarā'-him

min wadī al-taym. (al-Khazānah al-Tārīkhīyah, 2) 218p.

photos. Beirut, 1984 Dar Lahd Khatir (44354) * 1540

[Lebanon -- History -- Princes and princesses]

2664

Hashī, Salīm Hasan

Yawmīyāt Lubnān fī Ayyām al-Mutasarrifiyah. (al-Khazānah

al-Tārīkhīyah, 4) 200p. Beirut, 1983 Dar Lahd Khatir

(44355) * 1210

[Lebanon -- History -- 1898-1918 -- Biography]

2665

Hashas, Mohammed (ed.)

Contemporary Moroccan Thought: On Philosophy, Theology, Society, and Culture. (Handbook of Oriental Studies.

Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 186) 829p.

Leiden, 2024, 9789004519527, Brill (43055) 51,543

[Contemporary Moroccan Thought offers a new and broad coverage of the intellectual dynamics and scholarly output of what is presented here as the Rabat School since the 1950s.]

2666

Hassan, Miaad A.

Authoritarian Regimes and their Islamist Rivals: A

Comparative Study of Turkey, the Middle East and North Africa. (Routledge Studies in Middle Eastern Politics)

264p. illus. Aldershot, 2024 9781032530888, Variorum

(Ashgate) (43298) 31460

[This book explores the political trajectories of various countries in the Middle East and North Africa (MENA) region, tracing the shifts in party systems and regime transitions along a model-like trajectory that spans from revolutionism to authoritarianism and electoral Islamism.]

2667

Hassine, Jonathan

Les Refugies et Deplaces de Syrie: une reconstruction

nationale en question. (Comprendre le Moyen-Orient)

254p. Paris, 2017, 9782343082677 l'Harmattan (44292)

* 2200

[Syria -- Refugees -- Politics and government -- Civil war 2011-]

2668

Hauser, J. C.B. Lindner & E. Möller (ed.)

Entangled Education: foreign and local schools in Ottoman

Syria and Mandate Lebanon (19-20th centuries). (Beiruter

Texte und Studies, 137) Beirut, 2016, 9783956501012,

Orient-Institut Beirut (35147) * 11240

[Late Ottoman Bilad al-Sham and Mandate Lebanon were characterized by an exceptionally dense concentration of diverse educational institutions. Research on education in this region during the late 19th and early 20th centuries has hitherto focused on individual institutions or movements. This volume challenges the established narrative and emphasizes the entanglements of individuals, concepts, and practices]

2669

Havemann, Axel

Geschichte und Geschichtsschreibung im Libanon des 19.

und 20. Jahrhunderts: formen und funktionen des

historischen selbstverständnisses. (Beiruter Texte und

Studien Band 90) xiv,340s, Beirut, 2002, 3935556918,

Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut (16023) * 3860

[Lebanon -- History -- 19th-20th century]

2670

Heard-Bey, Frauke

From Trucial States to United Arab Emirates: a society in

transition. xxxiv,540p. maps, Dubai, 2011(1982),

9781860631672, Motivate Publishing (44427) * 4600

[U.A.E. -- History]

2671

Heck, Paul E. (ed.)

Sufism and Politics: the power of spirituality. 197p,

Princeton, 2007, 9781558764231, Markus Wiener
Publishers (23085) Pap. * 4441
[The articles comprising this volume aim to consolidate
thinking about the political dimension of Sufism across culture
and history and to offer new horizons for scholarly reflection
on the socio-political role played by Sufism in both
pre-modern and modern Muslim society.]
2672

Hendessi, Mandana

The Kurds: The Struggle for National Identity and Statehood.

176p. N.Y. 2024, 9781788217170, Columbia U.P.
(43209) Pap 6615

[This book offers a contemporary overview and critical
analysis of the Kurds quest for national identity and
statehood from the end of the Ottoman Empire to the
modern day. Kurdish nationalism has taken many forms and
had to endure periods of rebellion, acceptance, oppression
and ethnic cleansing.]

2673

Hermez, Sami

My Brother, My Land: A Story from Palestine. 328p.

Stanford, 2024, 9781503628397, Stanford U.P. (43198)

5292

[A riveting and unapologetic account of Palestinian resistance,
the story of one family's care for their land, and a reflection
on love and heartache while living under military occupation.
In 1967, Sireen Sawalha's mother, with her young children,
walked back to Palestine against the traffic of exile. My
Brother, My Land is the story of Sireen's family in the decades
that followed and their lives in the Palestinian village of Kufr
Ra'i.]

2674

Hesse, Isabelle

Reimagining Israel and Palestine in Contemporary British

and German Culture. 224p. Edinburgh, 2025(24),
9781399523684, Edinburgh U.P. (43547) Pap 4838

[Hesse identifies an important relational turn in British and
German literature, TV drama, and film published and
produced since the First Palestinian Intifada (1987-1993). This
turn manifests itself on two levels: one, in representing Israeli
and Palestinian histories and narratives as connected rather
than separate, and two, by emphasising the links between the
current situation in Israel and the Occupied Palestinian
Territories and the roles that the United Kingdom and
Germany have played historically, and continue to play, in the
region.]

2675

Hilāl, 'Imād

Al-Fallāh wa al-Sultah wa al-Qānūn: misr fī al-nisf al-thānī
min al-qarn al-tāsi' 'ashr. (Misr al-Nahdah, 69) 369p,

Cairo, 2007, 9771805096, Dar al-Kutub wa Watha'iq
al-Qawmiyah (23971) 1960

[Peasantry -- Egypt -- Political activity -- 19th century]

2676

Hinnebusch, Raymond & Morten Valbjørn (ed.)

Sectarianism and Civil War in Syria. (Routledge/St. Andrews

Syrian Studies Series) 414p. London, 2025,
9781032903828, Routledge (43273) Pap 9678

[As an epicentre of sectarian conflict before and after the
Arab uprising, Syria provides an excellent laboratory for the
study of sectarianization. This book compares variance in
Syria's sectarianism over time and across place to expose its
causes and its varying impact on Syria's society and polity.]

2677

Hirsch, Dafna

The Israeli Career of Hummus: Colonial Appropriation,

Authenticity, and Distinction. 328p. Bloomington, 2026,

9780253075314, Indiana U.P. (43385) Pap 7371

[How did an Arab dish become an Israeli culinary passion?
Less than a century ago, hummus and other local Arab and
Palestinian cuisine was often met with disinterest and
sometimes outright rejection among Zionist settlers. Yet for
modern-day Israelis, hummus has become something iconic: a
dish whose everyday consumption is irrevocably intertwined
with social and cultural perceptions of their indigeneity and
masculinity.]

2678

Hishī, Salīm Hasan

Tārīkh al-Umarā' al-Shihābīyīn, bi-qalam ahad umarā'i-him

min Wādī al-Taym. (al-Khizānah al-Tārīkhīyah, 2) 218p,

Beirut, 1984 Dār Lahd Khātīr (42118) 1540

[Lebanon -- Shihābī family -- History -- 1516-1918]

2679

Hishī, Salīm Hasan

Yawmīyāt Lubnānī fī Ayyām al-Mutasarrifiyah.

(al-Khizānah al-Tārīkhīyah, 4) 200p, Beirut, 1983

Dār Lahd Khātīr (42120) 1100

[Lebanon -- History -- Biography -- 1516-1918 -- Sources]

2680

Hoffman, Jon

Islam and Statecraft: Religious Soft Power in the Arab Gulf

States. 288p. London, 2025, 9780755655670,

I.B. Tauris (42851) Pap 5,301

[This book develops a comprehensive analytical framework

for the notion of "religious soft power" capable of incorporating power-based, identity-based, and ideational variables to examine how states couple religion with their broader foreign policy conduct. This framework is applied to the Middle East through the specific examination of three countries - Saudi Arabia, Qatar, and the United Arab Emirates - in the period following the Arab Uprisings to demonstrate how specific religious narratives, identities, histories, and ideologies are constructed by political elites in the Middle East for the advancement of what are inherently political objectives, namely the imperatives of regime preservation and power projection.]

2681

Hoffman, Valerie J.

Sufism, Mystics, and Saints in Modern Egypt. (Studies in Comparative Religion) xix,461p, Columbia, 2009(1995), 9780570038495, U. of South Carolina Press (48)

Pap. * 3920

[Siufism -- Egypt

While many twentieth-century observers have commented on Sufism's decline, and modernists and fundamentalists alike have criticized the movement, few scholars have analyzed present-day Egyptian Sufism as a system in its own right rather than as a degradation of the classical ideal.]

2682

Honeine, Louis

Un Liban Neutre: malgre une geopolitique engagee. 459p, Beirut, 2015, 2721470981, Dār al-Mashriq (38179)

* 3960

[Lebanon -- Foreign relations -- Geopolitics -- 21st century]

2683

Hopkins, N.S. & K. Westergaard (ed.)

Directions of Change in Rural Egypt. viii,398p maps. figs., Cairo, 2001(98), 9774246632, American Univ. in Cairo Press (14259)

Pap. * 3920

[New paperback edition]

2684

Hopkins, N.S. & S.E. Ibrahim (ed.)

Arab Society: class, gender, power & development.

xviii,583p, Cairo, 1997, 9774244044, American Univ. of Cairo Press (969)

Pap. * 4800

2685

Hotaling, Ed

Islam Without Illusions: its past, its present, and its

challenge for the future. (Contemporary Issues in the Middle East) x,205p, Syracuse, 2003, 0815607660, Syracuse U.P. (17026)

* 3990

[Unmasking the tie between Islam and modern terrorism, Hotaling explores both the radical challenge posed by terrorists to the venerable religion they claim to follow and their threat to the world at large.]

2686

Hourani, A. P.S. Khoury & M.C. Wilson (ed.)

The Modern Middle East: a reader. 2nd edition xi,680p.

古書 London, 2004(1993), 1860649637, I.B. Tauris

(4455)

Pap. * 2750

[Middle east -- History -- 1789- -- collected articles]

2687

Hourani, Albert

Islam in European Thought. xi,199p. Cambridge, 1991,

9780521392136, Cambridge U.P. (44447) * 3080

[A collection of essays focusing on the relation between European and Islamic thought and culture from the late eighteenth century to the twentieth century.]

2688

Hoyland, Robert G. & H.G.M. Willioamson (ed.)

The Oxford History of the Holy Land. 422p. illus. Oxford

2023, 9780192886866, Oxford University Press (42977)

Pap 3144

[The history of the Holy Land, from the origins of Israel through to fall of the Ottoman Empire at the end of World War I.]

2689

Huber, Daniela

The International Dimension of the Israel-Palestinian

Conflict: a post-Eurocentric approach. 222p, Albany,

2021, 9781438481593, SUNY (41260) Pap 5687

[Analyzes the Israel-Palestinian conflict by looking at its interactions with seven regional and global powers and the way the conflict is framed at the international level.]

2690

Huberman, Bruno

The Palestinians and East Jerusalem: Under Neoliberal

Settler Colonialism. (SOAS Palestine Studies) 216p.

London, 2025(23) 9780755649051, I.B. Tauris (42895)

Pap 7016

[This book focuses on the contradiction between the rise of neoliberal development in East Jerusalem and the simultaneous continuation of Israeli settler colonialism. It argues that the combination of settler colonialism and neoliberalism allows for the 'primitive accumulation of capital' to also occur permanently through deceptive soft forms.]

2691

Hullah, Muhd. 'Alī

Al-Azhar fī al-Arshīf al-Misrī, wa wathā'iq min al-qarnayn al-tāsi' 'ashar wa 'ishrīn. (Dirāsāt Wathā'iqīyah 4) 536p, Cairo, 2011, 9789771808756, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah bil-Qahirah (29132) * 2800

[Jāmi' al-Azhar-- History -- Sources]

2692

Hullah, Muhd. 'Alī

Misr wa Jāmi'ah al-Duwal al-'Arabīyah, al-tajribah ... wa al-masīr. (Misr al-Nahdah, 79) 384p, Cairo, 2010, 9771807048, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (27101) * 1880

[Egypt -- Relations -- Arab countries -- Panarabism]

2693

Husayn, Muhd. al-Khidr

Tūnis wa Jāmi' al-Zaytūnah. 160p. Tunus, 2000 Dar al-Husayniyah lil-Kitab (43811) * 660

[Biographies -- Intellectual life -- Jāmi' al-Zaytūnah]

2694

Hussein, Ebtisam Aly

Contemporary Islamic Political Thought in Egypt: Reading Jamal al-Banna and Tariq al-Bishri in Autocratic Contexts.

240p. London, 2024, 9780755653157, I.B. Tauris (42883) 20570

[This book takes a hermeneutic approach toward reading the writings of Jamal al-Banna and Tariq al-Bishri across several decades in order to explore contemporary Islamic political thought under authoritarianism. Ebtisam Aly Hussein uses the framework of 'meta-languages', in relation to the writings of these two particular Islamic intellectuals, to examine how authority over the public sphere is established, in both religious and political terms.]

2695

Huwaydī, Fahmī

Misr Turīdu Hallan. 333p, Cairo, 1998, 9770904414, Dar al-Shuruq (4134) * 2800

[Egypt -- Politics and government -- social conditions -- 1900-1999]

2696

Ibn 'Adī, Yūsuf

Qirā'āt fī al-Tajārib al-Fikrīyah al-'Arabīyah al-Mu'āsirah: rihānāt wa āfāq. 264p, Beirut, 2011, 9789953533575, Al-Shabakah al-'Arabīyah lil-Abhath wa al-Nashr (29734) * 2120

[Arab philosophy -- Modern philosophy]

2697

Ibn Dikhnān al-Shurayyfi, Ibrāhīm Jār Allāh

al-Mawsū'ah al-Dhahabīyah fī Ansāb Qabā'il wa usar Shibh al-Jazīrah al-'Arabīyah. 9 vols. Kuwayt, 1998 I.J.A.b.D. al-Shurayfi (44450) * 6600

[Arab countries -- Genealogy -- Tribes -- Arabian peninsula -- Encyclopedias]

2698

Ibn Sa'īd al-Hāshimī, Mubārak ibn Sayf

al-Imām Nūr al-Dīn al-Sālimī wa ārā'u-hu fī asl-ilāhiyāt.

324p. al-Sīb, 2002 Maktabat al-Damiri (44515) * 1210

[Ibadism -- Sālimī, 'Abd Allāh b. Ḥumayd b. Sulūm al-1867-1913]

2699

Ibn Tūnis, 'Iddah

al-Rawdah al-Sunīyah fī al-māthir al-'Alāwīyah. 187p.

Tunis, (1984) al-Mustaghaniimi (43944) * 980

[Mustaghānīmī, Aḥmad ibn Muṣṭafā ibn 'Ulaywah, 1874-1934 -- Muslims -- Algeria -- Biography]

2700

Idjouadiene, Nadia (dir.)

Kurdistan. (Passerelles, No. 30) 340. , Thionville, 2005, ISSN 1147-9299, Revue d'Etudes Interculturelles (44333) * 2100

[sommaire: Evenementd, Repères, Dossier, Militance, Frontieres-Hommes, Outils, Parole de Memoire, Hommage, O.N.G. Recit de vie, Lire, Litteratures, Lettre a... Cahier, Notes de lecture, Bibliographie, Revue des revues, Discographie]

2701

Imārah, Muhammad

ma'rakat al-Islām wa Usūl al-Hukm. 430p. Cairo, 1989, 9771483307, Dar al-Shuruq (44248) * 880

[Islam and secularism -- 'Abd al-Rāziq, 'Alī, 1888-1966]

2702

Imārah, Muhammad

Qāsim Amīn, tahrīr al-mar'ah wa al-tamaddun al-Islāmī.

222p. Cairo, 1988, 9771481835 Dar al-Shuruq (43910) * 150

2703

Imād, 'Abd al-Ghanī

Al-Harakat al-Islāmīyah fī Lubnān: ishkālīyat al-dīn wa

al-siyāsah fī mujtama' mutanawwi'. 367p, Beirut, 2006, 9953456380, Dar al-Tali'ah (25566) * 2740

[Islam and state -- Lebanon]

2704

Imam Khomeini

The Great Jihad: combat with the self. tr. by Muhd.

Legenhausen & Azim Sarvdalir xxxviii,122p Kuala Lumpur 2003, 9789675062322, Islamic Book Trust (29539)

- 2705
Iqbasl, Afzal
Contemporary Muslim World xxxii,399p. 古書 Lahore, 1985 Institute of Islamic Culture (44309) * 432
[a introduction to the leading issues faced by the nation states of Islam]
2706
Irving, Sarah (ed.)
The Social and Cultural History of Palestine: Essays in honour of Salim Tamari. ix,222p. photos., Edinburgh, 2024(23), 9781399503624, Edinburgh U.P. (42631) Pap. * 4838
[Palestine -- Middle East -- History -- Social life and customs
Explores the social and cultural landscape of Palestine under Late Ottoman and British rule]
2707
Īsā, Bāsimah
Harb Nasr Allāh al-l'āmīyah min al-Junūb ilā Shamāl: qirā'ah ihsā'īyah kammīyah kayfīyah li-khutab al-'āmm li-Hizb Allāh al-sayyid Hasan Nasr Allāh khilāl harb Tammūz 2006. 495p, Beirut, 2012, 9786144260432, Dar al-Mahajjah al-Bayda' (30867) * 2980
[Nasr Allāh, Hasan, 1960- -- Criticism and interpretation -- Israeli intervention, 2006]
2708
Ismā'il, Hamādhah Mahmūd Ahmad
Al-Māzinī Siyāsiyan. (Misr al-Nahdah, 64) 224p, Cairo, 2006, 9771804456, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (22543) * 1100
[Māzinī, Ibrāhīm 'Abd al-Qādir, 1889-1949 -- Political activity -- Politics and literature]
2709
Ismā'il, Mahmūd
Al-Turāth wa Qadāyā al-'Asr. 285p, Cairo, 2005 Ru'yah lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (22726) * 2380
[Arab civilisation -- Islamic civilisation]
2710
Ismā'il, Mahmūd
Ishkāliyat al-Manhaj fī Dirāsāt al-Turāth. 167p, Cairo, 2004 Ru'yah lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (22727) * 1500
[Civilization, Islamic -- Study and teaching]
2711
Ismā'il Haqqī Bak
Lubnān, Mabāhith 'Ilmīyah wa Ijtīmā'īyah, wa vhuwa al-kitāb alladhī nasharat-hu lajnah min al-udabā' bi-himmat Ismā'il Haqqī Bak mutasarrif Jabal Lubnān sanat 1334 (1918). (Pub. de l'Univ. Libanaise, Sec. des Etudes Historiques, XVIII)
* 1420
2 vols. ills. map, Beirut, 1969 repr. Lib. Orientale (22129) * 4420
[Lebanon -- Social conditions -- History]
2712
Ismael, Tareq Y.
Iran & Iran: roots of conflict. xii,226p. 古書 Syracuse, 1982 0815622805 Syracuse U.P. (44347) Pap. * 550
2713
Issawi, Charles
The Middle East Economy: decline and recovery: selected essays. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) viii,239p, Princeton, 1995, 1558761039, Markus Wiener (3624) Pap. 2800
2714
Istifān al-Duwayhī
Tārīkh al-Azminah. ed. by Butrus Fahd (al-Khizānah al-Tārīkhīyah, 3) xxiii,647p, Beirut, 1986 Dār Lahd Khātir (42119) 1980
[History -- Maronites -- Lebanon -- Middle East]
2715
Ītānī, Husām
Huwīyāt Kathīrah wa Hayrah Wāhidah: sirāh Lubnānīyah. 245p, Beirut, 2007, 1855167530, Dar al-Saqi (22153) * 2700
[Lebanon -- History -- 1946-]
2716
Ivanov, Nikolay
Osmanlı'nın Arap Ülkelerini Fethi 1516-1574. çev. İ. Kemaloğlu & R. Abdieva (T.T.K. IV/A-2.2.1 Dizi-Sa. 20) xiv,321p, Ankara, 2025(13), 9789751627087, TTK (36964) 1100
[Arab countries -- History -- 1516-1974
[Osmanskoe zavoevanie arabskih stran 1516-1574: The Osman conquest of Arabic countries 1516-1574]
2717
al-Jabartī, 'Abd al-Rahman
Journal d'un Notable du Caire durant l'expédition française 1798-1801. tr. by Joseph Cuoq 427p. 古書 Paris, 11979, 222600842X, Albin Michel (44264) * 1800
[Jabartī, 'Abd al-Rahmān -- French occupation 1798-1801 -- History]
2718
Jabbur, Jibrail S.
The Bedouins and the Desert: aspects of nomadic life in the Arab East. tr. from Arabic by Li. Conrad (SUNY Series in Near Eastern Studies) 696p ills. Albany, 1996, 0791428516, SUNY (Amazon) (1944) * 4720

[Arab countries -- Bedouins -- Ethnography -- History

The author approaches his subject from the perspective of a historian of Arab history and Arabic literature. Originally published in Arabic in 1988, the book is based on a lifetime of experiences with the Syrian tribes of the Arab east and decades of research in Arabic literary sources, travelers' and explorers' accounts, modern studies, and archival resources.]
2719

Jaber, Hana & Française Metral (dir.)

Mondes en Mouvements: migrants et migrations au

Moyen-Orient au tournant du XX^e siècle. (IFPO C-19) 407p, Beirut, 2005, 22351590104, IFPO (35825) * 2700
[Emigration and immigration -- Middle East -- Congresses]
2720

Jābir, Husayn ibn Muḥd. ibn 'Alī

al-Tarīq ilā Jamā'at al-Muslimīn. 509p. Kuwayt, 1986
Dar al-Da'wah (44351) * 1100
[Islamic fundamentalism -- Egypt]
2721

Al-Jābirī, Muhammad 'Ābid

Al-Dīn wa al-Dawlah wa Tatbīq al-Sharī'ah. (Silsilah al-Thaqāfah al-Qawmīyah, 29) 210p, Beirut, 2004(96), 9953450021 Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (4104) * 1650

[On Islam and state and the application of Islamic law in Islamic countries]
2722

Jackson, Sherman A.

The Islamic Secular. 544p. Oxford, 2024, 9780197661789, Oxford U.P. (42989) 7984

[In Islam the secular was neither outside religion nor a rival to it. Religion, in Islam was not identical to Islam's sacred law, or shari'ah. Nor did classical Muslim jurists see shari'ah as the all-encompassing, exclusive means of determining what is Islamic. In fact, while, as religion, Islam's jurisdiction was unlimited, shari'ah's jurisdiction, as a sacred law, was limited. In other words, while everything remained within the purview of the divine gaze of the God of Islam, not everything could be determined by shari'ah or on the basis of its revelatory sources.]
2723

Jacques-Marie-Jerome Michau de Montaran

Rapport sur le Commerce au Levant (1753): annote et

presente par Mehdi Jerad. (Les Cahiers du Bosphore, CXI) 402p, Istanbul, 2022, 9789754286793 Isis Press (41500) 12400

2724

Jad'ān, Fahmī

Usus al-Taḳaddum 'inda Mufakkirī al-Islām fī al-'Ālam

al-'Arabī al-Hadīth. 607p. 古書 Beirut, 1979
al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabīyah (43921) * 1100

[Islam -- Philosophy -- Intellectual life -- Arab countries -- History -- 20th century]
2725

Jād, Islāh, et al.

Al-Zulm fī al-'Ālam al-'Arabī wa al-Tarīq ilā al-'Adl. 328p,

Beirut, 2018, 9789953828428, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (38252) * 4520

[Injustice in the Arab world and the road to justice. by An advisory Council]
Social justice -- Arab countries]

2726

Jayyid, Mīkhā'il

al-Wahdah al-Watanīyah fī Thawrat 1919. 97p. Cairo, 1980, 9772018934, al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah al-'Ammah (44439) * 300

[Egypt -- Politics and government -- History -- 1919-1952]
2727

Jazīrī, 'Alī

al-Adab al-Shifāhī al-Kurdī, buhūth. 214p. Beirut, 2000
Kawa lil-Thaqafah al-Kurdiyah (44476) * 550

[Kurdish literature -- History and criticism]
2728

Joffe, George (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on the Modern Maghrib. 660p. illus. London, 2025, 9781032490236, Routledge (43269) Pap 11614

[This comprehensive Routledge Handbook on the Modern Maghrib introduces and analyses the region in its full complexity, focussing on the countries of Morocco, Tunisia, Algeria and Libya, as well as the regions of the northern and western Sahara.]
2729

Joseph, Suad & Zeina Zaatari (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Women in the Middle East. 740p. London, 2025(23), 9781032359557, Routledge (43282) Pap 10646

[The Routledge Handbook on Women in the Middle East provides an overview of the key historical, social, economic, political, religious, and cultural issues which have shaped the conditions and status of women in the region.]
2730

Juergensmeyer, Mark

When God Stop fighting: how religious violence ends. 196p

Berkeley, 2022, 9780520384736, U. of California Press
(41441) Pap 4149

[A gripping study of how religiously motivated violence and militant movements end, from the perspectives of those most deeply involved.]

Juergensmeyer takes readers into the minds of religiously motivated militants associated with the Islamic State (ISIS) in Iraq, the Sikh Khalistan movement in India's Punjab, and the Moro movement for a Muslim Mindanao in the Philippines to understand what leads to drastic changes in the attitudes of those once devoted to all-out ideological war. When God Stops Fighting reveals how the transformation of religious violence manifests for those who once promoted it as the only answer.]

2731

Jurays, Ghaythān 'Alī

Athīr: dirāsah tārīkhīyah fī al-hayāh al-ijtima'īyah wa al-iqtisādīyah (1100-1400 H./1688-1980 M.) 255p. photos.
(Saudi Arabia), 1994, 9960270947 Gh.'A. Jurays (44459)
* 1210

[ʿAsīr (Saudi Arabia) -- History]

2732

Kızıltoprak, Süleyman (haz.)

15 Numaralı Mühimme-i Mısır Defteri: Mehmed Ali Paşa'dan Hüseyin Kamil'e Mısır Siyasi Tarihinin Önemli Belgeleri.

(T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.12 Dizi-sa. 14) xii,264p+147p(facs) Ankara
2015, 9789751630612, TTK (33837) 2600

[Muhimme-i Mısır Register Numbered 15: Important documents of political history of Egypt from Muhammad Ali to Hussein Kamil]

Turkey and Ottoman with introduction & summar in English]

2733

Kabalan, Marwan

Qatar's Foreign Policy: Geography, Politics and Strategy since 1971. (The Arab Series on Politics and Society) 304p.
London, 2024, 9780755655205, I.B. Tauris (42852)

21780

[This study offers an analysis of Qatar's foreign policy since its independence from Britain in 1971.]

2734

Kalantari, Mohammad R.

The Clergy and the Modern Middle East: Shi'i Political Activism in Iran, Iraq and Lebanon. 272p, London,
2023(21) 9780755644872 I. B. Tauris (40659) Pap 7016

[The book is based on exclusive interviews with high-profile Shi'i clerics in order to reveal how the Shi'i clerical elite perceives its role and engages in politics today.]

2735

Kalisman, Hilary Falb

Teachers as Sate-builders: education and the making of the Middle East. xii,274p Princeton, 2022 9780691234250
Princeton U.P. (42526) Pap 5661

[Middle East -- Teachers -- Education -- Political aspects -- Arab nationalism -- 20th century]

The little-known history of public school teachers across the Arab world-and how they wielded an unlikely influence over the modern Middle East Today, it is hard to imagine a time and place when public school teachers were considered among the elite strata of society. But in the lands controlled by the Ottomans, and then by the British in the early and mid-twentieth century, teachers were key players in government and leading formulators of ideologies. Drawing on archival research and oral histories, Teachers as State-Builders brings to light educators' outsized role in shaping the politics of the modern Middle East.]

2736

Kalman, Julie

The Kings of Algiers: How two Jewish families shaped the Mediterranean world during the Napoleon wars and beyond.

272p, Princeton, 2023 9780691230153 Princeton U.P.
(41705) 6048

[At the height of the Napoleonic Wars, the Bacri brothers and their nephew, Naphtali Busnach, were perhaps the most notorious Jews in the Mediterranean. Based in the strategic port of Algiers, their interconnected families traded in raw goods and luxury items, brokered diplomatic relations with the Ottomans, and lent vital capital to warring nations. For the French, British, and Americans, who competed fiercely for access to trade and influence in the region, there was no getting around the Bacris and the Busnachs. The Kings of Algiers traces the rise and fall of these two trading families over four tumultuous decades in the nineteenth century.]

2737

Kalman, Samuel

Law, Order, and Empire: Policing and Crime in Colonial Algeria, 1870–1954. 276p. 978150177404 Cornell U.P.
(43670) 9819

[While much attention has focused on society, culture, and the military during the Algerian War of Independence, Law, Order, and Empire addresses a vital component of the empire that has been overlooked: policing.]

2738

Kalmbach, Hitary

Islamic Knowledge and the Making of Modern Egypt. 287p.

Cambridge, 2025, 9781108437592, Cambridge U.P.
(42938) Pap 7258
[This historical study transforms our understanding of modern Egyptian national culture by applying social theory to the history of Egypt's first teacher-training school. It focuses on Dar al-Ulum, which trained students from religious schools to teach in Egypt's new civil schools from 1872.]
2739
Kamali, Mohammad Hashim
Goals and Purposes of Shariah: Maqasid in Theory and Practice. 392p. Oxford, 2025 9780197786369 Oxford U.P. (42978) 20812
[Offers a theoretical examination of maqasid as well as an analysis of its function in contemporary Islamic law]
2740
Kanafani, Ghassan
Selected Political Writings. ed. by Louis Brehony & Tahrir Hamdi 272p, London, 2024, 9780745349374, Pluto Press (42480) 4596
[A collection of writings by a towering Palestinian literary and political icon.]
2741
Kaplan, Amy
Our American Israel: The Story of an Entangled Alliance. 368p. Cambridge, Mass., 2025, 9780674301788, Harvard U.P. (43213) Pap 4586
[An essential account of America's most controversial alliance, and how that strong and divisive partnership plays out in our own time.]
2742
Kaplan, Robert D.
The Arabists: the romance of an American elite. xv,333p, N.Y. 1995 (93), 0028740238, Free Press (14916) Pap. * 3030
[This work provides a history of the Arabists, a group of US expatriates who spent much of their lives living and working in the Arab world, in areas such as education and intelligence. It demonstrates their profound influence on American attitudes towards the Middle East.]
2743
Karagiannis, Emmanuel
The New Political Islam: Human Rights, Democracy, and Justice. 280p. Philadelphia, 2024, 9781512826883, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43675) Pap 5661
[Explains how various Islamists have endorsed human rights, democracy, and justice to gain influence and mobilize supporters]

2744
Karlinsky, Nahum (ed.)
The Modern Israeli and Palestinian Diasporas: a comparative approach. xi,382p, Austin, 2024, 9781477330401, U. of Texas Press (42638) * 10395
[Israelis -- Palestinian Arabs -- Foreign countries -- Social conditions]
2745
Karmi, Ghada
In Search of Fatima; a Palestinian story. 480p, London, 2024 9781804297094 Verso (42485) Pap 3628
[An intimate memoir of the 1948 Nakba, exile and the dispossession of Palestinian lands]
2746
Karmi, Ghada
One State: the only democratic future for Palestine-Israel. 240p, London, 2023, 9780745348315, Pluto Press (41641) Pap 3628
[A radical case for a one-state solution from the renowned Palestinian writer and Nakba survivor]
2747
Karsh, Efraim & Efraim Aviv (ed.)
Anti-Zionism, Antisemitism, and the Challenge for Israel. 232p. London, 2025, 9781041007722, Routledge (43270) 35090
[The chapters in this volume by a distinguished group of international scholars discusses the origins of this hateful phenomenon and its implications for the state of Israel and world Jewry, including the social psychology of contemporary antisemitism; the Israelization of Jew-hatred and the concept of 'antisemitism light'; the anti-Israel apartheid and racism calumnies; international media delegitimization campaigns; and manifestations of antisemitism in the Middle East and East Asia.]
2748
Kassab, Elizabeth S.
Contemporary Arab Thought: cultural critique in comparative perspective. 512p, N.Y., 2009, 9780231144896, Columbia U.P. (26034) Pap. * 3840
2749
Al-Kātib, Ahmad
Tatawwur al-Fikr al-Siyāsī al-Sunnī, Nahw Khilāfaj Dīmuqrāṭīyah, mulhaq: hiwār khāss ma'a hizb al-tahrīr. 307p, Beirut, 2008, 9789953507972, Al-Intishar al-'Arabī (24644) * 2680
[Sunnites -- Islam and politics]
2750

Katz, Marion Holmes

Women in the Mosque: a history of legal thought and social practice. viii,417p, N.Y. 2022(14), 9780231162678, Columbia U.P. (41408) Pap. * 5670

[Juxtaposing Muslim scholars' debates over women's attendance in mosques with historical descriptions of women's activities within Middle Eastern and North African mosques, Marion Holmes Katz shows how over the centuries legal scholars' arguments have often reacted to rather than dictated Muslim women's behavior.]

2751

Katz, Rita

Saints and Soldiers: inside internet-age terrorism, from Syria to the capitol siege. 368p, N.Y. 2022 9780231203500 Columbia U.P. (41466) 5670

[Katz shows how the online cultures of these movements—far more than their ideologies and leaders—create today's terrorists and shape how they commit "real world" violence. From ISIS to QAnon, Saints and Soldiers pinpoints the approaches needed for a new era in which arrests and military campaigns alone cannot stop these never-before-seen threats.]

2752

Kawtharānī, Wājih

Bilād al-Shām: al-sukkān, al-iqtisād, wa al-siyāsah al-Faransīyah fī matla' al-qarn al-'ishrīn: qirā'ah fī al-wathā'iq. 413p.+48p.(maps..), Beirut, 1984(80) Ma'had al-Inma' al-Arabi (44270) * 1800

[Syria -- History -- Relations -- France -- 20th century]

2753

Kawtharānī, Wājih

Bayna Fiqh al-Islām al-Shī'ī wa Wilāyat al-Faqīh: al-dawlah wa al-muwātin. 186p, Beirut, 2007, 9953741352, Dar al-Nahar (22224) * 1800

[Shiites -- Lebanon]

2754

Kaya, Zeynep & Robert Lowe (ed.)

Governance of Resistance in North and East Syria: The Experience of Rojava (Kurdish Studies) 272p. London, 2025, 9780755654918, I.B. Tauris (44052) 20570

[How does a resistant- armed group govern and implement an alternative political programme during war? Governance of Resistance in North and East Syria examines the momentous development of the Kurdish-led autonomous administration since 2012. The creation of this unprecedented, ideologically radical entity is of immense significance in Kurdish, Syrian and Middle Eastern history and for discourses of nationalism and

identity.]

2755

Keddie, Nikki R.

An Islamic Response to Imperialism: political and religious writings of Sayyid Jamāl ad-Dīn al-Afghānī. xxiv,212p.

Berkely, 1983(68), 0520047745, U. of California Pr.

(44747)

Pap. * 1300

[with a new introduction: From Afghānī to Khomeini]

2756

Kedourie, Elie

England and the Middle East: the destruction of the

Ottoman Empire 1914-1921. xii,236p. London, 1987,

0720118824, Mansell (44320)

Pap. * 1300

[Middle East -- Relations -- Great Britain -- Turkey -- History -- 1914-1923]

2757

Kennedy, Mark (ed.)

Twenty Years of Development in Egypt, Part 1: Economy, politics, regional relations, Part 2: Society, culture, education, law, women. (Cairo Papers in Social Science, Vol. 21, No.

3/4) 2 vols. Cairo, 1999, 977424513x, 5148, American Univ. in Cairo Press (5527) * 1800

[20th Anniversary Symposium (1977-1997)]

2758

Kepel, Gilles

Away from Chaos: The Middle East and the Challenge to the West. 376p. N.Y. 2023, 9780231197038, Columbia

U.P. (43212)

Pap 4914

[Away from Chaos is a sweeping political history of four decades of Middle East conflict and its worldwide ramifications. Gilles Kepel offers a clear and persuasive narrative of the long-term causes of tension while seamlessly incorporating on-the-ground observations and personal experiences from the people who lived through them.]

2759

Kepel, Gilles

Jihad: expansion et declin de l'islamisme.. 747p. Paris,

2003(01), 9782070429318, Gallimard (44365) * 440

[Jihad -- Islamism -- 20th-21th centuries]

2760

Kersten, Varool (ed.)

The Fatwa as an Islamic Legal Instrument: concept, historical role, contemporary relevance. 3 vols. Berlin, 2019,

9783959940207, Gerlach Press (38629) 113,850

[Fatwas -- Advisory opinions (Islamic law) -- Interpretation and construction]

2761

Keshavarzian, Arang

Making Space for the Gulf: Histories of Regionalism and the Middle East. (Worlding the Middle East) 324p. Stanford, 2024 9781503638877 Stanford U.P. (43196) Pap 5670 [reveals how capitalism, empire-building, geopolitics, and urbanism have each shaped understandings of the region over the last two centuries. Here, the Gulf comes into view as a created space, encompassing dynamic social relations and competing interests.]

2762

Khaizran, Yusri H. & Muhammad Khalaily

Palestinians in Israel after the Arab Spring: The Political Impact of Regional Protest and Fragmentation. (SOAS Palestine Studies) 270p. London, 2025 978075565442 I.B. Tauris (42845) 27,830 [The Arab Spring initially ignited excitement for Arab society in Israel. But following the outbreak of the uprising in Syria, Israeli-Arab attitudes shifted. This book demonstrates why the Arab Spring, and especially the war in Syria, provoked such deep fragmentation for Palestinians in Israel. Based on governmental and public surveys, the book shows that many more Arab-Palestinian citizens became supportive of instrumental integration with Israeli politics following the Arab Spring. But the momentous events convinced other Arab citizens to abandon the connection between finding a solution for the Palestinian problem if it involved integration with the state.]

2763

al-Khālīdī, Ibrāhīm

Musawwar al-Nadawī: 100 sūrah fūtūghrāfiyah qadīmah li al-bādīyah al-'Arabīyah wa rijālāt-hā: The Bedouin Album. 252p. photos. Kuwait, 2004 Sharikat al-Mukhtalif lil-Tiba'ah wa al-Nashr (44348) * 3300 [Arab countries -- Bedouins -- Pictorial works -- Biographies]

2764

Al-Khālīdī, Walīd

Filastīn wa Sirā'unā ma'a al-Sihyūniyah wa Isrā'īl, majmū'at maqālāt wa muhādarāt, 1957-2009. 479p, (Beirut), 2009, 9789953453347, Al-Nadi al-Thaqafi al-'Arabi/ Mu'assasat al-Dirasat al-Filastiniyah (29714) * 2960 [Arab-Israeli conflict -- Palestine question (1948-)]

2765

Khalidi, Tarif, L. Anderson, Muhd. Muslih & R.S. Simon (ed.)

The Origins of Arab Nationalism. xix,325p. N.Y. 1991, 9780231074352, Columbia U.P. (44373) Pap. * 1540 [Nationalism -- Arab countries -- History]

2766

Khalidi, Walid (ed.)

All That Remains: the Palestinian villages occupied and depopulated by Israel in 1948. li,636p maps, photos., Washington D.C. 1992, 0887282245, Institute for Palestine Studies (3981) * 15750

2767

Khan, Muhammad Akram

An Introduction to Islamic Economics. (Islamization of Knowledge - 15) xii,153p, Islamabad, 1994, 1565640802, International Inst. of Islamic Thought (Islamic Bookstore (24307) Pap. * 1210

2768

Khanbaghi, Aptin

Interpretations of Law and Ethics in Muslim Contexts. (Muslim Civilizations Abstracts) 520p, Edinburgh, 2012, 9780748645008, Edinburgh U.P. (28498) * 12800 [Law within Muslim societies is not uniform; even within Muslim majority regions it can be interpreted differently according to different denominations and legal traditions. It features 200 abstracts with bibliographical details in 3 languages (English, Arabic and Turkish) giving access to information about scholarly publications from Muslim contexts in the fields of law and Sharia.]

2769

Al-Khatīb, Mu'tazz

Yūsuf al-Qardāwī, faqīh al-sahwah al-islāmīyah, sirah fikrīyah tahlīlīyah. 327p, Beirut, 2009, 9789953538372, Markaz al-Hadarah li-Tanmīyah al-Fikr al-Islami (29672) * 1980

[Al-Qardawi: the jurist of Islamic awakening]

2770

Khatib

Culture et politique dans le Mouvement Nationaliste Marocain au Machreq. 117p. facs. photos. Tetwan, 1996 l'Association Tetouan-Asmir (21251) * 1200

2771

Khatibi, Abdelkebir

The Wound of the Name. tr. by M. Reeck 152p. Evanston, 2025, 9780810148512, Northwestern U.P. (44367) Pap 6048 [Abdelkébir Khatibi's *The Wound of the Name* (1974) is a classic work of North African critical theory that seeks to decolonize French ways of looking at and writing about Maghreb cultures.]

2772

al-Khayr, Hānī

Tara'if wa Suwar min Tārīkh Dimashq. 327p. illus. photos,

Damascus, 1989 al-Nuri (44288) * 1620
 [Damascus -- Syhria -- History]
 2773
 Khayyat, Munira
A Landscape of War: ecologies of resistance and survival in South Lebanon. 286p, Berkeley, 2022, 9780520389991, U. of California Press (41437) Pap 5661
 [What worlds take root in war? In this book, anthropologist Munira Khayyat describes life along the southern border of Lebanon, where resistant ecologies thrive amid a terrain of perennial war. A Landscape of War takes us to frontline villages where armed invasions, indiscriminate bombings, and scattered land mines have become the environment where everyday life is waged. This book dwells with multispecies partnerships such as tobacco farming and goatherding that carry life through seasons of destruction]
 2774
 Khoja-Moolhi, Shenila
Rebuilding Community: Displaced Women and the Making of a Shia Ismaili Muslim Sociality. 279p. Oxford, 2023, 9780197642023, Oxford U.P. (42994) 17182
 [Rebuilding Community tells the story of how Ismaili Muslim women who fled East Pakistan and East Africa in the 1970s recreated religious community (jamat) in North America.]
 2775
 Al-Khudayrī, Muhd. bn Sulaymān (ed.)
Tārīkh al-Bilād al-Sa'ūdīyah fī Dalīl al-Khalīj. 621p, Reading/Beirut, 2001, 9960693679, Garnet Publishing (24527) * 6200
 [Lorimer, John Gordon, 1870-1914
 [Gazetteer of the Persian Gulf, Oman, and Central Arabia. Arabic]
 2776
 Khudayyir, Mohammed
Basrayatha: portrait of a city. tr. by W.M. Hutchins vii,157p, Cairo, 2007, 9789774160646, American Univ. in Cairo Press (22715) * 4400
 [a literary tribute to the city of the author's birth, Basra, Iraq.]
 2777
 Khundmiri, Alam
Secularism, Islam and Modernity : selected essays of Alam Khundmiri. ed. by M.T. Ansari 308p. New Delhi/London, 2001 Sage (43912) * 2250
 2778
 Khuri, Fuad I.
 Imams and Emirs: state, religion and sects in islam. (Saqi Essentials) 270p, London, 2006(1990), 0863564267,

Saqi (3280) Pap. * 3200
 [Islam and politics -- Islamic Sects]
 2779
 Khūrī, Ilyās
Zaman al-Ihtilāl. 259p, Beirut, 1985 Mu'assasat al-Abhath al-'Arabiyyah (24740) * 1220
 [Lebanon -- History -- Israeli intervention, 1982-1984]
 2780
 Khuri, Richard K.
Freedom, Modernity, and Islam: toward a creative synthesis. (Modern Intellectual and Political History of the Middle East) xli,384p, Syracuse, 1998, 0815626983, Syracuse U.P. (2196) * 2160
 [provides a discussion of the philosophical origins of the notions of freedom in both a Western and Islamic context.]
 2781
 Kisaichi, Masatoshi (ed.)
Popular Movements and Democratization in the Islamic World. (New Horizons in Islamic Studies) xii,196p, London, 2006, 0415398967, Routledge (20818) * 8800
 [contains case studies of people's movements in diverse areas and periods, and it seeks to develop a comparative view of Islam and democracy. It also presents an alternate picture of the world's Muslim societies, one transcending the simple dichotomy of 'Islam and democracy.']
 2782
 Knuppe, Austin J.
Surviving the Islamic State: Contention, Cooperation, and Neutrality in Wartime Iraq. 312p. N.Y. 2024, 9780231213875, Columbia U.P. (43207) Pap 6615
 [How did ordinary Iraqis survive the occupation of their communities by the Islamic State? How did they decide whether to stay or flee, to cooperate or resist? Based on an original survey from Baghdad alongside key interviews in the field, this book offers an insightful account of how Iraqis in different areas of the country responded to the rise and fall of the Islamic State.]
 2783
 Kohlbray, Paul
Plots and Deeds: Agrarian Annihilation and the Fight for Land Justice in Palestine. (Stanford Studies in Middle Eastern and Islamic Societies and Cultures) 256p. Stanford, 2026, 9781503645110, Stanford U.P. (43186) 6615
 [Peasant farming was once an integral part of Palestine's agrarian fabric. But after military occupation of the West Bank in 1967, Israeli land confiscations and economic policies pushed rural cultivators into wage labor. In recent decades,

Palestinian land titling and private developers have driven the slow transformation of agricultural land into real estate.]
2784

Kolluoğlu, Biray & Meltem Toksöz (ed.)

Cities of the Mediterranean: from the Ottomans to the present day. (Library of Ottoman Studies, 23) 248p,
London, 2010, 9781848851276, I.B. Tauris (25817)

* 8800

[The authors examine the relationships between the Eastern Mediterranean port cities and their hinterlands as well as inland and provincial cities from many different perspectives - political, economic, international and ecological - without prioritising either Ottoman Anatolia, or the Ottoman Balkans, or the Arab provinces in order to think of the Eastern Mediterranean world as a coherent whole.]

2785

Korkmaz, Mehmet

Basra Körfezi'nde Osmanlı Denizcilik Faaliyetleri (1847-1914).

(T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.3. Dizi-Sa. 6) xii,300p facs. maps,
Anakra, 2021, 9789751749352, TTK (41526) 1670

[Naval history -- Persian Gulf -- Turkey -- 19th century]

2786

Kortam, Mare

Tripoli, une Ville dans la Marege: Luttet et quete de justice.
(Les Cahiers de l'IFPO, 14) 175p, Beirut, 2024,
9782351597941, IFPO (42289) * 5880

[Social condition -- Urban sociology -- Tripoli (Lebanon)]

2787

Kramer, Martin (ed.)

Shi'ism, Resistance, and Revolution. x,324p.

Boulder0813304539, Westview (21489) * 3430

[Shi'ah -- Middle East -- History -- Iran -- Influence]

2788

Kramer, Roberts S.

Holy City on the Nile: Omdurman During the Mahdiyya, 1885-1898. 280p, Princeton, 2010, 9781558765160,
Markus Wiener Pub. (31860) Pap. 5153

[The late 19th century of the Common Era also marked the end of the 13th Islamic century, a time when millions of Muslims -especially in sub-Saharan Africa- fervently expected the arrival of a Mahdi, a "divinely guided one," who would fill the world with justice and equity and defeat the enemies of Islam.]

2789

Krell, Dominik

Islamic Law in Saudi Arabia. (Studies in Islamic Law and Society, Volume: 56) xii,223p. Leiden, 2025,

9789004683280, Brill (43040)

19458

[This book provides an in-depth exploration of the Saudi judiciary in the 21st century. Drawing on interviews with leading members of the Saudi judiciary, seldom-seen legal literature and court judgments, the author addresses two main questions: First, what is the Saudi jurists' understanding of an Islamic judiciary? And second, how is this understanding reflected in the Saudi legal system, its laws, its institutions, and court practices?]

2790

Kuniholm, Bruce R.

The Origins of the Cold War in the Near East: great power conflict and diplomacy in Iran, Turkey, and Greece.

xxiii,509p, Princeton, 1994(1980), 0691100837,
Princeton U.P. (714) Pap. * 660

2791

Kurşun, Zekeriya

Osmanlı Arapları: Hilafet-siyaset-milliyet 1798-1918. 452p

Istanbul, 2022, 9786257447782 VakfıBank Kültür (41875)
3960

[Abdülhamid II, 1842-1918 -- Arabs -- Turkey -- History]

2792

Kuran, Timur

Freedoms Delayed: Political Legacies of Islamic Law in the Middle East. 350p. Cmbridge, 2024, 9781009320016,
Cambridge U.P. (42930) 7260

[According to diverse indices of political performance, the Middle East is the world's least free region. Some believe that it is Islam that hinders liberalization. Others retort that Islam cannot be a factor because the region is no longer governed under Islamic law. This book by Timur Kuran, author of the influential Long Divergence, explores the lasting political effects of the Middle East's lengthy exposure to Islamic law.]

2793

Kuran, Timur

The Long Divergence: how Islamic law held back the Middle East. xvi,405p, Princeton, 2013(11), 9780691156415,
Princeton U.P. (28948) Pap. * 6230

[In the year 1000, the economy of the Middle East was at least as advanced as that of Europe. But by 1800, the region had fallen dramatically behind--in living standards, technology, and economic institutions. In The Long Divergence, provides a new answer to these long-debated questions.]

2794

Kursun, Zekeriya

Necid ve ahsa'da Osmanlı Hâkimiyeti (vehhabî hareketi ve suud devleti'nin ortaya çıkisi). (T.T.K. VII. Dizi-Sa. 179)

x,262p, Ankara, 1998, 9751609798, T.T.K. (5656)
* 2500

[Ottoman empire -- Saudi Arabia -- Wahhabiyah -- History]
2795

al-Kuwālī, 'Alī Khalīfah

**al-'Awsaj: Sīrāh wa Dhikrayāt. (1) Awwdā' Qatar wa-ahwāl
ahlihā 1953-1974 = Conditions of Qatar and its people,
1953-1974, (2) al-Naft wa-mā addrāk mā al-naft 1974-1980 =
Oil, 1974-1980, (3) 'Ūd 'Alā bad' 1983-1992 = All over again,
1983-1992.** 3 vols. photos. Beirut, 2022(15-17),
9786144980002, 0019, 0026, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah
al-'Arabīyah (42271) * 13230

[Qatar -- Political activists -- Biography]

[Al-'Awsaj: Vol. 1: Conditions of Qatar and the its people,
1953-1974, Vol. 2: Oil, 1974-1980, Vol. 3: All over again,
1983-1992]

2796

Al-Kuwārī, 'Alī Khalīfah (ed.)

**Al-Intikhābāt al-Dīmuqrāṭīyah wa al-Wāqī' al-Intikhābāt fī
al-aqtār al-'arabīyah.** 430p, Beirut, 2009,
9789953822419, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah
(24769) * 3080

[Democratic elections : theory and practice in Arab countries]
2797

Labaki, Boutros

**Introduction a l'Histoire Economique du Liban: soie et
commerce exterieur en fin de periode ottomane (1840-1914).**

(Univ. Libanaise, Sec. des Etudes Economiques, IV) 433p
facs. Beirut, 1984 Univ. Libanaise (19409) * 3100

[Lebanon -- Economic history -- Ottoman empire]

2798

Lacey, Robert & Jonathan Benthall (ed.)

**Gulf Charities and Islamic Philanthropy, in the Age of Terror
and beyond.** x,401p. Berlin, 2014, 9783940924322,

Gerlach Press (43808) 5500

[Charities -- Political aspects -- Saudi Arabia -- Arabian Gulf]

2799

Lackner, Helen

Yemen in Crisis: the road to war. 252p, London, 2019,
9781788735537, Verso (38704) Pap 4112

[Expert analysis of Yemen's social and political crisis, with
profound implications for the fate of the Arab World]

2800

Lackner, Helen & Daniel Martin Varisco (ed.)

Yemen and the Gulf States: the making of a crisis. (The Gulf
Research Ctr. Book Series) 135p. Berlin, 2018,
9783959940306, Gerlach Press (43805) 3300

[Yemen -- Foreign relations -- Persian Gulf states]
2801

Lacouture, Jean, Ghassan Tueni & G.D. Khoury

**Un Siecle Pour Rien: la moyen-orient arabe de l'empire
ottoman a l'empire americain.** 380p maps, Paris, 2002,
2226134832, Albin Michel (18660) * 4450

[Middle East --History -- 20th century]

2802

Lacroix, Stephane

**Twilight of the Saints: The History and Politics of Salafism in
Contemporary Egypt.** 344p. N.Y. 2025 9780231215213
Columbia U.P. (43206) Pap 6615

[examines the history of Salafism in Egypt from its 1920s
emergence in Cairo's scholarly circles through the present day,
shedding new light on the movement's shifting relationship to
politics.]

2803

Laffan, Michael Francis

**Under Empire: Muslim lives and loyalties across the Indian
Ocean world, 1775-1945.** 380p, N.Y. 2022,
9780231202633, Columbia U.P. (41467) Pap 6615

[Laffan emphasizes how Indian Ocean Muslims by turns
asserted loyalty to colonial states in pursuit of a measure of
religious freedom or looked to the Ottoman Empire or Egypt
in search of spiritual unity. Bringing the history of Southeast
Asian Islam to African and South Asian shores, Under Empire
is an expansive and inventive account of Muslim communal
belonging on the world stage.]

2804

Lāghā, 'Alī

**Fathī Yakan: dā'iyatan wa rā'idan lil-harakah al-islāmīyah fī
lubnān.** 316p, Beirut, 2012, 9789953538990, Markaz
al-Hadarah li-Tanmīyah al-Fikr al-Islami (29671) * 1800

[Fathi Yakan as advocate pioneer for Lebanese Islamic
movement]

2805

Lamloum, Olfa & Bernard Ravenel (dir.)

La Tunisie de Ben Ali: la societe contre le regime. (Les Cahiers
de Confluences) 282p. Paris, 2002, 9782747522120,
L'Harmattan (44425) * 1100

2806

Landau, J.M. E. Özbudun & F. Rachau (ed.)

Electoral Politics in the Middle East: issues, voters and elites.
335p. London, 1980, 0709904541, Croom Helm (44380)
* 1650

[Election -- Israel -- Lebanon -- Turkey -- Middle East]

2807

Landen, Robert Geran

Oman Since 1856: disruptive modernization in a traditional Arab society. (Princeton Legacy Library) xv,488p.

Princeton, Repr.(1967), 9780691623122, Princeton U.P. (43807) Pap 1870

[Oman -- Economic conditions -- History]

2808

Larif-Beatrix, Asma

Edification Etatique et Environnement Culturel: le personnel politico-administratif dans la Tunisie contemporaine. 319p

Paris, 1988, 2866002954, Publisud (5183) * 4800
2809

Le Gassick, Trevor J.

Major Themes on Modern Arabic Thought: an anthology.

71p.+152p.(ar.), Ann Arbor, 1979, 0472085611, U. of Michigan Press (43908) * 1100

[in English and Arabic]

2810

LeBor, Adam

City of Oranges: an intimate history of Arabs and Jews in Jaffa. xxxviii,424p, N.Y. 2007, 9780393329841, W.W. Norton (21955) Pap. * 2200

[In this vividly written book the tale of the lives of 6 families from Jaffa is told through the events in Palestine and Israel from 1920 to 2000. The families include Christian Arab notables, Muslim aristocracy, a large Sephardi clan and Ashkenazi refugees from Europe. This is the tale of Israel in microcosm as told through this community and its sister city of Tel Aviv.]

2811

Leslie, Jonathan G.

Fear and Insecurity: Israel and the Iran threat narrative.

312p, London, 2022, 9781787388123 Hurst (41550) 9680

[Why is Israel's former ally Iran now perceived as the country's greatest threat?

Leslie examines the origins of the conflict. Drawing on extensive archival and open-source research, he concludes that—despite the animosity surrounding the Iran-Israel relationship—the twenty-first century's hostilities are not inevitable consequences of these nations' history, nor of contemporary political events. The intensification of tensions has been largely the product of one nation's efforts, with Israel viewing Iran as a far greater danger than Iran does Israel. Using a novel theoretical approach considering the power of narrative within historical context, Leslie outlines how Israel's leaders successfully reimagined their erstwhile

ally Iran as an existential threat. Former Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu took this further, employing populist strategies in an attempt to rewrite history, depict Iran as a global menace, and recruit allies against the JCPOA nuclear deal.]

2812

Levy, Godeon

The Killing of Gaza: reports on a catastrophe. 288p, London, 2024, 9781804295706, Verso Books (42483)

Pap 3144

[Reportage from the front line of the crisis from a leading Israeli journalist]

2813

Levy, Reuben

The Social Structure of Islam. 536p. 古書 Cambridge, 1965 Cambridge U.P. (43903) Pap. * 1540

2814

Lewis, I.M.

A Modern History of the Somali: nation and state in the Horn of Africa. 4th ed. revised, updated & expanded

(Eastern african Studies) xxxii,347p. photos., Oxford, 2002(1965), 9780821414958, James Currey (44413)

Pap. * 1944

[Somalia -- History -- Decolonisation]

2815

Lindquist, Torkel

A War of Words: From Lod to Twin Towers: defining terrorism in Arab and Israeli newspapers 1972-1996(2001) - a study in propaganda, semantics and pragmatics. (Studia Semitica Upsaliensia, 19) 186p, Uppsala, 2003,

9155455913, Almqvist & Wiksell (21641) * 5480

2816

Liskū, Rūjīyah

Thawrat Jabal al-Akrād: didda al-isti'amār al-Faransī fī Sūriyah. tr. by Balsam Kāmil, intro. by Khālid 'Īsā 94p. (1988) (44472) * 440

[Kurds -- History]

2817

Litīm, Fatīhah

Nahwa Islāh Munazzamat al-Umam al-Muttahidah li-hifz al-silm wa al-amn al-duwaliyn. 352p, Beirut, 2011, 9789953824000, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyyah (29813) * 2660

[Towards the Reform of the United Nations Organization for the Preservation of International Peace and Security]

2818

Loewenstein, Antony

How Israel Exports the Technology of Occupation around the World. 288p, London, 2024(23), 9781839762093, Verso Books (42474) Pap 3144

[Israel's military industrial complex uses the occupied, Palestinian territories as a testing ground for weaponry and surveillance technology that they then export around the world to despots and democracies. For more than 50 years, occupation of the West Bank and Gaza has given the Israeli state invaluable experience in controlling an enemy population, the Palestinians. It's here that they have perfected the architecture of control.]

2819

Loewenstein, Antony

The Palestine Laboratory: how Israel exports the technology of the occupation around the world. 272p, London, 2023 9781839762086, Verso (41637) 4596

[Israel's military industrial complex uses the occupied, Palestinian territories as a testing ground for weaponry and surveillance technology that they then export around the world to despots and democracies. For more than 50 years, occupation of the West Bank and Gaza has given the Israeli state invaluable experience in controlling an "enemy" population, the Palestinians. It's here that they have perfected the architecture of control.]

2820

Loewenstein, Antony & Ahmed Moor (ed.)

After Zionism: One State for Israel and Palestine. 256p. London, 2024 9780863569418 Saqi (43457) Pap 3144
[After Zionism brings together some of the world's leading thinkers on the most pressing issue of our time. In essays that challenge our assumptions, distinguished contributors with distinct and divergent perspectives dissect the century-long conflict between Zionism and the Palestinians]

2821

Long, C.W.R.

British Pro-Consuls in Egypt, 1914-1929: the challenge of nationalism. (Routledge Studies in Middle Eastern History) 288p, London, 2010, 9780415595018, Routledge (26118) Pap. * 1870

[Long tells the story of four proconsuls (McMahon, Wingate, Allenby and Lloyd), their principal opponent, Sa'ad Zaghlul, and the great events of the time: the rise of the Wafd party, the uprising of 1919, the murder of Sir Lee Stack and the Allenby ultimatum.]

2822

Longuenesse, E. G. Beauge & M. Nancy

Communautes Villageoises et Migrations de Main d'Oeuvre

au Moyen-Orient: trois etudes d'anthropologie libanaise. 238p. (Beirut), 1986, 2905465026, CERMOC (44386) * 1100

[Village communities -- Lebanon -- emigration and immigration -- Persian Gulf]

2823

Louer, Laurence

Les Citoyens Arabes d'Israel. 266p. Paris, 2003, 9782715814400, Balland (44390) * 990
[Israel -- Arabs -- Palestinian -- Population -- Ethnic identity -- Social conditions]

2824

Louer, Laurence

Sunnis and Shi'a: a political history. 227p, Princeton, 2022(20), 9780691234502, Princeton U.P. (39229) Pap. * 4085

[Sunnis and Shi'a provides needed perspective on the historical roots of today's conflicts and reveals how both branches of Islam have influenced and emulated each other in unexpected ways. This compelling and accessible book also examines the diverse regional contexts of the Sunni-Shi'a divide, examining how it has shaped societies and politics in countries such as Iraq, Pakistan, Saudi Arabia, Iran, Yemen, and Lebanon.]

2825

Lowi, Miriam R.

Refining the Common Good: Oil, Islam and Politics in Gulf Monarchies. (Cambridge Middle East Studies) 272p. Cambridge, 2024, 9781009463287, Cambridge U.P. (42928) Pap 6532

[How has Islam as a set of beliefs and practices shaped the allocation of oil revenues in Arab Gulf monarchies? In turn, how has oil wealth impacted the role of Islamic doctrine in politics? Refining the Common Good explores the relationship between Islamic norms and the circulation of oil wealth in Gulf monarchies.]

2826

Luttwak, Edward N. & Eitan Shamir

The Art of Military Innovation: lessons from the Israel Defence Forces. 272p, Cambridge, Ma., 2023, 9780674660052, Harvard U.P. (41701) 6615
[A world-leading military strategist and an IDF insider explain the improbable success of the Israeli armed forces.]

2827

Lynch, Marc

America's Middle East: The Ruination of a Region. 272p. London, 2025, 9781805264019, Hurst (43716) 6050

[From the Gulf War to Gaza, a compelling analysis of how and why Washington ensnared itself in the Middle East, benefiting no one.]

2828

Mabon, Simon, Sanaa Al Sarghali & Adel Ruished (ed.)

States of Exception or Exceptional States: Law, Politics and Giorgio Agamben in the Middle East. 244p. London, 2024, 9780755642557, I.B. Tauris (42834) Pap 7016

[This book explores the application of the work of the philosopher Giorgio Agamben to the post-Arab Uprisings in the Middle East, considering the evolution of regime-society relations that ultimately erupted in violence in the early months of 2011.]

2829

Mahfūz, Muhammad

al-Islām, al-Gharb wa al-Hiwār al-Mustaqbal. 230p.

al-Dar alp-Bayuda', 1998 al-Markaz al-Thaqafi al-'Arabi (44315) * 800

[Conflict between Islam and West -- Islam and world politics -- 1900-1999]

2830

Mahler, Gregory S. & Reuven Y. Hazan

Politics and Government in Israel. 430p. Albany, 2024, 9798855800333, SUNY (42750) Pap 7551

[Offers coverage of Israeli politics and government using an institutional and behavioral perspective, covering the context for the operation of politics, the machinery of government, and the foreign policy setting within which the government operates.]

2831

Mahmasānī, al-Mahāmī Subhī

al-Mabādī al-Shar'īyah, fi hajr wa al-nafaqāt wa al-mawārith wa al-wasīyah fi al-madhab al-Hanafī wa al-tashrī'

al-Lubnānī. 272p, Beirut, 1954 Dar al-'Ilm lil-Malayan (43914) 660

[Cours de Droit Musulman]

2832

Mahmasānī, Subhī

Al-Mabādī al-shar'īyah wa al-Qānūnīyah fi al-hajar wa al-nafaqāt wa al-mawārith wa al-wasīyah: Cours de droit Musulman et Libanais. 423p. Beirut, 1967 Dar al-'Ilm (44366) * 1210

[Domestic relations (Islamic law) -- Hanafites -- Lebanon -- Inheritance and succession]

2833

Makdisi, Ussama

Age of Coexistence: the ecumenical frame and the making of

the modern Arab world. xiii,296p, Berkeley, 2021(19), 9780520384764, U. of California Press (38942) Pap 5331
[Middle East -- History -- Cultural pluralism -- Religious aspects
Moving from the nineteenth century to the present, this groundbreaking book explores, without denial or equivocation, the politics of pluralism during the Ottoman Empire and in the post-Ottoman Arab world. Rather than judging the Arab world as a place of age-old sectarian animosities, Age of Coexistence describes the forging of a complex system of coexistence, what Makdisi calls the "ecumenical frame." He argues that new forms of antisectarian politics, and some of the most important examples of Muslim-Christian political collaboration, crystallized to make and define the modern Arab world.]

2834

Mandaville, Peter (ed.)

The Geopolitics of Religious Soft Power: How States Use Religion in Foreign Policy. 336p. Oxford, 2023, 9780197605806, Oxford U.P. (43000) 17182

[Each subsequent chapter is written by a leading expert and explores the role of religion in the global engagement of a particular country. Brazil, China, India, Iran, Jordan, Indonesia, Russia, Saudi Arabia, Turkey, and the United States are all featured, as are states such as Israel and the Holy See, which by their nature have unique relationships with religion. The case studies illuminate various cross-national patterns, as well as continuities and discontinuities in the role of religion as a geopolitical tool.]

2835

Mansūr, Ibrāhīm (interviewed)

Al-Izdiwāj al-Thaqāfī, wa azmat al-mu'āradah al-misrīyah

284p, Cairo, 2005, 2773512711, Dar Mirit (22725)

* 2400

[Egypt -- Intellectual life -- Interviews

Najīb Mahfūz, Yūsuf Idrīs, Ghālī Shukrī, Fu'ād Zakariyā, Ahmad Fu'ād Najm, Al-Sayyid Yasīn, 'Abd al-Hamīd Hawās, 'Abd al-Hakīm Qāsim, et al.]

2836

Mansour, Fawzy

The Arab World: nation, state and democracy. 135p. London, 1992 0862328845 Zed Books (44311) * 660

2837

Al-Maqdisī, Sarī

Filastīn al-Wajh al-Ma'kūs Ihtilāl Yawmī. 432p. photos.

Beirut, 2011, 9789953823898, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (27564) * 3200

[Palestine Inside Out: an everyday occupation]

- 2838
March, Andrew F.
The Caliphate of Man: popular sovereignty in modern Islamic thought. xxii,300p, Cambridge, Mss., 2019, 9780674987838, Harvard U.P. (39223) * 8010
[This began with the claim of divine sovereignty, the demand to restore the sharī'a in modern societies. But prominent theorists of political Islam also advanced another principle, the Quranic notion that God's authority on earth rests not with sultans or with scholars' interpretation of written law but with the entirety of the Muslim people, the umma. Drawing on this argument, utopian theorists such as Abū'l-A'lā Mawdūdī and Sayyid Quṭb released into the intellectual bloodstream the doctrine of the caliphate of man: while God is sovereign, He has appointed the multitude of believers as His vicegerent. The Caliphate of Man argues that the doctrine of the universal human caliphate underpins a specific democratic theory, a kind of Islamic republic of virtue in which the people have authority over the government and religious leaders. But is this an ideal regime destined to survive only as theory?]
- 2839
Marcus-Sells, Ariela
Sorcery or Science? Contesting Knowledge and Practice in West African Sufi Texts. (Magic in History) 232p. University Park, 2022, 9780271092300, Penn State U.P. (43698) Pap 6606
[This work is a substantial contribution to the studies of Sufism, West Africa, the Sahara, and the histories of magic and the occult. (open access)]
- 2840
Markris, Gerasimos
The Sudanese Zār Tumbura Cult: Slaves, Armies, Spirits and History. 284p illus. London, 2025(24), 9781032411897, Routledge (43275) Pap 10404
[This book offers a historically sensitive ethnography of the zār ṭumbura spirit possession cult, associated with descendants of African slaves who live mainly in the area of Greater Khartoum, Sudan. It considers the history and transformations of ṭumbura, from the 19th-century slaving era to the present post-Islamist autocracy.]
- 2841
Al-Marzūqī, Abū Ya'arub, et al.
Al-Hiwār al-Qawmī - al-Islāmī: buhūth wa munāqashāt al-nadwah al-fikrīyah allatī nazzam-hā.... 736p, Beirut, 2008, 9789953822020, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyyah (24768) * 3960
[Islam and politics -- Nationalism -- Arab countries]
- 2842
Masālah, Nūr
Filastīn: arbah ālif 'ām fī al-tarbīyah wa al-ta'lim. 510p, Beirut, 2024, 9786144980408 Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyyah (42281) * 7560
[Palestine across Millennia: a history of literacy, learning and educational revolution]
- 2843
Al-Mashnūq, Muhammad
Hukūmat Bayrūt: ishkālīyāt al-qiyādah al-'asrīyah li-baladīyat al-'asimah. 485p, Beirut, 1995 Mastarz (22176) * 3000
[Municipal government -- Lebanon -- Beirut -- Sources]
- 2844
Masud, Muhd. Kh. K. Vogt, L. Larsen & C. Moe (ed.)
Freedom of Expression in Islam: challenging apostasy and blasphemy laws. 272p, London, 2021, 9780755638826, I.B. Tauris (39865) Pap 5806
[In Muslim countries, apostasy and blasphemy laws are defended on the grounds that they are based on Islamic Shari'a and intended to protect religion. But blasphemy and apostasy laws can be used both to suppress thought and debate and to harass religious minorities, both inside and outside Islam.]
- 2845
Matar, Munā
Al-Intifādah al-Sūrīyah min al-Alif ilā al-Yā': mawākabah tawthīqīyah li-ahdāth al-intifādah al-sūrīyah. 392p, Beirut, 2012, 9786140105218, Al-Dar al-'Arabiyyah lil-'Uloom Nashirun (29777) * 2400
[Arab Spring, 2011 -- Syria]
- 2846
Mathews, Nathaniel
Zanzibar Was a Country: Exile and Citizenship between East Africa and the Gulf. (California World History Library) 358p. Berkeley, 2024, 9780520400702, U. of California Press (43480) Pap 5661
[traces the history of a Swahili-speaking Arab diaspora from East Africa to Oman. In Oman today, whole communities in Muscat speak Swahili, have recent East African roots, and practice forms of sociality associated with the urban culture of the Swahili coast.]
- 2847
Matthiesen, Toby
The Caliph and the Imam: the making of Sunnism and Shiism. xviii,926p, Oxford, 2023, 9780198806554, Oxford

University Press (OUP, India) (40491) 7475
 [Matthiesen explores this hugely significant division from its origins to the present day. Moving chronologically, Matthiesen sheds light on how this initial divide has shaped and continues to influence current events in the Middle and Near East. His book spans from the 7th century to the present, and in particular focuses on one of the key moments in the conflict—the Saudi-Iranian divide, the source of so much conflict in the Middle East.]
 2848
 Mauger, Thierry
Aarabi, the Painters' Garden: the architecture and murals of 'Asir. 287p. illus. photos. Riyadh, 2002, 2876603497, Asbar for Studies Research and Communications (44461) * 3300
 [Islamic painting -- Painting Saudi Arabia -- Architectures]
 2849
 al-Mawdūdī, Abū al-Alā
al-Hijāb. 221p. Cairo, n.d. Daer al-Nahd al-Nil (43920) 648
 [Muslim women -- Hijab]
 2850
 Al-Mawsallī, Ahmad
Jadāliyyāt al-Shūrā wa al-Dīmuqrāṭīyah: al-dīmuqrāṭīyah wa huqūq al-insān fī al-fikr al-islāmī. 199p, Beirut, 2007, 9789953821160, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyyah (24773) * 1320
 [The Islamic Quest for Democracy: pluralism and Human Rights]
 2851
 Mazyad, A.M.H.
Ahmad Amīn (Cairo 1886-1954): advocate of social and literary reform in Egypt. vii,111p. Leiden, 1963 E.J. Brill (44589) * 1763
 2852
 Mbacke, Khadim
 Sufism and Religious Brotherhoods in Senegal. tr. by Eric Ross ed. by John Hunwick xv,141p, Princeton, 2005, 1558763414, Markus Wiener (19021) Pap. 4085
 2853
 McDowall, David
A Modern History of the Kurds. 480p. 古書 London, 1997, 9781860641855, I.B. Tauris (44339) Pap. * 1100
 2854
 Mecham, Quinn & Julie Chernov Hwang (ed.)
Islamist Parties and Political Normalization in the Muslim World. 240p illus. Philadelphia, 2023(14),

9781512825466, U. of Pennsylvania Press (32429) Pap 10671
 [Since 2000. more than twenty countries around the world have held elections in which parties that espouse a political agenda based on an Islamic worldview have competed for legislative seats, in Turkey, Morocco, Yemen, Indonesia, Malaysia, and Bangladesh.]
 2855
 Meijer, Roel, James NM. Sater & Zahra R. Babar (ed.)
Routledge Handbook of Citizenship in the Middle East and North Africa. 514p. London, 2023(21) 9780367617790 Routledge (43335) Pap 10646
 [This comprehensive Handbook gives an overview of the political, social, economic and legal dimensions of citizenship in the Middle East and North Africa from the nineteenth century to the present.]
 2856
 Melhem, Edmond
Survival and Revival: an analytical approach to Sa'adeh's national thought. v,149p, Beirut, 2024, 9786589097440, Saadeh Cultural Foundation (42243) * 2760
 [1- The Personality of Antun Sa'adeh, 2- Rational Thinking, 3- Sa'adeh the mentor and Role Model, 4- Social Nationalis, 5- New Ethics, 6- The Philosophy of Al-Madrahiyya, 7- Conclusion]
 2857
 Mellor, Noha (ed.)
Routledge Handbook on Arab Cinema. 460p. London, 2024, 9781032295329, Routledge (43307) 55660
 [The collection includes contributions from academics and filmmakers from across the Arab region, Europe, and North America, and fills a gap in media studies by examining the entire Arab region, rather than focusing on one country or theme. The Handbook also sheds light on the heterogeneity of Arab filmmaking not only within the Arab region, but also globally, within diasporic communities.]
 2858
 Memiş, Şerife Eroğlu
Osmanlılaşma ve Yerel Ağlar Arasında Kudüs'te Vakıf, Toplum ve Devlet (1703-1831). 496p, Istanbul, 2021, 9786258472011 Libra (41231) 9880
 [Jerusalem -- Ottoman empire -- History -- 18th-19th centuries]
 2859
 Mervin, Sabrina
Un Reformisme Chiite: Ulemas et lettres du Gabal 'Āmil (actuel Liban-Sud) de la fin de l'empire ottoman a

l'indépendance du Liban. (coédition avec le CERMOC et l'IFEAD) 528p, Paris/Damascus, 2000, 9782845860964, Karthala/IFPO (15219) 6920

[Shiites -- U;lama -- Lebanon -- 'Āmil Mountains Region -- History]

2860

Messick, Brinkley

Shari'a Scripts: a historical anthropology. ix,519p, N.Y. 2022(18), 9780231178754, Columbia U.P. (37211)

Pap 5340

[A case study in the textual architecture of the venerable legal and ethical tradition at the center of the Islamic experience, Shari'a Scripts is a work of historical anthropology focused on Yemen in the early twentieth century. There—while colonial regimes, late Ottoman reformers, and early nationalists wrought decisive changes to the legal status of the shari'a, significantly narrowing its sphere of relevance—the Zaydī school of jurisprudence, rooted in highland Yemen for a millennium, still held sway]

2861

Mestyan, Adam

Arab Patriotism: the ideology and culture of power in late Ottoman Egypt. xiii,356p figs. map, Princeton, 2020(17), 9780691209012, Princeton U.P. (35660) Pap. * 5865

[The book presents the essential backstory to the formation of the modern nation-state and mass nationalism in the Middle East. While standard histories claim that the roots of Arab nationalism emerged in opposition to the Ottoman milieu, Mestyan points to the patriotic sentiment that grew in the Egyptian province of the Ottoman Empire during the nineteenth century, arguing that it served as a pivotal way station on the path to the birth of Arab nationhood.]

2862

Mestyan, Adam

Modern Arab Kingship: remaking the Ottoman political order in the interwar Middle East. 352p, Princeton, 2023, 9780691190976, Princeton U.P. (41708) 7551

[Drawing on hitherto unused Ottoman, French, Syrian, and Saudi archival sources, Mestyan explores ideas and practices of creating composite polities in the interwar Middle East and, in doing so, sheds light on local agency in the making of the forgotten Kingdom of the Hijaz, Jordan, Egypt, Saudi Arabia, and Syria, the first Muslim republic. Mestyan considers the adjustment of imperial Islam to a world without a Muslim empire, discussing the post-Ottoman Egyptian monarchy and the intertwined making of Saudi Arabia and the State of Syria in the 1920s and 1930s.]

2863

Migreurop

Atlas des Migrants en Europe: approches critiques des politiques migratoires. 173p. illus. photos. Paris, 2017, 9782200616854, Armand Colin (44363) * 2200

2864

al-Milhim, Ismā'il, et al.

Suwaydā' Sūriyah: mawsū'ah shāmilah 'an Jabal al-'Arab. 462op. photos. Damascus, 1995 Dar 'Ala' al-Din (44316) 2,800

[Suwaydā' (Syria : Province) -- History -- Social life and customs -- Geography -- Druzes]

2865

Milner, Viscount

England in Egypt. vii,429p. London, 1926 Edward Arnold (44379) * 3800

[Egypt -- Colonialism -- History, 13th ed.]

2866

Mirgani, Suzi (ed.)

Informal Politics in the Middle East. (Georgetown U. Ctr. for International and Regional Studies, School of Foreign Service in Qatar) xiii,282p photos., London, 2021, 9781787384828, Hurst (39935) Pap. * 6050
[The culture of politics within any system of governance is influenced by how state and society interact, and how these relationships are mediated by existing political institutions, whether formal or informal. The chapters in this volume highlight two broad types of informal political engagement in the Middle East: civil action that works in tandem with the state apparatus, and civil action that poses a challenge to the state. In both cases, these activities can and do achieve tangible results for particular groups of people, as well as for the state.]

2867

Mitchell, Richard P.

The Society of the Muslim Brothers. xxxvii,349p, N.Y. 1993(1969), 0195084373, Oxford U.P. (USA) (2217) Pap. * 1200

[with foreword by John O. Voll]

2868

Mizutani, Amin Makoto

An Intellectual Struggle of a Moderate Muslim, Ahmad Amin. 294p. Cairo, 2007 Ministry of Culture Egypt (43971) * 550

2869

Mohammed, Riza & Dilwar Hussain (ed.)

Islam: the Way of Revival: selected writings of modern

sacholars of Islam and others. xxii,285p, Markfield, UK, 2003, 095367682x, Revival (Islamicbooks) (24047)

Pap. * 3720

[The book is an anthology of writings that have enjoyed wide readership the world over. In this refreshingly different book one can relish the works and ideas of numerous Muslim scholars and leaders of the 20th century, Muhammad Asad, Hasan al-Banna, Ismail al-Faruqi, Abu Ala Mawdudi, Khurram Murad, Abul Hasan Ali Nadwi, Yusuf al-Qaradawi, Sayyid Qutb ...]

2870

Moll, Yasmin

The Revolution Within: Islamic Media and the Struggle for a New Egypt. (Stanford Studies in Middle Eastern and Islamic Societies and Cultures) 368p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503642416, Stanford U.P. (43784) Pap 6048

[Drawing on long-term fieldwork with the New Preachers, their producers, and followers in Cairo, Yasmin Moll shows how Islamic media and the social life of theology mattered to contestations over the shape of a New Egypt. These mass-mediated fractures within Islamic Revivalism were happening at a time of both revolutionary possibility and authoritarian entrenchment.]

2871

Moreno, Aviad

Entwined Homelands, Empowered Diasporas: Hispanic Moroccan Jews and Their Globalizing Community. 262p. Bloomington, 2024 9780253069672 Indiana U.P. (43379) Pap 7182

[explores how the 30,000 Jews in northern Morocco developed a sense of kinship with modern Spain, medieval Sepharad, and the broader Hispanophone world that was unlike anything experienced elsewhere.]

2872

Morey, Peter, Amina Yaqin & Alaya Forte (ed.)

Contesting Islamophobia: anti-Muslim prejudice in media, culture and politics. 296p, London, 2021(19), 9780755641215, I.B. Tauris (39910) Pap 7016

[Section One: Islamophobia, Politics and History, Two: Islamophobia and Representation, Three: Youth Contesting Islamophobia, Four: Art Beyond Islamophobia]

2873

Morris, Miranda

Ethnographic texts in the Bathari language of Oman. (Semitica Vava, 63) xiv,826p. Wiesbaden, 2024, 9783447120845, Harrassowitz (43242) 30,636
[Bathari, called Batahrēt by its speakers, is one of the six

unwritten Semitic languages of southern Arabia. It is no longer a living language, and today only a handful of older people still speak it. The Baṭāhira were the indigenous inhabitants of the drier areas of Dhofar. Displaced by more powerful incomers, they ended up in this infertile strip of shoreline. Their own migration history recalls a time when their number was greater, but today they are a small tribe, settled in the new towns of Sharbithat and Ashwaymiyah on the coast, or in Zakhr in the desert plateau above.]

2874

Mouftah, Nermeen

Read in the Name of Your Lord: Islamic Literacy

Development in Revolutionary Egypt. 244p. Bloomington 2024, 9780253071040, Indiana U.P. (43383) Pap 5670
[Egypt's January 2011 uprising spurred millions to action with a cacophony of demands—including the call to address Egypt's education crisis and adult literacy rates.

This book traces the push for universal literacy as a project caught between revolutionary activism and Islamic reformism in post-Mubarak Egypt]

2875

Möckli, Daniel & Victor Mauer (ed.)

European-American Relations and the Middle East : from Suez to Iraq (CSS Studies in Security and International Relations) xi,259p. London, 2011, 9780415641975, Routledge (44444) Pap. * 3300

[This book examines the evolution of European-American relations with the Middle East since 1945.]

2876

Mubārak, Hishām

Al-Irhābiyūn Qādimūn ! dirāsah maqāranah bayna mawqif ikhwān al-muslimīn wa jamā'āt al-jihād fī qadiyat al-'unf, 1928-1994. (Kitāb al-Mahrūsah, 12) 462p, Cairo, 1995, 9775652286, Markaz Mahrusah (22743) * 2420

[Jamī'yat al-Ikhwān al-Muslimīn (Egypt)

A comparative study of the Islamic Brotherhood and their position towards Jihad group and terrorism, 1928-1994]

2877

Mubarak, Hadia

Rebellious Wives, Neglectful Husbands: controversies in moder Qur'anic commentaries. xii,352p, Oxford, 2022, 9780197553305, Oxford University Press (42090) 2975
[Rebellious Wives, Neglectful Husbands' explores significant shifts in modern Qur'anic commentaries on the subject of women against the backdrop of broader historical, intellectual, and political developments in early 20th-century North Africa]

- 2878
Muflih, Ahmad (ed.)
Al-Tifl fi al-Watan al-'Arabī (Wāqī' wa Ihtiyājāt). (Silsilah Kutub al-Mustaqbal al-'Arabī 62) 576p, Beirut, 2011, 9789953823713, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyyah (27563) * 4600
[The Child in the Arab World: reality and prerequisites]
- 2879
Muhammad, Yūsuf Kamāl (ed.)
Mustalahāt al-Fiqh al-Mālī al-Mui'āsir: muj'āmalāt al-sūq. 285p. Cairo, 1997 al-Ma'had al-'alami lil-fikr al-Islami (44507) 2040
[Islamic law -- commercial law -- Economic aspects]
- 2880
Muhammad, Zakarīyā et al.
Awraq 'Ā'iliyah: dirāsāt fi al-tārīkh al-ijtimā'ī al-mu'āsir li-Filastīn. 205p photos. Jerusalem, 2009, 9780887283147, Mu'assasah al-Dirasat al-Maqdisiyyah (28425) * 1960
[Palestinian Arabs -- History -- Social conditions -- 20th century]
- 2881
Muhammad 'Alī al-Suwayrikī al-Kurdī
Al-Mawsū'ah al-Kubrā li-Mashāhir al-Kurd 'abra al-Tārīkh. 4 vols. Beirut, 2008 al-Dar al-'Arabiyyah lil-Mawsu'at (39847) * 5720
[Kurdistan -- Biography -- dictionaries]
- 2882
al-Muhammadi, 'Alī
al-Nasaq al-Makhzanī wa Mas'alat al-Istimirār: al-taqlīd wa al-tajdīd. 182p. Rabat, 2010 9789981591783 Jami'at Muhammad al-Khamis (44188) * 900
[Morocco -- History -- 19th-20th centuries]
- 2883
Mujāhid, Muhd. Munīr (ed.)
Misr li-Kull al-Misriyīn, wathā'iq al-mu'tamar al-watānī al-awwal li-munāhadat al-tamyīz al-dīnī, al-Qāhirah 11-12 abrīl 2008. 560p, Cairo, 2009, 9773132803, Markaz Mahrusah (27102) * 2800
[Discrimination -- Egypt -- Religious aspects -- Congresses.]
- 2884
Muna, Mahmoud & Matthew Teller (ed.)
Daybreak in Gaza: Stories of Palestinian Lives and Culture. 336p. 41 b/w, London, 2024, 9781849250696, Saqi (43452) Pap 3628
['A city so rich in trees it looks like a cloth of brocade spread out upon the land.' Shamsaddin al-Dimashqi, geographer (1256–1327)]
- (1256–1327)
This is Gaza – a place of humanity and creativity, rich in culture and industry. A place now utterly devastated, its entire population displaced by a seemingly endless onslaught, its heritage destroyed.]
- 2885
Murābit, Fadwā
Al-Sultah al-Tanfidhiyyah fi Buldān al-Maghrib al-'Arabī: dirāsah qānūniyyah muqāranah. 304p, Beirut, 2010, 9789953823287, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyyah (27550) * 2300
[Executive Authority in the Countries of the Arab Maghreb: comparative legal study]
- 2886
Murūwah, Karīm
Al-Shuyū'iyūn al-Arba'ah al-Kibār fi Ta'rīkh Lubnān al-Hadīth. 222p, Beirut, 2009, 9781855163270, Al-Saqi (24652) * 2200
[Fu'ād al-Shamālī, Faraj Allāh al-Hilw, Nuqūlā Shāwī, Jurj Hāwī Communism -- Lebanon]
- 2887
Mursī, Muhd. Manīr
al-Tarbiyyah al-Islāmīyah: usūl-hā wa tatawwur-hā fi al-bilād al-'arabiyyah. 336p. Cairo, 1982, 97737300X, 'Alam al-Kutub (44221) * 770
[Arabic countries -- Islamic education]
- 2888
Musallam, Adnan A.
From Secularism to Jihad: Sayyid Qutb and the foundations of radical Islamism. xiii,261p, Westport, 2005 0275985911 Praeger (19833) * 4200
- 2889
Musallam, Fuad
A Break in the Future: Feeling Like an Activist After the Arab Uprisings. 248p. Philadelphia, 2025, 9781512828061, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43682) 11331
[Investigates how Lebanese activists work through failure to keep the possibility of political change alive]
- 2890
Mustafā, Hālah
Al-Nizām Al-Siyāsī wa al-Mu'aradah al-Islāmīyah fi Misr, bayna al-muhādanah wa al-muwājahah fi ahday al-Ssādāt wa Mubārak. (Kitāb al-Mahrūsa) 443p, Cairo, 1996, 9775652235, Markaz al-Mahrusa (13245) * 2100
[The political order and the islamic opposition in Egypt]
- 2891
Mutahhari, Murtaza

Islamic Hijab: modest dress. tr. by Laleh Bakhtiar. 111p,
Chicago, 1992 (88), 187103115x, Kazi (18702)

Pap. * 1590

2892

Nahhās, Georg N. et al.

Al-Dīn wa al-Dunyā fī al-Masīhiyah wa al-Islām: a'māl al-Halqah al-Sayfiyah al-Ūlā, 1996 191p, Tripoli, 2003,
9953901430, Markaz al-Dirasat al-Masīhiyah al-Islamiyah,
Jami'at al-Balimand (24534) * 3160

[Islam -- Christianity -- Relations -- Congresses]

2893

Nājī, Sultān

al-Tārīkh al-'Askarī lil-Yaman 1839-1967: dirāsah siyāsīyah tabhath fī irtibāt nushū' wa tatawwur al-mu'assasāt wa al-anshitah al-'askariyah bi awdā' wa al-mutaghayyirāt al-siyāsīyah: Military history of Yemen 1839-1967. 454p.
photos. facs. 古書 Kuwayt, 1977 Sharikat Kāzmah lil-Nashr
wa-al-Tarjamah wa-al-Tawzī' (33948) * 2700

[Yemen -- Military History -- Politics and government -- 1839-1967]

2894

al-Najjār, Sharbil Sam'ān

Masārat Jabalīyah Nahwa Lubnān al-Kabīr, 1584-1920.
(Mi'awīyah Lubnān al-Kabīr, 2) 301p facs. Beirut, 2020,
9786144511923, Dār Sā'ir al-Mashriq (42301) * 3460
[Lebanon -- History]

2895

Najm, Zayn al-'Ābidīn Shams al-Dīn

Al-Dawlah wa al-Mujtama' fī Misr fī al-qarn al-tāsi' 'ashar.
(Misr al-Nahdah, 70) 255p, Cairo, 2007 9771805304,
Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (33902) * 1940
[Egypt -- Social conditions -- Politics and government -- 19th
century]

2896

Nakd, Nasīb Sa'īd (1876-1922)

Al-Imārah al-Shihābiyah wa al-Iqtā'iyūn al-Durūz: sirat al-usrah al-nakadiyah. ed. by Nā'ilah Taqī al-dīn Qā'idbayh
267p, Beirut, 2004, 9789953100043, Dar al-Nahar
(22192) * 3000

[Druzes -- Nakad family -- Lebanon -- History]

2897

Nasasra, Mansour

The Naqab Bedouins: a century of politics and resistance.
304p, N.Y. 2022, 9780231175319, Columbia U.P.
(41468) Pap 5670
[The Naqab Bedouins represents the first attempt to chronicle
Bedouin history and politics across the last century, including

the Ottoman era, the British Mandate, Israeli military rule,
and the contemporary schema, and document its broader
relevance to understanding state-minority relations in the
region and beyond.]

2898

Nāsir, Shahātah Muhammad

Siyāsāt al-Nuzum al-Hākimah fī al-Bahrayn wa al-Kuwayt wa al-'Arabīyah al-Sa'ūdīyah fī al-ta'āmul ma'a al-matālib al-shī'iyyah (2003-2008): dirāsah muqāranah. 432p Beirut
2011, 9789953823980, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah
al-'Arabīyah (28423) * 3420

[Policies of ruling regimes in Bahrain, Kuwait, Iraq and Saudi
Arabia in dealing with Shi'ite demands, 2003-08]

2899

Nasirzadeh, S. E. Ghazal, A. Maria, E. Alrefai & S. Mabon (ed.)

Sectarianism, De-Sectarianization and Regional Politics in the Middle East Protest and Proxies across States and Borders. 256p. London, 2025(24), 9780755639212,
I.B. Tauris (42835) Pap 7016

[Following the Arab Uprisings, new ways of understanding
sectarianism and sect-based differences emerged. But these
perspectives, while useful, reduced sectarian identities to a
consequence of either primordial tensions or
instrumentalised identities. While more recently 'third way'
approaches addressed the problems with these two positions,
the complexity of sectarian identities within and across
states remains unexplored. This book fills the gap in the
literature to offer a more nuanced reading of both sectarian
identities and also de-sectarianization across the Middle
East.]

2900

Nasr Allāh, Yūsuf

Al-Harb al-Nafsiyah: qirā'āt fī istrātījiyāt hizb allāh. 439p,
Beirut, 2012, 9789953718651, Dar al-Farabi (29753)
* 2880

[Lebanon -- Hizbullāh (Lebanon) -- Arab-Israeli conflict --
Psychological aspects]

2901

Nassār, 'Isām & Salīm Tamārī

Dirāsāt fī al-Ta'rīkh al-Ijtīmā'ī li-Bilād al-Shām: qirā'āt fī al-siyar wa al-siyar al-dhātīyah. 244p, Beirut, 2007,
9789953453200, Mu'assasat al-Dirasat al-Filastiniyah
(24676) * 2250

[Social history of Bilad al-Sham, biographic and
auto-biographic literature]

2902

al-Natshah, Rafīq Shākirm I.A. Yāghī & 'Abd F.H. Abū 'Alīyah

Filastīn, tārīkhan wa qadīyah 368p. Riyadh, 1988
(44286) * 1300

[Palestine -- History]

2903

Nātūt, Hilāl M.

Al-Sihāfah al-Mutakhassisah fi Misr wa Lubnān. 233p,
Beirut, 1994 Dar Khidar (22201) * 2920

[Press -- Egypt -- Lebanon]

2904

Neher-Bernheim, Renee

**La Déclaration Balfour: 1917 : création d'un foyer national
juif en Palestine** (Le Goût de l'Histoire) 456p. Paris,
2025, 9782251457048, Les Belles Lettres (43735) 36225
2905

Niblock, Tim (ed.)

**Asia-Gulf Economic Relations in the 21st Century: the local
to global transformation. with Monica Malik** vi,370p.
Berlin, 2013, 9783940924100, Gerlach Press (43809)
4400

[Persian Gulf states -- International relations -- Indian ocean
region]

Among the many strategic and economic issues facing the
Gulf in the coming years, those relating to the Indian Ocean
are set to be among the most challenging. In the re-ordering
of global economic and political power which is currently
underway, the Indian Ocean constitutes a key arena for
regional and global competition and rivalry.]

2906

Nicolini, Beatrice

**The First Sultan of Zanzibar: scrambling for power and trade
in the nineteenth century Indian Ocean.** 250p, Princeton,
2012, 9781558765443, Markus Wiener Pub. (31858)
Pap. 4441

[focused on the Figure of Said Sa'id of the Al Bu Sa'id
(1806-1856)]

Original published in English: Leiden; Brill 2004, with the title
Makram, Oman and Zanzibar]

2907

Nikītin, Bāsīlī

al-Kurd; dirāsah sūsiyūlūjīyah wa tārīkhīyah. tr. by Nūrī
Tālbānī 506p. Erbil, 2008 Anwan al-Kitab (44409)
* 1210

[Kurds -- History -- Manner and customs]

[Basile Nikitine: Les Kurdes, etudes sociologique et historique]

2908

Nikitin, Afanasy

Afanasy Nikitin's Voyage beyond Three Seas: 1466-1472.

tr. from Russian by Stepan Apresyan 66p. Moscow
1985 5050000599, Raduga (45291) * 1430

[Nikitin, Afanasiĭ Nikitich, active 15th century -- Travel --
Middle East -- India]

2909

Norris, H.T.

**Sufi Mystics of the Niger Desert: Sidi Mahmud and the
hermits of Air.** (Clarendon Press) 216p ills. Oxford, 1990,
9780198265382, Oxford University Press (40488) 18634
2910

Noura bint Muhammad Saud, et al.

**ABHA, Bilad Asir: South-Western region of the Kindom of
Saudi Arabia.** 264p. photos. Riyadh, 1089 0905906829
N. Saud, A. al-'Anqari, M. al-'Ajoush (44462) * 3300
[ʿAsīr (Arabie Saoudite) -- Social conditions and customs]
2911

O'Leary, B. J. McGarry & Kh. Salih (ed.)

The Future of Kurdistan in Iraq. xxi,355p, Philadelphia,
2006(05), 0812219732, U. of Pennsylvania Press (18779)
Pap. * 1540

[Kurds -- Ethnic minorities -- Iraq -- Politics and government
collects expert contributions on the consequences of the
overthrow of Saddam's regime for the Kurds and the other
peoples of Kurdistan.]

2912

Ochsenwald, William

**Religion, Society and the State in Arabia: the Hijaz under
Ottoman control, 1840-1908.** xiii,241p. Columbus, 1984,
0814203663, Ohio State U.P. (44448) * 2370
[Hejaz (Saudi Arabia) -- History -- 19th century]
2913

Ogunnaike, Oludamini

**Deep Knowledge: ways of knowing in Sufism and Ifa, two
West African intellectual traditions.** (African Religions)
x,470p, University Park, 2020, 9780271086910,
Pennsylvania State U.P. (39632) Pap 8891

[Tijāniyah -- Ifa (Religion) -- Africa, West]

This book is an in-depth, comparative study of two of the
most popular and influential intellectual and spiritual
traditions of West Africa: Tijani Sufism and Ifa. Employing a
unique methodological approach that thinks with and
from—rather than merely about—these traditions, Oludamini
Ogunnaike argues that they contain sophisticated
epistemologies that provide practitioners with a
comprehensive worldview and a way of crafting a meaningful
life.]

2914

Ohno Kenichi

al-Tanmīyah al-Iqtisādīyah fī al-Yābān: al-tarīq alladhī qata'at-hu al-yābān kadawlah nāmīyah. tr. by Kh. Darwīsh
311p. Cairo, 2008, 9789770924075, Dar al-Shuruq
(44341) * 1080

2915

Olioaei, Hومان

Yazidis on the Margins of Humanity: Internally Displaced in Iraqi Kurdistan. 240p., Bloomington, 2026, 9780253075598, Indiana U.P. (43386) Pap 7560
[In 2014, the so-called Islamic State attacked the Shingal region of northern Iraq, forcing almost the entire Yazidi community to seek refuge in Iraqi Kurdistan. Since then, they have been suspended in humanitarian limbo: Their status as internally displaced persons (IDPs) excludes them from full citizenship of either Iraq or Kurdistan, and humanitarian actors have not recognized them as refugees since they remain within Iraq's national borders.]

2916

Omarkhali, Khanna & Philip Lreyenbroek (ed.)

Yezidism: between continuity and transformation. (Iranica, 29) xvi,324p, Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783447118002, Harrassowitz (41124) 14076
[This book focuses on the tensions between conservatism and the need to adapt to current circumstances in a religion which so far mostly resisted change. A number of specialists have been brought together here to offer insights into Yezidis' often unexpected reactions to the pressures of genocide on the one hand, and modernity generally on the other. It deals with recent trends and developments concerning the Yezidis and is divided into two parts. The first part contains articles about the IS attack and its impact on Yezidi communities in the Middle East. The second part focuses on developments in the Yezidi Diaspora communities.]

2917

Omer-Man, Michael Schaeffer & Sarah Leah Whitson

From Apartheid to Democracy: A Blueprint for Peace in Israel-Palestine. 250p. Berkeley, 2025 9780520402003 U. of California Pr. (43472) Pap 5094

[A decisive break from the failed Oslo Accords and an innovative plan to create the foundations for peace and self-determination in Israel-Palestine.

Omer-Man and Whitson challenge this approach, presenting a road map to end these crimes and create a rights-respecting regime for everyone now living under Israeli control. Only once basic safety and legal equality are assured can Jewish Israelis and Palestinians determine their futures—in one, two,

or more states if they choose—through an inclusive, democratic process. Breaking with the failures of the past, the plan presented here makes clear that ongoing violations of basic human rights must be ended before issues of governance can be equitably addressed.]

2918

Oppenheim, Maz, Mājid Shubbar (ed.)

Al-Badū/ Die Beduinen, 1: Mā bayna al-nahrayn al-'Irāq al-shamālī wa Sūrīyah, 2: Filastīn, Sīnā, al-Urdun, al-Hijāz, 3: Shamāl wa wasat al-Jazīrah al-'Arabīyah wa al-'Irāq al-janūbī, 4: Khūzistān, Īrān 'Arabistān' wa Fihris al-a'lām wa al-qabā'il wa al-amākin. 4 vols. + sheets (box), London/Beirut, 2007(04), 1900700360, 417, 468, 514, 565, Alwarraq/Al-Furat (39843) * 8800

[Bedouins -- Social life and customs

tr. from the German]

2919

Oraby, Mona

Devotion to the Administrative State: Religion and Social Order in Egypt. 328p. Princeton, 2024, :9780691232812, Princeton U.P. (43184) Pap 6048

[Mona Oraby argues that the pursuit of official recognition by religious minorities amounts to a devotional practice. Countering the prevailing views on secularism, Oraby contends that demands by seemingly marginal groups to have their religious differences recognized by the state in fact assure communal integrity and coherence over time. Making her case, she analyzes more than fifty years of administrative judicial trends, theological discourse, and minority claims-making practices, focusing on the activities of Coptic Orthodox Christians and Bahá'í in modern and contemporary Egypt.]

2920

Oweidat, Nadia

Reform and Its Perils in Contemporary Islam: The Case of Nasr Hamid Abu Zayd. 272p. Oxford, 2025,

9780197744093, Oxford University Press (42981) 18876

[The Egyptian scholar Nasr Hamid Abu Zayd (1943-2010) was one of the 20th century's foremost Islamic modernists. A professor of Islamic thought in the Department of Arabic Language and Literature at Cairo University, as well as a practising Muslim, Abu Zayd became well known in Egypt and beyond when the Egyptian Court of Appeals declared him an apostate in 1995, a judgment that, in mainstream interpretations of Islamic law, can carry the death penalty.]

2921

Ozavci, Ozan

Dangerous Gifts: Imperialism, Security, and Civil Wars in the Levant, 1798-1864. 432p. Oxford, 2024,
9780198912149, Oxford University Press (42971)

Pap 7260

[Embeds western interventions in the Levant into the larger context of the Eastern Question]

2922

Özdamar, Özgür & Sercan Canbolat

Leaders in the Middle East and North Africa: How Ideology Shapes Foreign Policy. 205p. Cambridge, 2025,
9781009077064, Cambridge U.P. (42924) Pap 7258
[By analysing the psychological profiles of fourteen leaders across eight countries and three non-state organizations, they develop a nuanced portrait of modern leadership. Using this approach, the authors are able to draw connections between apparently disparate political ideologies, from Sunni Islamism to Shia revolutionism, from secular nationalism and armed non-state groups. Demonstrating the previously unacknowledged commonalities and divergences in these leaders' approaches, Özdamar and Canbolat illuminate their tactics and strategies and offer novel insights into how best to negotiate with them.]

2923

Özhan, Taha

Turkey and the Crisis of Sykes-Picot Order: from foreign relations to foreign policy. 271p, Istanbul, 2015,
9786054877539, Okur Akademi (42051) 3960
[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Islam and politics -- 20th century]

2924

Öztürk, Mustafa & Sevda Özkaya Özer (haz.)

Misir Sâlnâmesi 1871. vii,45p, Elazığ, 2005,
97539405201, T.C. Firat Üniversitesi (24161) * 1060
[Egypt -- History -- Ottoman empire]

2925

Pahwa, Sumita

Politics as Worship: Righteous Activism and the Egyptian Muslim Brothers. 296p. Syracuse, 2023,
9780815638247, Syracuse U.P. (43700) Pap 7551
[Traces the ways in which the Egyptian Muslim Brotherhood framed their political work with Islamic concepts of righteous action.]

2926

Pappe, Ilan

Ten Myths about Israel. xiii,171p, London, 2024(17),
9781804297049, Verso Books (42473) Pap 2418
[Palestinian Arabs—Israel—History]

An urgent, updated reissue of the essential book on the myths—and reality—behind the state of Israel.
The truth behind the most contested ideas concerning the origins and identity of the contemporary state of Israel.]
2927

Pappe, Ilan

The Making of the Arab-Israeli Conflict, 1947-1951. 344p.
London, 2025, 9780755651221, I.B. Tauris (42830)

Pap 6048

[This seminal text by renowned Israeli historian, Ilan Pappé, discusses one of the most significant periods in the Arab-Israeli conflict. Based on archival material, it presents the reader with a comprehensive and general history of the origins and consequences of the 1948 war.]

2928

Pargeter, Alison

The Muslim Brotherhood from Opposition to Power. 303p,
London, 2013(10), 9780863568596, Saqi (31426)

Pap. * 2390

[From Egypt and Syria to Tunisia and Libya, the Brotherhood and its affiliates are now faced with complex task of transforming themselves from semiclandestine opposition movements into legitimate political actors and, in some cases, into ruling powers.]

2929

Pargeter, Alison

Tribes and the State in Libya and Iraq: From the Nationalist Era to the New Order 344p. London, 2023,
9781805260448, Hurst (43753) 9680

[An authoritative study of the enduring relevance of tribes in contemporary Iraq and Libya, investigating their complex relationships with state and society.]

2930

Parry, Jonathan

Promised Lands: the British and the Ottoman Middle East. xviii,453p maps, Princeton, 2024(22), 9780691231440,
Princeton U.P. (41221) Pap. * 6764
[Middle East -- Foreign public opinion, British -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]

A major history of the British Empire's early involvement in the Middle East Napoleon's invasion of Egypt in 1798 showed how vulnerable India was to attack by France and Russia. It forced the British Empire to try to secure the two routes that a European might use to reach the subcontinent--through Egypt and the Red Sea, and through Baghdad and the Persian Gulf. Promised Lands is a panoramic history of this vibrant and explosive age. Charting the development of Britain's

political interest in the Middle East from the Napoleonic Wars to the Crimean War in the 1850s, Jonathan Parry examines the various strategies employed by British and Indian officials, describing how they sought influence with local Arabs, Mamluks, Kurds, Christians, and Jews.]

2931

Partrick, Neil

State Failure in the Middle East: Syria, Lebanon, Iraq and Yemen. (Europa Regional Perspectives) 350p. London, 2025, 9781032494494, Routledge (43346 35090 [The collapse of the regime of Bashar al-Assad in Syria begs the question as to why that country so lacked institutional and organized capacity that the Syrian state melted away. In neighbouring Lebanon, the state has been absent in any meaningful sense for much of the country's independent history, while powerful sectarian interest groups dominate governance and maintain their own armed options. In Iraq, the state has collapsed twice since the US-led invasion of 2003 and is currently existing in parallel with armed sectarian militias whose political wings utilize governmental apparatus to further their narrow interests. In Yemen, there is no single state encompassing its internationally recognized boundaries, but instead there are three competing authorities ruling different parts of the country.]

2932

Peacock, Margaret Elizabeth

Frequencies of Deceit: How Global Propaganda Wars Shaped the Middle East. 326p. Berkeley, 2025 9780520409743 U. of California Pr. (43473) Pap 5661 [On June 8, 1967, Egypt's most famous radio broadcaster, Ahmed Said, reported that Egyptian, Syrian, and Jordanian forces had defeated the Israeli army in the Sinai, had hobbled their British and US allies, and were liberating Palestine. It was a lie...

Peacock makes the compelling argument that this betrayal contributed to the loss of faith in Western and secular state-led political solutions for many in the Arab world, laying the groundwork for the rise of political Islam.]

2933

Peretz, Don

The Middle East Today. 6th ed. ix,593p. Westport, 1994, 0275945758, Praeger (44362) * 1540

2934

Peters, Rudolph

Jihad in Classical and Modern Islam: a reader. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) x,204p, Princeton, 1996, 1558761098 Markus Wiener Pub. (363) Pap. 4085

2935

Peterson, J.E.

Oman's Transformation after 1970. (Social, Economic and Political Studies of the Middle East and Asia, Volume: 133) xvii,629p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004697003 Brill (43107)

30,843

[Oman's 1970 coup launched a new political and economic structure that was created by and for Sultan Qaboos. The initially haphazard construction matured into a durable structure that continues under Sultan Haitham. This work details the early construction of the Qabusid state in the 1970s-1980s, emphasizing the interplay between personalities and the process of institutionalization.]

2936

Pettogrew, Erin

Invoking the Invisible in the Sahara: Islam, Spiritual Mediation, and Social Change. (African Studies) 368p. Cambridge, 2024, 9781009224567, Cambridge U.P. (42951) Pap 7258

[Explores the history of Islam, race-making, and gender over the precolonial, colonial, and postcolonial periods in the Saharan West

Incorporates the immaterial world in the telling of Mauritanian history, showing how spirits and invisible forces shaped the region in concrete ways]

2937

Pfeifer, Helen

Empire of Salons: conquest and community in early modern Ottoman lands. xi,297p, Princeton, 2022, 9780691195230, Princeton U.P. (40666) * 8010 [Ghazzī, Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad ibn Muḥammad, 1499-1577 -- Salons -- Syria -- Damascus -- History -- 16th century -- Egypt -- Turkey

Historians have typically linked Ottoman imperial cohesion in the sixteenth century to the bureaucracy or the sultan's court. In *Empire of Salons*, Pfeifer points instead to a critical but overlooked factor: gentlemanly salons. Pfeifer demonstrates that salons-exclusive assemblies in which elite men displayed their knowledge and status-contributed as much as any formal institution to the empire's political stability.]

2938

Pin, Andrea

Religious Freedom without the Rule of Law: The Constitutional Odysseys of Afghanistan, Egypt, and Iraq and the Fate of the Middle East. (Brill Research Perspectives in International Law and Brill Research Perspectives in Law and Religion) viii,86p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004533233,

Brill (43085) 14490

[The book examines the failed attempts to secure religious freedom through the rule of law in the Middle East and argues that consociations would have provided a better option for the constitutional culture of the region]

2939

Piraino, Francesco & Mark Sedgwick (ed.)

Global Sufism: boundaries, structures, and politics. xi,299p

London, 2019, 9781787381346, Hurst (39341) 9680

[Globalization -- Religious aspects -- Sufism

An indispensable reader on the many manifestations of Sufi thought, practice and belief.

Sufism is a growing and global phenomenon, far from the declining relic it was once thought to be. This book brings together the work of fourteen leading experts to explore systematically the key themes of Sufism's new global presence, from Yemen to Senegal via Chicago and Sweden.]

2940

Polka, Sagi

Shaykh Yusuf al-Qaradawi: Spiritual Mentor of Wasati

Salafism. (Modern Intellectual and Political History of the Middle East) Syracuse 9780815636526, Syracuse U.P.

(43703) Pap 4716

[Polka explores al-Qaradawi's life and development as a Muslim scholar and likewise examines the philosophy of the wasatiyya movement.]

2941

Pontzen, Benediki

Islam in a Zongo: Muslim Lifeworlds in Asante, Ghana.

(The International African Library) 287p. Cambridge, 2024

9781108820547, Cambridge U.P. (42952) Pap 7258

[Explores the diversity and complexities of lived Islam by immersing the reader into everyday Islam and Muslim lifeworlds

Focuses on three Islamic phenomena encountered in the zongos: Islamic prayer practices, the authorisation of Islamic knowledge, and ardently contested divination and healing practices]

2942

Porter, Ross (ed.)

A Political Anthropology of Yemen: Concept and Critique.

(Contemporary Issues in the Middle East) 295p. illus.

Syracuse, 1990, 9780815638599, Syracuse U.P. (43220)

Pap 7551

[At a time when Yemen has been ravaged by a decade of war and subject to myriad political and military interventions, the essays in this collection serve as a timely reminder of the

need for grounded anthropological study in even the harshest of circumstances. From tribesmen to refugees, revolutionaries to farmers, state workers to charity workers, intellectuals to the unemployed and the destitute, we learn of the everyday political languages through which people in the country live their lives.]

2943

Powers, David S. & Aric Tagliacozzo (ed.)

Islamic Ecumene: Comparing Muslim Societies. 330p.

Ithaca, 2023, 9781501772399, Cornell U.P. (43659)

Pap 6606

[The essays in Islamic Ecumene address the ways in which Muslims from Morocco to Indonesia and from sub-Saharan Africa to the steppes of Uzbekistan are members of a broad cultural unit. Although the Muslim inhabitants of these lands speak dozens of languages, represent numerous ethnic groups, and practice diverse forms of Islam, they are united by shared practices and worldviews shaped by religious identity. To highlight these commonalities, the co-editors invited a team of scholars from a wide range of disciplines to examine Muslim societies in comparative and interconnected ways]

2944

Purohit, Teena U.

Sunni Chauvinism and the Roots of Muslim Modernism.

248p, Princeton, 2023 9780691241647 Princeton U.P.

(41707)

6048

[Sunni Chauvinism and the Roots of Muslim Modernism offers fresh perspectives on figures such as Jamal al-Din al-Afghani, Muhammad Abduh, Muhammad Iqbal, and Abul A'la Mawdudi. It sheds light on the exclusionary impulses and Sunni normative biases of modernist Muslim writers and explores how their aim to unite the global Muslim community—which was stagnant and fragmented in their eyes—also created lasting divisions. While modernists claimed to represent all Muslims when they asserted the centrality and significance of unity, they questioned the status of groups such as Ahmadis, Bahais, and the Shia more broadly.]

2945

Qahwī, Hamīd

Al-Muwāṭin al-'Arabī wa al-Wa'y al-Qawmī. 391p, Beirut,

2004, 9953431981, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat

al-'Arabiyyah (17854)

* 2680

[Nationalism -- Arab countries

]

2946

Qaram, Georg

Lubnān al-Mu'āsir: ta'rīkh wa mujtama'. 360p, Beirut, 2004, 9953170134, Dar al-Mashriq (24538) * 4380
[Le Liban Contemporain, histoire et société]
2947

Qaranful, Hasan

Al-Mujtama' al-Madanī wa al-Nukhbah al-Siyāsīyah: iqsā' 'am takāmul ? 231p. Casablanca, 1997, 9981250724, Afriqiyah al-Sharq (44314) * 800
[Morocco -- Islam and politics -- Elite -- Social conditions]
2948

Al-Qardāwī, Yūsuf

Al-Shaykh al-Ghazālī ka-mā 'Araft-hu, rihlat nisf qarn. 309p, Cairo, 2000 (1995), 9770906026, Dar al-Shuruq (22680) * 1100

[Ghazālī, Muhammad, 1917-]

2949

Al-Qardāwī, Yūsuf

Al-Tarbīyah al-Islāmīyah wa Madrasat Hassan al-Bannā. 99p, Beirut, 2001 Maktabat al-Wahbah (22674) * 800

2950

Qāsimīyah, Khayrīyah

al-Hukūmah al-'Arabīyah fī Dimashq, bayna 1918-1920. 318p. facs. Beirut, 1982 al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabiyah lil-dilasat wa al-Nashr (44275) * 660
[Syria -- History -- 20th century]
2951

al-Qassāb, Mīrzā Hasan

Mā ba'da al-Naft: tahaddiyāt al-baqā' fī duwal al-khalīj al-'Arabīyah. 288p, Beirut, 2021, 9789953829586, al-Markaz al-'Arab lil-Abhāth wa Dirāsāt al-Siyāsāt (42279) * 5040

[Persian Gulf states -- Petroleum industry and trade --

Economic history

[Life after Oil: the survival predicament of the Gulf Arab States]
2952

Qazzī, Fāyiz

Min Mīshāl 'Aflaq ilā Mīshāl 'Awn: tajārib fī 'alāqah mustahīlāh. 299p, Beirut, 2003 9953210853 * 2400
Riad El Rayyes (22235)

[Lebanon -- Arab nationalism -- Religion and Politics

[Impossible relation from Michel Aflaq to Michel Aoun]

Nationalists -- Lebanon -- Biography]
2953

Al-Qimnī, Sayyid

Shukran Bin Lādin !! 296p, Cairo, 2004 Dar Misr al-Mahrusah (21837) * 2780

[Islam and politics; Islam; doctrines]

2954

Qindīl, Amānī

al-'Amal al-Ahlī wa al-Taghayyur al-Ijtimā'ī: munazzamāt al-mar'ah wa al-difā' wa al-ra'y wa al-tanmīyah fī misr. 210p. Cairo, 1998, 9772270692, Al-Ahram (44337) * 400

[Egypt -- Voluntarism -- Charities -- Nonprofit organizations]
2955

Quadri, Junaid

Transformations of Tradition: Islamic Law in Colonial Modernity. 264p. Oxford, 2023, 9780197754580, Oxford University Press (42972) Pap 5564
[Transformations of Tradition probes how the encounter with colonial modernity conditioned Islamic jurists' conceptualizations of the shari'a. Departing from the tendency to focus on reformist-minded thinkers and politically charged issues, Junaid Quadri directs his attention towards the overlooked jurisprudential writings of Muhammad Bakhit al-Muti-i (1854-1935), Mufti of Egypt and a frequent critic of the famed reformists Muhammad 'Abduh and Rashid Rida.]
2956

Quamar, Md. Muddassir (e.)

Politics of Change in Middle East and North Africa since Arab Spring: A Lost Decade? 316p. London, 2024(23), 9781032430140, Routledge (43303) Pap 9678
[The volume commemorates the ten years of the eruption of Arab Spring protests. It captures some of the prevailing political, economic, strategic and social issues in MENA through thematic or country-specific essays that explore the ongoing transformations and underline how despite the hopelessness, the MENA societies have made progress on various fronts.]
2957

2957

al-Qusantīnī, al-Karrāy

al-Ihtiyāj wa al-Muhtājūn bi Tūnis al-'āsimah fī fatrat al-isti'mār al-Faransī, 1885-1918. 432p. 古書 Tunis, 1999, 99739375381, Markaz al-Nashr al-Jamī' (44422) * 1100
[Beggars -- Tunis -- French occupation -- Social conditions -- History 蔵書印あり]
2958

2958

Qutb, Sayyid

Fī Zilāl al-Qur'ān. 6 vols. Cairo, 2007 repr. Dar al-Shuruq (22694) * 13300

[Qur'an -- Commentaries]

2959

Rabi, Uzi & Mira Tzoreff (ed.)

From the 1919 Revolution to the 2011 Arab Spring: A History of Three Egyptian Thawras Reconsidered (Routledge

Studies in Middle Eastern Politics) 296p. 32 b/w, London, 2024, 9781032398273, Routledge (43315) 35090

[Focused on three Egyptian revolutions—in 1919, 1952, and 2011—this edited book argues that each of these revolutions is a milestone which represents a meaningful turning point in modern Egyptian history.]

2960

Rāfiq, 'Abd al-Karīm

Dirāsāt Iqtisādīyah wa Ijtimā'iyah fī tārikh bilād al-shām

al-hadīth. 374p, Damascus, 2002 Maktabah Nūbil (42020) * 1760

[Syria -- Economic and Social History -- 1900-2000

[Studies in the Economic and Social History of Modern Syria]

2961

Rahnama, Sara

The Future Is Feminist: Women and Social Change in

Interwar Algeria. 252p. Ithaca, 2025, 9781501781346, Cornell U.P. (43666) Pap 6606

[The Future Is Feminist by Sara Rahnama offers a closer look at a pivotal moment in Algerian history when Algerians looked to feminism as a path out of the stifling realities of French colonial rule. Algerian people focused outward to developments in the Middle East, looking critically at their own society and with new eyes to Islamic tradition. In doing so, they reordered the world on their own terms—pushing back against French colonial claims about Islam's inherent misogyny.]

2962

Ramadān, 'Abd al-'Azīm

Mudhakkirāt al-Siyāsīyīn wa al-Zu'amā' fī Misr 1891/1981

324p. Cairo, 1989 Maktabat Madbuli (44443) * 1200

[Egypt -- Historiography -- Politicians -- Biography -- 1798-]

2963

Ramadan, Tariq

Western Muslims and the Future of Islam. x,272p. N.Y.

2004, 0195183568, Oxford U.P. (USA) (16921) * 1100

[Ethnic relations -- Islam -- South Asians -- Britain -- Social conditions]

2964

Al-Rashīd, Madāwī

Hadāthiyūn Maktūn: al-sirā' 'alā al-siyāsāt al-sharī'yah fī

al-Mamlakah al-'Arabīyah al-Sa'ūdīyah. 224p, Beirut,

2018, 9789953828367, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah

al-'Arabīyah (38255) * 3980

[Muted modernists : the struggle over divine politics in Saudi Arabia]

Islam and politics -- Saudi Arabia -- 21st century]

2965

al-Rashīdī, Usāmah

al-Farīq Sa'd al-Dīn al-Shādhilī: shahādāt wa wathā'iq.

384p photos. facs. Beirut, 2023, 9786144980309, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (42264) * 5040

[Egypt -- Armed forces officers -- Israel-Arab War, 1973

[Lt. General Saad El-Shazly: testimonics and documents]

2966

Al-Rāshid, Fahd ibn Hamdān

Al-Darar al-Murtadd fī al-Mas'ūliyah 'an al-fi'l al-dārr:

dirāsah tahlīliyah fī al-qānūn. 176p, Beirut, 2017, 9786144018828 Manshūrāt al-Halabī al-Huqūqīyah (38130)

* 3800

[Counter Damage in the context of Tort Liability: an analytical study under the civil law and Islamic jurisprudence]

2967

Rashid, Hussein & Kristian Petersen (ed.)

The Bloomsbury Handbook of Muslims and Popular Culture.

(Bloomsbury Handbooks) 416p. 35 b.w illus. London, 2025(23), 9781350419377 Bloomsbury Academic (42885)

Pap 9678

[The Bloomsbury Handbook of Muslims and Popular Culture illustrates how Muslims participate in a broad spectrum of activities. Moving beyond a framework that emphasizes ritual, legal, historical, or theological issues, this book speaks to how Muslims live in the world, in relation to their religion and the realities of the world around them.]

2968

Rashid Rida, Muhammad

The Caliphate or Supreme Imamate. tr. by Simon A. Wood

(World Thought in Translation) 284p. New Haven, 2024, 9780300187298, Yale U.P. (43798) 12285

[A translation of Muhammad Rashid Rida's best-known work, which examines the compatibility of Islamic political and legal tradition with modern thought]

2969

Rassbach, Benjamin

Landscapes of resistance : narratives around sacred places in

Sinjar (Iraq) and the Islamic State's genocide against Yezidis.

(Iran and the Caucasus Monographs, Volume: 4) xix,385p.

Leiden, 2024, 9789004-711648, Brill (43061) 28980

[On August 3, 2014, the Sinjar region of Northern Iraq was

attacked by the Islamic State. Killing and abducting thousands, the jihadists also destroyed many of the religious minority's shrines. Others, however, were defended by local fighters and groups affiliated with the PKK. In the aftermath of the genocide, stories of divine intervention into the defence bolstered land claims of several Kurdish political groups.]

2970

Rathmell, Andrew

Secret War in the Middle East: the covert struggle for Syria, 1949-1961. (Library of Modern Middle East Studies)

x,246p, London, 1995, 1850439923, I.B. Tauris (2459)
* 4800

2971

Al-Rayhānī, Amīn

Mulūk al-'Arab: rihlah fī al-bilād al-'Arabīyah muzayyanah bu rusūm. 957p, Beirut, 1987 Dar al-Jil (15433) * 2200

[Arabian Peninsula -- Description and travel -- Kings and rulers]

2972

Raymond, Andre (ed.)

La Syrie d'Aujourd'hui. 443p. 古書 Paris, 1980, 2222026245, CNRS (44294) * 990

[Syria -- History -- Society]

2973

al-Rayyīs, Riyād Najīb

Sirā' al-Wāhāt wa Nift: humūm al-khālīj al-'Arabī bayna 1968-1871. 425p. Beirut, 1973 al-Nahar (44412)

* 1210

[Persian Gulf states --United Arab emirates -- Politcs and government]

2974

Raz, Adam

Loot: How Israel stole Palestinian property. 352p, London, 2024, 9781804295151, Verso Books (42482)

6050

[The suppressed history of how fighters and residents plundered Palestinian property]

2975

Rebeiz, Mireille

Hezbollah in International Law. 264p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399555722, Edinburgh U.P. (43550) 21780

[In the context of the 2005 attack that killed Prime Minister Rafic Hariri, the 2006 war with Israel, the 2008 internal armed conflict in Lebanon, the Syrian civil war and the current war in Gaza, this book studies the legal status of Hezbollah as a State or a non-State actor.]

2976

Regan, Bernard

The Balfour Declaration: empire, the mandate and resistance in Palestine. 288p, London, 2018,

9781786632487, Verso (38707) Pap 2418
2977

Reich, Bernard & Gershon R. Kieval

ISRAEL: Land of tradition and conflict. 2nd edition

(Westview Profiles. Nations of the contemporary Middle East) xi,236p. 古書 Boulder, 1993, 081338222x Westview Pr. (2452) * 6800

2978

Rekhess, Elie (ed.)

Arab Politics in Israel at a Crossroads. (The Moshe Dayan Ctr. for M.E. & African Stud. Occasional Pap. 119) 102p, Tel Aviv, 1996, 9652240214, Tel Aviv Univ. (Syracuse U.P.) (1253) Pap. * 1800

2979

Dieste, Mateo & Josep Lluís

Remembering the Tatas: Domestic Women and Slavery in Tetouan (19th - 20th centuries). (Studies in the History and Society of the Maghrib, Volume: 15) 461p. Leiden, 2023 9789004681606, Brill (43146) 19251

[This book sheds light on the final process of slavery in Morocco, unraveling the contemporary roots of servility and stereotypes about blackness in the Arab world. Unlike other generalist analyses, this research focuses on the practice of servitude through a case study in the city of Tetouan.]

2980

Rhett, Maryanne A.

The Global History of the Balfour Declaration: declared nation. (Routledge Studies in Modern History) 168p ills. London, 2024(16), 9781138119413 Routledge (34413) Pap 9436

[This book examines the development and issuance of the Balfour Declaration, the document that set the stage for the creation of the state of Israel, within its global setting. The heart of the book demonstrates that the Declaration developed and contributed to a juncture in a global dialogue about the nature and definition of nation at the outset of the twentieth century. Embedded in this examination are gendered, racial, nationalistic, and imperial considerations.]

2981

Rickard, Joshua

The Fragmentation of Palestine: Identity and Isolation since the Second Intifada. 184p. London, 2023,

9780755646531, I.B. Tauris (42837) Pap 7016
[This book examines processes of fragmentation that have

altered the social dynamics of Palestinian society since the second intifada. With a specific focus on the city of Nablus and its outer laying areas, the book details the extraordinarily personal experience of isolation - namely the physical division of communities through long-term military siege, and the ways that communities have adapted to get by despite frequently changing restrictions.]

2982

Ridwān, Tal'at (ed.)

Ab'ād al-Shakhṣīyah al-Misrīyah bayn al-mādā wa al-hādir.

129p, Cairo, 1999, 977016125X Al-Hay'ah al-Misriyah (13045) 600

[Egypt -- National characteristics -- History]

2983

Al-Rifā'i, Mu'in Muhammad

Ishkāliyat al-Dawlah al-Islāmīyah: tasawwur al-harakāt

al-islāmīyah al-mu'āsirah. 709p, Beirut, 2017, 9786148014949, Bīsān (35745) * 7560

[Islam and state -- Islamic fundamentalism -- Islamic countries -- 21st century]

2984

Rifā'ah Rāfi' al-Tahtāwī

Al-A'māl al-Kāmilah li-Rifā'ah Rāfi' al-Tahtāwī. ed. by **Muhd. 'Imārah** 5 vols. Cairo, 2011, 9789774217103, Dār al-Shurūq (38186) * 14700

[Tahtāwī, Rifā'ah Rāfi', -- 1801-1873]

2985

Rizq, Yūnān Labīb & Muhammad Mazzīn

Tārīkh al-'Alāqāt al-Maghribīyah al-Misrīyah, mundhu matla' al-'usūr al-hadīthah hattā 'ām 1912. 287p. Dar al-Bayda', 1982 Dar al-Nashr al-Maghribiyah (44429) * 980

[Diplomatic relations -- Egypt -- Morocco -- -1912]

2986

Roberts, David B.

Security Politics in the Gulf Monarchies: continuity amid change. 320p, N.Y. 2023, 9780231205252, Columbia U.P. (41696) Pap 6195

[The Gulf monarchies—Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Bahrain, Qatar, Oman, and the United Arab Emirates—play crucial roles in world markets and politics. Their economies, which have traditionally been driven by oil revenues, have simultaneously propelled transformative change and preserved the traditional order. Fossil fuel wealth has underwritten an implicit social contract characterized by generous welfare states, ruler-centric politics, and a heavy state presence in the economy, facilitating stability during tumultuous times. However, as the transition toward renewable energy looms,

will the Gulf monarchies be able to adapt?]

2987

Roberts, Nicholas Paul

A Sea of Wealth: the Omani empire and the making of a oceanic marketplace. (California World History Library)

298p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520415782, U. of California Press (42758) Pap 5661

[Nicholas P. Roberts argues that Arabs, Africans, and Asians living and working throughout its domains actively shaped the conditions of commercial engagement in the Western Indian Ocean. They united the empire's domains into a single oceanic marketplace in which Europeans and Americans in the nineteenth century had to accede if they wished to succeed. Drawing upon research in three languages and using primary and secondary sources from four continents, A Sea of Wealth is told as a vivid narrative full of colorful characters. Ultimately, Roberts reveals that the Omani Empire was a critical space in the emergence of modern global capitalism.]

2988

Rock, Michael T. & Soli Özel

Elite Origins of Democracy and Development in the Muslim World. (Democratization and Autocratization Studies) 262p. London, 2025, 9781032450681, Routledge (43266)

Pap 10,404

[By demonstrating that democracy and development outcomes in Muslim countries are the consequence of elite conflict and elite consensus, rather than the precepts or institutions of Islam, the book places the competition for power among contending elites, rather than Islam, at the center of the story of democracy and development in the Muslim world. Egypt, Indonesia, Malaysia, Turkey]

2989

Rock-Singer, Aaron

In the Shade of the Sunna: Salafi piety in the twentieth-century Middle East. 278p, Berkeley, 2022, 9780520382572 U. of California Press (40930) Pap 6221

[This book is an intellectual and social history of Salafism that moves beyond a focus on specific organizations or a commitment to the boundaries of particular nation states to trace the emergence of distinctly Salafi social practices from 1926 to the present.]

2990

Rosmer, Tilde

The Islamic Movement in Israel. xiii,232p, Austin, 2022, 9781477323540, U. of Texas Press (42572) * 9450

[Islamic movement -- Israel -- Palestinian Arabs -- History -- Ethnic relations]

Given that most of the research related to Israel's Islamism focuses on Hamas, rather than on the Islamic movements that exist within the country, Tilde Rosmer's work is a welcome addition to the field. The book's argument, which suggests that Israel's Islamism is distinctively shaped by the three types of responses that appear when Palestinian citizens of Israel feel compelled to 'Israelize' (namely, Islamization, Palestinization, and Arabization), helps us to understand the historical development of the movement and its particularism. The book enriches our knowledge of Israeli politics and is an interesting case study of the intertwining of religion and politics in the Middle East.]

2991

Rougier, Bernard

Everyday Jihad: the rise of militant Islam among Palestinians in Lebanon. x,333p, Cambridge, Mass., 2007(04),

9780674025295, Harvard U.P. (22004) * 4500

[Rougier] shows how a growing number of disaffected Palestinian refugees now view themselves as part of the global geography of radical Islam, pointing out that this is a position that has led them to identify with the rhetoric of al Qaeda.]

2992

Roughi, Ramzi

Inventing the Berbers: history and ideology in the Maghreb.

272p illus. Philadelphia, 2022(19), 9780812225242,

U. of Pennsylvania Press (41684) Pap 5661

[Key both to Roughi's understanding of the medieval phenomenon of the berberization of North Africa and its reverberations in the modern world is the Kitāb al-'ibar of Ibn Khaldūn (d. 1406), the third book of which purports to provide the history of the Berbers and the dynasties that ruled in the Maghrib.]

2993

Roy, Arpan & Noura Salahaldeen (ed.)

Naseej: Life-Weavings of Palestine 256p. London, 2025,

9780745350844, Plute (43756) Pap 4838

[Naseej, meaning 'tapestry' in Arabic, is a book about diverse forms of life, communities, histories and continuities in Palestine. It compiles essays, short stories, poetry, interviews, and visual art to tell an aspect of the Palestinian story that has not been told: the severing of Palestinians from vast and ancient regional histories.]

2994

Rubin, Barry & Judith Colp Rubin (ed.)

Anti-American Terrorism and the Middle East: a documentary reader xv,392p. Oxford, 2002,

9780195157154, Oxford U.P. (44302) * 2800

[Over many decades, radical forces in the Middle East have changed and evolved, yet their basic outlook and anti-Western views have remained remarkably consistent. The editors have assembled nearly one hundred key documents, charting the evolution of radical Middle East movements, their anti-Americanism, and Western policy response.]

2995

Rubin, Barry & Wolfgang G. Schwanitz

Nazis, Islamists, and the Making of Modern Middle East.

xiii,340p. New Haven, 2014, 9780300140903, Yale U.P.

(45166) * 3850

[Middle East -- Foreign relations -- Germany -- World War, 1939-1945]

2996

Ruf, W.K. M. Cherif, H. Mensching et al.

Introduction a l'Afrique du Nord Contemporaine. 449p. 古

書 Paris, 1975, 2222017068, CNRS (42363) * 1320

[Maghreb -- Geography -- History -- Political science -- Decolonisation]

2997

Rugh, William A.

Arab Mass Media: newspapers, radio, and television in Arab politics. 280p, Westport, 2004, 0275982122, Praeger Publishers (18108) 1100

[A long time observer of the Arab mass media offers a more nuanced picture of the Arab press as it relates to the political situation in the Arab world today.]

2998

Ruiz de Elvira, Laura

Charities and Politics in Bashar al-Asad's Syria: The

Unravelling of the Old Social Contract. 312p. Edinburgh,

2024, 9781399528207, Edinburgh U.P. (43609) 22990

[Studies the reconfiguration of the Syrian regime through the revival of charities under al-Asad (2000-2010)]

2999

Rustam, Asad

Bashīr bayn al-Sultān wa al-'Azīz, 1804-1841. (Pub. de l'Univ. Libanaise, Sec. des Etudes Historiques, II-III) 2 vols.

Beirut, 1966 repr. Lib. Orientale (14070) * 3000

[Bashir II, Emir of Lebanon, 1767-1850 -- History -- Lebanon] 3000

Rustam, Asad & Fu'ad E. al-Bustānī (ed.)

Lubnān fī 'Ahd al-Umarā' al-Shihābiyyin: le Liban a l'epoque des emir Chehab, de l'Emir Haidar Ahmad Chehab, (1697-1832), al-qism thālith: Lubnān fī 'ahd al-amir Bashīr

al-Thānī (Asad Rustom 4) xvi,541-932p. Beirut, 1984
al-Maktabat al-Bulisiyah (44423) 660
[Lebanon -- History]

3001

Rustam, Asad & Fu'ad E. al-Bustānī (ed.)

Lubnān fī 'Ahd al-Umarā' al-Shihābiyin: le Liban a l'epoque des emir Chehab, de l'Emir Haidar Ahmad Chehab, (1697-1832), al-qism thānī: al-Hamlah al-Faransūwīyah 'alā misr wa awā'il hukm al-amīr Bashīr al-Thānī. 213-540p.

Beirut, 1984 al-Maktabat al-Bulisiyah (44424) * 660
[Lebanon -- History]

3002

Ruthven, Malise

Unholy Kingdom: religion, corruption and violence in Saudi Arabia. 384p. London, 2025, 9781839760105, Verso (39015) 6050
[Religion, oil, and war bent to the House of Saud's will to dominate Saudi Arabia and the wider Middle East]

3003

Rutledge, Ian

Sea of Troubles: The European Conquest of the Islamic Mediterranean and the Origins of the First World War, 1750–1918. 584p. London, 2023, 9780863569500, Saqi (43458) 6050
[By the end of the First World War, The Ottoman Empire had been completely subjugated, its territories occupied by European states.

Rutledge reveals how the Mediterranean – the fault line between Europe and Islam – became the most important centre of European imperialist rivalry. Britain, France, Italy, Spain, Austria-Hungary and Russia all wrestled for control of the trade, lands and wealth of this Islamic region. As rivalries intensified, events would spiral out of control as the continent headed towards war.]

3004

Sa'adeh, Juliette Elmir

Memoirs of Juliette Elmir Sa'adeh: Syrian social nationalist, reformer, political prisoner. tr. by Mazen Naous xx,293p, London, 2022, 9781399915441, Folios Limited (42242) 8650

[Biography -- Women -- Political activity -- Syria -- 20th century

This is the first English translation of the memoirs of Juliette Elmir Sa'adeh (1909-1976), the iconic Syrian social nationalist, activist, and reformer, and the first woman political prisoner in Syria. As the role of women in politics and armed conflict in Lebanon and Syria continues to garner wide-ranging attention,

these memoirs fill a historical gap and provide a detailed account of earlier periods of political turmoil from a woman's perspective.]

3005

Sa'di, Ahmad H. & Nur Masalha (ed.)

Decolonizing the Study of Palestine: Indigenous Perspectives and Settler Colonialism after Elia Zureik 368p. London, 2023, 9780755648351, I.B. Tauris (42838) Pap 6048
[Building on Zureik's work, this book studies the colonial project in Palestine and how it has transformed Palestinians' lives. Zureik had argued that Israel was the product of a colonization process and so should be studied through the same concepts and theorization as South Africa, Rhodesia, Australia, and other colonial societies. He also rejected the moral and civilizational superiority of the European settlers. Composed mostly of Palestinian scholars and scholars of Palestinian heritage, it is the first book in which the indigenous Palestinians not merely write back, but principally aim to lay the foundations for decolonial social science research on Palestine.]

3006

Sa'id, Amīn

Tārīkh al-Dawlah al-Su'ūdīyah. 1. Min Muhammad ibn Sa'ūd ilā 'Abd al-Rahmān al-Faysal, 1158-1307, 2. 'Ahd al-malik 'Abd al-'Azīz ibn 'Abd al-Rahmān al-Faysal, 1319-1373, 3. 'Ahd Su'ūd ibn 'Abd al-'Azīz. 3 vols. 古書 (Beirut), (1964 Dar al-Kitab al-'Arabi (44404) * 1100
[Saudi Arabia -- Politics and government -- Diplomatic relations -- History]

3007

Saadaoui, Ahmed

Tunis, Architecture et Art Funeraires : sépultures des deys et des beys de Tunis de la période ottomane. 496p. photos. illus. <ampouba, 2010, 9789973375865, Ctr. de Publication Universitaire (43774) 2090
[Tunisia -- Tombs -- Sepulchral monuments -- History -- 1516-1881]

3008

Saadaoui, Ibrahim Muhd. (ed.)

Etudes sur l'Afrique et l'Espace Arabo-Mediterraneen: Studies on Africa and the Arabo-Mediterranean milieu.: Melanges offerts au Dr. Hichem Djait 642p, Tunis, 2014 Centre de Publication Universitaire (42652) * 2860
[Africa -- North Africa -- Islam -- Imperialism -- History]

3009

Saadi, Mohamed

Le Difficile Chemin des Droits de l'Homme au Maroc: du deni

a la reconnaissance. 178p. Paris, 2009 9782296102231
l'Harmattan (44442) * 2860
[Morocco -- Human rights -- Terrorism -- History -- 1961-2009]
3010

Sabar, Ariel

**My Father's Paradise: a son's search for his Jewish past in
Kurish Iraq.** viii,332p. Chapel Hill, 2008 9781565124905
Algonquon Books (44385) * 1100
[Jews-- Kurdish -- Iraq -- Zākhū

In a remote corner of the world, forgotten for nearly three
thousand years, lived an enclave of Kurdish Jews so isolated
that they still spoke Aramaic, the language of Jesus. Mostly
illiterate, they dwelt in harmony with their Muslim and
Christian neighbors in the mountains of northern Iraq. This
book tells their story.]

3011

Sabaseviciute, Giedre

Sayyid Qutb: An Intellectual Biography. (Modern Intellectual
and Political History of the Middle East) 300p. Syracuse,
2021 9780815637288 Syracuse U.P. (43702) Pap 6606
[Šabaseviciute offers a fresh perspective on Qutb's life that
examines his Islamist commitment as a continuation of his
literary project. Contrary to the notion of Islam's
incompatibility with literature, the book argues that Islamism
provided as Qutb with a novel way to pursue his metaphysical
quest at a time when the rising anti-colonial movement
brought the Romantic models of literature to their demise.]
3012

Sachedina, Abdulaziz

Islamic Ethics: fundamental aspects of human conduct.
224p, Oxford, 2022, 9780197581810, Oxford U.P.
(40494) 7863
[Outlines Islamic ethics' important role in modern legal
theory]

3013

Sadiki, Larbi & Layla Saleh

**Revolution and Democracy in Tunisia: A Century of
Protestscapes.** 416p. Oxford, 2024, 9780192863997,
Oxford University Press (42970) 26136
[The book explores the rich history and diversity of
insurrectionary politics in Tunisia from the onset of protests in
the 1960s up to the 2011 Arab Spring revolution and beyond,
exploring bottom-up activism (hirak) and revolution
(thawrah).]

3014

Sadiqi, Fatima

Daesh Ideology and Women's Rights in the Maghreb: A

Reaction to Homegrown Modernity. (Edinburgh Studies on
the Maghreb) 280p. Edinburgh, 2025 9781399536851
Edinburgh U.P. (43594) 21780
[Based on extensive fieldwork data, this book argues that
Daesh's radicalized gender regime does not only target
Western modernity; it also targets a homegrown modernity in
the Maghreb]

3015

Saeed, Javaid

**Islam and Modernization: a comparative analysis of Pakistan,
Egypt, and Turkey** x,262p. Westport, 1994 0275945669,
Praeger (44306) * 1080

3016

Salatīn Bāshā

al-Sayf wa al-Nār fī al-Sūdān. 349p. 古書 (sudan), 1930-
Maktabat al-Hirriyah (44323) * 432

[Sudan -- History

]

3017

Saleh, Mohsen Mohd. (ed.)

The Palestinian Strategic Report 2012-2013. 400p ills.
photos. Beirut, 2015, 9789953572413, Al-Zaytouna
Centre for Studies & Consultations (34802) * 8920
[Palestinian Arabs -- West Bank -- Politics and government]
3018

Saleh, Zainab

**Political Undesirables: Citizenship, Denaturalization, and
Reclamation in Iraq.** 240p. Stanford, 2025,
9781503644649, Stanford U.P. (43487) Pap 5,079
[considers the legal making and unmaking of citizenship in
Iraq, focusing on the mass denaturalization and deportation
of Iraqi Jews in 1950-51 and Iraqis of Iranian origin in the
early 1980s.]

3019

Salem, Paul (ed.)

Conflict Resolution in the Arab World: selected essays.
xviii,482p, Beirut, 1997, 0815660979 American Univ. of
Beirut (Syracuse U.P.) (2195) Pap. * 3690
[Arab countries -- Politics and government -- Civil society --
Conflict management -- 1945-]

3020

Salha, H. H. Hemaidi, M. Khemiri, et al.

Les Racines du Texte maghrebin: essai. 233p, Tunis, 1997
9973193075, Ceres Edition (Hubnet) (5177) * 1600

3021

al-Salībī, Kamāl

Tārīkh Lubnān al-Hadīth. 271p. maps, Beirut, 1983(67)

- Dar al-Nahar (44402) * 550
[Lebanon -- History]
3022
Salibi, Kamal
A House of Many Mansions: the history of Lebanon reconsidered. 256p, London, 2003, 1860649122, I.B. Tauris (17327) Pap. * 3618
[Lebanon -- History]
Today Lebanon is one of the world's most divided countries. But paradoxically the faction-ridden Lebanese, both Christians and Muslims, have never shown a keener consciousness of common identity. How can this be?
3023
Sālih, Hāshim
Mu'dilat al-Uṣūliyah al-Islāmiyah. 223p, Beirut, 2008(06), 9953456267, Dar al-Tali'ah (25576) * 1680
[the problem of Islamic fundamentalism]
3024
Sālih, Semīr
Hewler, le newan dū sededa, 1820-2011: Arbil between two centuries 1920-2011. 160p. photos. Hewler (Kurdistan), 2011 Semir Salih (44408) * 11200
[Erbil -- Iraq -- History -- Illustrated works]
3025
Salīm, Jihān, et al.
Al-Thaqāfah al-'Arabīyah, as'ilat al-tatawwur wa al-mustaqbal. 324p, Beirut, 2003, 9953431914, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyah (17863) * 2360
[Globalization -- Economic aspects -- Arab countries]
3026
Sālim, Latīfah Muhammad
Fārūq wa Suqūt al-Malakīyah fī Misr (1936-1952). (Safahāt min Ta'rīkh Misr, 32) 1032p photos. Cairo, 1979
Maktabat Madbuli (22733) * 4600
[Faruk I, King of Egypt, 1920-1965]
3027
Salīm, Ridwān
Nizām al-Zamān al-'Arabī: dirāsah fī al-tārīkhīyāt al-'arabīyah - al-islāmiyah. 208p, Beirut, 2000, 9953820457, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyah (21058) * 2940
[Islamic civilization -- Arab countries -- Historiography]
3028
Sallam, Hesham
Classless Politics: Islamist movements, the left, and authoritarian legacies in Egypt. 472p, N.Y. 2022, 9780231203258, Columbia U.P. (41465) Pap 6615
[Since the 1970s, the Egyptian state has embarked on a far-reaching and destabilizing project of economic liberalization, reneging on its commitments to social welfare. Despite widespread socioeconomic grievances stemming from these policies, class politics and battles over wealth redistribution have largely been sidelined from elite-led national politics. Instead, conflicts over identity have raged, as Islamist movements became increasingly prominent political players.]
3029
Salloum, Habeeb, Muna Salloum & Leila Salloum Elias
Sweet Delights from a Thousand and One Nights: the story of traditional Arab sweets. 272p ills. London, 2013, 9781780764641, I.B. Tauris (30490) 8470
3030
al-Salmān, Muhd. ibn 'Abd Allāh
al-Ahwāl al-Siyāsīyah fī al-Qasīm fī 'ahd al-dawlah al-Sa'ūdīyah al-thānīyah, 1238-1309 H./1823-1891 m. 465p. (Qasim ?), 1999 (Muhd. ibn 'Abd Allah al-Salmān) (44388) * 2160
[Qasīm (Saudi Arabia) -- History -- 19th century]
3031
Samaan, Jean-Loup
New Military Strategies in the Gulf: The Mirage of Autonomy in Saudi Arabia, the UAE and Qatar. 264p. London, 2023, 9780755650712, I.B. Tauris (42855) Pap 6048
[Each chapter covers a key aspect of defence policy from governance of armed forces, military education and power projection capabilities to regional security cooperation and lessons from warfighting experiences. Close attention is paid to Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates and Qatar, countries that have enjoyed prominent roles in the region's security affairs during the last ten years.]
3032
Samin, Nadav
Of Sand or Soil: genealogy and tribal belonging in Saudi Arabia. 304p, Princeton, 2019(15), 9780691183381, Princeton U.P. (37235) Pap 6230
[Of Sand or Soil looks at how genealogy and tribal belonging have informed the lives of past and present inhabitants of Saudi Arabia and how the Saudi government's tacit glorification of tribal origins has shaped the powerful development of the kingdom's genealogical culture.]
3033
Al-Sanhūrī, 'Abd al-Razzāq Ahmad
Fiqh al-Khilāfah wa tatawwur-hā li tusbih 'usbat umam sharqīyah. 416p, Beirut, 2008 Manshūrāt al-Halabī al-Huqūqīyah (24409) * 3100

[Caliphate -- Executive power (Islamic law) -- Foreign relations]

3034

Saouli, Adham

Hezbollah: socialisation and its tragic ironies. 224p, Edinburgh, 2018, 9781474419512 Edinburgh U.P. (37281) Pap. * 4838

[Explains Hezbollah's ceaseless drive for survival and the unintended, tragic consequences it has generated]

3035

Sardar, Ziauddin & Robin Yassin-Kassab

Critical Muslim 1: the Arabs are alive. 220p, London, 2012, 9781849041904 C. Hurst (Columbia U.P.) (28487) Pap. * 1980

[This book critically examines the established conventions. It seeks new readings of religion, culture, and politics with the potential to transform the Muslim world and beyond.]

3036

Sardar, Ziauddin & Robin Yassin-Kassab

Critical Muslim 2: The idea of Islam. 220p, London, 2012, 9781849042215, C. Hurst (Columbia U.P.) (28488) Pap. * 1980

3037

Sardar, Ziauddin (ed.)

Critical Muslim 44: History. 236p, London, 2022, 9781787388192, Hurst (41418) Pap. 3628

[In this issue, the rich and contentious history of Islam will be critically analysed; along the way, insight will be provided into the larger human story. As various articles debunk old narratives and illuminate lost perspectives, the hope is that lessons from the past can be properly considered, so that the same blunders that have toppled civilisations are not doomed to repeat themselves.]

3038

Sater, James N.

Morocco: challenges to tradition and modernity. 2nd edition (The Contemporary Middle East) xviii, 172p, London, 2016(10), 9781138828278, Routledge (26092) Pap. * 4880

[This book provides an introductory overview of contemporary politics and international relations in Morocco, and gives an up to date assessment of the economy and recent history.]

3039

Al-Sawānī, Yūsuf

Al-Qawmīyah al-'Arabīyah wa al-Wahdah fī al-Fikr al-Siyāsī al-'Arabī. 257p, Beirut, 2003, 9953431728, Markaz

Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabīyah (17893) * 2360
[Arab nationalism -- Panarabism]

3040

al-Sawdā, Yūsuf

Tārīkh Lubnān al-Hadārī. 259p. Beirut, 1979 Dar al-Nahar (44403) * 660
[Lebanon -- History]

3041

Al-Sāyigh, Fātimah

Al-Imārāt al-'Arabīyah al-Muttahidah min al-qabīlah ilā al-dawlah. 318p, Al-'Ayn, 2000 Dar al-Kitāb al-Jāmi'ī (27313) * 2800
[United Arab Emirates -- History]

3042

Sayyid, Bobby

A Fundamental Fear: Eurocentrism and the emergence of Islamism. 208p, London, 1997, 1856494128, Zed Books (1567) Pap. * 440

3043

Al-Sayyid, Ridwān, et al.

Muhammad Arkūn: al-mufakkir wa al-bāhith wa al-insān: halaqah niqāshīyah nazzam-hā Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah. 166p, Beirut, 2011, 9789953823836, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (28428) * 1420
[Mohammad Arkoun, thinker, scholar and humanist]

3044

Sayyid, S.

Recalling the Caliphate: decolonization and world order. 2nd edition xxv, 236p, London, 2022(14), 9781787387256, Hurst (41420) Pap. * 4596

[Autonomy and independence movements -- Islam and politics -- Diplomatic relations]

Sayyid focuses on how demands for Muslim autonomy are debated in terms of democracy, cultural relativism, secularism and liberalism. He goes on to analyse the evasions by which the decolonization of the Muslim world continues to be deferred, before exploring attempts to speed up the decolonization of the Muslim Ummah.]

3045

Scharbrodt, Oliver

Muhammad 'Abduh: Modern Islam and the Culture of Ambiguity. 276p. illus. London, 2024(22), 9780755648146, I.B. Tauris (42882) Pap. 7016
[How to approach the complex intellectual legacy of a modern Muslim thinker like Muhammad 'Abduh (1849-1905)? This book offers an answer to this question by providing a new complete intellectual biography of him. It delineates

'Abduh's formation as a reformer and activist and embeds his varied intellectual contributions in a culture of ambiguity which has marked the intellectual life of Muslim societies throughout their history.]

3046

Schmidinger, Thomas

he World Has Forgotten Us: Sinjar and the Islamic State's genocide of the Yazidis. tr. by M. Schiffman 272p, London, 2022, 9780745346052, Pluto Press (41133)

Pap 4838

3047

Schneider, Irene

Women in the Islamic World: from earliest times to the Arab Spring. tr. by S. Rendall xv,279p, Princeton, 2014, 9781558765740, Markus Wiener Publishers (33622)

Pap. 4797

[describes and analyses the different roles women have played in the Islamic world, past and present.]

3048

Schrainer, Christian

Egyptian Foreign Relations Under al-Sisi: External Alignments Since 2013. (Routledge Studies in Middle Eastern Politics) 226p. London, 2024(23), 9781032213439, Routledge (43308)

Pap 9678

[Considering both changes and continuities, this book examines how, why, and along which lines Egypt's external alignments under the al-Sisi regime emerged and developed.]

3049

Segal, Jerome M.

The Olive Branch from Palestine: the Palestine declaration of independence and the path out of the current impasse.

328p, Berkeley, 2022, 9780520381308, U. of California Press (40940)

Pap 5331

[foreword by N. Chomsky

Israeli settlements are proliferating in Palestinian territory, and if they are annexed, the possibility of a future Palestinian state is virtually impossible.]

3050

Segal, Lotte Buch

No Place for Grief: Martyrs, Prisoners, and Mourning in Contemporary Palestine. (The Ethnography of Political Violence) 224p. Philadelphia, 2025, 9781512827934, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43687)

Pap 4716

[Advances an understanding of loss, mourning, and grief in contemporary Palestine]

3051

Seida, Abdulbaset

La Question Kurde en Syrie: chapitres oubliés d'une longue souffrance. 204p. Paris, 2002, 9782747592963, l'Harmattan (44344)

* 990

[Kurdes -- Syria]

3052

Semmoud, Bouziane

Maghreb et Moyen-Orient dans la Mondialisation. 318p, Paris, 2010, 9782200249533, Armand Colin (27161)

* 3800

3053

Seurat, Leila & Jihane Sfeir (dir.)

Écrits Politiques Arabes: Une anthologie des idées au Maghreb et au Machrek au XXe siècle 432p. Paris, 2022 9782271139702, CNRS (43743)

5796

[Organisée selon un plan thématique, cette anthologie des idées politiques au Machrek et au Maghreb rend compte de la façon dont le gouvernement des populations, l'organisation des sociétés, la justice et le bien commun ont été pensés, formulés et mis en mouvement de 1920 à 2011. Composée d'écrits juridiques, d'articles de presse, de discours publics, elle réunit des « producteurs » d'idéologie aux profils divers : hommes issus d'institutions religieuses, intellectuels, militants et leaders politiques.]

3054

Sevinç, Tahir

Osmanlı İdaresinde Süveyş Donanması: Süveyş tersanesi'nde gemi inşası 16-18. yüzyıllar. 424p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786257059930, Ideal Kültür Yayıncılık (41530)

3890

[Egypt Suez -- Shipyards -- Ottoman Navy -- History]

3055

Shāhīn, 'Abd al-Karīm

Īd Nawrūz: al-Asl al-Tārīkhī wa al-Ustūrah. 112p.

Damascus, 2008 Dar al-Zaman (44469)

* 660

[Kurds -- Social life and customs -- Festivals -- History]

3056

Shākir, Mahmūd

Mawsū'at Tārīkh al-Khalīj al-'Arabī. 2 vols. 'Amman, 2003 Dār Usāmah (27318)

* 5100

[Persian Gulf -- History]

3057

Shākir, Safā

Al-Khārījīyah al-Misrīyah, 1937-1953. (Misr al-Nahdah, 66) 320p, Cairo, 2006, 9771804626, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (22544)

* 1400

[Egypt -- Foreign relations -- 20th century]

3058

Shalātah, Ahmad Zaghlūl

Al-Islāmīyūn fī al-Sultah: tajribat al-Ikhwān al-Muslimīn fī Misr. 264p, Beirut, 2017, 9789953828084, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (38256) * 3820
[Islamists in power : Muslim Brotherhood in Egypt]
Jam'iyat al-Ikhwān al-Muslimīn (Egypt) -- Egypt -- Politics and government]
3059
Shalātyah, Ahmad Zaghlūl

Wilāyat Sīnā': tahawwulāt al-'unf al-jihādī fī Misr. 256p, Beirut, 2024, 9786144980446, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (42269) 4410
[Egypt Sinai -- Islam and politics -- Jihad -- Political violence
[Sinai Provincer: transformations of Jihadist violence in Egypt]
3060
Shaltūt, Mahmūd

al-Islām 'Aqīdah wa Sharī'ah. 550p. Cairo, Dar al-Shuruq (43867) * 990
[Islam -- Islamic law -- Sociology -- Religious]
3061
Shami, S. & L. Herrera (ed.)

Between Field and Text: emerging voices in Egyptian social science. (Cairo Papers in Social Science, vol. 22, No. 2) vi,162p, Cairo, 1999, 9774245628 American U. in Cairo Press (15112) * 2710
3062
Shamsan, Abdulbaqi (ed.)

Yemen: Conflicts of interests, the restoration of the state, & a return to peace, 2011-2020. tr. by Jennifer Blundell 353p, Istanbul, 2021, 9786589098324, Tawakkol Karman Foundation (42244) * 6300
[Yemen -- Social & political troubles
This book is designed to provide a comprehensive approach to the events in Yemen 2011 and 2020.]
3063
Sharābī, Hishām

Al-Naqd al-Hadārī lil-Mujtama' al-'Arabī fī Nihāyah al-Qarn al-'Ishrīn. 100p, Beirut, 1999(90) Ctr. for Arab Unity Studies (14748) * 1100
[Civilizational critic of the Arab society at the end of the 20th century]
3064
Sharārah, Waddāh

Al-Dawlat Hizb Allāh Lubnān Mujtama'an Islāmīyan. ma'a fasl khāss 'an harb tamūz - ān 2006. 476p, Beirut, 2006, 9789953741345, Dar al-Nahar (22103) * 3680
[4th ed.
Lebanon -- Hizballah -- Islam and politics -- Political activity --

History]
3065
Sharīf, Husayn

Al-Tahaddī al-Yābānī fī al-tas'īnāt: dirāsāt tahlīlīyah li al-awdā' al-siyāsah wa al-iqtisādīyah wa al-ijtimā'īyah. 338p. Cairo, 1993 Maktabat al-Madbuli (21438) * 1300
3066
al-Sharīf, Māhir

Jarīdat al-Quds wa bawākīr al-hadāthah fī Liwā' aw mutasarrīfiyat al-Quds (1908-1914). 379p, Beirut, 2024, 9786144481110, Institute for Palestine Studies (42308) 4840
[Jerusalem -- Arabic Newspaper -- Palestine -- History -- 1799-1917
[The New Paper Al-Quds and the beginnings of modernization in the Liwa or Mutasarrifiyya of Jerusalem (1908-1914)]
3067
Al-Sharīf, Māhir

Tatawwur Mafhūm al-Jihād fī al-Fikr al-Islām. 343p, Damascus, 2008, 978284305906X, Dar al-Mada (27486) * 1590
[Jihad -- History -- Islam and politics]
3068
Shārūbīm, Mīkhā'il Bik (1853-1918)

Al-Kāfī fī Tārīkh Misr al-Qadīm wa al-Hadīth, al-Juz' 5, al-majallad al-awwal-al-qism al-awwal, al-qism al-thānī 2 vols. Cairo, 1998, 9771801392, Dar al-Kutub wa al-Watha'iq al-Qawmiyah (42238) * 13840
[Egypt -- History -- British occupation, 1882-1936 -- Sources
Al-mujallad 1, al-qism 1: [hawādith 1892-1895] -- al-mujallad 1, al-qism 2: [hawādith 1896-1900]
3069
Sharma, Nael

Egyptian Foreign Policy: Power Dynamics and Regional Influence after 2011. 224p. London, 2026, 9780755655397, I.B. Tauris (44054) 20570
[An account of Egypt's foreign policy decline following the Arab Uprisings, explaining the causes, consequences, and dynamics of this decline.]
3070
al-Sharmani, Mulki

Islamic Feminism: Hermeneutics and Activism. 264p. London, 2024, 9781783606344, Bloomsbury Academic (42874) 21780
[Mulki Al-Sharmani undertakes a close textual analysis of the hermeneutics of selected Islamic feminism scholars as they

engage with the Qur'an, Hadith, and different textual genres in Islamic interpretive tradition. She focuses on the relevant works of nine prominent scholars located in North America, Egypt, Morocco, and South Africa.]

3071

Al-Shayyāb, Mārīnā ahmad

Mafhūm al-'Urūbah 'inda 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Dūrī. 192p, Beirut, 2018, 9789953828138, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (38253) * 2820

[Arabism from the perspective of Abdul Aziz Douri]

Dūrī, 'Abd al-'Azīz -- Panarabism -- Nationalism -- Arab countries]

3072

Shechter, Relli

The Egyptian Social Contract: A History of State-Middle Class Relations. 248p. Edinburgh, 2024(23), 9781399510318, Edinburgh U.P. (43624) Pap 4838

[Examines state-middle class reciprocities in the making, persistence and failure of the Egyptian social contract]

3073

Shemesh, Moshe

The Palestinian National Revival: In the Shadow of the Leadership Crisis, 1937–1967. 340p. Bloomington, 2025, 9780253071743, Indiana U.P. (43382) Pap 6615

[Former Israeli intelligence officer Moshe Shemesh offers a fresh understanding of the complex history and politics of the Middle East in this new analysis of the Palestinian national movement.]

3074

Shibīkah, Makkī

al-Sūdān 'abr al-Qurūn. 527p. maps 古書 Beirut, 1965 Dar al-Thaqafah (44418) * 1296

[sudan -- History]

3075

Shokr, Ahmad

Harvests of Liberation: Cotton, Capitalism, and the End of Empire in Egypt. 330p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503642799, Stanford U.P. (43191) Pap 6048

[Ahmad Shokr tells a story of decolonization through the lens of cotton, Egypt's prized export. He follows a range of actors—colonial advisors, nationalist leaders, agrarian reformers, merchant-financiers, landowners, and rural workers—whose interactions moved the levers of the cotton trade from institutions that facilitated accumulation on an imperial scale to new sites of control within the nation-state.]

3076

Sholkamy, Hania & Farha Ghannam (ed.)

Health and Identity in Egypt: shifting frontiers. ix,129p, Cairo, 2004, 9789774248337, American university in Cairo Press (17024) Pap. * 3340

[Four anthropologists argue the relevance of bodily experiences and conditions to the understanding of social processes in Egypt.]

3077

Shuqayr, Na'ūm

Jughrāfiyah wa Tārīkh al-Sūdān. 11395p. beirut, 1967 Dar al-Thaqafah (44417) * 3240

[Sudan -- History -- Description and travel]

3078

Al-Shurjabī, 'Ādil Mujāhid, et al.

Azmat al-Dawlah fī al-Watan al-'Arabī: buhūth wa munāqashāt al-nadwan al-fikrīyah allatī nazzam-hā markaz dirāsāt al-wahdah al-'arabīyah. 575p, Beirut, 2011, 9789953824154, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyah (29811) * 4600

[The Crisis of State in the Arab World (seminar proceedings)]

3079

Sīdā, 'Abd al-Bāsīt

Mawdū'āt Kurdīyah Sūriyah. 272p, Beirut, 2020, 9786144453650, al-Markaz al-'Arab lil-Abhāth wa Dirāsāt al-Siyāsāt (42275) * 3460

[Kurds -- Syria -- Social conditions -- Politics and Government -- History]

[Syrian Kurdish Themes]]

3080

Sidani, Yusuf (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Business and Management in the Middle East. 456p. London, 2024, 9780367491116, Routledge (43306) 50,820

[This Handbook provides thorough insights into crucial topics that have attracted scholarly and practitioner interest in business and management in the Middle Eastern region.]

3081

Siddiqi, M. Nejatullah

Role of the State in the Economy: an Islamic perspective. (Islamic Economics Series, 20) vii,168p, Leicester, 1996, 0860372529, The Islamic Foundation (Islamic Bookstore) (24311) Pap. * 2784

3082

Sifaoui, Mohamed

Histoire Secrete de l'Algerie Independante: l'etat-DRS. 375p, Paris, 2012, 9782847366426, Nouveau Monde (31612) * 3920

[Intelligence service -- Algeria]

- 3083
Siniver, Asaf (ed.)
Routledge Companion to the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict. 606p. illus. London, 2024(22), 9781032249018, Routledge (43304) Pap 10,646
[This Companion explores the Israeli-Palestinian conflict from its inception to the present day, demonstrating the depth and breadth of the many facets of the conflict, from the historical, political, and diplomatic to the social, economic, and pedagogical aspects.]
- 3084
Sinjārī, 'Alī
al-Harakah al-Tahrirīyah al-Kürdīyah mawāqif wa ārā'. 351p. Dahuk, 1997 Matba'ah Khah bat (44470) * 880
[Kurds -- History]
- 3085
Sinjārī, 'Alī
al-Qadīyah al-Kürdīyah wa Hizb al-Ba'th al-'Arabī al-Ishtirākī fī al-'Irāq, al-juz' al-awwal. 357p. Duhuk, 2006 (44475) * 770
[Kurds -- Hizb al-Ba'th al-'Arabī al-Ishtirākī (Iraq) -- History -- Sources]
- 3086
Skinner, Chloe
Occupier and Occupied: Israel, Palestine, and Masculinities across the Divide. (Cambridge Middle East Studies) 202p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009375214, Cambridge U.P. (42932) 20570
[Analyses the intersection of gender, settler colonialism, militarism and resistance across the divide of Israel and Palestine]
- 3087
Soane, Ely Banister (1881-1923)
To Mesopotamia and Kurdistan in Disguise: with historical notices of the Kurdish tribes and the chaldeans of Kurdistan. 240p. Boston, repr. (1926), 9781153071483, General Books (44407) * 1100
[Kurdistan -- Iraq -- Description and travel]
- 3088
Sorbera, Lucia
Biography of a Revolution: The Feminist Roots of Human Rights in Egypt. 356p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520394759, U. of California Press (42761) Pap 5661
[It is not Egypt's 2011 revolution that opened a space for women's and feminist activism, but—as this book shows—the long history of women's activism that created the intellectual and political background for revolution. By centering the experiences and ideas of multiple generations of women activists and intellectuals, Lucia Sorbera traces the feminist genealogies of Egypt's nationalist, student, Marxist, labor, human rights, and democratic social movements.]
- 3089
Springborg, R. A. Adly, A. Gorman, T. Moustafa, A. Saad, N. Sakr & S. Smierciak (ed.)
Routledge Handbook on Contemporary Egypt. 508p. London, 2023(21), 9780367694395, Routledge (43331) Pap 10,646
[Investigating key features of contemporary Egypt, this volume includes Egypt's modern history, politics, economics, the legal system, environment, and its media and modes of cultural expression. It examines Egypt's capacities to meet developmental challenges, ranging from responding to globalization and regional competition to generating sufficient economic growth and political inclusion to accommodate the interests and demands of a rapidly growing population.]
- 3090
Stahl, Dale J.
Two Rivers Entangled: An Ecological History of the Tigris and Euphrates in the Twentieth Century. 264p. Stanford, 2026, 9781503644731 Stanford U.P. (43847) Pap 5,292
[During the twentieth century, the Tigris and Euphrates rivers underwent a profound physical transformation, one that mirrored the region's political shift from imperial rule to nation-state. Here, Iraq, Syria, and Turkey took shape in the wake of the Ottoman Empire, and the two rivers became sites of economic development planning and large-scale environmental engineering. It is a modern conceit that industrial, technological societies transcend ecological change, that technology and ecology operate separately. With this book, Dale J. Stahl instead centers riverine ecologies within the context of social and political projects and shows how natural processes encounter human intentions to manage, control, or modernize.]
- 3091
Stark, Alexandra
The Yemen Model: Why U.S. Policy Has Failed in the Middle East. 280p. New Haven, 2024, 9780300259841, Yale U.P. (43800) 6615
[In this book Alexandra Stark argues that the U.S. approach to Yemen offers insights into the failures of American foreign policy throughout the Middle East. Stark makes the case that despite often being drawn into conflicts within Yemen, the

United States has not achieved its policy goals because it has narrowly focused on counterterrorism and regional geopolitical competition rather than on the well-being of Yemenis themselves. She offers recommendations designed to reorient U.S. policy in the Middle East in pursuit of U.S. national security interests and to support the people of these countries in their efforts to make their own communities safe, secure, and prosperous.]

3092

Stephenson, Lidsey R.

Belonging on Both Shores: Mobility, Migration, and the Bordering of the Persian Gulf. 216p. Stanford, 2026, 9781503644250, Stanford U.P. (43486) 12,390
[For most of their history, the people around the Persian Gulf littoral were socially intertwined and economically interdependent.

Using a wide range of Arabic, Persian, and English sources, Lindsey Stephenson demonstrates how state officials refined notions of territorial belonging against the movement of Iranians, the most visible mobile group in the Persian Gulf arena.]

3093

Suad, Ali

Suriye, Irak, Necid ve Hicaz Seyahatlerim = Necid'e doğru-Necid'ten avdet hatıratı 278p facs. photos. Istanbul, 2015, 9786056562860, Taşmektep (42039) * 1720

[Ali Suad -- Description and Travel -- Irak -- Najd (Saudi Arabia)]

3094

Sunar, Lutfi (ed.)

The Routledge International Handbook of Contemporary Muslim Socio-political Thought. 508p, London, 2023(21), 9780367699154, Routledge (40917) Pap 10646
[This volume unfolds the ebbs and flows of Muslim thought in different regions of the world, as well as the struggles between the different intellectual discourses that have surfaced against this backdrop. With a focus on Turkey, Egypt, Iran and the Indian subcontinent – regions that, in spite of their particular histories and forms of thought, are uniquely placed as a mosaic that illustrates the intertwined nature of the development of Muslim socio-political thought – it sheds light on the swing between right and left in different regions, the debates surrounding nationalism, the influence of socialism and liberalism, the rise of Islamism and the conflict between state bureaucracy and social movements.]

3095

al-Surūr, 'Awad ibn Sālih

Hafr al-Bātin fi Dhākirat al-Tārīkh. 413p. photos. Hafr Batin (Saudi Arabia), 2008, 9960527271, 'Awad ibn Sahih al-Surur (44460) * 2500

[Hafr al-Bātin (Saudi Arabia) -- Description and travel -- History]

3096

Al-Suwaidi, Khalifa

The UAE after the Arab Spring: Strategy for Survival. 224p. London, 2024, 9780755648078, I.B. Tauris (42853) Pap 7016

[Why did the Gulf monarchies – and the UAE in particular – avoid the upheavals and challenges of the Arab uprisings? This book examines how the UAE survived the waves of regional unrest. It departs from attributing regime survival to rentier state theory and instead offers a more nuanced approach to understanding the pillars of regime legitimacy upon which the UAE now rests.]

3097

al-Suwaydān, D. Tāriq

al-Yahūd ... al-Mausū'ah al-Musawwarah: al-tārīkh, al-'aḳīdah, al-kutub al-muqaddasah, al-sharī'ah, al-tawā'if, al-munazzamāt, al-iqtisād, al-ta'līm, al-jaysh, al-ahzāb, al-shakhsīyāt, al-nufūdh. 454p. photos. illus. Kuwait, 2010, 9786038020272, al-Ibda' al-Fikri (44454) * 4400

[Arab-Israeli conflict -- History -- Jewish way of life -- Politics and government]

3098

Szanto, Edith

Twelve Shi'i Self-flagellation Rites in Contemporary Syria: Mourning Sayyida Zaynab. (Advances in the Study of Islam) 272p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399548281, Edinburgh U.P. (43578) 20570

[This book examines contested Muharram practices, as well as the institutions and authorities that promoted or condemned them until 2011, when most Shi'is fled Syria.]

3099

Tabet, Joy

L'Ecole de Droit Beryte: Madrasat Bayrūt lil-Huqūq. 67p.(fr.)+57p.(ar) illus. Beirut, 2009, 9789953742519, Dar al-Nahar (44326) * 1100

[Beirut -- History -- Law schools -- Roman law]

3100

Tablīyah, al-Qutb Muḥamad

Rūwād al-Fikr al-Islāmī fi al-'Asr al-Hadīth. 536p. Cairo, 2000, 9771012266, Dar al-Fikr al-'Arabi (44223)

- * 1640
[Arab countries -- Intellectuals -- Biography]
3101
Tadghūt, Muhammad
Nahwa Tahdīth Dirāsāt al-Ta'rīkh al-Islāmī. 167p, Cairo, 2004 Ru'yah lil-Nashr wa al-Tawzi' (22728) * 1500
[Islam -- Historiography -- Study and teaching]
3102
Al-Tahtāwī, Rifā'ah Rāfi'
Al-Dīwān al-Nafis fī Īwān Bārīs, aw takhlīs al-ibriz fī talkhīs bārīz. (Irtiyād al-Āfāq) 320p, Beirut, 2002
Al-Mu'assasah al-'Arabīyah lil-Dirasat wa al-Nashr (27569)
* 2940
[Tahtāwī, Rifā'ah Rāfi', 1801-1873 -- Travel -- France -- Paris]
3103
Takim, Liyakat
Shi'ism Revisited: Ijtihad and Reformation in Contemporary Times. 280p, Oxford, 2022, 9780197606575, Oxford U.P. (41192) 22506
[Shi'ism Revisited moves beyond theoretical questions of reformation to address specific ways that Islamic law is being revisited by jurists. Tracing the origins and development of Shi'i jurisprudence and legal theory, Liyakat Takim analyzes how underlying epistemologies can be revised in order to create a moral and coherent legal system.]
3104
Tālw, Muhyī al-Dīn
al-Funūn al-Zakhrufīyah, al-juz' al-khāmis: Zakhārīf 'inda al-tārīkh. 152p. illus. , Damascus, 1996 Dar al-Dimashq (43897) * 1100
[Decoration and ornament]
3105
Al-Tamīmī, Su'ād
Sūrah al-Imām fī al-khitāb al-islāmī al-hadīth, al-Imām Ahmad ibn Hanbal 'Anmūdhan. 126p, Cairo, 2019, 9789774281365, Masr al-'Arabīyah (38166) * 1700
[Ibn Hanbal, Aḥmad ibn Muḥammad, 780-855 -- Biography]
3106
Tarābīshī, Jūrj
Nazāriyat al-'Aql: naqd al-'Aql. 376p. Beirut/London, 1999, 1855165244, al-Saqi (43949) * 1320
[Jābirī, Muḥammad 'Ābid Naqd al-'aql al-'Arabī -- Arab countries -- Intellectual life]
3107
Al-Tarābulūsī, 'Alī al-Ibrāhīm
Al-Tashayyu' fī Tarābulus wa Bilād al-Shām: adwā' 'alā dawlat banī 'Ammār. 232p, Beirut, 2007, 9781855167698, Dar al-Saqi (22236) * 2460
[Shiites -- Tripoli -- Lebanon -- Syria]
3108
al-Tarābulūsī, Nawfal Ni'mat Allah (1812-1887)
Kitāb al-Sawsanat Sulayumān fī usūl al-'aqā'id wa al-adyān. (al-khizānah aal-Tārīkhīyah, 8)) 269p. Beirut, 1987
Dar al-Lahad Khatir (44519) * 1660
[Religion -- Philosophy -- Christian-Muslim relations]
3109
Tartir, Alaa, Timothy Seidel ' TYariq Dana (ed.)
Resisting Domination in Palestine: Mechanisms and Techniques of Control, Coloniality and Settler Colonialism. (Unsettling Colonialism in our Times) 248p. London, 2024 9780755650835, I.B. Tauris (42894) 21,780
[This meticulously curated edited volume presents an assemblage of insightful, critical, and contemporary perspectives on how Israeli domination has been sustained and reproduced in new forms and means using various mechanisms and techniques of control, coloniality, and settler colonialism. Based on original empirical fieldwork, the contributors to this book adopt interdisciplinary and decolonial approaches in their examination of the intricate functions and structures of domination that permeate Palestinian life by illuminating the power dynamics at play and revealing the mechanisms that sustain the settler-colonial regime.]
3110
Taryam, Aysha
The Opposite of Indifference: a collection of commentaries. 143p, Sharjah, 2011, 9789948163633, Dar al Khaleej Printing & Publishing (29835) * 1880
[UAE -- Mass media -- Feminism -- Social conditions
Aysha Taryam, the first Middle Eastern female editor-in-chief of an English language newspaper - The Gulf Today.]
3111
Taspinar, Ömer
What the West is Getting Wrong about the Middle East: Why Islam is Not the Problem. 280p. London, 2-24, 9780755655069, Bloomsbury (42832) Pap 3628
[Ömer Taspinar, who has 20 years' research and policymaking experience, explains here what is really going on in the Middle East. The book is based on three of the most pressing cases currently under the spotlight: the role of Erdogan and the unrest in Turkey; the sectarian clashes in Iraq, Syria, Yemen and Lebanon; and the existence of the so-called Islamic State. Islam is often seen as the root cause of the challenge associated with these cases. But by unpacking the

real issues, such as entrenched authoritarianism, vast energy resources, excessive defense spending, and the youth bulge, the book demystifies what is happening and cites governance and nationalism as the main drivers of conflict.]

3112

Tatour, Lana & Ronit Lentin (ed.)

Race and the Question of Palestine. 342p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503642973, Stanford U.P. (43782) Pap 6048

[This book develops from the position that the colonization of Palestine—like other imperial and settler colonial projects—cannot be understood outside the grammar of race. Race and the Question of Palestine explores how race operates as a technology of power and colonial rule, a political and economic structure, a set of legal and discursive practices, and a classificatory system.]

3113

Tezcür, Günes Murat (ed.)

Kurds and Yezidis in the Middle East: shifting identities, borders, and the experience of minority communities.

(Kurdish Studies) 224p, London, 2022(21), 9780755639922, I.B. Tauris (39858) Pap 7258

[The diversity of Kurdish communities across the Middle East is now recognized as central to understanding both the challenges and opportunities for their representation and politics. Yet little scholarship has focused on the complexities within these different groups and the range of their experiences. This book diversifies the literature on Kurdish Studies by offering close analyses of subjects which have not been adequately researched, and in particular, by highlighting the Kurds' relationship to the Yazidis.]

3114

Tezcür, Günes Murat

Liminal Minorities: Religious Difference and Mass Violence in Muslim Societies. (Religion and Conflict) 270p. Ithaca, 2024 9781501774683 Cornell U.P. (43663) Pap 6039

[Offering the first comparative-historical study of mass atrocities against religious minorities in Muslim societies, Tezcür focuses on two case studies—the Islamic State's genocidal attacks against the Yezidis in northern Iraq in the 2010s and massacres of Alevis in Turkey in the 1970s and 1990s—while also addressing discrimination and violence against followers of the Bahá'í faith in Iran and Ahmadis in Pakistan and Indonesia. Analyzing a variety of original sources, including interviews with survivors and court documents, Tezcür reveals how religious stigmatization and political resentment motivate ordinary people to participate in mass atrocities.]

3115

The Emirates Ctr. for Strategic Studies and Research (ed.)

The Information Revolution and the Arab World: its impact on state and society. xii,236p, Abu Dhabi, 1998, 9781860642098, Emirates Center for Strategic Studies and Research, (4576) * 660

[Arab countries -- Communication policy -- Information technology]

3116

Ther, Philipp

The Outsiders: refugees in Europe since 1492. tr. by J. Riemer vii,342p. Princeton, 2021(19), 9780691207131, Princeton U.P. (42527) Pap. * 3960

[Refugees -- Europe -- History]

Ther's sweeping narrative crosses the Mediterranean and the Atlantic, taking readers from the Middle East to the shores of America. In this compelling book, Ther examines the major causes of mass flight, from religious intolerance and ethnic cleansing to political persecution and war. He describes the perils and traumas of flight and explains why refugees and asylum seekers have been welcomed in some periods--such as during the Cold War--and why they are rejected in times such as our own.]

3117

Thesiger, Wilfred

Arabian Sands. 306p. photos. Dubai, 2006(1959), 1873544758, Motivate Publishing (44449) * 1650

[Arabian Sands is Wilfred Thesiger's stunning account of five years spent crossing the Arabian Peninsula by foot and on camels, with nomadic Bedouin tribesmen as guides. Traveling between 1945 and 1950, the British explorer treks through Yemen, The Empty Quarter, Oman and parts of the then Trucial States, crossing and re-crossing around 250,000 miles of this most inhospitable terrain. He was the first European ever to set eyes on the dunes and wadis of these deserts.]

3118

Thibdeau, John C.

Sufism in Morocco's Religious Politics: Refractions of Piety and Ihsān. (Routledge Sufi Series) 304p. Aldershot, 2024(23), 9781032478432 Variorum (Ashgate) (43297)

Pap 9678

[This book outlines the role of Sufism in Moroccan politics in the twenty-first century through a comparative study of contemporary Sufi organizations.]

3119

Thompson, Gardner

Legacy of Empire: Britain, Zionism and the Creation of Israel.

384p. London, 2019, 9780863564826, SAQI Books (43461) Pap 2660
[It is now more than seventy years since the creation of the state of Israel, yet its origins and the British Empire's historic responsibility for Palestine remain little known. Confusion persists too as to the distinction between anti-Zionism and anti-Semitism. In *Legacy of Empire*, G. Thompson offers a clear-eyed review of political Zionism and Britain's role in shaping the history of Palestine and Israel.]

3120

Thompson, Mark C. & Neil Quilliam (ed.)

Governance and Domestic Policy-Making in Saudi Arabia: Transforming .Society, Economics, Politics and Culture.

328p. London, 20122, 9780755644384, I.B. Tauris (42900) Pap 6290
[Saudi Vision 2030 and the National Transformation Plan 2020 are governmental initiatives to diversify Saudi Arabia's economy and implement nationwide social changes. Media and scholarly attention often describe the success or failure of these ambitious visions. This book shifts the focus to instead examine and evaluate the actual processes of domestic policymaking and governance that are being mapped out to achieve them.]

3121

Thurston, Alexander

Jihadists of North Africa and the Sahel: Local Politics and Rebel Groups. 292p. Cambridge 9781108726863, Cambridge U.P. (42947) Pap 7500

[Drawing on case studies from North Africa and the Sahel - including Algeria, Libya, Mali, Niger, Burkina Faso, and Mauritania - this study examines jihadist movements from the inside, uncovering their activities and internal struggles over the past three decades.]

3122

Tibi, Bassam

The Challenge of Fundamentalism: political Islam and the new world disorder. (Comparative Studies in Religion and Society, 9) xv,262p, Berkeley, 1998 9780520088689

U. of California Press (2028) 2940
[Islam and politics -- Islamic fundamentalism]

3123

Tlemçani, Rachid

Etat, Bazar et Globalisation: l'aventure de l'infatig en Algerie.

183p. 古書 Alger, 1999, 9961906047, Les Editions El Hikma (21422) * 660

[Algeria -- Social condition -- Economic condition 1962-署名あり]

3124

Tolba, Mostafa K. & Najib W. Saab (ed.)

Arab Environment Future Challenges: 2008 report of the Arab forum for environment and development. xxi,266p

tables, photos., Beirut, 2008, 9953437246, Arab Forum for Environment and Development (27500) * 5560

[Water-supply -- Political aspects -- Middle East]

3125

Topak, Ozgun, Merouan Mekouar ' Francesco Cavatorta (ed.)

New Authoritarian Practices in the Middle East and North

Africa. 384p. Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474489416, Edinburgh U.P. (43636) Pap 4838

[This book examines the new authoritarian practices MENA countries developed in the aftermath of the major uprisings in the region. These include new forms of digital surveillance (such as through internet, social media, and spyware), new protest policing practices, new forms of control over the judiciary, civil society and media, and new security and communication laws and state of emergencies.]

3126

Topan, Farouk, Kai Kresse, Erin E. Stiles & Hassan Mwakimako (ed.)

Governance and Islam in East Africa: Muslims and the State.

(Exploring Muslim Contexts) 344p. Edinburgh, 2026(24), 9781474482981, Edinburgh U.P. (43538) Pap 6048

[Explores the relationship between Muslim communities and the State in East Africa in political, institutional and legal contexts (open access)]

3127

Trauthig, Inga K.

Ruining Revolution: How International Islamist and Salafi

Forces Have Held Libya Hostage Since 2011. 296p. N.Y.

2025 9780231219952 Columbia U.P. (43203) Pap 6615

[Ruining Revolution examines Libya's descent into chaos, pinpointing the roles of Islamist and Salafi forces. Focusing on two key but underestimated movements, the Libyan Muslim Brotherhood and Libyan Salafi Madkhalis, Inga K. Trauthig argues that ideological groups have been of greater importance than previously assumed.]

3128

Treat, Ida

Pearls Arms and Hashish: pages from the life of a Red Sea navigator, Henri de Monfied. 349p. photos. 古書

London, 1930 Victor Gollancz (45276) * 3100

[Red Sea Region -- Commerce -- Smugglers -- History -- 20th century
背表紙傷み]

- 3129
Tripier, Maryse
L'Immigration dans la Classe Ouvriere en France. 332p.
Paris, 1990, 2738406408, L'Harmattan (44335)
* 650
[France -- Foreign workers -- Immigrants]
- 3130
Tuğal, Cihan
The Fall of the Turkish Model: How the Arab uprisings brought down Islamic liberalism. viii,296p London, 2016
9781784783327, Verso (34868) Pap. * 5331
[Just a few short years ago, the "Turkish Model" was being hailed across the world. The New York Times gushed that prime minister Recep Tayyip Erdogan and his Justice and Development Party (AKP) had "effectively integrated Islam, democracy, and vibrant economics," making Turkey, according to the International Crisis Group, "the envy of the Arab world." And yet, a more recent CNN headline wondered if Erdogan had become a dictator."]
- 3131
Tunisie, le Livre Noir. 188p. Paris, 2002, 270713791X,
La Decouverte (44327) * 770
[Human rights -- Tunisia]
- 3132
Al-Turābī, Hasan, et al.
Al-Islāmīyūn wa al-Masa'lah al-Siyāsīyah. (Silsilat Kutub al-Mushtaqbal al-'Arabī, 26) 258p, Beirut, 2003,
995343185x, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdat al-'Arabiyah
(17884) 2460
[Islam and politics -- Islam and state]
- 3133
Turbyan, Ahmad
Tārīkh al-Mashriq al-'Arabī al-Mu'āsir 640p. maps 古書
Damascus, 1981/82 Jami'at Dimashq (44260) * 1620
[Arab countries -- history -- 1798-]
- 3134
Tuson, Penelope
A Brief Guide to Sources for Middle East Studies in the India Office Records. 35p. London, 1982 India Office Library and Records (44759) * 200
- 3135
Tuwaynī, Ghassān
60 'Āman al-Nahār. 6- sheets, Beirut, 1993 al-Nahār
(44455) * 5320
[Lebanese newspaper -- Nahar (Beirut, Lebanon) -- Sources -- 1933-1993 reproduced of newspapers]
- 3136
Tvedt, Terje
The Nile: History's Greatest River. 416p. 20 color London
2025(21) 9781350522237 I.B. Tauris (43484) Pap 4838
["[A] vivid travelogue." New Statesman
This is the fascinating story of the immense economic, political and mythical significance of the river. Brimming with accounts of central characters in the struggle for the Nile – from Caesar and Cleopatra, to Churchill and Mussolini, and on to the political leaders of today, The Nile is also the story of water as it nourished a civilization.]
- 3137
Ulrichsen, Kristian Coates
Centers of Power in the Arab Gulf States. 336p. London
2023, 9781805260295, Hurst (43720) 8470
[How are authority and influence accumulated and wielded across the six Gulf states? Mixing theoretical and empirical insights, and utilising both historical and contemporary examples, this book offers a comparative analysis of military, political, economic and religious power in Bahrain, Kuwait, Oman, Qatar, Saudi Arabia and the UAE, as well as of the power of narrative.]
- 3138
Usuki Akira (ed.)
State Formation and Ethnic Relations in the Middle East. (State, Nation and Ethnic Relations I) (JCAS Symposium Series, 5) xii,235p. Osaka, 2001, ISSN 1342-9159, National Museum of Ethnology (44321) * 550
- 3139
Uthmān, Hāshim
Tārīkh al-Lādhīqīyah 637 m. - 1946 m. 397p. 古書
Damascus, 1996 Wizarat al-Thaqafah fi al-Jumhuriyah al-'Arabīyah al-Suriyah (44349) * 1100
[Latakia -- Syria -- History]
- 3140
Valter, Stephane
La Construction Nationale Syrienne: legitimisation de la nature communautaire du pouvoir par le discours historique. 399p. Paris, 2002, 9782271058188, CNRS (44293) * 1650
[Syria -- Nationalism -- Historiography -- Community power]
- 3141
van Leeuwen, Richard
Hajj Travelogues: Texts and Contexts from the 12th Century until 1950. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 180) 1078p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004514027, Brill (43106) 51,543

[In Hajj Travelogues: Texts and Contexts from the 12th Century until 1950 Richard van Leeuwen maps the corpus of hajj accounts from the Muslim world and Europe. The work outlines the main issues in a field of study which has largely been neglected. A large number of hajj travelogues are described as a textual type integrating religious discourse into the form of the journey.]

3142

Vikor, Knut S.

The Maghreb since 1800: a short history. 192p. London, 2024(12) 9781805261667 Husrt (31499) Pap. 4596

[This short history of the Maghreb surveys its development from the coming of Islam to the present day, but with greatest emphasis on the modern period from the early nineteenth century onwards.]

3143

Volait, Mercedes

Architectes et Architectures de l'Egypte Moderne (1830-1950) : genèse et essor d'une expertise locale. 477p. Paris, 2005, 9782706818905, Maisonneuve et Larose (44453) * 4700

[Architecture -- Egypt -- History -- 19th-20th centuries]

3144

al-Wā'ilī, 'Abd al-Hakīm

Mawsū'at Qabā'il al-'Arab. 6 vols. Amman, 2009 Dar Usamah (39838) * 5800

[Arab genealogy -- Arab countries -- Tribes -- Encyclopedias]

3145

Wagemakers, Joas

The Muslim Brotherhood in Jordan. (Cambridge Middle East Studies) 325p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781108813532, Cambridge U.P. (42933) Pap. 7500

[Since its founding in 1945, the Jordanian Muslim Brotherhood has enjoyed decades of almost continuous parliamentary presence and state acceptance in Jordan, participating in elections, organising events and even establishing a hospital. In this detailed account of the Muslim Brotherhood's ideological and behavioural development in Jordan, Joas Wagemakers focusses on the group's long history and complex relationship with the state, its parliament and society. It shows how age-old concepts derived from classical Islam and the writings of global Islamist scholars have been used and reused by modern-day Jordanian Islamists to shape their beliefs in the context of the present-day nation-state]

3146

Wahba, Mourad

Fundamentalism and Secularization. tr. by Robert K.

Beshara (Suspensions: Contemporary Middle Eastern and Islamic Thought) 176p. London, 2023, 9781350228726 Bloomsbury Academic (42887) Pap. 7016
[In Fundamentalism and Secularization, Egyptian philosopher Mourad Wahba traces the historical origins of fundamentalism and secularization as ideas and practices in order to theorize their symbiotic relationship, and how it is impacted by global capitalism and, more recently, postmodernism.]

3147

Wahbah, Rabī', et al.

Al-Harakāt al-Ihtijā'iyah fī al-Watan al-'Arabī (Misr, al-maghrib, Lubnān, al-Bahrayn). 304p, Beirut, 2011, 9789953823652, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyyah (29812) * 2300

[Protest Movements in the Arab World: Egypt Morocco, Lebanon and Bahrain]

3148

Ward, Christopher, Isabelle Learmont & Sandra Ruckstuhl
Water Security for Palestinians and Israelis: Towards a New Cooperation in Middle East Water Resources. 336p.

London, 2023, 9780755637980, Bloomsbury Academic (42909) Pap. 7016

[Shared water resources in Israel and Palestine are often the site of political, economic, historical, legal and ethical contestation. In this, the second of two volumes on the subject, the authors look beyond the political tensions of the region, to argue for the need for shared water security and co-operative resource management.]

3149

Al-Wardī, 'Alī

Lamhāt Ijtīmā'iyah min Ta'rīkh al-'Irāq al-Hadīth. 8 vols. Beirut, 2007 repr. Alwarrak/ Alfurat (24668) * 14800

[Iraq -- History -- 1534-1958]

[Social Aspects of Iraqi Modern History]

al-juz' 1. Min bidāyat al-'ahd al-'Uthmānī hatta muntasaf al-qarn al-tāsi' 'ashar -- al-juz' 2. Min sanat 1831 ila sanat 1872 -- al-juz' 3. Min sanat 1876 ila sanat 1914 -- al-juz' 4. Min sanat 1914 ila sanat 1918 -- al-juz' 5. Hawla Thawrat al-'Ishrīn (2 v.) -- al-juz' 6. Min sanat 1920 ila sanat 1924 -- mulhaq al-juz' 6. Qissat al-ashraf wa-Ibn Sa'ūd, (Supplement of Volume 6).

Iraq -- History -- 1534-1924]

3150

Weineck, B. & J. Zimmermann (ed.)

Alevism between Standardisation and Plurality: negotiating texts, sources and cultural heritage. (History of Culture of

the Modern Near and Middle East, v. 40) 282p, Berlin, 2019, 9783631663554, Peter Lang (41194) 11024 [conference proceedings]

3151

Weiner, Scott J.

Kinship, State Formation and Governance in the Arab Gulf States. 240p. Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474488174, Edinburgh U.P. (40948) Pap 4838

[Builds a theoretical model of tribe-state relations through historical political analysis of tribal politics in Kuwait, Qatar, and Oman]

3152

Weipert-Fenner, Irene

The Autocratic Parliament: Power and Legitimacy in Egypt, 1866-2011. (Modern Intellectual and Political History of the Middle East) 288p, Syracuse, 2020, 9780815636885, Syracuse U.P. (43701) Pap 5661

[Weipert-Fenner conducted the first study of politics in modern Egypt from a parliamentary perspective. Contrary to the prevailing opinion that autocratic parliaments are meaningless, token institutions, Weipert-Fenner's long-term analysis shows that parliament can be an indicator, catalyst, and agent of change in an authoritarian regime]

3153

Weiss, Holger

Muslim Empowerment in Ghana : Analysing the Spectrum of Muslim Social Mobilization During the Internet Age. 579p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004697119 Brill (43098) 24,426

[This book is the first 'groundwork' on Muslim NGOs in contemporary Ghana. It builds upon a database of more than 600 Muslim non-profit associations, foundations and grass-roots organisations whose activities are traced through extensive use of social media.]

3154

Weizman, Eyal

Hollow Land: Israel's architecture of occupation. 368p, London, 2024, 9781804297100, Verso Books (42486) Pap 4838

[How to build a colonial occupation: Israel's mechanisms of control from the tunnels of Gaza to the militarised airspace of the occupied territories.]

3155

White, Robert G.

An Atonal Cinema: Resistance, Counterpoint and Dialogue in Transnational Palestine. 196p. London, 2025, 9781501384981, Bloomsbury Academic (42822)

Pap 7016

[This is a book about Palestinians elsewhere and Palestinian elsewhere. Articulating an ambiguous right to remain out-of-place as a spatialized response to the fossilized present, the films and filmmakers in this book examine Palestine, as a place and idea, from the dissonance of exile.]

3156

Wilhite, Vincent

Guerrilla War, Counterinsurgency, and State Formation in Ottoman Yemen, 1872-1911. ix,304p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004679559, Brill (43105) 25,047

[This book captures the turbulence of late Ottoman Yemen with vivid descriptions of the battles and campaigns between the Zaydī Shiite tribesmen of Yemen and the Ottoman forces.]

3157

Wilkinson, John Craven

The Imamate Tradition of Oman. (Cambridge Middle East Library, 11) xii,415p. 古書 Cambridge, 1987, 052132713X, Cambridge U.P. (26605) * 990

[At the core of this book is an attempt to explain a conflict in Oman in the 1950s and 1960s between two claimants to authority: the Imam of the Ibadi sect in the interior and the Sultan with his capital at Muscat on the coast]

3158

Williams, Elizabeth R.

States of Cultivation: Imperial Transition and Scientific Agriculture in the Eastern Mediterranean. (Stanford Ottoman World Series: Critical Studies in Empire, Nature, and Knowledge) 446p. Stanford, 2023, 9781503634688, Stanford U.P. (43200) 14175

[States of Cultivation examines the processes and effects of agrarian transformation over more than a century as Ottoman, Syrian, Lebanese, and French officials grappled with these new technologies, albeit with different end goals.]

3159

Williams, Stephanie T.

Libya Since Qaddafi: Chaos and the Search for Peace. 320p. London, 2025, 9781911723806, Hurst (43752) 10890

[An inside account of conflict, collapse and innovative approaches to reconstruction in Libya's challenging post-2011 landscape.]

3160

Winter, Stefan

A History of the 'Alawis: from medieval Aleppo to the Turkish Republic. xiii,296p photos., Princeton, 2016, 9780691173894, (34374) Pap 5696

[The 'Alawis, or Alawites, are a prominent religious minority in northern Syria, Lebanon, and southern Turkey, best known

today for enjoying disproportionate political power in war-torn Syria. In this book, Winter offers a complete history of the community, from the birth of the 'Alawi (Nusayri) sect in the tenth century to just after World War I, the establishment of the French mandate over Syria, and the early years of the Turkish republic.]

3161

Woerner-Powell, Tom

Another Road to Damascus: an integrative approach to 'Abd al-Qadir al-Jaza'iri (1808-1883). 260p, Berlin, 2017, 9783110500554, de Gruyter (35470) Pap 6200 [This text challenges existing writing on 'Abd al-Qādir al-Jazā'irī which divides his life into two juxtaposed phases separated by narratives of conversion: from Francophobia to Francophilia, from militarism to pacifism, from activism to quietism, from Islamism to pluralism, from politics to religion.]

3162

Wolff, Katherine & Karen E. Young (ed.)

Energy Transitions in the Middle East: Challenges and Opportunities. (Middle East Institute Policy Series) 328p. London, 2024, 9780755650378, I.B. Tauris (42908) 20,570

[How do Middle East energy transitions fit into international energy markets? In this book, energy analysts, geopolitical experts and specialists of political economy examine the new energy potential in the Middle East. The particular focus surrounds how the region's access to finance, combined with the new global regulations and considerations of economic development, shape the region's energy transitions overall.]

3163

Women Living under Muslim Laws

Knowing Our Rights: women, family, laws and customs in the Muslim world. 360p, New Delhi, 2006, 8186706690, Zubaan, an imprint of Kali for women (26697) * 3570 [Domestic relations (Islamic law) -- Muslim women -- Handbooks, manuals]

3164

Worringer, Renee (ed.)

The Islamic Middle East and Japan: perceptions, aspirations, and the birth of intra-Asian modernity. 163p, Princeton, 2020(07), 9781558764071 Markus Wiener . (24069) Pap. * 3880

3165

Wyrzten, Jonathan

Worldmaking in the Long Great War: How local and colonial struggles shaped the modern Middle East. xx,314p, N.Y.

2022 9780231186292 Columbia U.P. (42150) Pap 5670 [A major feature of Worldmaking in the long great war is the need to move decisively away from the 'standard narrative' that the Sykes–Picot Agreement, alongside other wartime agreements and postwar peace treaties, settled or imposed modern politics and boundaries across the Middle East. -- International Affairs]

3166

Yadav, Stacey Philbrick

Yemen in the Shadow of Transition: pursuing justice amid war. 288p, London, 2022, 9781787388130, Hurst (41549) 12100

[Responding to a diplomatic stalemate and a catastrophic humanitarian crisis, Yemen's civil actors work every day to build peace in fragmented local communities across the country. This book shows how their efforts relate to longstanding justice demands in Yemeni society, and details three decades of alternating elite indifference toward, or strategic engagement with, questions of justice.]

3167

Yapp, M.E.

The Near East since the First World War. (A History of the Near East) xvii,526p, London, 1991, 0582494990, Longman (232) Pap. * 1420 3168

Yāsīn, 'Abd al-Qādir

al-Harakat al-Watanīyat al-Filastīniyat fī al-Qarn al-'Ishrīn. 767p, Beirut, 2022, 9786144980095, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (42267) * 8190 [Palestine -- Arab-Israeli conflict -- History -- 20th century [The Palestinian National Movement in the Twentieth Century]

3169

Yazbak, Samar

Taqāti' Nīrān: min yawmīyāt al-intifādah al-Sūriyah. 302p, Beirut, 2012, 9789953892368, Dar al-Adab (29666) * 1930

[Syria -- 2011/3/25 - 2011/7/9]

3170

Yerkes, Sarah (ed.)

Geopolitics and Governance in North Africa: Local Challenges, Global Implications. (Edinburgh Studies on the Maghreb) 336p. Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781399503709, Edinburgh U.P. (43606) Pap 6048

[Examines the impact of the changing geopolitical environment on a range of governance issues in North Africa]

3171

Yiftachel, Oren

Ethnocracy: Land and Identity Politics in Israel/Palestine.

364p. Philadelphia, 2024(06), 9781512826852, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43691) Pap 6606
[For Oren Yiftachel, the notion of ethnocracy suggests a political regime that facilitates expansion and control by a dominant ethnicity in contested lands. It is neither democratic nor authoritarian, with rights and capabilities depending primarily on ethnic origin and geographic location. In *Ethnocracy: Land and Identity Politics in Israel/Palestine*, he presents a new critical theory and comparative framework to account for the political geography of ethnocratic societies.]
3172

Yildiz, Emrah

Zainab's Traffic: Moving Saints, Selves, and Others across

Borders. (Atelier: Ethnographic Inquiry in the Twenty-First Century) 212p. Berkeley, 2024 9780520379831 U. of California Press (43478) Pap 5661
[Whether it is through the study of the spatial politics of saint veneration in Islam, analysis of cross-border gold trade and sanctions, or examination of pilgrims women's desire for Syrian lingerie accompanying their pleas with the saint in marital matters, the book develops the idea of visitation as a ritual of mobility across geography, history, and category. Iranian visitors' experiences on the road to Sayyida Zainab—emerging out of a self-described "poverty of mobility"—demonstrate the utility of a more capacious anthropological understanding of ritual.]
3173

Yizraeli, Sarah

The Remaking of Saudi Arabia: the struggle between King Sa'ud and Crown Prince Faysal, 1953-1962.

(Dayan Center Papers, 121) 219p, Tel Aviv, 1998, 9652240265, Syracuse U.P. (3546) Pap. * 2390
3174

Young, Michael

The Ghosts of Martyrs Square: an eyewitness account of Lebanon's life struggle.

xxxi,295p, N.Y. 2010, 9781416598626, Simon & Schuster (26996) * 3220
[Young's book is a personal memoir of the post-2005 period in Lebanon, when the Cedar Revolution led to the pullout of the Syrian army from the country, kicking off a protracted period of domestic tension, invasions, civil war, assassinations, huge rallies, secret meetings, incessant scheming, and fear.]
3175

Zademan, Mathilde

Tunisian Politics in France: Long-Distance Activism since the

1980s. (Cambridge Middle East Studies) 226p. Cambridge, 2024, 9781009508896, Cambridge U.P. (42934) 20570
[What does it mean to oppose or support an authoritarian regime from afar? During the years of Ben Ali's dictatorship in Tunisia between 1987 and 2011, diaspora activism played a key role in the developments of post-independence Tunisian politics. Centring this study on long-distance activism in France, where the majority of leftist and Islamist exile groups took refuge, Mathilde Zederman explores how this activism helps to shed new light on Tunisia's political history]
3176

Zahid, Mohammed

The Muslim Brotherhood and Egypt's Succession Crisis: the politics of liberalisation and reform in the Middle East.

(Library of Modern Middle East Studies) xiv,202p, London, 2012(10), 9781780762173, I.B. Tauris (25818)
Pap. * 8020

[Zahid's analysis of the Brothers' conflict-filled history and steadily expanding presence throughout Egyptian society lays the groundwork for their place in today's Egypt, and sheds light on the complex currents of Islamist politics and authoritarian rule]
3177

al-Zahrāmī, Ahmad Qurṛān

al-Sultah al-Siyāsīyah wa al-l'ām fī al-Watan al-'Arabī.

304p, Beirut, 2022(15), 9789953829630, Markaz Dirāsāt al-Wahdah al-'Arabīyah (42268) * 4730
[Mass media -- Political aspects -- Arab countries -- Saudi Arabia -- Press and government
[Political Power and Media in the Arab World]
3178

Zaken, Moti, et al.

Errance et Terre Promise: Juifs, Kurdes, assyro-Chaldeens.

(Etudes Kurdes) 131p. Paris, 2005, 9782747587198, L'Harmattan (44343) * 770
3179

Zakhour, Lina

Moi et la Loi (au Liban): abc du droit libanais pour tous.

296p. Beirut, 2013, 9789953734644, Lib. Antoine (44393) * 1100
[Law -- Lebanon]
3180

Zanjānī, 'Abbās 'Amīd

Al-Fikr al-Siyāsī fī al-Islām: al-mabādī' wa al-utur al-'āmmah.

518p, Beirut, 2010, 9789953538297, Markaz Al-Hadarah li-Tanmiyat al-Fikr al-Islami (33061) * 3980
[Political Thought in Islam: its principal and general frames]

- 3181
Zarnūqah, Salāh Sālim
Anmāt Intiqāl al-Sultah fī al-Watan al-'Arabī: mundhu al-istiḳāl wa hattā bidāyat al-rabī' al-thawrāt al-'arabīyah. 304p, Beirut, 2012, 9789953825601, Markaz Dirasat al-Wahdah al-'Arabiyyah (30734) * 2660
[Patterns of Power Transfer in the Arab World: from independence to the beginning of the Arab Spring]
3182
Zeghal, Malika
Islamism in Morocco: religion, authoritarianism, and electoral politics. tr. by G. Holoch xxx,336p, Princeton, 2009, 9781558764439, Markus Wiener (25619) Pap. 5865
[Zeghal analyzes the historical roots and recent evolution of Moroccan Islamist movements in the context of a new political system that combines pluralistic electoral competition with authoritarian government.]
3183
Zeghal, Malika
The Making of the Modern Muslim State: Islam and Governance in the Middle East and North Africa. (Princeton Studies in Muslim Politics) xviii,398p. Princeton 2024, 9780691134369, Peinceton U.P. (43178) Pap. * 6615
[Islam and politics -- Middle East -- North Africa -- Politics and government -- History
Malika Zeghal reframes the role of Islam in modern Middle East governance. Challenging other accounts that claim that Middle Eastern states turned secular in modern times, Zeghal shows instead the continuity of the state's custodianship of Islam as the preferred religion. Drawing on intellectual, political, and economic history, she traces this custodianship from early forms of constitutional governance in the nineteenth century through post-Arab Spring experiments in democracy.]
3184
Zehnle, Stephanie
A Geography of Jihad: Sokoto Jihadism and the Islamic frontier in West Africa. (ZMO-Studien, 37) 722p, Berlin, 2020, 9783879977277, De Gruyter (39705) * 12213
[The book addresses the Jihad movement that created the largest African state of the 19th century: the Sokoto Caliphate, existing for 99 years from 1804 until its military defeat by European colonial troops in 1903.]
3185
Zeira, Joseph
The Israeli Economy: a story of success and costs. (The Princeton Economic History of the Western World) xx,378p maps, Princeton, 2021, 9780691199450, Princeton U.P. (42147) * 6993
[Based on more than two decades of groundbreaking research, The Israeli Economy is an in-depth survey of a modern economy that has experienced rapid growth, wars, immigration waves, and other significant shocks. It thus offers important lessons for nations around the world.]
3186
Ziade, Lamia
My Great Arab Melancholy. tr. by Emma Ramadan 403p, London, 2024, 9780745348155, Pluto Press (42471) Pap 3628
[My Great Arab Melancholy is a beautiful, elegiac and award-winning book from Lebanese writer and illustrator Lamia Ziadé. Blending the author's years of research, personal memoir, and more than 300 illustrations, this compelling history of the modern Arab world explores the major thinkers, struggles, and turning points that have shaped the Middle East as we know it today.]
3187
Zisenwine, Daniel
Tunisia Under Ben Ali: the history of an authoritarian regime, 1987-2011. 224p, London, 2025, 9781784531850, I.B. Tauris (37448) 20570
[Zisenwine looks at Tunisia under the rule of Ben Ali, from 1987 when he rose to power until the 2011 protests that led to his downfall. Zisenwine offers an analysis of this authoritarian regime from its early days, to the attempts in the 2000s to reform economically (but not, crucially, politically) and the societal discontent that eventually led to the 2011 protests.]
3188
Ziyādah, Khālid, et al
Lubnān bayna al-Dustūrayn 1876-1908. (al-Dirāsah al-Tārīkhīyah) 381p, Beirut, 2020, 9786144512036, Dār Sā'ir al-Mashriq (42307) * 6300
[Turks -- Lebanon -- Politics and government -- History -- Conference]

II IRANIAN STUDIES

イラン研究

- 3189
Ābādīyān, Hosayn
Mabān-ye Nazarī-ye Hokūmat-e Mashrūtah va Mashrū'ah.
255p, Tehran, 1374, 9643121925 Nashr-e Ney (13157)
* 3800
[Iran -- Constitutional History]
3190
'Abbāsī, Mahdī
Tārīkh-e Varzesh-e Bāstānī va Keshtī-ye Pahlavānī-ye Īrān.
159p. photos, Qom, 198- Markaz-e barrasi-ha-ye Eslami
(44560) * 500
[Iran -- Wrestling -- History]
3191
'Abd al-Ghanī Tabīb Gīlānī, 'Abd al-Karīm
**Taryāq-e A'zam, dar advīyeh-ye sammīyeh va 'avāred va
'alā-j-e ān-hā. ed. by Mīr Hāshem Mohaddeth** 290p,
Tehran, 1394(2015), 9786003132795, Safīr-e Ardehāl
(36752) * 1560
[Toxicology -- Poisoning -- Early works to 1800]
3192
Abd al-Jalīl Qazvīnī Rāzī (504-585 q.)
**Naqd, ma'rūf beh Ba'd Mathālib al-Nawāsib fī naqd, ba'd
fadā'ig al-Raqāhid** 730p, Tehran, 1400 9786003139060
Safīr-e Ardehāl (41391) 8910
[Shī'ah -- Apologetic works -- Early works to 1800]
3193
'Abd al-Lāheyān, Hamīd
**Jāme'eh-ye Shenāsī-ye Tārīkhī-ye Īrān: sheklgīrī-ye nezām-e
arbāb-e ghāyeb.** 399p, Tehran, 1401(00),
9789640302965, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41935) 3630
[Historical sociology -- Social epistemology -- Iran
[Historical Sociology of Iran: formation of the absentee
landlordism]
3194
Abd al-Razzāq Kāshānī
**Anīs al-'Ārifīn: sharh-e Manāzel al-sā'erīn-e Khvājah 'Abd
Allāh Ansārī. tr. by Safī al-Dīn Mohd. Tāramī, ed. by 'Alī**
Oujavī 624p, Tehran, 1400(1395), 9789643315191,
Asātīr (41669) 8381
[Anṣārī al-Harawī, 'Abd Allāh ibn Muḥammad, 1006-1089 --
Mysticism -- Early works to 1800]
3195
Abd al-Razzāq Lāhījī
**Sarmāyeh-ye Īmān dar osūl-e e'teqādāt. ed. by Sādeq
Lārījānī Āmolī** 174p. 古書 Tehran, 1364 al-Zahra'
(44941) * 450
[God -- Islamic doctrines -- Early works]
3196
Abd al-Redā Qorayshī
Farhang-e Estelāhāt-e Este'ārī va Namādīn-e 'Erfānī. 301p,
Tehran, 1400, 9786222600419, Sokhan (41916) 4830
[Sufism -- Terminology -- Dictionaries -- Persian]
3197
Abd Allāh (Amīr Tahmasb)
Tārīkh-e Shāhanshāhī A'lāhadrat Redā Shāh Kabīr. 728p.
ilus. facs. Tehran, 2535 tehran Univ. (44627) * 2000
[Iran -- History 1909- -- Reza Shah Pahlavi, Shah of Iran,
1878-1944]
3198
'Abd Allāhī, Redā
**Tahqīqī dar Zamīneh-ye Gāh'shomārī-hā-ye Hejrī qamarī va
Masīhī (milādī).** 133p. Tehran, 1365 Amīr Kabīr
(45028) * 1200
[Islamic calendar -- Gregorian -- Julian]
3199
'Abd Amīn, Majīd (ed.)
**Rūznāmeḥ-ye Khāterāt, Nāser al-Dīn Shāh Qājār, moharram
1279 - rabī' al-avval 1283, beh endemām-e
safarnāmeḥ-hā-ye Kajūr.** (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e
Īrān, 79) 678p photos. Tehran, 1400, 9786226441285,
Sokhan/ Doktor Mahmūd Afshār (41915) * 6270
[Iran -- History -- Biography -- Qajar dynasty]
3200
Abdalī Āshteyānī, Asad Allāh
Khod-amūz-e Hesāb-e Siyāq (pāyeh-ye avval). 302p,
Tehran, 1402, 9786223190971, Safīr-e Ardehāl
(42098) 11365
[Hesāb-e Siyāq -- Early works to 20th century]
3201
Abdallāh bn Fadl Allāh Shīrāzī (Vassāf al-Hadrat)
**Gozīdeh-ye Tajdīyeh al-Amsār va Tazjīyeh al-A'sār, mashhūr
beh Tārīkh-e Vassāf. ed. by Ahmad Khātāmī** 318p,
Tehran, 1401, 9786222463502, Nashr-e 'Elm (41859)
* 5287

[Ilkhanid dynasty -- Mongols -- Iran -- History]

3202

Abdallāh bn Fadl Allāh Shīrāzī (Vassāf al-Hadrat)

Matn-e Kāmel va Vīrāsteh-ye Tajdīyeh al-Amsār va Tazjīyeh al-A'sār, mashhūr beh Tārīkh-e Vassāf, 1-3 & 4-5, ed. by

Ahmad Khātāmī 2 vols. Tehran, 1401, 9786222463465
Nashr-e 'Elm (41857) 17260

[Ilkhanid dynasty -- Mongols -- Iran -- History]

3203

Abdallāh bn Fadl Allāh Shīrāzī (Vassāf al-Hadrat)

Sharh-e Moshkelāt-e Tārīkh-e Vassāf: tarjomeh-ye āyāt, ahādīs, ash'ār va amsāl-e Arabī va ma'ānī-ye loghat va tarkībāt, va sharh-e a'lām-e ashkhās va amāken va fehrest-hā-ye rāhnamā. ed. by Ahmad Khātāmī & Jalīl Tajlīl

2 vols. Tehran, 1401, 9786222463496, Nashr-e 'Elm (41858) * 17260

[Vaṣṣāf al-Ḥaẓrat, 'Abd Allāh ibn Faẓl Allāh, 1264 or 1265-1329? Tajziyat al-amṣār wa-tazjiyat al-a'sār -- Dictionaries.]

3204

Abdallāh bn Fadl Allāh Shīrāzī (Vassāf al-Hadrat)

Tahrīrī Dīgar az Tajdīyeh al-Amsār va Tazjīyeh al-A'sār, mashhūr beh Tārīkh-e Vassāf. ed. by Ahmad Khātāmī

313p, Tehran, 1401, 9786222463519, Nashr-e 'Elm (41860) * 4360

3205

Abdullahzadeh, Mahmoud (ed.)

Bibliography of Bazaar: Ketābnāmeḥ-ye Bāzār. 157+190p. photos. Tehran, 1993 Encyclopaedia Islamica Foundation (17568) * 1800

3206

Ābedīnī, Hasan

Sad Sāl-e Dāstān'nevīsī-ye Īrān. jeld-e 1 & 2 754p. Tehran, 1369, 9646736912, Cheshmeh (44829) * 756

[Persian literature -- 20th century -- History and criticism]

3207

Ābedīnī, Hasan

Sad Sāl Dāstān'nevīsī-ye Īrān. jeld-e 1 & 2, 3 & 4. 4 vols. in 2, Tehran, 1397(77) 9789646194496, Nashr-e Chashmeh (38826) * 5420

[Persian fiction -- 20th century -- History and criticism]

3208

Abiz, Alireza

Censorship of Literature in Post-Revolutionary Iran: politics and culture since 1979. 224p, London, 2022(20), 9780755634941, I.B. Tauris (37468) Pap 7258

[Abiz offers an in-depth, interdisciplinary analysis of how

censorship and the political order of Iran have influenced contemporary Persian literature, both in terms of content and tone, from 1979 until the current date.]

3209

Abiz, Alireza

Censorship of Literature in Post-Revolutionary Iran: Politics and Culture since 1979. 200p. illus. London, 2022, 9780755636570, I.B. Tauris (42869) Pap 7258

[Until the 1960s, little was known inside or outside Iran about the tribes living in the country. The anthropological research of Erika Friedl is now renowned for presenting comprehensive data collected over a 50-year period from her time among the Boir Ahmad tribal people living in the Zagros Mountains of Iran.]

3210

Abrahamian, Ervand

Khomeinism: essays on the Islamic Republic. xi,188p. illus., London, 1993, 9781850437789, I.B. Tauris (44541) Pap. * 1200

3211

Abrīshamī, Mohd. Hasan

Pesteh-ye Īrān, shenākhat-e tārīkhī. 669p ills. photos.

Tehran, 1373 9610106917 Markaz-e Nashr-e Daneshgahi (21236) * 3000

[Persian Pistachio: a comprehensive history]

3212

Abū 'Alī Daqqāq

Dū Resāleh-ye 'Erfānī, az mo'allefī nāshenākhteh va Abū 'Alī Daqqāq. ed. by J.Ja'farī Jozeh (Majmū'eh-ye Enteshārāt-e adabī va tārīkhī, Mauqūfāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār Yazdī, 217) 160p, Tehran, 1397, 9786005942910, Entesharat-e Doktor-e Mahmud Afshar/ Sokhan (38410)

3380

[Mysticism -- Sufism -- 'Irfān

Compilation of a Persian treatise by an unknown author and an Arabic treatise by Abū 'Alī al-Daqqāq, also translated into Persian.]

3213

Abū al-'Alā' 'Afīfī

Fosūs al-Hekam va Maktab Ebn 'Arabī (Sharh-e Fosūs al-Heklam). tr. & comm. by Mohd. Javād Gouharī 386p, Tehran, 1399(96), 9789643347031, Rūzaneḥ (41333) 4690

[Ibn Arabi's School; Afifi's notes on Fusus al-Hikam]

3214

Abū al-Hasan 'Alī bn Mohammad Daylamī

Sīrat-e Shaykh Kabīr Abū 'Abd Allāh Mohammad bn Hafīf

Shīrāzī. tr. by Tāj al-Dīn Karbālī, ed. by Mojtabā

Mojarad 356p, Tehran, 1400, 9786226441995,
Sokhan/ Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār (41665)

* 3100

[Mystics -- Iran -- 10th century]

3215

Abū al-Hasanī, 'Alī

Mahākem-e Shar': olgūyī kārāmad barā--ye 'adālat-e qadāyī dar tārikh-e Irān. 450p facs. photos. Tehran, 1402,
9789643048808, Sherkat-e Chāp va Nashr-e Bayn al-Melal
(42083) 8450

[Ulamā -- Iran -- History -- 19th century]

3216

Abū al-Qāsemī, Mohsen

Dastūr-e Tārikh-e Zabān-e Fārsī: A historical grammar of the Persian language. 425p. Tehran, 1375 Sazman-e
Motale'eh va Tadvīn-e Kotob-e 'Olum-e Insāni-ye
Daneshgah-ha (42714) * 2090

[Persian language -- History -- Grammar]

3217

Abū al-Qāsemī, Mohsen

Tārikh-e Zabān-e Fārsī. 350p. Tehran, 1373 SAMT
(44850) * 1400

[Persian language -- History]

3218

Abū Bakr bn Khosrau al-Ostād

Mūnes-nāmeḥ. ed. by Nasrīn 'Askarī (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān
va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 104) 690p, Tehran, 1400,
9786227706161, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/
Sokhan (42099) 8096

[A Mirror for Princess: Mūnis-nāma, A twelfth-century
collection of Persian tales]

3219

Abū Hāmid Kermānī, Afdal al-Dīn

Saljūqeyān va Ghozz dar Kermān. tahrīr: Mīrzā Mohd.

Ibrāhīm Khabīsī ed. by Bāstānī Pārījī 742p, Tehran,
1373 Entesharate-e Kurosh (2665) * 1512

[Seljuks -- Iran -- Kermān -- Oghuz (Turkic people) -- History]

3220

Abū Hasanī (Mondher). 'Alī

Khāneh bar dāmaneh-ye Ātashfeshān!: shahādatnāmeḥ-ye sheykh fadl allāh nūrī (beh damīmeh vasiyatnāmeḥ-ye montasher-e nashodeh-ye ū). 311p photos. Tehran, 1382,
9646357490 Mo'asseseh-ye Motale'at-e Tarikh-e Mo'aser-e
Iran (22386) * 1800

[Iran -- Nūrī, Faḡl Allāh, -1909 -- Assassination -- History --
1905-1911]

3221

Abū Tāleb Behbahānī

Minhāj al-'Ulā (resāleh'ī dar bāb-e hokūmat-e qānūn).

ed. by H. Sa'īdī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 192, Rasā'el 8) 134p,
Tehran, 1389(2010), 9789648700909, Mirath-e Maktub
(27008) * 920

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Political questions and
judicial power

[A dissertaton on the rule of law] written in Nāser al-Dīn
Shāh era.]

3222

Abū Tāleb Khān (1752-1806?)

Masīr-e Tālebī, yā, Safarnāmeḥ-ye Mīrzā Abū Tāleb Khān (1219 H.Q.). ed. by Hosayn Khadīvjām (Sources and
Historical Documents of the Qajar Period ; 2) 521p ills. ,

Tehran, 1363(52) Sazman-e Entesharat va Amuzesh-e
Enqelab-e Eslami (19739) * 3800

[Abū Tālib Khān, 1752-1806? -- Travel -- Europe, 1799-1803
Masīr-e Tālebi: the travels of Mīrzā Abu-Tāleb Khān A.H.
1213-1218 (A.D. 1798-1803)]

3223

Ādamīyat, Farūdūn

Amīr Kabīr va Irān. 791p. facs , Tehran, 1362(1348)
Sherkat-e Sahami-ye Entesharat-e Khvarezmī (15389)

* 2500

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Amīr Kabīr, Mīrzā Taqī Khān,
-1852]

3224

Adavāy, Mazhar (ed. & tr.)

Raudat al-Ahbāb: revāyatī dāstānī va manzūm dar maqṭal-e Emām Hosayn (beh zabān-e Hūrāmī). 497p facs.

Mashhad, 1394, 9786000600433, Bonyād-e
Pezhūhesh-ha--ye Eslāmī (42094) 6560

[Husayn ibn 'Alī -- Death and burial -- Poetry]

3225

Adel, G.H. Mohd. J. Elmi & H. Taromi-Rad (ed.)

History and Historiography: an entry from Encyclopaedia of the World of Islam. iii,264p, Tehran, 2012,
9781908433046, EWI Press (41811) * 1030

3226

Adel, G.H. Mohd. J. Elmi & H. Taromi-Rad (ed.)

Sufism: an entry from Encyclopaedia of the World of Islam. iii,292p, Tehran, 2012, 9781908433084, EWI Press
(41810) 960

3227

Ādel, Gholām'alī Haddād (intro.)

Dastūr-e Khatt-e Fārsī, vīrāst-e jadīd. 88p, Tehran, 1388,

- 9786225305229, Farhangestan-e Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (41815) 980
[Persian Orthography for General Use, new edition] 3228
Adem, Rodrigo & Edmund Hayes (ed.)
Reason, Esotericism, and Authority in Shi'i Islam. (Shii Islam: Texts and Studies, v. 2) viii,268p, Leiden, 2021, 9789004464391, Brill (41461) 25047
[The studies presented here aim to foster more exacting frameworks for interpreting the diverse modes of rationality and esotericism in Twelver and Ismaili Shi'ism and the socio-epistemic values they represent within Muslim discourse.] 3229
Ādhar, Amīr Esmā'īl
Ebratgāh-e Tārīkh: sargodhasht-hā-ye khvāndanī va 'ebrat-āmūz-e tārīkh-e īrān. 565p, Tehran, 1389, 9789643724399, Sokhan (32969) * 3960
[Iran -- History -- Miscellanea] 3230
Ādhar, Parvīn Torkmānī & Sāleh Pargārī
Tārīkh-e Tahavvolāt-e Siyāsī, Ejtemā'ī, Eqtesādī va Farhangi-ye Īrān dar dawreh-ye Saffāreyān va 'Alaviyān. 157p, Tehran, 1378, 9644593596, Sazman-e Motāl'eh va Tadvīn-e Kotob-e 'Olum-e Ensani-ye Daneshgah-ha (17487) * 1300
[The history of Saffarids and Alavids] 3231
Ādherī, Redā (ed.)
Dar Takāpū-ye Tāj va Takht (asnād-e abū al-fath mīrzā sālār al-doureh): Seeking for the crown. (Publications of Iranian National Archives Organization) 300p photos. Tehran, 2000, 9646189342, Sazman-e Asnad-e Melli-ye Iran (15605) * 1020
[Iran -- Huistory -- Qajar dynasty -- Souces -- Sālār al-Dawlah, Abū al-Fatḥ Mīrzā, 1880 or 1881-1959 (Abolfath Mirza Salaroddoleh's Records)] 3232
Adhkā'ī, Parvīz
Tārīkh-negārān-e Īrān. 458p, Tehran, 1373(1994) Mauqufat-e Doktor-e Mahmud Afshar Yazdi (2949) * 1800
[The Historians of Iran : from Ibn al-Faqih to Hafiz Abrū] Historians -- Iran -- Historiography -- Biography] 3233
Adl, Kāmrān
Yād Bād Ān Ruzgārān Yād Bād: Recollection. xx(eng.),140p. photos., Tehran, 1372 K. 'Adl (44873) * 2000
[Shiraz -- Architecture -- Illustrated works] 3234
Afdal al-Molk, Mīrzā Gholāmhosayn Khān
Afdal al-Tavārīkh. ed. by Mansūreh Ettehādiyeh (Nezām Māfi) & Sīrūs Sa'dvandeyān (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 471p. Tehran, 1361 Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (44653) * 1650
[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Muẓaffar al-Dīn Shāh, Shah of Iran, 1853-1907] 3235
Afhamī, Javād
Khvorshīd bar Shāneh-ye Rāsteshān Mī'tābīd. 320p, Tehran, 1390 9786005639056 Enteshārāt-e Hīlā (41074) * 4550
[Novel] 3236
Afshār, Īraj
Daftar-e Tārīkh. jeld-e avval: majmū'eh-ye asnād va manābe'-e tārīkhī. 656p, Tehran, 1380 9646053920, Bonyad-e Mauqufat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar (22406) * 2100
[Hekm-hā-ye pādshāhān-e safavī, Ma'ather al-sadrīyeh, Safar-nāmeḥ-ye sarreshteh-ye dār, Tārīkh-e sefārat.... etc.] 3237
Afshār, Īraj
Kāghadh dar Zendegī va Farhang-e Īrān. (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, Noskkeh-ye Pazhūhī, 4) 263p, Tehran, 2011(1390), 9786002030030, Mirath-e Maktub (27728) 2260
[Paper in Iranian Life and Culture] 3238
Afshār, Īraj
Moqaddemeh'ī bar Shenākht-e Īl-hā, chādorneshīnān va tavāyef-e 'ashāyerī-ye Īrān, jeld-eavval 600p. 古書 Tehran, 1366 Īraj Afshar (44625) * 1800
[Iran -- Geography -- History] 3239
Afshār, Īraj (comp.)
Nāmvāreh (Memorial Volume) of Dr. Mahmūd Afshār, vol. 1. 656p. fasc. Tehran, 1364 Entesharat-e Bonyad-e Mauqufat-e Dr. Mahmud Afshar (44529) * 2300
[Iran -- History] 3240
Afshār, Īraj (comp.)
Nāmvāreh (Memorial Volume) of Dr. Mahmūd Afshār, vol. 10. 5623-6222p. 古書 Tehran, 1377 Entesharat-e Bonyad-e Mauqufat-e Dr. Mahmud Afshar (44687) * 550

- 3241
Afshār, Īraj (comp.)
Nāmvāreh (Memorial Volume) of Dr. Mahmūd Afshār, vol. 3.
1337-1856p. Tehran, 1366 Entesharat-e Bonyad-e
Mauqufat-e Dr. Mahmud Afshar (44528) * 2000
[Iran -- History]
- 3242
Afshār, Īraj (comp.)
Nāmvāreh (Memorial Volume) of Dr. Mahmūd Afshār, vol. 4.
1858-2480p. Tehran, 1367 Entesharat-e Bonyad-e
Mauqufat-e Dr. Mahmud Afshar (44530) * 1800
[Iran -- History]
- 3243
Afshār, Īraj (ed.)
**Khāterāt-e Mohammad 'Alī Forūghī: beh hamrāh-e
yāddāsht-hā-ye rūzāneh az sāl-hā-ye 1293 tā 1320.** 996p
photos. Tehran, 1400(1396), 9789643728441 Sokhan
(41657) 9088
[Furūghī, Muḥammad 'Alī -- Diaries --History]
- 3244
Afshār, Īraj (ed.)
**Pazhūhesh-hā-ye Īrānshenāsī: Nāmvāreh-ye Doktūr
Mahmūd Afshār, jeld-e bīstom: Āfarīn-nāmeḥ.** 966p,
Tehran, 1389, 9786005942026, Bonyad-e Mawqufat-e
Doktor Mahmud Afshar Yazdi (27836) * 5290
[Studia Persica: a collection of articles on Iranian studies in
memory of Dr. Mahmud Afshar, Vol. 20]
- 3245
Afshār, Īraj (ed.)
**Pazhūhesh-hā-ye Īrānshenāsī: Nāmvāreh-ye Doktūr
Mahmūd Afshār, jeld-e hefdahom.** 700p, Tehran,
1387(2008), 9646053440, Bonyad-e Mawqufat-e Doktor
Mahmud Afshar Yazdi (27838) * 5280
[Studia Persica: a collection of articles on Iranian studies in
memory of Dr. Mahmud Afshar, Vol. 17]
- 3246
Afshār, Īraj (ed.)
**Pazhūhesh-hā-ye Īrānshenāsī: Nāmvāreh-ye Doktūr
Mahmūd Afshār, jeld-e hejdahom.** 716p, Tehran, 1388,
9789646053458, Bonyad-e Mawqufat-e Doktor Mahmud
Afshar Yazdi (27837) * 3780
[Studia Persica: a collection of articles on Iranian studies in
memory of Dr. Mahmud Afshar, Vol. 18]
- 3247
Afshār, Īraj (ed.)
**Qandīyeh va Samarīyeh, dū resāleh dar tārikh-e mazārāt va
joghṛāfiyā-ye Samarqand.** (Ganjīneh-ye Joghṛāfiyā-ye
Tārikhī-ye Īrān, 49) 283p, Tehran, 1399(67),
9786226441698 Doktor-e Mahmud Afshar/ Sokhan (5957)
1960
[Samarqand (Uzbekistan) -- History -- Description and travel
two Persian treatises on the history and geography of
Samarqand by Muḥd. Samarqandī & Abu Taher Khwāje-ye
Samarqandī.]
- 3248
Afshār, Īraj (gen. ed.)
Farhang-e Īrān-Zamīn. 30 vols. in 15 15 vols. Tehran,
1385 (2006) repr. 9643721965, Sokhan (23034)
* 44,000
[Iran -- Civilization -- Periodicals]
- 3249
Afshār, I. (ed.)
**Abū Nasr Fārābī: majmūeh-ye khatābeh-hā-ye tahqīqī:
Essays on Fārābī.** 72p(fr. en.)+193p.(per.), Tehran, 1354
Ketabkhaneh-ye Markaz va Markaz-e Asnad (44835)
* 1500
[Essays on Fārābī, Colloquim held by Central Library and
Documentation Center, University of Tehran, 1-3 February
1975]
- 3250
Afshār, Irāj & Ahmed Monzavī (ed.)
Jong-e Mortadā Qolī Shāmlū, gerdāvarī dar sāl 1069 qamarī.
455p (fasc. ed.), Tehran, 1382, 9647025173, Markaz-e
Da'erat al-ma'aref-e Bozorg-e Eslami (23152) * 23990
[Facsimile of Murtaẓā Qulī Shāmlū's personal notebook or
anthology (jung) of several centuries of Persian poetry and
prose. Includes selections from a few Arabic works.
Contents are listed on p. [19-30] of foreword.
[Jong-e Morteẓā Qolī Shāmlū (Morteẓā Qolī Shāmlū's
miscellaneous writings. A facsimile edition based on the
original manuscript compiled in 1069 AH (1658)]
- 3251
Afshār, Mehrān
**Qesseh-ye Dalīleh-ye Mokhtāleh, matn-e mosahhaf-e
qesseh-ye daleh va mokhtar** (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va
Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 85) 235p, Tehran, 1399,
9786226441575, Entesharat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar/
Sokhan (39731) 1600
[Tales -- Iran -- Arabian Nights -- History and criticism --
Women in literature]
- 3252
Afshār, Mehrān & Farzād Moravejī
**Resāleh-hā-ye Tīrāndāzī: deh resāleh dar tīrāndāzī va
kamāndārī va jangāvarī.** 357p, Tehran, 1397,

9786002299338, Cheshmeh (41291) 3920

[Shooting -- Archery -- Military art and science]

3253

Afshār, Parvīz

Sadr-e A'zam-hā-ye Selseleh-ye Qājāriyeh: Chancellors of Qajar Dynasty. 240p photos. Tehran, 1395(2016) repr.

9789643617554, Edāreh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e Dīplomāsī (36001) * 2120

[Qajar dynasty -- Iran -- Officials and employees -- Biography -- History]

3254

Afshār Orūmī, 'Ali bn Amīr Lūyeh Khān

Tārīkh-e Akrād: sharh-e vāqe'eh-ye hamleh-ye Shaykh

'Obayd Allāh Kord beh Ādherbāyjān dar sal-e 1297 q. 189p,

Tehran, 1393(2014), 9786002202079, Ketabkhaneh, Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Shura-ye Eslami (32908)

* 1220

[History of Kurds] details of Shaikh Ubaidullāh Kurd's attack on Azerbaijan in 1297 A.H.]

3255

Afshārī, Mehrān

Fotovvat, Qalandarī va Adabīyāt-e Āmeyāneh-ye Īrān.

(Ganjīneh-ye Kolleyāt va Maqālāt, 80) 371p, Tehran, 1400

9786227706109, Sokhan/ Enteshārāt-e Doktor-e Mahmūd

Afshār (41865) 2860

[Folk literature -- Futuwwa -- Iran]

3256

Afshārī, Mehrān

Sokhanvarī: she'r-hā-ye marāsem-e sokhanvarī keh dar tekveh-hā va qahveh-khāneh-hā bargozār mī'shod, hamrāh bā tahqīq dar pīshīneh-ye sokhanvarī 214p Tehran, 1400

9786226441896, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/

Sokhan (41286) 3920

[Persian poetry -- Oratory -- Iran]

3257

Afshārī, Mehrān & Mahdī Madāyenī

Chahārdeh Resāleh dar Bāb-e Fotovvat va Asnāf. 384p,

Tehran, 1399(81), 9789643620387, Chasmeh (40141)

* 3680

[Futuwwa (Islamic social groups) -- Chivalry

[The fourteen treatises about fotowvat (chivalry) and tradesmen]

3258

Āgā Jamāl Khvānsārī

Porsesh-hā-ye Foqahā-ye Shāh Soltān Hosayn Safavī az Āgā

Jamāl Khvānsārī. ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān 130p, Qom,

1396, 9786009669769, Movarreh (36270) 1800

[Islamic law -- Questions and answers -- Iran -- 18th century] 3259

Ahmad, Zahid Shahab & Ali Akbar

Iran's Soft Power in Afghanistan and Pakistan. 192p.

Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781399517461, Edinburgh U.P.

(43579) Pap 4838

[Studies Iran's soft power in Afghanistan and Pakistan in cultural, religious, social, ideological and educational spheres] 3260

Ahmad-zādeh, Mohd. Amīr

Kalān Revāyat-hā dar Tārīkh-negārī-ye Īrān-e Daureh-ye

Qājār (1210-1264 h.q.). 300p, Tehran, 1400,

9786227689143, Pezhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm-e Ensānī va

Motāle'āt-e Farhangī (41218) 2420

[Historiography -- Iran -- History -- 19th century

[Major narratives in Iranian historiography of the Qajar period (1210-1264 AH)]]

3261

Ahmad 'Alī Khān Vazīrīn

Tārīkh-e Kermān. ed. by Bāstānī Pārīzī 998p, Tehran,

1370 'Elmi (2678)

* 4400

[Kermān -- Iran -- History]

3262

Ahmadī, Hoseyn

Tāleshān (az doureh-ye safavīyeh tā payān-e jang-e

dovvom-e īrān va rūš). 193p, Tehran, 1384,

9643613267 Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (15110)

* 1380

[Taleshan : from Safavid era to the end of the second Iran-Russia war]

3263

Ahmadī, Maryam Mīr

Dīn va Madhhab dar 'Asr-e Safavī. 157p. 古書 Tehran,

1363 Amir Kabir (3342)

* 432

3264

Ahmadī Kermānī, Yahyā

Farmāndehān-e Kermān. ed. by Bāstānī Pārīzī 249p.

古書 Tehran, 1354 Danesh (27832)

* 1000

[Kirmān (Iran : Province) -- Biography -- History -- Ahmadī

Kirmānī, Yahyā, 1870-1921.

[Farmāndehān-e-Kerman (Les gouverneurs de Kerman)]

3265

Ahmadī Kermānī, Yahyā

Farmāndehān-e Kermān. ed. by Bāstānī Pārīzī 715p.

Tehran, 1370(1344) 'Elm (44691)

* 1620

[Kirmān (Iran : Province) -- Biography -- History -- Ahmadī

Kirmānī, Yahyā, 1870-1921.

[Farmāndehān-e-Kerman (Les gouverneurs de Kerman)]

3266

Ahmadvand, Valī Mohammad

Tasavvof va Qodrat-e Siyāsī: barrasī-ye rābeteh-ye tasavvof

va qudrat-e siyāsī dar 'asr-e Īlkhānān. 369p, Tehran, 1399

9786008687511, Nashr-e Tārīkh- Īrān (40929) 3920

[Sufism -- Power (social sciences) -- Iran -- Ilkhanids -- History]

3267

Ahrābeyān Sadr, Maytham

Zamīn-e Nābarābarī: monāsebat-e qadāyī-ye nābarābar dar

Tehrān-e bayn-e sāl-hā-ye 1250 tā 1357. 310p, Tehran,

1401, 9789643294618, Āgah (42011) * 7420

[Land tenure -- Urban sociology -- Iran -- History -- 19-20th

century]

3268

Ahrār, Ahmad

Tūfān dar Īrān. 2 vols. Tehran, 1352 Navin (44644)

* 3600

[Iran -- World War, 1914-1918 -- History]

3269

Ahsan, A Shakoor

Modern Trends in the Persian Language. xxii,210p. 古書

Islamabad, 1976 Iran Pakistan Inst. of Persian Studies

(45037) * 1300

3270

Aigle, Denise

Iran under the Mongols: Ilkhanid administrators and Persian

notables in Fars. (Persian Studies Series, No. 22) xviii,229p.

maps, London, 2024, 9780755645732 Bloomsbury (I.B.

Tauris) (42614) 20570

[Fārs (Iran) -- Ilkhanid dynasty -- Kings and rulers -- Biography

What were the effects of Mongol rule in Iran? Using a wide

variety of sources including official and semi-official

historiography; non-official historiography; local sources and

geographical and biographical works, this book examines

Ilkhanid rule in Fars from a local perspective. Charting the

fortunes of successive rulers, her research shows that the

failings of individual rulers, as well as intriguing by Persian

notables, were the principal reasons for Shiraz and Fars's

economic decline under the Mongols in comparison with the

more successful neighbouring province of Kerman. Including a

glossary, chronology and genealogical tables for the major

Ilkhanid dynasties, as well as analysis of the latest manuscript

sources, Iran under the Mongols is a vital contribution to our

understanding of the effects of Mongol rule in Iran]

3271

Aigle, Denise

Saints hommes de Chiraz et du Fārs: Pouvoir, société et lieux de sacralité (Xe-XVe s.). (Iran Studies, Volume: 24) 990p.

illus. facs. , Leiden, 2023, 9789004542730 Brill (43154)

27945

[Iran -- Fārs -- Sufism -- History -- Biographies

Aigle studies the spiritual role, but also the political one,

played by the Sufi shaykhs. From the tenth century, Fārs was

a a land of holiness with Shaykh Kabīr in Shiraz and Murshid

al-Dīn Abū Ishāq in Kāzarūn. This research is based on

hagiographic sources, historical chronicles, literary sources

and archival documents. The author shows how the

pre-Islamic history of Fārs was integrated into spiritual Islam

thanks to the mystical speculations of the Sufi shaykhs. The

particular interest of this research is its contribution to the

history of Lāristān, a region that has long remained terra

incognita.]

3272

Ājdānī, Lotfollāh

'Olamā va Enqelāb-e Mashrūtiyat-e Īrān. 224p, Tehran,

1383, 9647514441, Nashr-e Akhtaran (21913) * 3740

[Iran -- Ulama -- Political activity -- History -- 1905-1911]

3273

Ājdānī, Māshā' Allāh

Mashrūteh-ye Īrānī. 560p, Tehran, 1382, 9647514492,

Nashr-e Akhtaran (22365) * 4560

[Iran -- Constitutional History -- 1905-1911]

3274

Akasoy, A. C. Burnett & R. Yoeli-Tlalim (ed.)

Rashīd al-Dīn: Agent and mediator of cultural exchanges in

Ilkhanid Iran. (Warburg Institute Colloquia 24) xiv,260p,

London, 2013, 9781908590473, Warburg Institute

(31579) 12100

[Rashīd al-Dīn (1274-1318), physician and powerful minister

at the court of the Ilkhans, was a key figure in the

cosmopolitan milieu in Iran under Mongol rule. He set up an

area in the vicinity of the court where philosophers, doctors,

astronomers, and historians from different parts of Eurasia

lived together, exchanged ideas and produced books. This

book examines the cultural dynamics of Rashīd al-Dīn's circle.]

3275

Akbarī, Parvīsh

Hammām dar Īrān: Hammam (bath house) in Iran. (Az Īrān

ch eh mīdānam? What do I know about Iran? 137) 134p ill.

Tehran, 1397 9789643794408 Daftar-e Pezhuhash-ha-ye

Farhangi (38344) * 950

3276

Ākhūndī, Mahmūd

Ā'in-e Dādrasī-ye Kayfarī, jeld-e avval: dar kollīyāt va da'āvi nāshī az jorm, 2: sāzmān va salāhīyat-e marāje'-e kayfarī. 2 vols. 古書 Tehran, 1372-733 Vezarat-e

Farhang va Ershad-e Eslami (44583) * 1500
[Criminal law -- Iran]

3277

Akhavān, Safā

Tārīkh-e Shafāhī-ye Afghānestān: 1900-1992 mīlādī. 215p, Tehran, 1380, 9789643610845, Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (28005) * 1180

[Oral History of Afghanistan, 1900-1992 A.D.]

3278

Akhavi, Shahrugh

Religion and Politics on Contemporary Iran: clergy-state relations in the Pahlavī period. xix,255p. Albany, 1980, 0873954084, SUNY (44540) Pap. * 700

3279

Akhgar, Majīd

Fānī va Bāqī: dar'āmadī enteqādī var motāla'eh-ye naqqāshī-ye Īrānī. 301p ills. Tehran, 1399, 9786226863469, Bīdgol (40145) * 3070

[Painting, Iranian -- Themes, motives -- Philosophy

[Transient and Permanent: a theoretical-critical contribution to the study of Persian miniatures]

3280

Akhlaqī, Akbar (matn), Nicol Farīdanī (photos.)

Isfahan. 254p photos. Esfahan, 1376(1997), 9645520134, Shahr-dari-ye Esfahan (31142) * 5940

[Isfahān (Iran) -- Pictorial works -- Islamic architecture

The City of Four Seasons, The Museum Where People Live, A World of Art, Today]

3281

Ākhūnd'zādeh, Fath'alī

Maktūbāt-e Kamāl al-Dauleh beh Shāhzādeh Jalāl al-Dauleh: maktūbāt va molḥaqāt-e ān. 150p, Tehran, 1401, 9786227398700, Omīd-i Fardā (42165) 2728

[Iran -- Constitutional revolution -- Sources -- Persian letters -- History]

3282

Akkoyunlu, Karabekr

Guardianship and Democracy in Iran and Turkey: Tutelary Consolidation, Popular Contestation. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 312p. Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399506106, Edinburgh U.P. (43617) 21780

[A comparative analysis of the political consolidation and popular contestation of regime guardianship in Turkey and the Islamic Republic of Iran]

3283

Āksarā'ī, Mahmūd bn Muhd.

Tārīkh-e Salājeqeh, yā Mosāmeret al-akhbār va mosāyeret al-akhyār. ed. by Osman Turan 61p(turk)+366p(p.), Tehran, 1362 repr. Asatir (19714) * 2600

[Reprint of T.T.K. edition: Mūsāmeret ul-akhbār. Mogollar zamanında Türkiye Selçukluları tarihi [yazan] Aksarayı Mehmed oğlu Kerīmüddin Mahmud. Osman Turan [ed.]]

3284

Āl-e Ahmad, Jalāl

Gharbzadegī. 237p. 古書 Tehran, 1341 Ravaq (44821) * 324

[Iran -- Civilization -- Western influences]

3285

Āl-e Ahmad, Jalāl

Jazīreh-ye Khārg: dar yatīma Khalīj Fārs. 181p. illus. Tehran, 2536(1339) Amir Kabir (44714) * 330

[Iran -- Khark Island -- Social life and conditions]

3286

Āl-e Ahmad, Jalāl

Modīr-e Madraseh. 134p. Tehran, 1350 Amir Kabir (44805) * 440

[fiction]

3287

Āl-e Ahmad, Jalāl

Tāt Neshīn-hā-ye Bolūk-e Zahrā. 178p. 古書 Tehran, 1353 Amir Kabir (44713) * 220

[Iran -- Zahra rweigion -- Social life and conditions -- Dialects]

3288

Al-e Ahmad, Jalal

The School Principal. tr. from Persian by J.K. Newton, intro. by M.C. Hillmann 144p. Minneapolis, 1974 Bibliotheca Islamica (44818) * 990

3289

Āl-e Dāvūd, Seyyed 'Alī

Bar Gozīdeh-ye O'jūbeh va Mahjūbeh: d-astān-e 'āmīneh-ye kohan-e fārsī. (Nāmeḥ-ye Farhangestān, Suppl. 6) 55p. Tehran, 1999, ISSN10250832, Farhangestan-e Zaban va

Adab-e Farsi (44900) * 200

[Selections from O'jūbe va Mahjūbe, an old Persian folk tale]

3290

Āl-e Dāvūd, Seyyed 'Alī

Nakhostīn Kūshesh-hā-ye Qānūngodhārī dar Īrān, jeld-e sevvom. (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e Īrān, 78) 843p, Tehran, 1400, 9786226441902, Enteshārāt-e Mauqūfāt-e Mahmūd Afshār/ Sokhan (41836) * 3650

[Legislation -- Codification -- Iran -- History -- Qajars]

- 3291
Āl-e Dāvūd, Seyyed 'Alī
Qahveh va Qahvehkhāneh dar Īrān va shast goftār-e dīgar.
2 vols facs. illus. photos. Tehran, 1400(2021),
9786229780466, Markaz-e Dā'erāt al-Ma'āref-e Bozoprg-e
Eslāmī (41835) 18260
[Iran-- Social life and customs -- History
[A History of Coffee and Coffeehouse Culture in Iran, and 60
other essays]
3292
Alī, Mīr Seyyed & Zhān Shārdān
Al-Esfahān. ed. by Mohammad-rezā Reyādī 285p ill.
photos. Tehran, 1376 Sazman-e Mirath-e Farhangi-e
Keshvar (36014) * 1860
[Isfahān (Iran) -- Buildings, structures, etc.]
3293
Alī bn Ahmad Sayfī Nishābūrī
**Rasā'el al-'Oshshāq va Wasā'el al-Moshtāq: noskheh-ye
bargardān-e dastnevīs somāreh 3005 dar ketābkhāneh-ye
Ālmānī Torkīyeh, ketābat 685 q.** (Ganjīneh-ye Dabān va
Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 80) 444p (facs.), Tehran, 1399,
9786226441476, Entesharat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar/
Sokhan (39734) 3440
[Persian poetry -- Love in literature -- 12th century
Facsimile ed.]
3294
Alā' al-Dīnī, Bahrām
Sekkeh-hā-ye Īrān: doureh-ye Īlkhānān-e Moghūl.
ii(eng.)+724p photos. Tehran, 1397(95) 9789647352628
Barg-e Negār (35937) 10250
[Persian Coins: Mongol Ilkhanid Period] 2nd edition]
3295
Alam, Mahmood
**Learn Persian: Grammar and Workbook for Elementary and
Intermediate Levels.** 354p. London, 2024(23),
9781032382142, Routledge (43302) Pap 8710
[Learn Persian has a step-by-step organized and structured
framework of modern Persian words; grammar, short
syntactical phrases and idiomatic expressions.]
3296
Alam, Mahmood
**Learn Persian Grammar and Workbook: For Elementary and
Intermediate Levels.** 354p. New Delhi, 2025,
9789394262072, Manohar (43768) 3975
[Learn Persian has a step-by-step organized and structured
framework of modern Persian words; grammar, short
syntactical phrases and idiomatic ex-pressions. Persian has a
lot of common words and sounds from Arabic and Urdu; this
work highlights vowels and consonants that are covered in
the formation of words and sounds with apt precision.]
3297
Alamūtī, Zeyā' al-Dīn
**Fosūlī az Tārīkh: mobārazāt-e siyāsī va ejtemā'i-ye Īrān:
jonbesh-hā-ye chap.** 600p. Tehran, 1370 Chapkhash
(44670) * 3200
[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Politics and government --
Social movements]
3298
'Ālami, Moḥammad 'Alam
**Ketāb'shenāsī-ye Tauṣīfī-ye Maulānā : shāmel-e jadīdtarīn
taḥqīqāt va qadīmī'tarīn ketāb-hā-ye Maulavī'pezhūhī =
Descriptive bibliography of Mowlana.** 496p, Qom, 1392
9789648261950, Etishārāt-e Dāneshgāh-e Qom (42187)
4774
[including recent researches and oldest studying of Mawlana's
works]
3299
al-'Alavī al-Tūsī, Mohd. bn al-Redā bn Mohd.
Mo'jam-e Shāhnāme. ed. & tr. by Hosayn Khadīvjām
204p. Tehran, 1353 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44997)
* 780
[Firdawsī -- Concordances]
3300
Alavī Hassanī, Mahmūd Ebn-e al-Makarem (7th c. h.)
**Tafsīr-e Sharīf al-Balābel al-Qalāqel. ed. by Mohd. Hoseyn
Safākhāh** (Motūn-e Kohan-e Fārsī, 2) 4 vols. Tehran,
1375(1997), 9645844290, Ehya'-ye Ketab (12841)
4800
[Interpretation of Balabel ol-ghalaghel]
Koran -- Shī'ah -- Criticism, interpretation, etc.]
3301
Alavī Shīrāzī, Mīrzā Mohammad Hādī
**Safarnāme-ye Mīrzā Hasan Khān Shīrāzī (Īlchī) beh Rūsīyeh.
ed. by Mohd. Golbon** 292p. illus. Tehran, 1357
Markaz-e Asnad-e Farhangi-ye Aseya (42676) * 1650
[The travels of Mirza Abol Hassan Khan Shirazi (Ilchi) to
Russia]
Īlchī, Abū al-Hasan Khān, 1776-1845]
3302
Alhodā, Jamīlah 'Alam
**Mabānī-ye Tarbiyat-e Eslāmī va Barnāme-ye Rīzī-ye Darsī
(barāsās-e falsafeh-ye Sadrā).** 392p, Tehran, 1383,
9789647746212 Dāneshgāh-e Emām Sādeq (42189) 3419
[The foundations of Islamic education and curriculum

planning, based on Sadra's philosophy]

3303

Ali, Aun Hasan

The School of Hillah and the Formation of Twelver Shi'i

Islamic Tradition. (Early and Medieval Islamic World)

xvi,286p, London, 2023, 9780755639083, I.B. Tauris

(42114) * 20570

[Against the background of long-standing narratives in which Twelver Shi'ism is viewed as fundamentally authoritarian, The School of Hillah and the Formation of Twelver Shi'i Islamic Tradition builds upon recent scholarship in the fields of Religious Studies, Anthropology, and History to argue that Twelver Shi'ism is better understood as a discursive tradition.]

3304

Alī, Mohd. Mohammad

Chashm-e Dovvom. 77p. Tehran, 1373, 9643050238,

Markaz (44813) * 220

[novel

[The Second Eye]

3305

Alī Akbar Kāshānī

Sofreh-ye At'ameh-ye Mīrzā 'Alī Akbar Khān Kāshānī.

ed. by Yūsof Bayg Bābāpūr 109p, Tehran, 1392,

9786003131149, Safir Ardahāl (38445) * 900

[Iranian cooking -- History -- 19th century]

3306

Alī Rāmīn, Kāmran Fānī & Mohd. 'Alī Sādāt

Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Dānesh Gostar: Daneshgostar

Encyclopedia. 18 vols. ill. photos. 1389(2010),

9786005534009, Danesh Gostar (37965) * 37800

[Daneshgostar Encyclopedia]

3307

Alī Redā Shīrāzī, Ebn 'Abd al-Karīm

Tārīkh-e Zandīyeh (jāneshīnān-e Karīm Khān Zand). intro.

& ed. by Ernst Beer, tr. by G.R. Varharām 144p. 古書

Tehran, 1365 Gostsreh (44738) * 756

[Iran -- History -- Zand dynasty]

3308

Alī Revāqī

Sorūdeh-hā-ye Rūdakī: Rudaki's poetry. 773p, Tehran,

1400(1399), 9786008735731, Farhangestān-e Zabān va

Adab-e Fārsī (41284) 4740

[Rūdakī, active 10th century -- Persian poetry -- Criticism and interpretation.]

3309

Ali Shariati

Hajj: reflections on its rituals. tr. by Laleh Bakhtiar 338p.

古書 Tehran, 1988 Be'athat (5275) Pap.

* 880

3310

Alimoradi, Pooriya

The Wolf Era Ends, and The Sheep Era Starts": Zoroastrian

Apocalypticism in The Ma'nī-yi Vahman Yasht: critical

edition, translation, commentary, and glossary. (Ancient

Iran Series, Volume: 16) xvii,483p. Leiden, 2024,

9789004710559, Brill (43066) 30015

[This book studies, for the first time, the Ma'nī-yi Vahman Yasht, the New Persian version of the Zand ī Vahman Yašt, the most important Zoroastrian text in apocalyptic genre.

Through offering a critical edition, translation, and

commentary, Alimoradi argues that the MVY is not a

translation of the extant Pahlavi ZWY and is derived from

another recension of apocalyptic materials in Pahlavi.]

3311

Alīnaqī Hakīm al-Mamālek

Rūznāmeḥ-ye Safar-e Khorāsān. 573p. Tehran, 2536

Farhang-e Iran Zamin (44684) * 2860

[Account of the travel of Nāsir al-Dīn Shāh, Chah of Iran,

1831-1896, to Khorasan, Iran]

3312

Alipour, Mehdad

Negotiating Homosexuality in Islam: A Legal-hermeneutical

Examination of Modern Shī'ī Discourse. (Studies in Islamic

Law and Society, Volume: 55) x,345p. Leiden, 2024,

9789004697058, Brill (43109) 19458

[To enrich the existing debates on Islam and sexual diversity, in the present book,]

3313

Alizadeh, Parvin & Hassan Hakimian (ed.)

Iran in the Global Economy: Petro populism, Islam and

economic sanctions. (Routledge Political Economy of the

Middle East and North Africa) xv,222p, London, 2013,

9780415505574, Routledge (28586) Pap. * 1650

[This book presents a comprehensive overview of the Iranian economy, considering the full range of key issues, including the oil sector, banks and financial markets, social policies, attempts at reform, and the impact of UN-imposed sanctions.]

3314

Allāhpūr, Parvīz Fath

Jang-e Zanjān: jang-e Bābiyeh-ye Zanjān dar Daurān-e

Qājāriyeh. 605p facs. illus, Tehran, 1401,

9786222902124, Nashr-e Negāh-e Mo'āser (41871)

* 5860

[Babism -- Zanjān -- Iran -- History]

3315

Al-'Allāmah al-Hillī

Foundations of Jurisprudence - An Introduction to Imāmī Shī'ī Legal Theory. tr. & ed. by Sayyid Amjad H. Shah**Naqavi** (The Classical Shī'ah Library, 1) xviii, 274p Leiden 2016, 9789004311732, Brill (34320) Pap. * 10971

[a critical edition of Mabādī' al-wuṣūl ilā 'ilm al-usūl by al-'Allāmah al-Hillī, based upon six manuscripts, four of which date from the lifetime of the author.]

3316

Alsancakli, S. & P. Bockholt (ed.)

Authorship and Textual Transmission in the Manuscript Age: Contextualising Ideological Variants in Persian Texts.

(Cahiers de Studia Iranica, 64) 275p. Leuven, 2023, 9782910640507, Peeters (43366) 12420

[The present volume addresses dynamic and collective authorship by examining how authors and scribes in the Persianate parts of the Islamic world produced, copied, and interpreted texts during the manuscript age within specific cultural contexts, out of political necessity and as a result of professional choices]

3317

Altungok, Ahmet

Īrān va Tūrān dar Kashākash-e Tārīkh. tr. by P.Z. Shāhmorsī

192p, Tabriz, 1398, 9786004862424, Nashr-e Akhtar (41314) * 2730

3318

Alvandi, Rohan, Afshin Marashi & David Motadel (ed.)

The Making of Iranian Modernity: Studies in Honor of**Houchang E. Chehabi.** 316p. Cambridge, Mass., 2025, 9780674301771, Harvard U.P. (43216) Pap 5661

3319

Amān, Allāhī Bahārvand, Sekandar

Kūch-neshīnī dar Īrān: pezhūheshī dar bāreh-ye 'ashāyer va**elāt.** 318p, Tehran, 1360 B.T.N.K. (22860) * 1860

[Pastoral Nomadism in Iran]

3320

Amanat, Abbas

The Pivot of the Universe: Nasir al-Din Shah and the Iranian monarchy, 1831-1896. xxv, 536p ills., London, 2008(05),

9781845118280, I.B. Tauris (1696) Pap. * 4200

[New Revised and Updated in Pap.]

3321

Amanat, Abbas, Kevin Gledhill & Kayhan A. Nejad (ed.)

The Caspian World: Connections and Contentions at a**Modern Eurasian Crossroads.** 432p. Ithaca, 2025, 9781501781278, Cornell U.P. (43664) Pap 6417

[The Caspian World is a wide-ranging exploration of the strategic, political, and commercial significance of the Caspian Sea, a site where empires—Russian, Persian, Ottoman, and British—competed, warred, and collaborated. As with the Mediterranean, the Indian Ocean, or the Black Sea, the geography of the Caspian Sea creates a sphere of unique political dynamics and possibilities, and the essays in this volume describe the role of the Caspian as a force of connection, as well as a source of threats, to the states on its shores.]

3322

Ambraseys, N.N. & C.P. Melville

Tārīkh-e Zamīn'larzeh-ha-ye Īrān. tr. by Abū al-Hasanradeh

674p. maos, photos., Tehran, 1370 Agah (44629)

* 1200

[A History of Perian Earthquakes]

3323

al-Amedī, Hāmed, Hāj Mostafā Halīm, Hāfez Sā'em & Mohd. Hāshem

Tholth Nevīsī. 103p. Tehgran, 1373, 9643061329,

Yassavoli (44928) * 450

[Islamic calligraphy -- Arabic]

3324

Amīd, Hasan

Farhang-e 'Amīd: shāmel-e vāzheh-hā-ye Fārsī va loghat-e**'Arabī-ye mostaleh dar zabān-e Fārsī.** 3 vols. Tehran,

1374, 9640001589, Amir Kabir (45062) * 3900

[Persian language -- dictionaries]

3325

Amīd, Hasan

Farhang-e 'Amīd: shāmel-e vāzheh-hā-ye Fārsī va loghat-e**'Arabī va Orūpa'ī-ye mostaleh dar zabān-e Fārsī, va****estelāhāt-e 'elmī va adabī.** 1254p. Tehran, 1374,

9640001317, Amir Kabir (45061) * 2600

[Persian language -- dictionaries]

3326

Āmiloğlu (15. yy.)

Arş-Nāme Tercümesi (inceleme - metin - eleştirmeli metin -**tıpkıbasım).** haz. Fatih Usluer (Hurūfī Şiirler I, Türkiye

Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları 43) 503p facs.

İstanbul, 2014, 9789751737519, Türkiye Yazma Eserler

Kurumu (35908) 2990

[Astarabadi, Fazlallah, 1340-1394 -- Hurufis -- Doctrines -- Sufi

poetry -- Turkey

In Ottoman Turkish in manuscript facsimile and romanization, with editorial material in modern Turkish; includes the text of the poem in its original Persian]

- 3327
Amīn, Hasan
Salāmān va Absāl : ostūr-hā-yī Yūnānī dar farhang-e īrānī va falsafeh-ye Eslāmī dar chahārdeh revāyat. 270p, Tehran, 2004, 9649396780, Dayerat al-Ma'aref-e Iranshenasi (19666) 2660
[The Greek philosophical allegory of Salaman and Absal, as reported and interpreted in 14 Arabic and Persian texts]
Introduced, Edited & Annotated by Sayed Hassan Amin]
- 3328
Amin, Sayed Hassan
Islamic Law in the Contemporary World: introduction, glossary and bibliography ix,189p 古書 Glasgow, 1985, 0946706247, Royston Ltd. (43909) * 2940
- 3329
Amīn, Seyyed Hasan
Adabīyāt-e Mo'āser-e Īrān. 458p+4p(eng.) Tehran, 2005 9649396705, Entesharat-e Da'erat-ol-Ma'aref-e Iran-shenasi (21076) * 4950
[Modern literature in iran]
- 3330
Amīn al-Sharī'ah Khūyī, Abū al-Qāsim
Mīzān al-Savāb dar Sharh-e Fasl al-Khetāb-e Qutb al-Dīn Muhammad Nayrīzī, jeld-e avval. 536p, Tehran, 1396(83) 9789645996855, Maulā (41910) 9570
[Sufism -- Nayrīzī, Qutb al-Dīn Muḥammad, -1759 or 1760]
- 3331
Amīn al-Sharī'ah Khūyī, Abū al-Qāsim
Mīzān al-Savāb dar Sharh-e Fasl al-Khetāb-e Qutb al-Dīn Muhammad Nayrīzī, jeld-e sevvom. 1171-2121p, Tehran 1385, 9645996880, Maulā (41911) 14660
[Sufism -- Nayrīzī, Qutb al-Dīn Muḥammad, -1759 or 1760]
- 3332
Amīnī Heravī, Amīr Sadr al-Dīn (c. 10 h.q.)
Fotūhāt-e Shāhī: tārikh-e Safavī az āghāz tā sāl-e 920 h.q. ed. by Mohammad-redā Nasīrī 642p, Tehran, 1383(2004) 9647874405, Anjoman-e Athar va Mafakher-e Farhangi (19716) 6480
[Futūhāt-i Shāhī (history of Safavid dynasty untill 920 A.H.)]
- 3333
Amir-Moezzi, Mohammad
The Proof of God: Shi'i mysticism in the work of al-Kulayni (9th-10th centuries). tr. by M. de Cillis & O. Mir-Kasimov (Shi'i Heritage Series, 10) xlii,348p, London, 2023, 9780755651917, I.B. Tauris (42113) Pap 6048
[This book is an English translation of the award-winning book by Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi on the Book of the Proof (Kitab al-Hujja) part of the Sufficient Book (Kitab al-Kafi), authored by one of the most celebrated religious authorities and a foundational figure of Shi'i Islam, Muhammad ibn Ya'qub al-Kulayni (d. ca. 940 CE).]
- 3334
Amīr Khānī, Gholāmredā
Tadāvom va Tahavvol dar Tārikh-negārī-ye Īrān, basrasī va tahlīl-e āthār-e Shehāb al-Dīn 'Abd Allāh Khvāfī (Hāfez Abrū) 481p, Tehran, 1395, 9786008582052, Tarh-e Naqd (37788) 5148
[Hāfiz Abrū -- -1430 -- Historiography -- Iran
[Continuity and change in Iranian Historiography: the life and work of Hāfiz Abrū]
- 3335
Amīr Māzeyār
Ro'yā, Este'āreh va Zabān-e Dīn: matn-e dīnī chon matn-e honar. 194p, Tehran, 1400, 9786226420648 Nashr-e Kargadan (41028) * 2980
[Revelation -- Islam -- Philosophy -- Iran]
- 3336
Amirpour, Katajun
An Intellectual Biography of Mohammad Mojtahed Shabestari. (Iranian Studies) 304p. London, 2025, 9781032663982, Routledge (43284) 35,090
[Shabestari stands as the leading representative of secular Islam among the Iranian clergy, advocating for a progressive interpretation of Islamic thought that aligns with modern secular values. This biography delves into Shabestari's intellectual journey, tracing his evolution from a traditional cleric to a pioneering figure in the Post-Islamist Movements in Iran.]
- 3337
Amitai, Reuven
Holy War and Rapprochement: studies in the relations between the mamluk Sultanate and the Mongol Ilkhanate (1260-1335). (Miroir de l'Orient Musulman, 4) 148p, Turnhout, 2013, 9782503531526, Brepols (29515) * 7200
[This book argues that the relations between the Mamluk Sultanate of Syria and Egypt and the Ilkhanate, the Mongol state in Iran and the surrounding countries, were of a military, political-diplomatic, social and cultural nature.]
- 3338
Amolī, Mahdī Partovī
Rīsheh-hā-ye Tārikhī-ye Amthāl va Hekam. 281p. Tehran 1353 Sana'i (45018) * 1600
- 3339

Āmolī, Mahdī Partovī

Rīsheh-hā-ye Tārīkhī-ye Amthāl va Hekam. 2 vols.

Tehran, 1374 Sana'i (45044) * 4600

[Persian language -- Etymology -- Terms and phrases -- Proverbs in literature]

3340

Āmūzegār, Zhāleh

Tārīkh-e Asātīrī-ye Īrān: Mythological history of Iran. 104p

Tehran, 1380(74), 9789644591563, Sazman-e Motale'eh va Tadvīn-e Ketāb-e 'Olum-e Ensānī-ye Daneshgah-ha (27856) * 960

[Mythology, Iranian -- History]

3341

Āmūzgār, Zhāleh & Ahmad Tafaddolī

Zabān-e Pahlavī: adabeyāt va dastūr-e ān. 165p. Tehran

1375, 9645643112, Mo'in (45049) * 660

[Pahlavi Language: literature, grammatical sketch, texts and glossary]

3342

Andijānī, Jahāngīr & Kārū Sāsūnī

Dāshnāk - Khoybūn: negāhī beh ham pīmānī-ye armanī-hā kord-hā dar shūresh-e Ārārāt 1308-1309 sh. ed. by Kāveh

Bayāt (Tārīkh-e Mo'āser-e Īrān) 168p, Tehran, 1399, 9786226843850, Shīrāzeh-ye Ketāb Mā (41354) * 2340

[Turkey -- History -- Ararat relation, 1927-1930]

3343

Andres-Toledo, Miquel Angel

The Zoroastrian Manuscripts of the Matenadaran: Facsimile Edition. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 2 South Asia, Volume: 32/6 and Corpus Avesticum, Volume: 32/6)

Leiden, 2025, 978-9004734722, Brill (43011) 28773

[Armenia was a stronghold of the Zoroastrian religion in antiquity and late antiquity. Of the rich Zoroastrian literature that was composed and transmitted in the region, no single text was extant there after long periods of cultural, political and religious changes.

The three Zoroastrian manuscripts of this facsimile edition, containing precious copies of texts in the Avestan, Pahlavi and Zoroastrian New Persian languages, are the only exception.]

3344

Ansārī, Hasan

Az Mīrāth-e Gholāt. 394p, Tehran, 1401,

9789644045158, Elmī (41914) 4160

[Ghulat -- Shiites -- Islamic sects]

3345

Ansārī, Hasan

Zaydiyeh dar Īrān. 455p, Tehran, 1401, 9789644045141,

Elmī (41913)

4850

[Zaidites -- Iran -- History]

3346

Ansārī, Mahdī

Sheykh Fadlollāh Nūrī va Mashrūtiyat: rüyārū'ī-ye dū

andīsheh. 463p, Tehran, 1387(1376), 9789640003688,

Amir Kabir (15390) * 2820

[Iran -- Constitutional history -- Nūrī, Faḍlallāh 1843-1909 -- Biography]

3347

Ansari, Hassan & Sabine Schmidtke

Imāmī Thought in Iran during the Ilkhanid Period: The Himsī Rāzī Family. (Shii Islam: Texts and Studies, Volume: 5) 429p.

Leiden, 2025, 9789004724884, Brill (43033) 27,945

[Shī'ah -- Iran -- Himsī Rāzī family -- Ilkhanid dynasty -- History--To 1500

Scholars studying the development of Imami thought are confronted with a lack of sources. Many pertinent works by Imami thinkers who lived in the various centers of Shi'i learning between the lifetimes of al-Murtada (d. 1044) and Nasir al-Din al-Tusi (d. 1274) have not come down to us. Mu'tazilite thought, Avicennan notions, and the quest to return to the early doctrines of the imams constituted the principal parameters of Imami theological thought over those centuries. The present study focussing on the Himsī Rāzī family, which flourished in Iran during the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, piecing together relevant paratextual material that is preserved in manuscripts produced by members of the family or in their possession, together with editiones principes of selected texts]

3348

Anūsheh, Hasan

Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Adab va Fārsī, jeld-yekom: Āsya-ye

Markazī. 992p. Tehran, 1375, 9649040307,

Mo'asseseh-ye Farhangī va Entesharat-e Daneshnameh

(45278) * 2700

[An Encyclopaedia of Persian Literature, Vol. I: Central Asia]

Persian literature -- Afghanistan, Balkan, South Asia, Caucasus -- Central Asia]

3349

Anvār, 'Abd Allāh, et al

Kitāb-e Tehrān, jeld-e avval, jeld-e dovvom 2 vols.

Tehran, 1370-71 Rushangeran (44746) * 1200

[Iran -- Tehran -- Collected essays]

3350

Anvarī, Hasan

Estelāhāt-e Dīvānī, doureh-ye ghaznavī va saljūqī. 321p,

Tehran, 2535 Entesharat-e Sokhan-e Khayaban, Tahuri
(2500) * 2200

[Iran -- Ghaznavids -- Seljuks -- Politics and government --
Dictionaries -- Persian]

3351

Anvarī, Hasan

Farhang-e Bozorg-e Sokhan; fārsī beh fārsī. 8 vols. Tehran
1381, 9789643725648, Sokhan (16649) 52,760

3352

Āqā Bābā'ī Hamadānī, Mohsen

**Tohfāt al-Khawanīn. (bar asās-e noskheh-ye khattī-ye
Ketābkhāneh-ye 'Olūm-e Pedeshkī-ye ehrān beh shomāreh
56)** (Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 12)

412p facs. Tehran, 1400, 9786003139466, Safīr-e
Ardehāl (41394) * 9340

[Toxicology -- Medicine, Islamic -- Early works to 1800

Facsimile edition]

3353

Āqā Mollāyī, Īraj

**Naqsh-e Vaqf dar Māndegārī-ye Āthār-e Tārīkhī va Hovīyat-e
Mellī.** 351p photos. Mashhad, 1393, 9789649718408,
Bonyad-e Pazhuhash-ha-ye Eslami-ye Astan-e Qods (35971)
1100

[Waqf -- Iran -- History]

3354

Āqelī, Bāqer

Rūzshomār-e Tārīkh-e Īrān az mashrūteh tā enqelāb-e eslāmī.

2 vols. ills. photos. Tehran, 1387(84), 9646895530,
Nashr-e Namak (23056) * 16,800

[Chronology of Iran (1896-1979)]

3355

Aqīqī, Sa'īd

Ta'm-e Gīlās. (Naqd-e sīnemā-ye Īrān, 2) 173p. Tehran
1378, 9649150293, Farshad (44808) 550

[Critical appreciation of the award winning film of Abbas
Kiarostami]

3356

Arberry, A.J.

Classical Persian Literature. 464p. London, 1994(58),
0700702768, Curzon (44889) Pap. * 1100

3357

Arberry, A.J.

The Islamic Art of Persia. xvi,421p, New Delhi,
2001(1953), 818757061x, Goodword Books (13688)
* 750

3358

Arberry, A.J. (ed.)

The Legacy of Persia. xvi,421p. photos. 古書 Oxford, 1953
The Clarendon Press (44786) * 3800

3359

Ardakānī, Yazdī, Ahmad bn Mohammad (1175-1245 q.)

**Mir'āt al-Akvān: tahrīr-e sharh-e hedāyat-e Mollā Sadrā
Shīrāzī.** ed. by 'Abd Allāh Nūrānī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 11,
'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 11) 678p, Tehran, 1400(1375),
9786002032300, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41387) 7110

[Aḥmad Ḥusaynī Ardakānī's (d. 1242/1826-7) Mir'āt al-akwān
is a Persian adaptation of Ṣadr al-Dīn Shīrāzī's (d. 1050/1640)
Sharḥ al-Hidāya, a commentary on Athīr al-Dīn al-Abharī's (d.
ca 663/1264) seminal philosophical summa the Hidāyat
al-ḥikma. The Hidāya has been of tremendous influence in
the Islamic world, producing a huge commentary tradition.

Ṣadr al-Dīn Shīrāzī's commentary yielded its own series of
glosses and commentaries, and in India it even became a
foundational text in the madrasas. Ardakānī is mostly known
as a translator of religious and philosophical works. He wrote
the present adaptation at the request of Muḥammad Walī
Mīrzā (d. 1285/1869), a son of Faṭḥ 'Alī Shāh Qājār (d.
1249/1834). The Mir'āt al-akwān covers just the physics and
the metaphysics, leaving out the logic after the example of
Shīrāzī. The metaphysics part being lost, the editor added the
section on metaphysics of Ardakānī's translation of Shīrāzī's
al-Mabda' wal-ma'ād, published earlier by him]

3360

Ardestānī Rostamī, Hamīd Redā

Zorvān dar Hamāseh-ye Mellī-ye Īrān. 258p, Tehran,
1399, 9786227028041, Negāh-e Mo'āser (40142)
* 2620

[Zurvan (Zoroastrian deity) -- Zurvanism in literature]

3361

Āref Naushāhī

**Hazīnnāmeḥ: shāmel-e āthār-e nū yāfath-e sheykh
mohammad 'alī hazīn va darbāreh-ye ū.** (Āyeneh-ye Mīrāth,
Damīmeḥ 3) 120p, Tehran, 2005 Mīrath-e Maktub
(27765) * 490

[Muhammad 'Alī Hazīn, 1692?-1766?]

3362

Āresh Pūr-Akbar

Fālnāmeḥ-ye Shāh Tahmasb. 168p color ills. Tehran, 1396,
9789642322411, Farhangestān-e Honar (36272) 3820
[Shāh Tahmāsp, I, 1514-1576 -- Fortune-telling by books]

3363

Arjomand, Said Amir

**Kings and Dervishes: Sufi World Renunciation and the
Symbolism of Kingship in the Persianate World.** 320p.

Berkeley, 2025, 9780520401686, U. of California Press (42763) 17955
[The intermingling of Sufism's developmental path with the transformation of the Persianate political regimes resulted in the progressive appropriation of royal symbols by the Sufi shaykhs. The original Sufi world renunciation gave way first to world accommodation and the medieval love mysticism of Jalāl al-Din Rumi and Hāfez of Shiraz, and then to world domination. This comprehensive work of historical sociology traces these spiritual and political evolutions over the course of some six centuries, showing how the Sufi saints' symbolic sovereignty was eventually made real in the imperial kingship of the Persianate world's early modern empires.]

3364

Arjomand, Said Amir

Messianism and Sociopolitical Revolution in Medieval Islam.

388p. Berkeley 2022 9780520425163, U. of California Press (43464) 17,955

3365

Arjomand, Said Amir

Persianate Historical Sociology: Collected Essays. Leiden, 2025, 9789004742529, Brill (43009) 22,770[Following his first volume of collected essays, *Sociology of Shi'ite Islam* (Brill: 2016), this second volume by Saïd Amir Arjomand contains a collection of selected papers on the historical sociology of the Persianate world. Its purpose is to introduce, define, and celebrate the rise of interdisciplinary Persianate Studies and to trace the development of this field in the last quarter-century.]

3366

Arjomand, Said Amir

Sociology of Shi'ite Islam: collected essays. xi,486p,

Leiden, 2016 9789004380479 Brill (34332) Pap 10971 [Shī'ah -- Iran -- History]

a comprehensive study of the development of Shi'ism. Its bearers first emerged as a sectarian elite, then a hierarchy and finally a theocracy. Imamate, Occultation and the theodicy of martyrdom are identified as the main components of the Shi'ism as a world religion.]

3367

Arjomand, Said Amir

The Shadow of God and the Hidden Imam: religion, political order, and societal change in Shi'ite Iran from the beginning to 1890. xii,356p. Chicago, 1984, 0226027848, U. of Chicago Press (44745) Pap. * 1210

3368

Arjomand, Said Amir

The Turban for the Crown: the Islamic revolution in Iran.

(Studies in Middle Eastern History) xii,283p. 古書 N.Y. 1988, 0195042573, Oxford U.P. (44547) * 1600 3369

Armajani, Jon

Shia Islam and Politics: Iran, Iraq, and Lebanon. xiii,237p, Lanham, 2020 9781793621351 Lexington Books (39706) * 13960

[This book analyzes the history of modern Shia Muslim political mobilization in Iran, Iraq, and Lebanon. It describes Shia Islam and politics with respect to political protest, governments, and Shia interpretations of history.]

3370

Arrianus, Flavius

Lashkar-kashī-ye Eskandar be Īrān. tr. by Homāyūn**San'atī'zādeh** (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārikh-e Īrān, 47)

399p, Tehran, 1393, 9786005942354, Bonyad-e Mouqafat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar (34526) * 2860

[Alexander -- History]

3371

Āryān, Qamar

Kamāl al-Dīn Behzād. 103p. illus. 古書 Tehran, 1362

Honar va Farhang/ Hirmand (44757) * 440

[Miniature -- Bihzād, active 16th century -- Biography]

3372

Aryānpūr, 'Alīredā

Pazh-uheshī dar Shenāht-e Bāg-hā-ye Īrān va bāgh-hā-ye tārikh-e Shīrāz. 406p.(8p.eng.), illus., Tehran, 1365

Farhangsara (44648) * 1210

[Iran -- vGarden -- Shiraz -- History]

[Persian Gardens and an investigation of the Historical Gardens of Shiraz]

3373

Aryanpur (Kashani), Abbas

The New Unabridged English-Persian Dictionary. 5 vols.

Tehran, 1363 Amir Kabir (45045) * 10,800

[Persian language -- Dictionaries]

3374

Asadī Tūsī, 'Alī ibn Ahmad

Loghat-e Fors: noskkeh-bargardān-e shesh dastnevīs.

(Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 110)

104p+772p(facs.), Tehran, 1400, 9786227706314,

Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/ Sokhan (42097)

[Persian language -- Dictionaries -- Manuscripts]

3375

Asadī Tūsī, Abū Mansūr Ahmad bn 'Alī

Loghat-e Fors: loghat-e darī, bar āsās noskkeh-ye

Dāneshgah-e Panjāb (Lāhūr) va maqābeleh bā yāzdeh noskheh-ye dīgār va farhang^hā-ye mo'tabar qadīm fārsī.

ed. by (Alī Ashraf Sādeqī 247p. Tehran, 1365
Khovarazmi (44844) * 1800

[Persian language -- Dictionaries]

3376

Āsef, Mohd. Hāshem (Rostam al-Hokmā')

Rostam al-Tavārīkh (az rū-ye noskheh-ye maujūd dar kitabkhāneh-ye āthār-e farhangī-ye Eyālat Perūs Ālmān bi-khatt-e mo'allef. **ed. by Mohd. Moshīrī** 552p. 古書

Tehran, 1348 (44735) * 3520

[Iran -- History -- Zand dynasty -- 16th-18th centuries]

3377

Al-'Ashīrī, Muhd. Riyād

Bardhāsht-e Esmāīlīyeh az Zabān, jostārī dar Ketāb al-Zīna, neveshteh-ye Abū Hātim Rāzī. **tr. by 'A. Tahmasbī & H.S. Shālī** 284p, Tehran, 1399, 9789640300527,

Dāneshgāh-ye Tehrān (41339) * 4450

[The Ismailis' Perception of Language]

3378

Āshteyānī, Asad Allāh 'Abdolī

Siyāq: tārikh, āmūzesh, dīvānsālārī va reyādī-ye hesābdārī.

2 vols. facs. Tehran, 1399 (95), 9786003134102, Safīr-e Ardehāl (36759) * 5500

[Accounting -- History -- Iran]

[Siyāq: history, learning, governmental, line and accountancy mathematics]

3379

Āshteyānī, Mīrzā Ahmad

Nāmeḥ-ye Rahbarān: Āmūzesh-e ketāb-e takvīn, dar

'aqāyed-e Eslāmī. 400p. Tehrna, 1364 Fajr (44935)

* 880

[Islam -- Shi'ah -- Doctrines]

3380

Ashtiyani, Mohsen, Marisa McCrone & Mahnaz Moazami (ed.)

Studies in Iranian History and Culture: In Honor of Elton L.

Daniel. (Iran Studies, Volume: 27) Leiden, 2025, 9789004737075, Brill (43021) 28152

[This Festschrift volume presents eleven essays on Iran in honor of the eminent scholar of Iranian studies, Professor Elton L. Daniel, on the occasion of his 75th birthday.

Contributors are: Denise Aigle, Anna Livia Beelaert, Mansour Bonakdarian, Layla S. Diba, Jaakko Hämeen-Anttila, Marisa McCrone, Mahnaz Moazami, Paola Orsatti, John R. Perry, Daniel T. Potts, Yann Richard, and Farzin Vejdani.]

3381

Āshūrī, Dāryūsh

Bāz Andīshī-ye Zabān-e Fārsī: noh maqāleh. 174p.

Tehran 1372 Markaz (44884) * 800

[Persian language -- Miscellanea]

3382

Askari, Kaveh

Relaying Cinema in Midcentury Iran: material cultures in

transit. (Cinema Cultures in Contact) 260p Berkeley, 2022

9780520329768, U. of California Press (41440)

Pap 6606

[investigates how the cultural translation of cinema has been shaped by the physical translation of its ephemera. Kaveh Askari examines film circulation and its effect on Iranian film culture in the period before foreign studios established official distribution channels and Iran became a notable site of world cinema.]

3383

Assemi, Nahid Massoumeh

Piety and Politics in Qajar Iran: The Takkiyya Mu'avin

al-Mulk in Kermanshah. (British Institute of Persian Studies)

288p. London, 2024, 9780755652648, I.B. Tauris

(42843) 21780

[The Takkiyya Mu'avin al-Mulk is a building complex in the city of Kermanshah in western Iran, dedicated to the annual commemoration of the martyrdom of Husayn ibn 'Ali at the Battle of Karbala in 680, an event of seminal significance to Shi'i Islam.

This book examines the intersection of art and architecture, popular piety, and the politics of legitimation. Through an examination of the building and its decorative programme, it addresses issues of patronage, Shi'i iconography and popular religious practices during the early 20th century in Iran.]

3384

Astādī, Kāzem

Ketāb-e Shenāsī-ye Hokūmat va Velāyat-e Feqīh. 158p,

Qom, 1390, 9786001610530, Maktabat ... al-Mar'ashi (31102) * 1460

[Wilāyat al-faqīh --

Bibliographies]

3385

Ātābāyī, Badrī

Negāhī beh Gūsheh-hāyī az Tārikh-e Īrān: a glimpse at

Persian history. 271p, Bethesda, 1997, 0936347880,

Iranbooks (5380) * 2810

[Iran -- History -- [A glimpse at Iranian history]]

3386

Ateş, Abdurrahman

Nadir Şah Döneminde Osmanlı-İran Siyasi İlişkileri 1720-1747.

264p Istanbul, 2022, 9786051968285, Çizgi Kitabevi (41528) 2090

[Iran -- Turkey -- Foreign relations -- 16th-18th centuries]

3387

Ateş, Sabri

The Ottoman-Iranian Borderlands: making a boundaries,

1843-1914. xxi,350p ill. maps, Cambridge, 2015(13),

9781107545779, Cambridge U.P. (31174) Pap. 5806

[The story of the making of the present day Iranian, Iraqi and Turkish boundary, this book details how Russian, Ottoman, British and Iranian commissioners worked intermittently over seven decades to create a boundary in an ethnically, religiously and geographically diverse region.]

3388

Ātefi, Hasan (ed.)

Sanadī Chand az Mahdūdeh-ye Kāshān wa Atrāf.

(Mo'arrefi-ye Mīrāth-e Makhtūt, 243) 95p facs. Qom,

1396, 9789649883717, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami

(35947) * 1960

[Iran -- Kāshān -- Legal documents -- History -- Sources]

3389

Attār

Tadhkereh-ye al-Auleyā'. ed. by Mohd. Este'alāmī 919p.

Tehran, 1366 Zavvar (44987) * 2200

[Muslim saints -- Sufis -- Biography]

3390

Attār Nishābūrī

The Tadhkiratu l-Awlia (Memoirs of the saints) of

Muhammad Ibn Ibrahim Faridu'ddin 'Attar. ed. by Reynold

A. Nicholson (Persian Historical Texts, vol. III, V) 2 vols.

古書 Tehran, repr. of 1905 Maula (44985) * 1980

[Muslim saints -- Sufis -- Biography]

Preface in English]

3391

Āyatī, 'Abd al-Mohammad

Sharh-e Manzūmeh-ye Manlī va Pānzdeh qet'eh-ye Dīgar az

Nīmā Yūshīj. 175p. Tehran, 1975 Farzan (44898)

* 400

[Yūshīj, Nīmā -- Persian poetry -- Criticism]

3392

Āydenlū, Sajjād

Rāz-e Rūyintanī-ye Esfandeyār. (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va

Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 92) 285p, Tehran, 1399,

9786226441773, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/

Sokhan (42086) 5640

[Ferdousī -- Shāhnāme -- Characters]

3393

Ayn al-Qudāt al-Hamadhānī

Ghāyat al-Imkān fī Dirāyat al-Makān, yā risālat al-amkinah

va al-azminah. ed. by R. Farmanish 54p. Tehran, 1360

Maula (44893)

* 330

[Islam -- God]

3394

Aytemur, Hüseyin Siyabend

Osmanlı Arşiv Belgeleriyle Şeyh Ubeydullah: sınır sava,ları ve

antlaşmaları 959p maps, facs., Istanbul, 2020 Hīvda

İletişim (41384)

6380

[Kurds -- Turkey -- Iran -- History -- Shaykh 'Ubayd Allāh

Rebellion, 1880 -- Sources]

3395

Azarnouche, Samra ed.)

A la Recherche de la Continuite Iranienne: de la tradition

zoroastrienne a la Mystique Islamique: recueil des textes

autour de l'oeuvre de Marijan Mole (1924-1963).

(Bibliotheque de l'Ecole des Hautes Etudes, Sciences

Religieuses, v. 193) 334p, Turnhout, 2022,

9782503600222, Brepols (41506)

15525

[Les travaux de l'iranisant slovéno-polonais Marijan Molé

(1924-1963) ont exercé sur les sciences religieuses une

profonde influence qui se laisse observer jusqu'à nos jours.]

3396

Āzhand, Ya'qūb

Az Kārgāh tā Dāneshgāh: pazhūheshī dar nezām-e

āmūzeshī-ye ostād- shāgerdī va tabdīl-e ān beh nezām-e

dāneshgāhī dar naqqāshī-ye Irān. 190p ill. Tehran, 1398

9789642321803, Mo'asseseh-ye Ta'līf, Honar (41886)

1480

[Miniature -- Iran -- History]

[From workshop to Academy: system of apprenticeship and academic training in Persian painting]

3397

Āzhand, Ya'qūb

Horūfiyeh dar Tārīkh 193p. Tehran, 1369 Ney (44942)

* 990

[Hurufis -- Islamic sects -- Shī'ah

[Hurufis in History]

3398

Azīmī, Fakhr al-Dīn

Hoviyat-e Irān: kāvosh dar nemūdār-hā-ye nāsīyūnālism:

dīdgāhī madanī. 414p, tehran, 1399 9789644160523,

Nashr-e Āgāh (41350)

5630

[The identity of Iran : exploring manifestations of nationalism : a civic perspective]

3399

Azīmī, Habīb Allāh

Noskkeh-nāmeḥ: kânûn-hā-ye estenasāh, 'anāser-e noskkeh-ye shenāsī, rūyeh-hā-ye fehrest-nevīsī, shenākht-e ja'l va esālat-e noskkeh-hā. 665p facs. photos. Mashhad, 1396, 9786000602178 Bonyād-e Pezhūhesh-hā-ye Eslāmī (36822) 3960

[Manuscripts -- Bibliography -- Reproduction -- Iran]

3400

Azīmī, Mahdī

Manteq va Ma'refat dar Andīsheh-ye Sohravardī: sharh-e manteq-e Hikmat al-Ishrāq: Suhrawardi on logic and knowledge: a commentary on the logic of The philosophy of illumination. 606p, Tehran, 1400(1398),

9786226331067, Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41307) 4470

[Suhrawardī, Yaḥyā ibn Ḥabash, -- 1152 or 1153-1191. -- Hikmat al-ishrāq -- Islamic philosophy -- Logic]

3401

Azimi, Fakhreddin

The Quest for Democracy in Iran: a century of struggle against authoritarian rule. xiv,492p ills. Cambridge, Ma. 2010(08), 9780674057067, Harvard U.P. (23280)

Pap. * 1540

[The Constitutional Revolution of 1906 launched Iran as a pioneer in a broad-based movement to establish democratic rule in the non-Western world. In a book that provides essential context for understanding modern Iran, Fakhreddin Azimi traces a century of struggle for the establishment of representative government.]

3402

Azīz Khānī, Mohd.

Taghdhīyeh dar Tebb-e Īrānī.. 139p, Tehran, 1399, 9786003138551, Safīr-e Ardehāl (41325) * 1950

[Ytaditional medicine -- Nutrition]

3403

Azkeyā, Mostafā

Jāme'eh Shenāsī-ye tausī'eh va Tausī'eh neyāftagī-ye Rūstāyī-ye Īrān. 324p. Tehran, 1365 Ettela'at (44527) * 990

[On community development and agricultural reforms in the rural areas of Iran -- Historical study]

3404

Bābā Tāher

Sharh-e Ahvāl va Āthār va Dū Baytī-hā-ye Bābā Tāher-e 'Oryān: be-endemām-e Sharh va tarjomeh-ye kalemāt-e qesar-e vay mansūb beh 'Ayn al-Qodāt al-Hamadānī: bā asl va tarjomeh-ye Ketāb al-Fotūhāt al-Rabbānīyeh fī mazj

al-eshārāt al-Hamadānīyeh: beh sharh va tafsīr-e Mohd. ebn Ebrāhīm mashhūr beh Khatīb Vazīrī. ed. by Javād Maqsūd 971p. Tehran, 1354 Anjoman-e Athar-e Melli (44988)

* 3200

[Bābā-Tāhir, active 11th century -- 'Ayn al-Qudāh, 'Abd Allāh ibn Muhammad, al-Hamadhānī]

3405

Bābāpūr, Yūsof Beyg

Fetneh-ye Sheykh 'Ubayd Allāh Kord: gozāresh-hā-ye az vaqāye'-e hamleh-ye Akrād beh Safhāt-e Ādharbāyejān dar Qājār. 736p, Tehran, 1390(2012), 9786002200624, Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslām (29900) * 2200

[Rebellion of Shaikh 'Ubaidullāh Kurd : some reports on Kurds' invasion on Azarbaijan's areas during Qajarid period]

Iran -- Azerbaijan -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925]

3406

Bābāyī, Ahsān

Dar Emtedād-e 'Āshūrā. 238p, Tehran, 1386, 9789649671864, Kalameh al-Haqq (31041) * 920

[Ashura -- Shiites -- Persian literature]

3407

Bābāyī, Habīb

Dargodhashtagān-e Ketāb Āfarīn beh Revāyat-e Jahān-e Ketāb, 1374-1394. 248p, Tenrah, 1394(2015), 9786002223135, Khaneh-ye Ketab (34677) * 1540

[Iranian authors -- 21th century -- Biography]

3408

Babaie, Sussan & Melanie Gibson (ed.)

The Mercantile Effect: art and exchange in the Islamicate world during the 17th and 18th centuries. 143p ills. photos. London, 2017, 9781909942103, Gingko Library (36858) * 10671

[discuss how the movement of Armenian, Indian, Chinese, Persian, Turkish, and European merchants and their trade goods spread new ideas and new technologies across Western Asia in the early modern era.]

3409

Babazadā, Elgün

History of the Ganja Khanate. tr. bu Willem Floor xi,241p. Washington DC, 2024, 9781949445794, Mage Publishers (43819) 17010

[Azerbaijan -- Iran -- Politics and government -- History, 16th-18th centuries

Azerbaijan was one of Iran's most important provinces, yet events that took place there after Nader Shah's death have been understudied. This also holds true for the era of the

autonomous Caucasian Khanates between 1749 and 1806,
the history of which is mainly found in Russian sources.]

3410

Bahā' al-Dīn Baghdādī

Al-Tavassol ilā al-Tarassol, inshā' va tālīf. ed. by Ahmad

Bahmanyār 389p, Tehran, 1385 repr.(1315),

9643313506, Asatir (23993) * 2680

[Iran -- History -- 640-1500 -- Sources]

3411

Bahā' al-Dīn Muhammad Hasan Isfahānī (1062-1135? q.)

Awn Ikhwān al-Safā' 'alā Fahm Kitāb al-Shifā'. al-mujallad

al-awwal: Fī al-mantiq, al-thānī: Fī al-tabī'iyāt, al-thālith: Fī

al-ilāhīyāt ed. by 'Alī Owjabī 3 vols. Tehran, 1399,

9786226331081, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhūheshī-ye Hekmat va

Falsafeh-ye Irān (41215) 16040

[Avicenna, Shifā' -- Ikhwān al-Ṣafā' -- Islamic philosophy --

Metaphysics -- Early works to 1800

In Arabic, with introductory material in Persian]

3412

Bahā' al-Dīn Valad, Hosayn

Ma'āref (jovz-e avval). ed. by Bahman Nozhat

(Majmū'eh-ye Tahqīqāt-e 'Erfānī, 14) 526p, Tehran, 1401

9786222600754, Sokhan (41905) 8980

[Mysticism -- Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

3413

Bahār, Mehrdād

Pazhūheshī dar Asātir-e Irān: pāreh-ye nakhost: matn-hā va

yāddāsht-hā. 326p. Tehran, 1362 Tus (45058)

* 1600

[Iran -- Mythology -- Zoroastrianism]

3414

Bahār, Mehrdād

Yād-e Bahār: yādnāme-ye doktūr Mehrdād Bahār

(majmū'eh-ye maqālāt). 702p, Tehran, 1376,

9644160665, Agah (27036) * 5980

[Persian language -- literature -- civilization]

3415

Bahār, Mohd. Taqī (1265-1330 h.q.)

Nāme-hāye Malek al-Sho'arā' Bahār. ed. by 'Alī Mīr

Ansārī (Publications of Iran National Archives Organization)

250p, Tehran, 2001, 9646189415, Sazman-e Asnad-e

Melli-ye Iran (27853) * 880

[The Letters of Malak-o-Sho'ara Bahar]

3416

Bahār, Molk al-Sho'arā'

Tārīkh-e Mokhtasar-e Ahzāb-e Siyāsī-ye Irān, enqerād-e

Qājāriyah. 2 vols. Tehran, 1371 Amir Kabir (3028)

* 3800

[Irsan -- Political and government -- Qajar dynasty -- History --
20th century]

3417

Bahārnāz, Mohd. Redā

Ashāyer-e Irāb, 'aks-hā'ī az īlāt va 'ashāyer-e Irān: Nomads of

Iran: photographs of Iranian tribes. 152p. photos. map,

Tehran, 1994 Farhang-Sara (44871) * 2400

[Irsnian tribes -- Pictorial works

]

3418

Bahmany, Leila Rahimi

Azeri Turkish Narratives in Twentieth-Century Iran: Resisting

Monolingualism. 432p. Edinburgh, 2025,

9781399550833, Edinburgh U.P. (43564) 22990

[Explores Azeri Turkish literature to offer insights into the

ideas of centralism, monolingualism and nationalism in

twentieth-century Iran]

3419

Bahrāmeyān, 'Alī (comp.)

Fehrest-e Noskheh-hā-ye 'Ahd-e Īlkhānī (qorūn 7-8 h.q.) dar

Ketābkhāneh-ye Irān. x(en),567p, Tehran, 1396(2017),

9789643618193, Edāreh-ye Motāle'āt-e Asnād va Tārīkh-e

Ravābet-e Khārejī (36642) 6840

[An Inventory of the Manuscripts Related to Ilkhanid Era in

Iran (13-14th a.c.)]

3420

Bakhash, Shaul

The Reign of the Ayatollahs: Iran and the Islamic revolution.

x,276p. N.Y. 1984, 0465068871, Basic Books (44614)

* 1100

[Iran -- History -- 1979-]

3421

Bakhash, Rahīm Rūh & Farīdeh Heshmatī (ed.)

Tārīkh-e Tahavvolāt-e Nezām-e Āmūzeshī-ye Novīn dar Irān.

667p, Tehran, 1400, 9786226607872, Negārestān-e

Andīsheh (42475) * 8496

[Education -- Iran -- History]

3422

Bakhashyeshi, Aqiqi

Ten Decades of Ulama's Struggle. tr. by A. Pazargadi

281p. Tehran, 1985 Islamic Propagation Organization

(44649) * 1210

[Mirza shirazi, Sayyed Jamal al-Din Assad-Abadi, Sheuikh

Fazlollah Noori, The Second Mirza, Modarress, Sheikh

Mohammad Khiabani, Sayyid Jamal al-Din Va'es, Malek

alMotek Allemin, Ayatollah Hayeri, Ayatollah Boroujerdi,

- Ayatollah Imam Khomeini, Scholar Tabataba'i]
3423
Bakhteyār, Mozaffar
Barrasī-ye Noskheh-hā-ye Khattī Eslāmī dar Chīn. 146p,
Qom, 1399(2021), 9786227435016, Majma'-e
Dhakhā'er-e Eslāmī (41311) 2870
[Islam -- China -- Manuscripts
[World Survey of Islamic Manuscripts (China)] 中国伊斯兰
手抄稿]
3424
Balafrej, Lamia
The Making of the Artist in Late Timurid Painting. (Edinburgh
Studies in Islamic Art) xv,260p. 74 color illus., Edinburgh,
2024(19), 9781474437448, Edinburgh U.P. (42591)
Pap. * 8470
[The first exploration of how artists represented artistic work
and authorship in Persian painting.
Focusing on one of the most iconic manuscripts of the
Persianate tradition, the Cairo Bustan made in late Timurid
Herat and bearing the signatures of the painter Bihzad, this
book explores Persian manuscript painting as a medium for
artistic performance and self-representation, a process by
which artistic authority was shaped and discussed.]
3425
Balivet, Michel, H. Lessan Pezechki & R. Mounier
**Histoire du Sultanat Seldjoukide de Konya sous Domination
Mongole (1246-1280): d'apres le chronique Persane d'Ibn
Bibi.** (Le Cahiers du Bosphore CVI) 497p, Istanbul, 2021,
9789754286601, Isis Press (40173) 12600
[Ibn Bibī (12...-1284; -- chroniqueur) -- Critique et
interpretation -- Turquie -- Konya (Turquie)]
3426
Balyānī, Taqī al-Dīn Auhadī
Sormeh-ye Solaymānī (farhang-e Fārsī beh Fārsī). ed. by
Mahmūd Modabberī 373p. Tehran, 1364 Markaz-e
Nashr-e Daneshgahi (44864) * 1320
[Persian language -- Dictionaries]
3427
Bāmdād, Mehdī
Sharh-e Hāl-e Rejāl-e Īrān, dar qarn 12, 13, 14 hejrī. 6 vols.
古書 Tehran, 1347 Entesharat-e Zavvar (15388)
* 9720
[Dictionay of National Biography of Iran 1700-1960.]
3428
Banāyī, 'Alī ibn Muhammad Mi'mār
Resāleh dar Mūsīqī. 175p. Tehran, 1368 Markaz-e
Nashr-e Daneshgahi (44922) * 2200
[Music -- Iran -- Facsimile edition]
3429
Banuazizi, Ali & Myron Weiner (ed.)
**The State, Religion, and Ethnic Politics: Afghanistan, Iran,
and Pakistan.** xi,390p. Syracuse, 1986, 0815623852,
Syracuse U.P. (45270) Pap. * 2370
3430
Bāqerī, Mehri
Tārīkh-e Zabān-e Fārsī. 207p. Tehran, 1373 Qatreh
(45027) * 800
[Persian grammar -- History]
3431
Bāqerīyān Movahhed, Seyyed Redā
**Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Mīrzā Hasan Rashdīyeh Tabrīzī,
motavaffā 1323 sh.** 728p, Qom, 1399 9786005334883
Ketāb-e Taha (40932) 9856
[Education -- Iran -- History -- 19th century]
3432
Barati, Abdras
**Exercising Authority and Representing Rule:
Eighteenth-Century Persian Decrees from the Shrine of
Imam Reza in Mashhad.** (Iran Studies, 23) xiii,283p. 40 figs.,
Leiden, 2024, 9789004548206, Brill (42438) 21,528
[Iran -- Diplomacy -- Politics and government -- History --
Afghanistan -- 16th-18th centuries -- Sources
In Exercising Authority and Representing Rule, András Barati
offers the transcription, translation, and commentary of
twenty-two hitherto unpublished Persian decrees issued by
various rulers of eighteenth-century Iran and Afghanistan and
addresses the diplomatic aspects and the content of the
documents.]
3433
Barbati, Chiara & Vittorio Berti (ed.)
**Iranianate and Syriac Christianity in Late Antiquity and the
Early Islamic Period.** (Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, 87)
399p, Wien, 2021, 9783700190066, Austrian Academy
of Sciences Press (41520) 16560
[It is by now widely acknowledged that between late antiquity
and the first centuries of Islam, Syriac-speaking Christian
communities were more than just scattered minority
communities with little impact in geographical areas strongly
shaped by the Iranian element. "Iranianate and Syriac
Christianity" bridges across different specialized disciplines,
first and foremost Iranian Studies and Syriac Studies and the
History of Christianity, and assembles a range of authoritative
voices on the subject.]
3434

Barbera, Gerardo (ed.)

Siddham : studies in Iranian philology in honour of Mauro Maggi. (Beiträge zur Iranistik ; 52) xxix,448p. Wiesbaden, 2024, 9783752007749, Reichert Verlag (43227) 22,770
[This volume honours Mauro Maggi, celebrating his contributions to Iranian, Indo-Aryan, and Central Asian philology and linguistics. It includes twenty-nine papers from colleagues, former students, and friends, covering a wide array of languages and text traditions such as Avestan, Khotanese, Sogdian, Tumshuqese, Middle and Early New Persian, Bashkardi, Central dialects of Iran, Sanskrit, Gāndhārī, Tocharian, Chinese, Old Uigur, Tibetan, and Hebrew.]
3435

Bārforūsh, Mohd. bāqer Najafzādeh

Gozīdeh-ye Dāstān-hā-ye Kūtāh-e Jalāl Āl-e Ahmad: hamrrāh bā naqd va tahlīl-e dāstān-hā-ye kūtāhesh. 370p. tehran, 1376, 9646333036, Chap va nashr-e Bonyad (44878)
* 440

[Āl Aḥmad, Jalāl -- Criticism and interpretation]

3436

Barjakī, Esmā'īl Redāyī

Jāyghāh va Naqsh-e Tamaddonī-ye Sādāt dar Khorāsān (az qarn-e chahārom tā payān-e qarn-e nahom hejrī) 415p, Mashhad, 1400(1399), 9786000604653, Bonyād-e Pazhūhesh-hā-ye Eslāmī (41806) 2040
[Khurasan -- History -- Shiites]

3437

Barkhvordārī, Ramazān

Tahlīl-e Goftemān-hā-ye Āmūzesh va Parvaresh-e Īrān-e pas az enqelāb. 202p, Tehran, 1401(2022), 9786227919363, Naqd-e Farhang (42005) * 2950
[Education -- Iran]

3438

Barrasī-hā-ye Tārīkhī: Historical Studies of Iran. 59 vols.

Tehran, 1346-57 Supreme Commanders' Staff (45006)
* 24,532

[1346(6), 1347(3-4,5), 1348(1-6), 1349(1-6), 1350(1,2, makhsūs, 3-6), 1351(1-6), 1352(1-2,3,6), 1353(1-6), 1354(1-6), 2535(1-6), 2436(1-6)]

3439

Barsamian, David with Noam Chomsky, E. Abrahamian, N. Mozaffari

Targeting Iran. 212p, Delhi, 2009(07) 9788189654849 Daanish Books (28088) * 800

[This second edition brings the narrative up to date, with the Green uprisings of 2009, the second Ahmadinejad administration, the election of Rouhani, and the Iran nuclear

deal.]

3440

Barth, Fredrik

Principles of Social Organization in Southern Kurdistan. (Univ. Etnografiske Museum Bulletin, No. 7) 146p. 古書 Oslo, 1953 Brodrene Jorgensen (44752) * 2600
[Kurdistan -- Social conditions -- Middle East]
3441

Barzīn, Mas'ūd

Shenāsnāmeḥ-ye Matbū'āt-e Īrān, az 1215 tā 1357 shamsī 565p. Tehrsn, 1371 Behjat (4495 7) * 1440
[Iranian periodicals -- Bibliographies
[Chronology of the Persian Press 1836-1978]

3442

Barzūyī, Mojtabā

Oudā'-e Siyāsī-ye Kordestān (az sāl 1258 tā 1325 h.sh.). 415p, Tehran, 1378, 9646870023, Fekr-e Nou (14447)
* 1800

[Kurdistān -- Iran -- Politics and government -- History]

3443

Bashīr, 'Alī Asghar

Andīsheh-hā-ye 'Erfānī-ye Pīr-e Herāt. 118p. Tehran, 1374 Asatir (44924) * 660
[Ansārī al-Harawī, 'Abd Allāh ibn Muḥammad, 1006-1089 -- Sufism]

3444

Basharī, Javād (ed.)

Motūn-e Īrānī: majmū'eh-ye resāleh-ye fārsī va 'arabī az dāneshvarān-e Īrānī (az āghāz-e daureh-ye eslāmī tā pāyān-e 'asr-e Taymūrī), daftar-e 4/ vol. 4. 1260p facs. Tehran, 1397, 9786002202871, Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (38411) * 4550
[Motūn-e Irānī (Iranian texts): Persian & Arabic works of Iranian scholars up to Timrid dynasty, vol. 4]

A collection of facsimiles and editions of miscellaneous Arabic and Persian manuscripts, along with introductions.]

3445

Basharī, Javād (ed.)

Motūn-e Īrānī: majmū'eh-ye resāleh-ye fārsī va 'arabī az dāneshvarān-e Īrānī (az āghāz-e daureh-ye eslāmī tā pāyān-e 'asr-e Taymūrī), daftar-e 5/ vol. 5. 659p facs. Tehran, 1397(2019), 9786002202987, Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (38679) * 4770

[Motun-e Irānī (Iranian Texts): Persian & Arabic works of Iranian scholars up to Timurid dynasty. Vol. 5

A collection of facsimiles and editions of miscellaneous Arabic

- and Persian manuscripts, along with introductions]
3446
Bashiriyeh, Hossein
The State and Revolution in Iran, 1962-1982. 203p.
London, 1984, 0709932146, Croom Helm (44535)
* 1620
[Iran -- Politics and government -- 1941-1982]
3447
al-Basrī, 'Alī
Yāddāsh-t-hā-ye 'Alīhadrat Redā Shah Kabīr, dar zamān-e reyāsāt al-'vozarā'ī va farmāndahī-ye koll qovā. 301p. facs.
(Tehran, 1350 Sitad-e Bozorg-e Arteshtaran (44584)
* 1600
[Iran -- History -- 20th century -- sources]
3448
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Āsiyā-ye Haft Sang. 745p. Tehran, 1364(1346) Donya-ye
Ketab (44676) 2500
[Iran -- History -- Iranian literature -- Civilization]
3449
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Az Sīr tā Peyāz (majmū'eh-ye chand maqāleh) 727p.
Tehran, 1367 'Elm (44674) * 2100
[Iran -- History -- Civilization]
3450
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Azhda-hā-ye Haft Sar (majmū'eh-ye maqālāt). 805p. 古書
Tehran, 1367(1352) Donya-ye Ketab (44673) * 2000
[Iran -- History -- Civilization]
3451
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Hamāseh-ye Kavīr. 836p 古書 Tehran, 1357(56)
Amir Kabir (22865) * 2200
[Iran -- History -- Iranian literature -- Civilization]
3452
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Kūcheh-ye Haft Pīch (majmū'eh-ye maqālāt) 625p.
Tehran, 1363(1355) Negah (44675) * 3000
[Iran -- History -- Civilization]
3453
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Kolāh Gūsheh-ye Nūshīn-e Ravān. 564p, Tehran, 1368
Ispark (22861) * 2300
[Iran -- History -- Persian language -- Literature -- Texts]
3454
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Nāy-e Haft Band: majmū'eh-ye maqālāt-e tārikhī-ye adabī.
400p. tehran, 1350 'Ata'i (44657) * 2200
[Iran -- Civilization -- History]
3455
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Nūn-e Jau va Dūgh-e Gau. 925p. 古書 Tehran, 1362
Donya-ye Ketab (44677) * 2200
[Iran -- History -- Iranian literature -- Civilization]
3456
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Pahlavān-e Gorz-e Hefdeh Man, Shāh Mansūr. 246p,
Tehran, 1366 Nashr-e Chakameh (24197) * 1069
[Muzaffarids -- Shāh Mansūr (1344-1393) -- Iran -- History]
3457
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Sang-e Haft Qalam, bar mazār-e khvājegān-e haft chāh.
758p. Tehran, 1369(1358) 'Elm (44697) * 1500
[Iran -- History -- Civilization]
3458
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Siyāsāt va Eqtesād-e 'Asr-e Safavī. 533p. Tehran, 1348
Safi-ye 'Ali Shah (44651) * 2200
[Iran under the Safavids, economic & political condition.]
3459
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Tārikh-e Shāhī-ye Qarākhetā'eyān, Kermān, az mo'allef-e nā-shenākhteh dar qarn-e haftom. 567p, Tehran, 1389,
9789642242610, 'Elm (41675) 6936
3460
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Ya'qūb-e Leyth. 479p, Tehran, 1377, 9644053419,
Nashr-e 'Elm (18715) * 5600
[Iran -- History -- Saffarids dynasty]
3461
Bāstānī Pārīzī
Ya'qūb-e Leyth. 399p. (Tehran), 1365(1344)
Chakameh (44781) * 440
[Iran -- History -- Saffarid dynasty -- Ya'qūb ibn al-Layth
al-Ṣaffār, -879]
3462
al-Batīṭī, Husayn bn 'Alī
**Ahwāl Mulūk al-Tatār al-Mughūl: risālah fī ahwāl al-Mughūl
mundh al-bidāyah hattā suqūt Baghdād, aqdam nass 'an
al-Mughūl 658 h.- 1260 m. intro. & ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān,
tarjamah al-dirāsah 'an al-Fārsīyah, Nasīr al-Ka'bī**
167p facs. Toronto/Beirut, 2021, 9781990131219, The
Academic Center for Research/ Tūs (41867) * 1680
[Mongols -- Iran -- History]

tr. of Persian study into Arabic by Nasīr al-Ka'bī

[The Conditions of the Tatars- Mongols Kings]

3463

Bātenī, Mohd. Redā

Tausīf-e Sākhtemān-e Dastūrī-ye Zabān-e Fārsī: bar

bonyād-e yak nazariyeh-ye omūmī-ye zabān. 193p. 古書

Tehran, 2536 Amir Kabir (45008)

* 330

[Persian language -- Linguistics]

3464

Batmanglij, Najmieh

Food of Life: Ancient Persian and Modern Inrannian Cooking and Ceremonies. 640p 340 color, Washington, DC,

2024(86), 9781949445800, Mage Publishers (17748)

10502

[The 40th Anniversary Edition of Food of Life: Ancient Persian

and Modern Iranian Cooking and Ceremonies by Najmieh

Batmanglij contains more recipes and more photos. Each

recipe has been restructured for more clarity, including tips and suggestions from her fans over the past 40 years.]

3465

Baumer, Christoph

History of the Caucasus, volume 2: In the shadow of great

powers. viii,376p. photos. maps, London, 2024,

9780755636280, I.B. Tauris (42723)

* 8470

[Caucasus -- History]

In the Shadow of Great Powers is the second volume of

Christoph Baumer's History of the Caucasus. It covers the

period from the Seljuk domination of the Southern Caucasus

around 1050 CE to the present day. After the Kingdom of

Georgia's golden age of independent power and cultural

blossoming in the 12th and early 13th centuries, the Caucasus

was overrun by the Mongols and soon disintegrated into

innumerable smaller kingdoms, principalities and khanates. At

the same time, an Armenian kingdom in exile maintained a

precarious independence in Cilicia, today's southern Turkey,

by applying a three-way diplomatic policy balanced between

the Mongol Il-Khanate, the Crusader states and, to a lesser

degree, the Mameluke Empire.]

3466

Bāvīl, Mohd. Ābādī

Zarāyef va Tarāyef, yā modāf va mansūb-hā-ye sharh-hā-ye

eslāmī va pīrāmūn. 890p, Tabriz/Tehran, 1357(1979)

Anjoman-e Ostadan-e Zaban va Adabiyat-e Farsi (21003)

* 3600

[Islamic empire -- Gazetteers -- City and towns -- Historical

geography -- Sources]

3467

Bavarchi

A Persian Cookbook: the manual by Bavarchi. tr. by Saman

Hassibi & Amir Sayadabdi 224p ills. London, 2018,

9781909248595, Prospect Books (41402) 3630

[A Persian Cookbook is a unique historic cookery book. The

original manuscript was drafted by Iranian, Bavarchi Baqdadi,

after a spiritual journey in 1521. Bavarchi is the Persian

synonym for cook, and, as is apparent from the text, cooking

was his and his father's profession. This will be the first

English translation of this earliest classical cookbook which

has survived.]

3468

Bayānī, Mahdī

Ahvāl va Āthār-e Khvoshnevīsān. 4v vols. in 2, Tehran,

1363 'Elmi (45066)

* 5400

[Iran -- Calligraphers -- Biographies]

3469

Bayānī, Shehāb al-Dīn 'Abdallāh Morvārīd Kermānī (865-922 q.)

Monsha'āt-e 'Abdallāh Morvārīd. 411p, Tehran,

1398(2019), 9786002203090, Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va

Markaz-e Asnād-e ajles-e Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (41652) 6640

[Persian prose literature -- 16th century]

3470

Bayāt, 'Azīz Allāh

Shenāsā'ī-ye Manābe' va Ma'ākhdh-e Tārīkh-e Īrān, az āghāz

tā selseleh-ye Safaviyeh. 399p. Tehran, 1377,

9640001473, Amir Kabir (44703)

* 1980

[Iran -- History -- Safavids -- Bibliography]

3471

Bayāt, 'Azīzb Allāh

Shenāsā'ī-ye Manābe' va Ma'ākhdh-e Tārīkh-e Īrān, (1) az

āghāz tā selseleh-ye Safaviyeh, (2) ... tā Mashrūtiyet. 2 vols.

古書 Tehran, 1363, 74 Amir Kabir (39151) * 1550

[Iran -- History -- Bibliographies]

3472

Bayat, Asef

Making Islam Democratic: social movements and the

post-Islamist turn. (Stanford Studies in Middle East and

Islamic Societies and Cultures) 320p, Palo Alto, 2007,

0804755957, Stanford U.P. (21722) Pap. * 1200

[Focusing on events from the Iranian Revolution to the

current day, with a comparative focus on Islamism,

post-Islamism, and active religious expression across the

region, Bayat explores the highly contested relationship

between religion, politics, and everyday life in the Middle East.]

- 3473
Bayat, Asef
Street Politics: poor people's movements in Iran. xxiii,232p, N.Y. 1997, 0231108583, Columbia U.P. (2069) * 2200
[Squatter settlements -- Vending stands -- Poor -- Political activity -- Iran]
- 3474
Bayāt, Kāveh
Pān Torkīsm va Īrān. (Majmū'eh-ye tārikh-e mo'aaser-e Īrān, 43) 247p, Tehran, 1386, 9789642509157, Entesharat-e Shirazeh (24915) * 2320
[Irsn -- Pan-turanianism -- Ethnic relations -- Turkey -- History]
- 3475
Bayāt, Kāveh
Shūresh-e 'Ashāyerī-ye Fārs, 13-7-1309 j.sh. 170p. photos. Tehran, 1365 Noqreh (44772) * 900
[Iran -- Fārs -- History
On the revolt of the tribes of the eastern Iranian province of Fars, 1928-1930]
- 3476
Bayāt, Kāveh (comp.)
Tārikh-e Īl-e Qashqāyī: khāterāt-e Mīrzā Nasr Alāh Khān Qahramānī. 768p, Tehran, 1399, 9789646895324, Nashr-e Nāmak (42096) 9504
[History -- Iran -- Qashqā'ī -- Qahramānī, Mīrzā Naṣr Allāh Ḥān, ca. 1875-1954
The Hostory of the Ghashghair Tribe: the memoirs of Mirza Nasollah Khan Ghahremani, Moeen Daftar]
- 3477
Bayat, Mangol
Iran's Experiment with Parliamentary Governance: the Second Majles, 1909-1911. xiii,505p, Syracuse, 2020, 9780815636861, Syracuse U.P. (42126) Pap. * 8505
[Constitutional history -- Iran -- 1905-1911
Bayat provides a much-needed detailed analysis of the Iranian constitutional revolution historic episode, examining the national and international actors, and the political climate that engendered one crisis after another, ultimately leading to its fateful end.]
- 3478
Bayat, Mangol
Mysticism and Dissent: socioreligious thought in Qajar Iran. (Modern Intellectual and Political History of the Middle East Series) 224p. 古書 Syracuse, 2000(1982), 0815622600, Syracuse U.P. (5537) Pap. * 1210
[蔵書印あり]
- 3479
Bāybordī, Sarhang
Tārikh-e Arasbārān. 301p. Tehran, 1341 Ebn-e Sina (44532) * 1600
[Iran -- Arasbārān (Shahristān) -- History]
- 3480
Baydā'ī, Bahrām
Hashtomīn-e Safar-e Sendabād; namāyeshnāmeḥ. 130p. Tehran, 1357 Ruzbehan (44810) * 440
[A play]
- 3481
Baydā'ī, Bahrām
Marg-e Yazdgerd: majles-e shāhkoshī (namāyeshnāmeḥ). 72p.(per.)+120p.(eng.), Tehran, 1376(59), 9645512182 Rushangaran (44812) * 550
[Drama
[Death of Yazdgerd: a play]
- 3482
Baydā'ī, Bahrām
Seh bar Khvānī: Azhdahāk, Ārash, Kār-nāmeḥ-ye bondār-e bīdakhsh. 99p. Tehran, 1378 Rushangeran (44806) 440
[Short stories]
- 3483
Baydā'ī, Bahrām
Seyāvash'khvānī: filmnāmeḥ. 230p. Tehran, 1376(72), 9645512441, Rushangaran (44811) * 550
- 3484
Bayhaqī, Abū al-Fadl
Tārikh-e Bayhaqī. ed. by 'Alī Akbar Fayyād 970p, Tehran, 1401 repr. 9789643630836, Hermes (38851) * 8260
[Gaznavid -- Iran -- History]
- 3485
Bayhaqī, Abū Fadl Mohd. Ebn Hosayn
Dībā-ye Dīdārī: matn-e kāmel Tārikh-e Bayhaqī. ed. by Mohd. Ja'far Yāhaqqī & Mahdī Seyyedī 886p, Tehran, 1400(1393), 9789643795037, Sokhan (35974) * 9640
[Ghaznevīds -- History -- Iran -- Afghanistan -- Early works to 1800]
- 3486
Bazin, Marcel
La Vie Rurale dans la Region de Qom (Iran central). (POF-Etudes) 102p. maps, Paris, (1974 Association Langues et Civilisation (44561) * 870
[Iran -- Qom -- Sociology -- Rural conditions]
- 3487
Beck, Lois

Nomads in Postrevolutionary Iran: the Qashqa'i in an era of change. (Iranian Studies, 22) xxv,404p, London, 2017(15), 9781138099722, Routledge (33378) Pap 11614

[Examining the rapid transition in Iran from a modernizing, westernizing, secularizing monarchy (1941-79) to a hard-line, conservative, clergy-run republic (1979-), this book focuses on the ways this process has impacted the Qashqa'i-a rural, nomadic, tribally organized, Turkish-speaking, ethnic minority of a million and a half people who are dispersed across the southern Zagros mountains.]

3488

Bedlīsī, Edrīs ibn Hesām al-Dīn (m. 926 h.)

Qānūn-e Shāhanshāhī. (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, Rasā'il 4)

7p(en)+145p, Tehran, 2008 9789648700633 Mirath-e Maktub (24788) 800

[Political ethics -- Islamic countries -- Early works to 1800 Idrīs Bidlīsī (d. 926/1520) was the son of a munshī (secretary) in the chancery of the court of the Aq Qoyunlu ruler Uzun Ḥasan (d. 882/1478) first in Diyarbakır and then Tabriz. Idrīs must have enjoyed the usual education for an adolescent of his social background. He was fluent in Persian and Arabic, knowing Kurdish as well.]

3489

Behbahānī, 'Alī Mōdarres Mūsavī

Kollīyāt-e Ma'āref-e Eslāmī. 193p. Tehran, 1365

Daneshgah-e Tehran (44938) * 770

[Shī'ah --Islam]

3490

Behbahānī, 'Alī Mūsavī Modarres

Hakīm-e Astarābād: Mīr Dāmād. 383p. Tehran, 1377, 9640340154, Daneshgah-e Tehran (44803) * 1100

3491

Behbahānī, S.'A. Mūsavī Modarres

Hakīm-e Astarabād: Mīr Dāmād. 383p, Tehran, 1377, 9640340154, Tehran University (14146) * 1000

[Dāmād, Muḥammad Bāqir ibn Muḥammad, -1631? --

Criticism and interpretation]

3492

Beheshtī, Ahmad

Son' va Ebdā': sharh va taudīh-e namat-e panjom az ketāb-e al-Ishārāt va al-Tanbīhāt 309p, Tehran, 1397(79), 9789640343203, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41933) 22,50

[Ethics -- Logic -- Ibn Sīnā -- Commentary

[Material & Immaterial: origination] 4th ed.]

3493

Beheshtī Heravī, 'Abd Allāh Thānī

Nūr al-Mashreqayn: safarnāmeḥ-ye manzūm az 'ahd-e Safavī.

ed. by N. Māyel Heravī 352p. 古書 Mashhad, 1377, 9644441141, Bonyad-e Pezhuhash-ha-ye Eslami (44914) * 660

[India -- Description and travel -- Poetry -- Iran]

3494

Behrangī, Sahand

Afshār-hā-ye Shāhīndezh va Takāb: sargozasht-e

khāndān-hā-ye hākem Afshār bā takyeh bar asnād-e

tārīkhī-ye daureh-ye Qājār va Pahlavī. (Tārīkh-e Mo'āser-e

Īrān) 821p photos. Tehran, 1401, 9786227489866,

Shīrāz (41661) 6980

[Afshār (Turkish people) -- History -- Afsharids, 1735-1803]

3495

Behrangī, Samad

Majmū'eh-ye Maqāleh-hā. 304p. 古書 Tehran, 1348

Shams (44825) * 380

[Essays]

3496

Behrangī, Samad

Nāmeḥ-hā-ye Samad Behrangī. 81p. Tehran, 1357

Amir Kabir (44814) * 180

[Bihrangī, Šamad -- Correspondence]

3497

Behrooz, Maziar

Iran at War: interactions with the modern world and the struggle with Imperial Russia. x,214p, London, 2023, 9780755637379, I.B. Tauris (42115) Pap 5322

[After the destructive decades following the fall of the Safavid Empire, the Qajar dynasty inherited a weakened state and the growing threat of European imperial powers, culminating in two wars with Russia. In this book, Maziar Behrooz provides a history of the Qajar dynasty's navigation of this difficult period, beginning with the reign of Aqa Muhammad Shah and ending with that of Fath Ali Shah.]

3498

Behrouz, Kh. R. Flower & T. Nagel

Lehrgang der Persischen Sprache: sprachlehrprogramm.

524s, Hildesheim, 1989, 3487091844, Georg Olms (1523) * 3850

[Persian language -- Study and teaching]

3499

Behzādī, Mohammad Redā

Tasarrof-e Teflīs: lashkar-keshī-ye Āqā Mohammad Khān

Qājār beh Qafqāz beh revāyat-e maktūbāt-e ketābkhāneh-ye

Saltanātī-ye asr-e Golestān. 164p phtos. facs. Tehran, 1397, 9786008955245, Enteshārāt-e Parandeh (41292)

2450

[Āqā Muḥammad, 1742 or 1743-1797 -- T'bilisi (Georgia) -- History -- 18th century]

3500

Behzādī, Zahra As'adpūr

Almās-e Kavīr: sharḥi az vaqāye'-e tārikhī-ye arg-e Bam, az Hakhāmanesheyān tā Zandīyeh. jeld-e avval 448p. photos.

Tehran, 1370 Z. As'adpur (44672) * 2000

[Bam (Iran) -- History]

Vol. 2 has title: Kīmiyā-yi nāsūt]

3501

Benard, Cheryl & Zalmai Khalilzad

The Government of God: Iran's Islamic Republic. (The Modern Middle East Ser. 15) xiv,240p. N.Y. 1984,

0231053762, Coluimbia U.P. (44762) * 1620

3502

Benjamin, Samuel G. W.

Īrān va Īrāneyān: khāterāt va safarnameh 299p. photos.

Tehran, 1357(48) Aftab (44620) * 2400

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Travel in Iran, 1883-1885]

[Persia and Persians, Samuel Green Wheeler Benjamin]

3503

Berberian, Houri & Talinn Grogor

The Armenian Woman, Minoritarian Agency, and the Making of Iranian Modernity, 1860–1979. 418p. Stanford,

2025, 9781503629417, Stanford U.P. (43193) 14175

[the first history of Armenian women in modern Iran.

Foregrounding the work of Armenian women's organizations, the authors trace minoritarian politics and the shifting relationships among doubly minoritized Armenian female subjects, Iran's central nodes of power, and the Irano-Armenian patriarchal institutions of church and political parties.]

3504

Berchet, Guglielmo

La Repubblica di Venezia e la Persia. (The Pahlavi Commemorative Reprint Series) xvii,294p. Tehran, 1976(1865) Imperial Organization for Social Services (44552) * 3240

3505

Beshārat, Hojjat Allāh

Farhang-e Hoquqī-ye Mo'āser: Englisī - Fārsī: Contemporary Law Dictionary, English-Persian 343p. Tehran,

1389(2010), 9786001050176 Farhang-e Mo'aser (44863)

* 1820

[Law dictionaries -- English-Persian]

3506

Beyzaie, Bahram

Naqqali Trilogy: Azhdahak, Arash, Testament of Bondar Bidakhsh. tr. by Richard Saul Chason (Ilex Series, 26)

76p, Cambridge, Ma., 2023, 9780674292390,

Harvard U.P. (41700) Pap 2826

[Widely regarded as the Shakespeare of Persia, Bahram Beyzaie—playwright, director, screenwriter, and scholar—has made the greatest contribution to modern Persian drama of any individual artist, yet he remains largely unknown to the English-speaking world. In this volume, Richard Saul Chason and Nikta Sabouri have translated for the first time into English Beyzaie's complete Naqqali Trilogy, one of the dramatist's greatest masterpieces and a pinnacle work of twentieth-century world drama.]

3507

Bhalloo, Zahir

Islamic Law in Early Modern Iran: Sharī'a Court Practice in the Sixteenth to Twentieth Centuries. (Studies in the History and Culture of the Middle East, vol. 48) Berlin, 2023, 9783111236582, de Gruyter (43429) 25,865

[The study demonstrates that following Iran's conversion to Twelver Shi'ism under the Safavids, the dominance of Uṣūlī Shi'i legal theory, which conferred judicial authority on scholars recognized as Shi'i jurists (mujathids), affected both the practitioners of Islamic law and the procedures of sharī'a court practice in Iran. Shi'i jurists in Iran, as a result, would come to exercise by the end of the nineteenth century a judicial monopoly over valid sharī'a court practice thus laying the foundation for Ayatollah Khomeini's extension, during the Iranian revolution, of the authority of the Shi'i jurist over political affairs. (open access)]

3508

Bigdelī, Mohsen

Rīsheh-yābī-ye Zamīneh-hā-ye Enhetāt-e Daulat-e Safaviyeh (sz āghāz tā forūpāshī). 191p, Tehran, 1400,

9786227689358, Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm-e Ensānī va Motāle'āt-e Farhangī (41922) 1720

[Iran -- History -- Safavids]

[Survey of the Origins of the Decline of the Safavid Government (from its beginning to the collapse)]

3509

Biggs, Robert D. (ed.)

Discoveries from Kurdish Looms. 116p. photos. Evanston, 1981, 0941680029, Northwestern Univ. Mary and Leigh Block Gallery (44525) * 1320

[Rugs -- Kurdistan -- Exhibitions]

3510

Biglari, Mattin

Nationalising Oil and Knowledge in Iran: Labour, Decolonisation and Colonial Modernity, 1933–51.

(Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran and the Persian World)
336p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781474489607, Edinburgh U.P.
(43598) 21,780

[Iran's nationalisation of oil in 1951 was a key catalyst for the rise of resource nationalism as an animating force of global decolonisation, expelling the Anglo-Iranian Oil Company (AIOC, now known as BP) after nearly fifty years of domination in southwest Iran.]

3511

Bījan Tārīkh Safavī Khvān

Tārīkh-e Rostam Khān Sepahsālār Gorjī (dar godhāshteh 1053 h.q.). ed. by Mohsen Bahrām-nezhād (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 376, Tārīkh va Joghrafeyā 55) 9p(eng)+196p, Tehran, 1401(2022), 9786002032607, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41798) 3530

[Iran -- History -- Safavids, 1502-1736]

3512

Bīrjandī, Ahmad Ahmādī

Nāmeḥ-hā-ye Adabī. 162p. Mashhad, 1375 Astan-e Qods-e Radavi (45025) * 330

[Persian letters

Collection of literary letters by renowned Persian authors]

3513

Bīrjandī, Nezām al-dīn 'Abd al-'Alī Fādī

Sharḥ-e Bīst Bāb dar Ma'refat-e Astorlāb: sharḥ-ī bar bīst bāb-e Khvāḥeh Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī. ed. by M. Pūr Mo'adhen & H. Shādmān 239p facs. Tehran, 1396 9786004671385 Manshūr-e Samīr (38430) * 2930

[Astronomy, Arab -- Astrolabes -- History -- 15th century -- Sources]

3514

Bītarafān, Mohammad

Modīriyat-e Shahrī-ye Novīn dar Īrān: tajrobeh-ye anjoman-hā-ye baladī dar doureh-ye mashrūtiyat. (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 199p photos. Tehran, 1395, 9789646082304, Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān (36009) * 1420 [Modern Urban Management in Iran: the experience of Baladīefi assemblies in the constitutional period]

3515

Blair, Sheila S. Jonathan M. Bloom & Sandra Williams (ed.)

Iranian Art from the Sasanians to the Islamic Republic: Essays in Honour of Linda Komaroff. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) 304p. 127 color, Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399506021, Edinburgh U.P. (43630) 30250

[These 13 essays examine different media, including architecture, manuscripts, portable arts and textiles, as well as the contemporary arts of painting, photography, printmaking and video, from the early Islamic period to the present.]

3516

Boardman, John

Alexander the Great: from his death to the present day.

x,160p. illus.. photos., Princeton, 2021(19), 9780691217444, Princeton U.P. (42529) Pap. * 4527

[Alexander -- Romances -- Persia -- India

John Boardman is one of the world's leading authorities on ancient Greece, and his acclaimed books command a broad readership. In this book, he looks beyond the life of Alexander the Great in order to examine the astonishing range of Alexanders created by generations of authors, historians, and artists throughout the world—from Scotland to China.]

3517

Bockholt, Philip

Ein Bestseller der Islamischen Vormoderne: Zur Verbreitung von Khvāndamīrs Ḥbīb as-Siyar von Anatolien bis auf den indischen Subkontinent. (Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, 88, Sitzungsberichte der philosophisch-historischen Klasse, 919) 406p. Wien, 2022, 9783700185178, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (43354) 14490

[The Persian world history "Ḥabīb al-siyar" is one of the most copied historiographical works in Islamic intellectual history. Written by the Iranian historian Khvāndamīr in Herat during the rule of the Shi'i Safavids in the 1520s, the book was subsequently adapted to the religious and political expectations of his later patrons, the Sunni Mughals in India, and circulated through hundreds of copies spread across the entire eastern Islamic world. Bockholt analyses copies of the work and offers new insights into their readership at various locations in the premodern Islamic world. (open access)]

3518

Bojnūrdī, K.M. A. Karīmī, Mohd. J. Qanavātī & M. Ebrāhīm (ed.)

Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Farhang-e Mardom-e Īrān: The encyclopaedia of Iranian folklore, vol. V: Zamīne-Xānī - Sheshe-Be-Dar. 760p, Tehran, 1397(2018), 9786006326115, Markaz-e Da'erat al-Ma'aref-e Bozorg-e Eslami (36851) * 5520

3519

Bojnūrdī, Kāzem Mūsavī & 'Alī Karam Hamadānī (ed.)

Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Tehrān-e Bozorg: Encyclopaedia of Great Tehran, jeld-e 1: Shemīrānāt (1), 2: Shemīrānāt (2). 2 vols.

ills. maps, Tehran, 1393, 9786006326276, Markaz-e Da'erat al-Ma'aref-e Bozorg-e Eslami (34580) * 14600
[Tehran (Iran) -- Encyclopedias]

3520

Bojnūrdī, Kāzem Mūsavī (ed. in chief)

Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e Eslāmī: The Great Islamic Encyclopaedia, Vol. I (āb-) - Vol. XI (-bermāvī) 11 vols.

Tehran, 1989-2003 Markaz-e Da'erat al-Ma'aref-e Bozorg-e Eslami (17499) * 29700

3521

Bojnūrdī, Kāzem Mūsavī (ed. in chief)

Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e Eslāmī: The Great Islamic Encyclopaedia, Vol. XXIV (Dalā'el-on-Nobovva - Resāle-ye Del-Goshā). 709p, Tehran, 1398(2019) 9786229560457
Markaz-e Da'erat al-Ma'aref-e Bozorg-e Eslami (39013) 11,400

3522

Bojnūrdī, Kāzem Mūsavī (ed. in chief)

Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e Eslāmī: The Great Islamic Encyclopaedia, Vol. XXV (resālat-ol-tayr - rahī-ye mo'ayyerī). 764p, Tehran, 1402, 9786225510098, Markaz-e Da'erat al-Ma'aref-e Bozorg-e Eslami (42497) 13400

3523

Bolūkbāshī, 'Alī

Bāzī-hā-ye Kohan dar Īrān. (Az Īrān cheh mīdānam? 73)

114p, Tehran, 1386, 9643790975, Daftar-e Pazhuhesh-ha-ye Farhangi (30923) * 680

[The Ancient Games in Iran] (What Do I Know About ? /73)]

3524

Bolūkbāshī, 'Alī

Qahveh-khāneh va Qahveh-khāneh-neshīnī dar Īrān: Iranian coffeehouse. (Az Īrān cheh mīdānam? 116) 119p ills.

Tehran, 1393, 9789643792831, Daftar-e Pezhūhesh-hā-ye Farhangī (36901) * 680

3525

Bolūkbāshī, 'Alī

Jazīrah-ye Qeshm: sadaf-e nāshekāfteh-ye Khalīj Fārs. (Az Īrān cheh mīdānam? What do I know about Iran? 2) 102p.

Tehran, 1379, 9646269435, Daftar-e Pezhuhesh-ha-ye Farhangi (44523) * 500

[Qeshm Island: the uncut pearl in the Persian Gulf]

3526

Bonine, M.E. & N.R. Keddie (ed.)

Continuity and Change in Modern Iran. x,359p. 古書
Albany, 1981 0873954661 SUNY (44539) Pap. * 1210
[Iran -- Politics and govenment -- Social conditions -- History]

3527

Bonine, M.E. & N.R. Keddie (ed.)

Modern Iran: the dialectics of continuity and change.

x,464p. 古書 Albany, 1981 0873954653 SUNY (44764) * 1800

[I. Overviews in Time, II. Nomads and Agriculturalists, III.

Urban Groups and Classes, IV: Aspects of Culture]

3528

Borjīyān, Habīb

Motūn-e Tabarī: Tabari texts. (Āyeneh-ye Mīrāth, Damīmeh 15) 13p(en)+317p, Tehran, 2009 Mirath-e Maktub (27738) * 1120

[the Tabari language, spoken by some four million people in the Caspian province of Mazandaran in Northern Persia

[Tabari texts]

3529

Borjian, Habib

Essays on Three Iranian Language Groups: Taleqani,

Biabanaki, Komisenian. (American Oriental Series, 99)

xix,215p. New Haven, 2021 9781948488983 American Oriental Series (43489) 10531

[This volume studies three West Iranian language groups that are either undefined or have been scantily analysed.]

3530

Bosworth, E. & C. Hillenbrand (ed.)

Qajar Iran: political, social, and cultural change 1800-1925.

xxv,414p, Costa Mesa, 1992(1983), 0939214989 Mazda Publishers (280) Pap. * 1944

3531

Bowen, John Charles Edward

Poems from the Persian. 1190. London, 1964 John Baker (44968) * 660

3532

Boyce, Mary (ed.)

Manābe'-e Maktūb-e Dīn-e Zarzoshitī. 244p, Tehran, 1393(2014), 9786006326214, Markaz-e Da'erat al-Ma'aref-e Bozorg-e Eslami (32900) * 3050

[Textual Sources for the Study of Zoroastrianism]

3533

Brack, Jonathan Z.

An Afterlife for the Khan: Muslims, Buddhists, and sacred kingship in Mongol Iran and Eurasia. xv,196p, Oakland, 2023, 9780520392908, U. of California Press (41763)

* 17955

[Mongol --Iran -- Islam -- Buddhists -- History

In the Mongol Empire, the interfaith court debate was an arena for an ideologically and religiously charged performance of the Mongol ruler's sacred kingship. At the

court of the newly established Ilkhanate, Muslim administrators, Buddhist monks, and Christian clergy all attempted to sway their imperial overlords, arguing fiercely over the proper role of the king and his government, with momentous and far-reaching consequences. Focusing on the famous but understudied figure of the grand vizier Rashid al-Din, a Persian Jew who converted to Islam, Jonathan Z. Brack explores the myriad ways Rashid al-Din and his fellow courtiers investigated, reformulated, and transformed long-standing ideas of authority and power.]

3534

Brend, Barbara

Treasures of Herat: two manuscripts of the Khamsah of Nizami in the British Library. 240p. illus. photos. London, 2022, 9781909942547, Gongko/ U. of Chicago Press (42695) * 15660

[In this book, Barbara Brend provides an account of two very beautiful manuscripts housed in the British Library (Or.6810 and Add.25900). Both are copies of the Khamsah, a set of five poems by the Twelfth-century poet, Nizami, one of the most renowned authors of Persian literature.

Although well known, the manuscripts have never before been written about in relation to each other. Brend tells the story of each poem and the painting that illustrates it, and she formally analyses the images, placing them in their historical and artistic context. The images from both highly-prized manuscripts are beautifully reproduced in colour, and the collected history of one of the manuscripts—recorded in the form of seal impressions and inscriptions—is also included. Ursula Sims-Williams provides a translation and commentary of these important marks of ownership which identify the Mughal rulers Akbar, Jahangir, Shah Jahan, and Aurangzeb.]

3535

Brentjes, Sonja, Jens Hoyrup & Bruce R. O'Beiren (ed.)

Narratives on Translation across Eurasia and Africa: from Babylonia to colonial India. (Contact and Transmission, v. 3) 406p, Turnhout, 2022 9782503594897 Brepols (41505) 22770

[The book disentangles histories of translations from their treatment in specialized intellectual fields, making the point that histories of translations are not merely sub-categories of the histories of pre-modern sciences, religion, law, or literature but are in fact histories of cultural practices that cut synchronically and diachronically through the entire textual fabric of the investigated societies. Arabic, Syriac, Pahlavi, etc.]

3536

Browne, Edward G.

A History of Persian Literature in Modern times (A.D. 1500-1924). 530p. 古書 Cambridge, 1924 Cambridge U.P. (45005) * 1620 3537

Browne, Edward G.

A History of Persian Literature under Tartar Dominion (A.D. 1265-1502). 586p. 古書 Cambridge, 1920 Cambridge U.P. (45004) * 1620 3538

Browne, Edward G.

A Literary History of Persia, Vol. II: From Firdawsi to Sa'di, III: The Tartar Dominion (1265-1502), IV: Modern times (1500-1924). 3 vols. Cambridge, 2009 repr. Cambridge U.P. (45003) Pap. * 2310 3539

Browne, Edward G.

The Persian Revolution of 1905-1909. new edition (Persia Observed Series, 1) lxiv,xxvi,470p, Washington, D.C., 2006(1910), 1933823070, Mage Publishers (4687) Pap. * 5860

[introduction, correspondence, and reviews edited by Abbas Amanat (64p.)]

3540

Brunner, Rainer

Die Schia und die Koranfälschung. 2, erg:antz und aktualisierte auflage (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, 103) Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447105699 Harrassowitz (41413) 7866

[Den Endpunkt der innerschiitischen Debatte markierte schließlich im späten 19. Jahrhundert der schiitische Gelehrte Ḥusain an-Nūrī aṭ-Ṭabrisī, der sämtliche ihm bekannten Fundstellen aus sunnitischen wie schiitischen Quellen in einem Buch zusammentrug und damit einer breiten Öffentlichkeit zugänglich machte. Von der großen Mehrheit der schiitischen Geistlichkeit, die sich von der eigenen Tradition distanziert, wird er dafür bis heute heftig angefeindet. Zugleich jedoch lieferte sein Buch die wesentliche Grundlage dafür, dass der Vorwurf der Koranfälschung im 20. Jahrhundert von sunnitischen Polemikern aufgegriffen wurde und heute den vielleicht wichtigsten Streitpunkt der konfessionellen Polemik im Islam darstellt.]

3541

Buhler, Alexandra

Zoroastrianism in India and Iran: Persians, Parsis and the Flowering of Political Identity. 312p. London, 2024,

9780755601608, I.B. Tauris (42859) 20570
 [This book examines the Zoroastrian community in the late Qajar and early Pahlavi period beyond the borders of Iran to trace this Parsi-Persian relationship. A major theme is the increase in philanthropy directed to the Zoroastrians of Iran by the Parsis and the involvement of the British in encouraging Parsi feelings of patriotism towards Iran. The book shows that not only were Parsis affected by events taking place in Iran, they also contributed to the broader change in attitudes towards Zoroastrians in that country.]
 3542
 Bullard, Reader
Letters from Tehran: a British ambassador in World War II. ed. by E.C. Hodgkin xvi,301p. London, 1991,
 9781850432401, I.B. Tauris (44536) * 1980
 [Iran -- Great Britain -- Foreign relation, 1939-1945]
 3543
 Bulliet, Richard W.
Cotton, Climate, and Camels in Early Islamic Iran: a moment in world history. xi,167p, N.Y. 2011(09),
 9780231148375, Columbia U.P. (25188)
 Pap. * 1430
 [Combining recent ecological data with a breakthrough analysis of primary sources, Richard W. Bulliet advances a provocative thesis to explain this puzzling historical moment. According to Bulliet, two significant events changed Iran in the eleventh century: its climate cooled significantly, which curbed the production of cotton, allowing Turkish nomads to establish a political dominance in the susceptible region that would last for centuries.]
 3544
 Cabi, Marouf
Iranian Kurdistan Under the Islamic Republic: Change, Revolution, and Resistance. (Kurdish Studies) 240p.
 London, 2024, 9780755654352, I.B. Tauris (42858)
 20570
 [This book presents a social, political, cultural, and socioeconomic history of Iranian Kurdistan since the 1979 Revolution.]
 3545
 Cancian, Alessandro
The Emergence of Shi'i Sufism: Sultan 'Ali Shah Gunabadi and His Commentary on the Qur'an. (Qur'anic Studies Series) 356p. Oxford, 2023, 9780198877332, Oxford U.P. (42996) 16940
 [The Bayan al-sa'ada fi maqamat al-'ibada (The Elucidation of Bliss concerning the Spiritual Stations of Worship) is a central

work in the modern intellectual and religious history of Iran and Shi'i Islam. A Qur'anic commentary (tafsir) by Sultan 'Ali Shah Gunabadi (d. 1909), it represents a mature synthesis between Twelver Shi'ism and Sufism.]
 3546
 Cantera, Alberto, Maria Macuch & Nicholas Sims-Williams (ed.)
The Reward of the Righteous: Festschrift in Honour of Almut Hintze. (Iranica, 30) xl,574p. Wiesbaden, 2022,
 9783447118408, Harrassowitz (43250) 20286
 [The volume is dedicated to one of the foremost scholars in the field of Zoroastrian and Iranian Studies, reflecting the broad range of scholarly interests and research work of the dedicatee. In addition to an appreciation of Almut Hintze's work and a bibliography of her publications, the volume contains thirty-four contributions written by renowned specialists in their fields.]
 3547
 Caron, Nely & Dariouche Safvate
Iran: les Traditions Musicales. (Les Traditions musicales) 245p. illus. photos. Paris, 1966 Buchet/Chastel (44921)
 * 660
 [Collectikon de l'Institut International d'Etudes Comparatives de la Musique]
 3548
 Casale, Sinem Arcak
Gifts in the Age of Empire: Ottoman-Safavid cultural exchange, 1500-1639. ix,326p 108 color plates, Chicago 202, 9780226820422, U. of Chicago Press (42180)
 10395
 [Diplomatic gifts -- Iran -- Turkey -- History -- 16th century Sinem Arcak Casale here sets out to explore these two major Muslim empires through a surprising lens: gifts. Countless treasures—such as intricate carpets, gilded silver cups, and ivory-tusk knives—flowed from the Safavid to the Ottoman Empire throughout the sixteenth century. While only a handful now survive, records of these gifts exist in court chronicles, treasury records, poems, epistolary documents, ambassadorial reports, and travel narratives. Tracing this elaborate archive, Casale treats gifts as representative of the complicated Ottoman-Safavid coexistence, demonstrating how their rivalry was shaped as much by culture and aesthetics as it was by religious or military conflict. Gifts in the Age of Empire explores how gifts were no mere accessories to diplomacy but functioned as a mechanism of competitive interaction between these early modern Muslim courts.]
 3549

Casari, M.

Šeš Taraf-e Donyā «Les six côtés du monde»: Anthropologie de la narration dans la littérature persane classique. (Cahiers de Studia Iranica, 65) 266p. Leuven, 2023,

9782910640514, Peeters (43365) 16560

[It presents a reflection on the nature of narration in classical Persian literature, its role as a central cultural reference system, and the connection that narrative production may maintain with the different fields of knowledge that govern the human experience of the world. Taking a tale of the Alexander legend as a case study, the volume is structured in five chapters, with five main themes: first, the main tools and values of Persian narration; the link of story-telling with Persian moral reflection; the absorption of scientific notions into the fabric of tales; their gradual assumption of symbolic and mystical values; and finally the circulation of tales in popular literary domains alongside various forms of folk knowledge.]

3550

Chahabi, Houchang E. (ed.)

Political, Social and Cultural History of Modern Iran: Essays in Honour of Ervand Abrahamian. (Edinburgh Historical

Studies of Iran and the Persian World) 464p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399544252, Edinburgh U.P. (43597) 25410

[The sixteen chapters fall into five categories – all areas of study to which Ervand Abrahamian made a significant contribution – which proceed from the global to the local: Part I looks at Iran's place in international politics in the early twentieth century; Part II considers key transitional periods in Iranian history; Part III focuses on national politics; Part IV examines intellectual history embedded in political change; and Part V explores social history, with an emphasis on cities.]

3551

Chaudhuri, Shohini

Crisis Cinema in the Middle East: Creativity and Constraint in Iran and the Arab World. 328p. illus. London, 2024,

9781350190559 Bloomsbury Academic (42828) Pap 7016

[In recent years, the Arab world and Iran have been afflicted by cataclysmic events, among them brutal state crackdowns of revolutions. Yet, filmmakers have persisted in their desire to tell their stories, against the odds, in creative acts that attest to their imagination, courage and resilience.]

3552

Chavoshian, Sana

Women, Martyrs and Stones in Iran's Post-War Politics.

(Studies in Shi'i Materiality) 232p. Edinburgh, 2025,

9781399536776, Edinburgh U.P. (43583) 22990

[Explores the haptic relations that connect the mothers and wives of the fallen soldiers of the Iran–Iraq war (1980–88) to their sons and husbands as martyrs]

3553

Chehabi, H.E.

Onomastic Reforms: family names and state-building in Iran.

(Ilex Foundation Series, 23) x,109p, Cambridge, Mss., 2020, 9780674248199, Harvard U.P. (39214)

Pap 3195

[In the mid-1920s, the Iranian state legislated a wide-ranging reform of the citizenry's naming practices. Honorary titles and honorifics were abolished, family names were made obligatory, and an office for registering names and citizens' life events (birth, marriage, divorce, and death) was established. The main motivation for this onomastic reform was conscription, which necessitated knowledge of young men's ages, identities, and whereabouts. The introduction of conscription was itself part of the state-building efforts that followed the weakening of the central government induced by the First World War.]

3554

Chekhhab-Abudaya, Mounia

Gazing at Mecca and Medina: Premodern Representations of the Haramayn. (Arts and Archaeology of the Islamic World,

Volume: 23) Leiden, 2025, 9789004731905, Brill

(43171) 28359

[This volume presents a comprehensive collection of studies centered on the depictions of Mecca and Medina across diverse media, historical periods, and geographical contexts. By covering such an extensive temporal and spatial range, it provides readers with fresh and engaging interpretations and brings forward of overlooked and understudied materials, such as Acehnese manuscripts or Bosnian wall paintings.]

3555

Cheshtī Mūdūdī, Ahmad Shāh

Tārīkh-e Chesht va Mashāyekh-e Cheshteh 271p photos,

Herat, 1396, 9789936606258, Ahrārī (41666) 2800

3556

Chodzko, Alexander

Specimens of the popular poetry of Persia : as found in the adventures and improvisations of Kurroglou, the

bandit-minstrel of northern Persia and in the songs of the people inhabiting the shores of the Caspian Sea x,592p.

古書 London, 1842 Oriental Translation Fund (45287)

* 3200

[Folk literature, Persian -- Translations into English -- Kōroḡlu (Poem)]

- 3557
Chubin, shahram
Iran's National Security Policy: intentions capabilities & impact. xii,108p. Washington D.C. 1994, 0870030310, The Carnegie Endowment for International Peace (44550) * 540
[Iran -- Foreign relations -- 1979-1997]
3558
Chūlūkhādzeh, Alexander
Fehrest-e Asnād-e Ārshīv-hā-ye Gorjestān Pīrāmūn-e Tārīkh-e Īrān, jeld-e avval 256p, Tehran, 1381, 9643611418 Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (22396) * 1180
[Archives -- Georgia (Republic) -- History]
3559
Chunakovoi, O.M.
Zoroastriiskie Teksty: Suzhdeniia Dukha razuma (Dadestani menog-i khrad); Sotvorenie osnovy (Bundakhishn) i drugie teksty. 352p. Moskva, 1997, 5020178985, Vostochnaia literatura, Ran (45047) * 1320
[Pahlavi language -- Texts]
3560
Clair-Tisdall, William St.
Modern Persian Conversation-Grammar. ix,317p.+80p. 古書 London, 1902 J. Groos (45064) * 2500
3561
Cohen, Ronen A.
The Rise and Fall of the Mojahedin Khalq 1987-1997: their survival after the Islamic revolution and resistance to the Islamic Republic Iran. xvii,233p, Brighton, 2009, 9781845192709, Sussex Academic Press (24460) * 11980
3562
Cole, J.R. & N.R. Keddie (ed.)
Shi'ism and Social Protest x,325p. New Haven, 1986, 0300035535, Yale U.P. (21488) Pap. * 1800
[Shi'ah -- History -- 20th century -- Islam and politics]
3563
Connell, John (ed.)
Semnan: Persian city and region. (Univ. College London Expedition to Iran, 1969) 105p. maps 古書 London, 1969 Univ. College London (44753) * 1200
3564
Coville, T. (ed.)
L'Economie de l'Iran Islamique: entre l'etat et le marche/The Economy of Islamic Iran: between state and market. (Bibliotheque Iranienne, 41) 275p, Tehran/Paris, 1994, 2909961095, Peeters (2385) * 3640
[Iran -- Economic conditions, 1979-1997 -- Market -- History]
3565
Csirkes, Frenc & Benedek Peri
Mongols, Tatars, and Turks in the Persianate World: Essays in Honor of István Vásáry. (Studies in Persian Cultural History, Volume: 21) Leiden, 2025, 9789004720671, Brill (43023) 24,633
[Celebrating the scholarly legacy of István Vásáry, the volume discusses the interaction of Turkic and Mongol pastoral societies with sedentary Islamic cultures in Iran and Central Asia, as well as the development of the resultant Turko-Persian culture in the medieval and early modern periods.]
3566
Curtis, John, Ina Sarikhani Sandmann & Tim Stanley
Epic Iran: 5000 Years of Culture. 336p illus. photos. London, 2021, 9781851779291 V & A Publishing (41781) 10395
[Iran -- Illustrated works -- Irania Art, Exhibitions Catalogues -- History]
This lavishly illustrated publication tells the story of Iran from the dawn of the historical period in 5,000 BC to today. It is unique in combining the ancient and Islamic periods as well as contemporary art, from sculpture to goldsmiths' work, from ceramics and glass to illustrated manuscripts, and from textiles and carpets to oil paintings, drawings and photographs. 'Epic Iran' powerfully conveys the beauty and fragility of Iranian art and opens our eyes to the attainments of a tenacious and fascinating culture.]
3567
d'Allemagne, Henry Rene
Az Khorāsān tā Bakhteyārī. tr. by Gholāmredā Samī'ī 2 vols. illus. photos. Tehran, 1378 9649030921 Tavos (44678) * 3200
[Iran -- Description and travel -- Art -- History]
[Du Khorassan au pays des Backhtiaris, Allemagne, Henry René d', 1863-1950]
3568
d'Hubert, Thibault & Alexandre Papas (ed.)
Jāmī in Regional Contexts: the reception of 'Abd al-Rahmān Jāmī's works in the Islamicate world, ca. 9th/15th-13th/20th century. (Handbook of Oriental Studies, Sec. 1: The Near and Middle East, 128) xvii,847p, Leiden, 2024(18), 9789004695948, Brill (37039) Pap 10143
[Jāmī -- Criticism and interpretation -- History]
The first attempt to present in a comprehensive manner how

'Abd al-Rahmān Jāmī (d. 898/1492), a most influential figure in the Persian-speaking world, reshaped the canons of Islamic mysticism, literature and poetry and how, in turn, this new canon prompted the formation of regional traditions.]

3569

Dabashi, Hamid

Close Up: Iranian Cinema, past, present and future.

xii,302p, London, 2001, 1859843328, Verso (17750)
Pap. * 1650

3570

Dabashi, Hamid

Mashya and Mashyana Unearthed: Myth, Metonymy and the Unknowing Subject. 334p. 29 b/w, Edinburgh,

2025(24), 9781399517959, Edinburgh U.P. (43551)

Pap 6048

[Using Iran as an example of an ancient civilization with a sustained course of continuity all the way to the present time, this book moves towards a philosophical reflection on the relationship between what we see and feel today when engaging with art, literature and film and what we have otherwise deeply buried in the forgotten layers of our collective consciousness from time immemorial.]

3571

Dabashi, Hamid

The Last Muslim Intellectual: the life and legacy of Jalal Al-e Ahmad. (Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran and the Persian World) 344p, Edinburgh, 2021, 9781474479288,

Edinburgh U.P. (39560) 19360

[Explores the life and legacy of Jalal Al-e Ahmad (1923–69) – arguably the most prominent Iranian public intellectual of his time.

In this social and intellectual biography, Hamid Dabashi contends that Jalal Al-e Ahmad was the last Muslim intellectual to have articulated a vision of Muslim worldly cosmopolitanism, before the militant Islamism of the last half a century degenerated into sectarian politics and intellectual alienation from the world at large.]

3572

Dabashi, Hamid

The Persian Prince: The Rise and Resurrection of an Imperial Archetype. 352p. Stanford, 2023, 9781503636231,

Stanford U.P. (43201) Pap 5670

[Drawing on works from Classical Antiquity and the vast Persianate worlds from India to the Mediterranean, as well as the Hebrew Bible and European medieval mirrors for princes, Dabashi engages a diverse body of political thought to reveal the construction of the Persian Prince as a potent archetype.]

3573

Dabashi, Hamid

The Subversive Seventies in Tehran: Romancing Revolutions.

(Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran and the Persian World) 232p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399542852, Edinburgh U.P. (43556) 22990

[The 1970s are emerging as a pivotal decade in global history, in which enduring and unprecedented revolutionary changes radically altered our conception of society, polity and culture. In this book, Hamid Dabashi gives a potent account of the momentous changes in Iran during this time, mapping the social, political and cultural forces that shaped the decade and led to the downfall of the Pahlavi dynasty.]

3574

Dabashi, Hamid

Theology of Discontent: the ideological foundation of the Islamic revolution in Iran. 706p, Somerset, 2005,

1412805163, Transaction Publishers (20627)

Pap. * 2520

[With a new introduction.

Scores of books and articles have been published, addressing one or another aspect of the Islamic Revolution in Iran.]

3575

Dabashi, Hamid

Where Is Abbas Kiarostami? Toward a Postcolonial

Film-Philosophy. 370p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520397187, U. of California Press (43474) Pap 5661

[When Abbas Kiarostami suddenly passed away in July 2016, he was already an iconic figure in world cinema—and his reputation as a master filmmaker has only grown since. In this book, celebrated scholar Hamid Dabashi offers a new way of looking at Kiarostami's artworld, one that questions the very idea of film philosophy.]

3576

Dabbāgh, Sorūsh

Ā'in dar Āyineh: morūrī bar ārā'-e dīn'shenāsāneh-ye 'Abd

al-Karīm Sorūsh. 720p, Tehran, 1383, 9645633125, Mo'asseseh-ye Farhang-e Serat (21089) * 4500

[Sorūsh, 'Abd al-Karīm -- Criticism and interpretation]

3577

Dabīr-Moqaddam, Mohammad (ed.)

Majmū'eh-ye Maqālāt-e Hamāyesh-e Bayn al-Melālī-ye

Ghazneh va Zabān va Adab-e Farsī. 416p ills. Tehran, 1394(2015), 9786006143811, Farhangestan-e Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (35840) * 2260

[Proceedings of the International Congress on Ghazni and the Persian Language and Literature (Oct. 21 and 22, 2013)]

- 3578
Dādkhvāh, Gholāmredā & Asad Allāh Fallāhī (ed.)
Manteq dar Īrān Sadeh-ye Sheshom: Logic in 6th/12th Century Iran: seven treatises by Ibn Salāh Hamadānī, Majd al-Dīn Jīlī, Rashīd al-Dīn Watwāt, Sharaf al-Dīn Mas'ūdī, 'Umar Ibn Ghaylān Balkhī, Fakhr al-Dīn Rāzī. 7p(en)+498p, Tehran, 1396(2018), 9786007009949, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (38534) 4690
- 3579
Daeneck, Eric
Tales of Mullah Nasir-ud-Din: Persian wit, wisdom and folly. 63p. 古書 N.Y. 1960 Exposition Press (44907) * 880
- 3580
Daftary, Farhad & Janis Esots (ed.)
The Renaissance of Shi'i Islam: facets of thought and practice. (The Institute of Ismaili Studies, Shi'i Heritage Series, 9) xxi,399p, London, 2022, 9780755649440, I.B. Tauris (41544) Pap 6048
[The renaissance of Shi'i Islam began in the 9th/15th century when the Ismailis experienced the Anjudan revival and Twelver Shi'i traditions were also renewed. This renaissance gained further strength when the Safavids succeeded in establishing a state in the early decades of the 10th/16th century, making Ithna'ashari Shi'i Islam their official religion.]
- 3581
Dahlen, Ashk
Deciphering the meaning of Revealed Law: the Surūshian paradigm in Shi'i epistemology. (Studia Iranica Upsaliensia, 5) 383p, Uppsala, 2001, 9155451896, Uppsala Universitet (16477) * 8600
[Shī'ah -- Surūsh, 'Abd al-Karīm -- Islamic law -- Modernism -- Philosophy
This study analyses the major intellectual positions in the philosophical debate on Islamic law that is occurring in contemporary Iran.]
- 3582
Dākānī, Parvīz 'Abbāsī
Shams-e Man va Khodā-ye Man: pezhūheshī darbāreh-ye zendagī-ye Maulānā ve ertebāt-e 'erfānī-ye ū bā Shams-e Tabrizī. 503p, Tehran, 1400(1387), 9789642240111, 'Elm (41358) 5540
[Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī, 1207-1273 -- Criticism and interpretation -- Sufis -- Biography]
- 3583
Dāmād, Mostafā Mohaqqueq
Elahiyāt-e Mohīt-e Zīst: Theology of environment. 265p, Tehran, 1393(2014), 9786007009246, Mo'asseseh-ye Pezhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh (35871) * 1440
[Human ecology -- Religious aspects -- Islam]
- 3584
Damīrī, Mohd. Redā
Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Osūleyān-e Shī'eh. 2 vols. Qom, 1393, 9786001952012, Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslāmī (41947) * 7880
[Shiites Biographies -- Islamic law
[Encyclopedia of the Shiite Scholars of Principles]
- 3585
Daneshgar, Majid
Persianate Prose and the Making of Malay Muslim Literature: Text, Translation and Commentary of the Durr al-Majalis. (Gibb Memorial Trust) 720p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399537575, Edinburgh U.P. (43580) 39930
[This book investigates lines of connection and shared literary heritage between the Persianate and Malay-Indonesian worlds over many centuries. Majid Daneshgar provides a critical and comparative study of Persianate-Malay stories, with specific focus on Durr al-Majālis, or Pearl of Gatherings – a classical Islamic text produced by Sayf Zafar (late thirteenth–mid-fourteenth centuries CE), a writer and scholar of Central Asian background, during the Delhi Sultanate.]
- 3586
Dāneshpazhūh, Mohammad Taqī
Bīst va Panj Jostār az Mohammad Taqī Dāneshpazhūh. (Ganjīneh-ye Kolliyāt va Maqālāt, 57) 629p, Tehran, 1391, 9786005942255, Bonyad-e Mauqufat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar (30986) * 4400
[Iran -- History -- Civilization
Collected articles, addresses, essays, lectures of Muhammad Taqī Danishpazhuh, 1911-1996]
- 3587
Dāneshpazhūh, Mohd. Taqī
Modāvemāt dar Usūl-e Mūsīqī-ye Īrān: nemūneh'ī az fehrest-e āthār-e dāneshmandān-e Īrān va Eslāmī dar ghanā' va mūsīqī. 238p. Tehran, 2535 Vezarat-e Farhang va Honar (44855) * 972
[Iran -- Music -- bibliography]
- 3588
Dāneshvar 'Alavī, Nū All-ah
Tārīkh-e Mashrūteh-ye Īrān va jonbesh-e vatanparastān-e Esfahān va Bakhteyārī. 229p. 古書 Tehran, 1335 Ketabkhaneh-ye Danesh (44630) * 1800
- 3589
Dāneyālī, 'Āref

Faqīh-e Sargardān: ta'ammolātī bar ahvāl va andīsheh-hā-ye
Fazl Allāh Rūzbahān Khonjī: bar asās-e manābe'-e sonnat.
 365p, Tehran, 1398, 9786008942832, Tīsā (41831)
 1,870
 [Fazl Allāh ibn Rūzbahān, -1519 -- Shafi'ites -- Biography]
 3590
 Darab, Gholam Hosein
Persian Composition. vi,192p. 古書 London, 1948
 Arthur Probsthain (45009) * 1800
 3591
 Darabi, P. & R.P. Thomson
Rage against the Veil: the courageous life and death of an
Islamic dissident. 274p, N.Y. 1999, 1573926825,
 Prometheus Books (6176) * 1920
 [Iran -- Women -- Legal status]
 3592
 Darakhsheh, Jalāl
Goftemān-e Seyāsī-ye Shī'ah dar Īrān-e Mo'āser. 334p,
 Tehran, 1384, 9789649273341, Daneshgah-ye Emam
 Sadeq (24801) * 1880
 [Shi'i political discourse in contemporary Iran]
 Shī'ah -- Politics and Islam -- Iran]
 3593
 Darrūdī, Mīrzā Hosayn bn 'Abd al-Karīm
Ketābcheh-ye Nīshābūr: gozāresh-e rūstā-hā-ye Nīshābūr dar
sāl-e 1296 qamarī. ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān 216p,
 Mashhad, 1382, 964444566x, Bonyad-e Pazhuhash-ha-ye
 Eslami (22436) * 1000
 [Nīshāpūr (Iran) -- History]
 3594
 Daryae, Touraj & Shervin Farridnejad (ed.)
Sasanian Studies 2 (2023): Late Antique Iranian World.
 (Sasanian Studies: Late Antique Iranian World, 2) x,314p.
 illus., Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447182874 Harrassowitz
 (43249) 18423
 [Sasanian Studies: Late Antique Iranian World is a refereed
 journal that publishes papers on any aspect of the Sasanian
 Empire and its neighboring late antiquity civilizations.]
 3595
 Darzī, 'Alī & Vahīd Sādeqī
Ta'in-e Hambastegī-hā-ye Nahvī va Āvāyī dar Dākht-e
Artaqāyī va Mobtadāsāzī dar Dabān-e Fārsī. 108p,
 Tehran, 1398(91) 9789640363317 Dāneshgāh-e Tehran
 (41930) 1200
 [Persian language -- Grammar
 [The syntactic and phonetic correlates to topicalization and
 raising construction in Persian]

3596
 Dashtī, 'Alī
Kākh-e Ebdā': andīsheh-hā-ye gūnāgūn-e Hāfez. 214p.
 Tehran, 2537 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44820) * 450
 [Hāfiz, active 14th century -- Criticism and interpretation]
 3597
 Dashtakī Shīrāzī, Ghiyāth al-Dīn Mansūr (written in
 906/1500-01)
Al-Safīr fī al-Hay'ah (resāleh-yī mokhtasar dar hei'at
Batlamīyūsī va eshkālāt-e ān). ed. by F. Keiqobādī & A.
Mohd. Gamīnī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 379, 'Olūm va Fonūn, 29)
 7p(en)+114p, Tehran, 1401(2023), 9786002032706,
 Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41800) 3820
 [Islamic astronomy -- Iran -- 16th century
 A concise treatise on Ptolemaic astronomy and its
 difficulties]
 Arabic text with Persian translation]
 3598
 Dastān Ebrāhīm (Yaghmā'ī Thānī) (1242-1310 h.q.)
Joghrafeyā-ye Jandaq va Bīyābābak. ed. by Āl Davūd,
Seyyed 'Alī (Āyeneh-ye Mīrāth, Damīmeh 6) 79p,
 Tehran, 2006 Mirath-e Maktub (27767) * 690
 3599
 Daulat'ābādī, 'Azīz
Sokhanvarān-e Ādherbāyjan. 2 vols. bound, Tabriz, 1355
 Mo'asseseh-ye Tarikh va Farhang-e Iran (45020) * 4200
 [Persian poets -- Azerbaijan -- Iran -- Biography]
 3600
 Daulat Ābādī, Mahmūd
Dīdār-e Balūch. 75p. Tehran, 2537 Peivand (44668)
 * 440
 [Baluchistan (Iran) -- Zāhidān -- Social life and custo]
 3601
 Daulat Ābādī, Yahyā
Hayāt-e Yahyā. (Tārīkh-e Mo'āser, 1-4) 4 vols. Tehran
 1371 'Attar/ Ferdusi (44725) * 4400
 [Iran -- History -- 1800-1900]
 3602
 Daulatshāh Samarqandī
Tadhkereh-ye al-Sho'arā'. ed. by Mohd. Ramadānī 431p.
 Tehran, 1366 Padideh-ye Khavar (44979) * 1420
 [Persian poetry -- Biographies]
 3603
 al-Dauleh Shaqāqī, Mīrzā Mahdī Khān Momtahan (tr. & ed.)
Ma'āther-e Mahdīyeh: dar tārikhcheh-ye tashkīl-e Vezārat-e
Omūr-e Khārejeh va usūl-e novīn dar ravābet-e bayn
al-melal. 146p. Tehran, 1379, 9645572932 Markaz-e

Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (44769) * 690
 [Iran --Foreign relations -- History
 [Maasser al-Mahdieh on history of the formation of ministry
 of foreign affairs and new principles in foreign relations]
 3604
 Dāvūdī, 'Abd al-Majīd Nāserī
Tashayyo' dar Khorāsān: 'ahd-e Taymūreyān. 280p.
 Mashhad, 1378 Bonyad-e Pezhuhesh-ha-ye Eslami-ye
 Astān-e Qods-e Radavi (45254) * 900
 [Shiites -- Iran -- Khurāsān -- History]
 3605
 Davidson, Olga M. (ed.)
The Arts of Iran in Istanbul and Anatolia: seven essays.
 (Ilex Series, 20) 225p ills. Cambridge, Mss., 2019,
 9780674987340, Harvard U.P. (37254) Pap 4441
 [Many spectacular examples of Persianate art survive to the
 present day, safeguarded in Istanbul and beyond—celebrating
 the glory of the Persian Empire (and, later, the Ottoman
 Empire). These include illustrated books, featuring exquisitely
 painted miniatures artfully embedded in the texts of literary
 masterpieces, as well as tile decorations in medieval
 Anatolian architecture.]
 3606
 Davis, Dick (intro. & tr.)
**The Mirror of My Hear: a thousand years of Persian poetry
 by women.** lxxv,262p, Washington DC, 2019,
 9781949445053, Mage Publishers (38821) * 8010
 3607
 de Bruijn, J.T.P.
**Pearls of Meanings: studies on Persian art, poetry, Sufism
 and history of Iranian studies in Europe.** ed. by A.A. Seyed
Gohrab (Iranian Series) viii,366p, Leiden, 2020,
 9789087283483, Leiden U.P. (41179) 14387
 [Pearls of Meanings offers a collection of essays by J. T. P.
 (Hans) de Bruijn, a pivotal and leading scholar of Persian
 studies. The volume covers a number of essential domains of
 Persian culture, with a particular emphasis on poetry and
 Sufism.]
 3608
 De Chiara, M. & E. Grassi (ed.)
**Iranian Languages and Literatures of Central Asia: from the
 eighteenth century to the present.** (Cahiers de Studia Iranica,
 57) 345p, Leuven, 2015, 9782910640439, Peeters
 (34909) 8280
 [This collection sheds light on various issues of the Iranian
 linguistic and literary arena outside of Iran, offering a variety
 of twelve original contributions by both leading scholars. The

regions of Afghanistan, Badakhshan, and Transoxania,
 important centers of Iranian languages and literatures, are
 here brought back into their broader Iranian context, for the
 benefit of modern Iranian studies.]
 3609
 de Laet, Joannes
Persia: An Area Study, 1633. tr. from latin by W. Floor & C.
Ouahes xi,186p. illus., Washington DC, 2021,
 9781949445251, Mage Publishers (43822) 14175
 [Before 1633, when this book was written, area studies on
 Persia did not exist. There were some books, travelogues, or
 reports on wars, but none about the people, the country, the
 culture, or the government. To fill this gap, Joannes de Laet, a
 wealthy and erudite merchant and scholar, published this
 book in a series of country studies that included the
 Netherlands, France, Spain, Portugal, Italy, Poland (Livonia,
 Latvia, Prussia), Turkey, Mogol India, Brasil, and the New
 World (West-Indies).]
 3610
 Deacon, Eleanor Lucy
**Karbala in the Ta'ziyeh Episode, Shi'i Devotional Drama in
 Iran.** (Studies on Performing Arts & Literature of the
 Islamicate World, Volume: 15) 274p. Leiden, 2024,
 9789004716131, Brill (43071) 22770
 [Through study of four of its main episodes, from their long
 inter-female dialogues to the protagonists' encounters with
 jinn, dervishes, and foreigners, this book explores the ta'ziyeh
 repertoire's compositional features. Combining a wide range
 of historical scripts, largely unpublished manuscripts, with
 witness accounts, it tracks the tradition's development from
 Safavid to Qajar Iran asking, who were its contributors? And,
 how have they left their mark?]
 3611
 Değirmençay, Veyis
**Sultan Veled: Sefîne-i Nühî ve Mecmû'a-i Rûhî: Dîvân-i
 li-Vâlidîhi li-Veledîgi / Mevlâna'nin rubaileri ve Sultan
 Veled'in nazireleri.** vi,223p, facs., Istanbul, 2023,
 9786253961374, Çizgi Kitabevi (42510) 2720
 [Sefîne-i Nühî ve Mecmû'a-i Rûhî adlı eser Sultan Veled'in
 babası Mevlâna Celâleddin-i Rûmî'nin şiirlerine yazdığı bir
 nazire mecmuasıdır. Nazireler Sultan Veled hayatta iken adı
 geçen mecmuada toplanmıştır.
 Bu çalışmada dört yazma nüshası tespit edilen Sefîne-i Nühî ve
 Mecmû'a-i Rûhî adlı eserin rubaileri tenkitli metni yapıлып
 Türkçeye çevrilmiştir.
 Persian text and Turkish translation]
 3612

Dehbāshī, Mahdī & 'Alī Asghar Mīr Bāqerīfard

Tārīkh-e Tasavvof. 2 vols. Tehran, 1400-01(13988-94),
9786000225315, 02484, Sāzmān-e Motāla'eh va Tadvī-e
Kotob-e Dāneshgāhī dar 'Olūm va Ensānī (41906) 3490
[Sufism -- History]

Vol. 1: The evolution course of Islamic mysticism from the
beginning up to the 6th century. revised ed.

2: The evolution course of Islamic mysticism from the 7th
century up to the 10th century]

3613

Dehkhodā, 'Alī Akbar

Qand va Pand. ed. by Mū'ayyed Shīrāzī 112p. photos.
Shiraz, 1363 Navid (44892) * 500
[Iran -- Anecdotes -- History]

3614

Dehkordī, Homāyūb Khosravī & Elāheh Moshtāq

Tasvīr-e Dīgār: majmū'eh-ye dāstān-e kūtāh. 91p. Tehran
1375 Daftar-e Nashr-e Ma'ani (44827) * 250
[short stories]

3615

Dehlavī, Mohammad Sharīf Khān

Alāj al-Amr-ad-e Fārsī. ed. by Mohd. Bāqer Mīnā'ī &
Dāryūsh Mahmūdī 705p. Tehran, 1392(2013),
9789647553735, al-Ma'ī (42769) * 1728
[Medicine -- History]

3616

Dehnavī, Nezām'alī

**Īrāneyān-e Mohājer dar Qafqāz: fa'alīyat-hā-ye farhangī-ye
ānān dar sāl'hā-ye 1900 m.-1931 m.** 255p, Tehran, 1383
964361235X, Markaz-e Asnad va Khedmat-e Pazhuhesi
(22397) 1460
[Iranians -- Caucasus -- Intellectual life -- History]

3617

Deldam, Eskandar

**Hājī Vāshangton: tārīkh-e ravābet-e Īrān va Āmrīkā dar
rūzgār-e Qājārīyeh va Pahlavī.** 642p. ilkus. facs. Tehran,
1368 Nashr-e Golfam (44624) * 3800
[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Foreign relations -- United
States]

3618

Deyā' al-Dīn Yūsuf

**Resāleh-ye Mūsīqī, mausūm beh Kolleyāt-e Yūsuf,
negāresh-e pīsh az 1271 q.** ed. by Bābak Khadrā'ī
104p+xix(eng.), facs., Tehran, 1390, 9789642321179,
Mo'asseseh-ye Ta'līf, Honar (41887) * 1080
[Music -- Music theory -- Iran -- History]
[Kullīyāt-i Yūsufī, a 19th century Persian musical treatise by

Dīyā' al-Dīn Yūsuf]

3619

Dhabīhī, Masīh

Gorgānnāme. ed. by Īraj Afshār 296p. Tehran, 1363
Babak (43519) * 1800

[Gurgān (Gulistān, Iran) -- History -- Sources]

3620

Dhakāvatī Qarāgozlū, 'Alīredā

Bāzshenāsī va Naqd-e Tasavvof. 738p, Tehran, 1390,
9789643724443, Sokhan (42010) 8620
[Sufism -- Sufi literature -- History and criticism]

3621

Dhākerzādeh, Amīr Hosayn

**Sargodhasht-e Tehrān: gozīdeh'ī az ādāb va rosūm-e
mardīm-e Tehrān.** 325p. facs. photos., Tehran, 1373
Qalam (44833) * 1100

[Tehran -- History -- Social conditions -- 19th century

Historical study of the traditions and culture of Tehran, Iran,
during Qajar dynasty, 1779-1925

[Tārīkh va Sargodhasht-e Tehrān-e Qadīm]

3622

Dholfaqār Mohārebī

**Majmū' al-Hesāb, dāneshnāme'h'ī dar fann-e siyāq az
doureh-ye Afshārīyeh.** ed. by 'Alīredā Nīknezhād 110p,
Tehran, 1400, 9786003391369, Maulā (40927) 2,861
[Hesab-e Siyaq -- Accounting -- Early works to 1800]

3623

Dīnānī, Hosayn Ebrāhīmī

Rāz-e Rāz: tafsīr-e doktor Dīnānī az Golshan-e Rāz. ed. by
Karīm Fayzī 435p, Tehran, 1399(92), 9789644239168,
Ettelā'āt (35991) 4880
[Shabistārī, Mahmūd ibn 'Abd al-Karīm, -- Gulshan-i rāz -- Sufi
poetry]

3624

Dīnavarī, Abū Hanīfah Ahmad ibn Dāvūd

Akhbār al-Tivār. tr. by Mahmūd Mahdavi Dāmghānī
484p. Tehran, 1371 Ney (44989) * 770
[Persian translation from Arabic]

3625

Al-Dīnī, Bahrām 'Alā

**Sekkeh-hā-ye Īrān: az enqerād-e Īlkhānān-e Moghūl tā
estīlā-ye Taymūr Gūrkan.** 267p photos. Tehran, 1396,
9789647352697, Barg-e Negār (42089) 6330
[Persian Coins: from fall of Mongol Ilkhanids to conquest of
Tamerlane]

3626

Al-Dīnī, Bahrām 'Alā

Sekkeh-hā-ye Īrān: Qarah-Qūyūnlū, Āq-Qūyūnlū va**Mosha'sha'eyān-e Khūzestān.** 329p photos. Tehran, 1398

9789647352379, Barg-e Negār (42091) 6330

[Persian Coins: Qarah Qoyunlu, Aq Qoyunlu, and
Mosha'sha'iyah of Khuzestan]

3627

al-Dīnī, Mehdī Meshkut

Dastūr-e Zabān-e Fārsī bar pāyih-e Nazariye gastārī. 219p.

Mashhad, 1987 Danishgah-e Ferdusi (44927) * 600

[An Introduction to Persian Transformational Syntax]

3628

Dītārd Vān Rīdīn (Dithard van Rheeden)

Gozāreshī-ye Darbāreh-ye Ravābet-e Bāzargānī-ye Īrān va**Kampānī-ye Hend-e Sharqī-ye Holand dar Qarn-e 918.****tr. by W. Floor & Dāreyūs Majlesī** (Ganjīden-ye Asnād va

Tārīkh-e Īrān, 95) 205p, Tehran, 1401 9786227706420

Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/ Sokhan

(42088) 7040

[Iran -- Foreign relations -- Netherlands -- 18th century --
History]

3629

Divsallar, Abdolrasool (ed.)

Struggle for Alliance: Russia and Iran in the Era of War in**Ukraine.** (Middle East Institute Policy Series) 384p.

London 9780755653508 I.B. Tauris (42860) Pap 4354

[This book provides a comprehensive study of the complex
impacts of the war in Ukraine on Russo-Iranian relations, and
the resulting consequences for the international relations of
the Middle East.]

3630

Doerfer, Gerhard

Khalaj Materials. (Uralic and Altaic Ser. v. 115) 337p. illus.

Bloomington, 1971, 877501505, Indiana Univ. (44890)

* 2700

[Khalaj, a Turkic language spoken in central Persia, constitutes
an independent branch of the Turkic group of languages.]

3631

Doroh, Hessam Habibi

Sunni Communities in the Islamic Republic of Iran,**2013-2021: Securitization, Secularization and Privatization.**(Social, Economic and Political Studies of the Middle East and
Asia, Volume: 131) xi, 217p. Leiden, 2023,

9789004521421, Brill (43163) 20700

[Using unexamined sources and fieldwork, Hessam Habibi
Doroh shows a clear insight into the life of Iranian Sunnis,
their contention and cooperation with the state during Hasan
Rouhani's presidency.]

3632

Doulāt Ābādī, 'Alī Mohammad

Khāterāt va Molāhazāt. ed. by Īraj Afshār 881p, Tehran

1390, 9789643724047, Sokhan (34728) * 2880

[Doulātābādī, 1868/69-1922/23 -- Statesmen -- biography --
Iran]

3633

Douratābādī, 'Azīz

Sokhanvarān-e Ādharbāyjān: poetes d'Azarbaïdjan. 579p,

Tabris, 2535(1976) Mo'asseseh-ye Tarikh va Farhang-e Iran

(42713) * 1650

[Iran -- Azerbaijan -- Posts, Persian -- Biographies]

3634

Dū al-Nūr, Rahīm

**Raftārshenāsī-ye Zabān: tatavvor-e vājī, vākeh'ī, sarfī, nahvī,
ma]7nāyī va rasm al-khatt-e zabān-e Fārsī-ye tārīkhī.**

243p. Tehran, 1373 Zavvar (45026) * 920

[Iranian language]

3635

du Mans, Raphael

Estat de la Perse en 1660. notes Ch. Schefer cxv, 464p.

古書 Paris, 1890 Ernest Leroux (44715) * 6480

[Iran -- History -- Raphaël, du Mans, 1613-1696 -- 16th-18th
centuries]

3636

Dudoignon, Stephane A.

The Baluch, Sunnism and the State in Iran: from tribal to**global.** (Comparative Politics and International Studies Ser.)

xxv, 405p, London, 2017, 9781849047081, Hurst

(37617) 14520

[This fascinating study explores the emergence of a significant
Sunni community on the margins of Shia Iran and delineates a
'Sunni arc' stretching from Central Asia southwards through
the Iranian provinces of Khorasan and Baluchistan.]

3637

Dūst, Mahvash Vāhid

Shīveh-hā-ye Negāresh-e Fārsī 154p. 古書 Tehran, 1368

Azari (45040) * 220

[Persian language -- Style]

3638

E'temād al-Saltaneh, Mohd. Hasan Khān

Rūznāme-hā-ye Mer'āt al-Safar va Urdū-ye Homāyūn.

96p. facs. Tehran, 1363 Golshan (43510) * 2100

[Iran -- Description and travel -- History -- Qajar dynasty,
1794-1925Muḥammad Ḥasan Khān, l'timād al-Saltānah, -1896 -- Nāṣir
al-Dīn Shāh, Shah of Iran, 1831-1896

Reprint with introd. by 'A.A. Furādī and Ī. Afshār, and indexes.
Originally published: Tehran: 1288 [1871] and 1300]
3639

E'temād al-Saltaneh, Mohd. Hasan Khān

Khalseh: mashhūr beh Khvābnāmeḥ. ed. by M. Katirā'ī
299p. photos. 1357(48), 1357(48) Tuka (42675)

* 2200

[Iran -- Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh, Shah of Iran, 1831-1896 -- History --
Qajar dynasty]

3640

Ebady, Shirin

History and Documentation of Human Rights in Iran. tr.
from Persian by Nazila Fathi (Persian Studies Series, No. 18)
x,122p, N.Y. 2000, 0933273401, Bibliotheca Persica
(13677) Pap. * 4480

[Shirin Ebady is an attorney at law in Tehran.]

3641

Ebn-e Bazzāz Ardabīlī

**Safvat al-Safā, dar tarjameh-ye ahvāl va aqvāl va karāmāt-e
sheykh Safī al-Dīn Eshaq Ardabīlī.** ed. by Gh. Tabātabā'ī
Majd 1348p, Tehran, 1376 9646339131 Entesharat-e
Zeryab (3230) * 8100

[Ṣafī al-Dīn, Shaykh, approximately 1252-1334 -- Safavids --
Sufism -- Iran -- Biography]

3642

Ebn Homām al-Dīn Khvāndmīr, Ghīyāth al-Dīn (880-942 h.)

Makārem al-Akhlāq: sharh-e hāl-e Amīr 'Alī Shīr Navā'ī. ed.
by Mohd. Akbar 'Ashīq (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 67, Tārīkh va
Joghṛāfiyā 7) 295p, Tehran, (1999), 9646781284,
Mirath-e Maktub (12781) * 3020

[Alisher Navoi, 1441-1501 -- Timurids -- History -- Sources]

3643

Ebn Mobārak Qazvīnī, Mohammad

**Hasht Behesht: tarjomeh-ye Majāles al-Nafā'es-e Amīr 'Alī
Shīr Navā'ī.** ed. by Hādī Bīdakī (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va
Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 109) 727p, Tehran, 1400,
9786227706253, Sokhan/ Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd
Afshār (41664) 8381

[Poets, Chagatai -- Biographies]

3644

Ebn Safī al-Dīn, 'Abd al-Mū'mīn

Resāleh-ye Mūsīqī Behjat al-Rūh. ed. by H.L. Rabino de
Borgomale 142p. Tehran, 1346 Bonyad-e Farhang-e
Iran (44923) * 1200

[Music -- Iran -- Early works to 1800]

3645

Ebrāhīmī, Nāder

Bār-e Dīgar, Shahrī keh Dūst mī'dāshtam. (novel) 99p,
Tehran, 1399(45), 9789645529343, Rūzbehān (41035)
* 2230

[short stories]

3646

Ebrahimi, Sara Honarmand

**Emotion, Mission, Architecture: Building Hospitals in Persia
and British India, 1865-1914.** 258p. 56 b/w, Edinburgh,
2024(23), 9781474486583, Edinburgh U.P. (43613)

Pap 4838

[An innovative history of medical mission from the
perspective of the history of emotions]

3647

Ekhteyār, Mansūr

Ma'nī Shenāsī. 265p. Tehsrn, 1370

Daneshgah-e Tehran (45014)

* 660

[Semantics (the science of meaning)]

3648

Ekhtiar, Maryam D.

**The Dār Al-Funūn: educational reform and cultural
development in Qajar Iran.** (UMI's Dissertation) xvii,379p.
illus. maps, Ann Arbor, 1996 repr. UMI (43511)

* 2750

[New York University, 1994]

3649

Elāhābādī, Mohebballāh

**Sharh al-Tasvīyat bayn al-Efādat va al-Qabūl: resāleh dar
vahdat-e vojūd-e Ebn-e 'Arabī.** 66p+62p, Tehran, 1395
9786003390492, Maula (36732) 3210

3650

Elāhī Qamsheh, Mohyī al-Dīn Mahdī

**Hekmat-e Elāhī: 'ām va klhās, be-damīmeḥ-ye sharh-e
Fosūs-e Hakīm-e Fārābī va qesmat-e ravānshenāsī va
manteq.** 337p. 古書 Tehran, 1345 Eslami-ye Taqdim-e
Mikand (44951) * 770

[God -- Islamic philosophy]

3651

Elwell-Sutton, L.P.

Elementary Persin Grammar. 238p. 古書 Cambridge,
1977(63), 052109206X, Cambridge U.P. (45023)

Pap. * 880

3652

Elwell-Sutton, L.P.

Redā Shāh-e kabīr yā Īrān-e nū. tr. by 'Abd al-'Azīm Sbūrī
614p. photos. Tehran, 1344(1965) ('Elmi) (44566)

* 2800

[Reza Shah Pahlavi, Shah of Iran, 1878-1944]

- 3653
Emām Qolī Mīrzā Qājār
Tārīkh-e Qājāriyeh. ed. by 'Alīredā Nīknezhād 258p,
Tehran, 1400, 9786008687689, Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān
(41852) 1620
[Qajar dynasty -- History -- Iran]
3654
Emami, Farsid
**Isfahan: Architecture and Urban Experience in Early Modern
Iran.** (Buildings, Landscapes, and Societies) 276p. 45 b/w,
University Park, 2024, 9780271095523, PennState U.P.
(43694) 21348
[A vibrant urban settlement from medieval times and the
royal seat of the Safavid dynasty, the city of Isfahan emerged
as a great metropolis during the seventeenth century. Using
key sources, this book reconstructs the spaces and senses of
this dynamic city.]
3655
Enāyat Allāh Redā
Ādharbāyjān va Arrān (Ālbāniyā-ye Qafqāz). (Majmū'eh-ye
Enteshārāt-e adabī va tārīkhī, mauqūfāt-e Doktor Mahmūd
Afshār Yazdī, 44) 196p, Tehran, 1399(71),
9786226441254, Entesharat-e Doktor-e Mahmud Afshar/
Sokhan (40954) * 3100
[Azerbaijan (Iran) -- Albania (Ancient kingdom) -- History]
3656
Enayat, Hadi & Mirjam Künkler (ed.)
**The Rule of Law in the Islamic Republic of Iran: Power,
Institutions, and the Limits of Reform.** 507p. Cambridge,
2025, 9781108481427, Cambridge U.P. (42940) 27830
[After Iran's 1979 Revolution, Ayatollah Khomeini denounced
the secular legal system of the Pahlavis and pledged his
commitment to distinctly Islamic conceptions of law and
justice: the application of both the shari'a and the rule of law
(hākemiyat-e qānun) became major ideological pillars of the
Islamic Republic. This precipitated the Islamization of the legal
system, the judiciary and the courts, a process which still
continues today and is the subject of intense ideological and
political contestation. The Rule of Law in Iran is the first
comprehensive analysis of judicial and legal institutions of the
Islamic Republic of Iran in their social, political and historical
contexts.]
3657
Enjavī Shīrāzī, Abū al-Qāsem
Dokhtar-e Nārenj va Torenj. pazhūhesh: Seyyed Ahmad
Vakīleyā (Ganjīneh-e Farhang-e Mardom, Qesseh-hā-ye
Īrānī) 479p illus. Tehran, 1402(1351) repr.
- 9789640016213, Amīr Kabīr (41896) 4180
[Short stories, Persian
4th ed.]
3658
Enjavī Shīrāzī, Abū al-Qāsem
Gol-e Būmādarān. pazhūhesh: Ahmadū Kīleyān
(Ganjīneh-ye Farhang-e Mardom, Qesseh-hā-ye Īrānī) 318p
illus. Tehran, 1402(1393), 9789640016343, Amīr Kabīr
(41895) 2590
[Tales -- Folk literature -- Iran
3rd ed.]
3659
Enjavī Shīrāzī, Abū al-Qāsem
Tamthīl va Mathal. pazhūhesh: Seyyed Ahmad Vakīleyā
(Ganjīneh-e Farhang-e Mardom, Qesseh-hā-ye Īrānī) 647p
illus. Tehran, 1402 repr. 9789640014387, Amīr Kabīr
(41820) 5290
[Persian proverbs, 5th ed.]
3660
Entner, Marvin L.
Russo-Persian Commercial Relations, 1828-1914. (U. of
Florida Monographs, Social Sciences, No. 28, Fall 1965)
v,80p. 古書 Gainesville, 1965 U. of Florida Press (44760)
* 1500
3661
Eqbāl, 'Abbās
**Vezārat dar 'Ahd Salātīn-e Bozorg-e Sajūī, az tārīkh-e
tashkīl-e īn selseleh tā marg-e Soltān sanjar, 432-552.** 361p.
古書 Tehran, 1338(1959) Tehran Univ. (44601)
* 400
[Islamic empire -- Iran -- Seljuks -- Viziers -- Officials and
employees
背表紙はがれ]
3662
Eqbal Āshteyānī, 'Abbās
**Tārīkh-e Mokhtasar-e Adabeyāt-e Īrān, az qadīmtarīn
daureh-hā-ye tārīkhī tā zohūr-e Ghaznavayān.** 210p.
Tehran, 1376 Homa (45024) * 540
[Persian literature -- 747-1500 -- History and criticism]
3663
Eqtedār, Ahmad
Deyār-e Shahreyārān. (Selseleh-ye Enteshārāt-e Anjomān-e
Āthār-e Īrān, 110-111) 2 vols. photos. Tehran, 1353
Anjomān-e Āthār-e Īrān (44690) * 6600
[Iran -- Antiquities -- Civilization -- Art -- Geography -- History
-- Khuzestan]
3664

Erāqī, Fakhr al-Dīn.

Lama'āt. ed. by Mohd. Khvājavi 126p, Tehran, 1390(1363), 9789645996633, Maula (31338) 2480
[Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

3665

Eravcı, H. Mustafa

Mustafa 'Alī's Nusret-nāme and Ottoman-Safavi Conflict.

157p map, Istanbul, 2011, 9789756081204, MVT (27343) 2200

[study on the history of the Persian campaign under Lala Mustafā Pasa]

3666

Erden, Mustafa Suphi

Türkiye ve İran'da Vatandaşlık ve Etnisite. vii,316p, Istanbul, 2017 9786053994411 İstanbul Bilgi Üniv. Yayın. (36351) 2040

[Citizenship -- Nationalism -- Ethnic groups -- Turkey --Iran]

3667

Erfān Manesh, Jalāl

Joghrafeyā-ye Tārīkhī-ye Hejrat-e Emām Redā, az Madīneh tā Merv. 271p ill. map, Mashhad, 1387(1374), 9789649711959 Bonyad-e Pazhuhesh-ha-ye Eslami (24824) * 1780

[Iran -- Historical geography -- 'Alī al-Riḍā ibn Mūsā, -818 or 819]

3668

Erfān (3) DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1392, 9786002360915, Nūr (38567) 2100

[DVD: 'Irfan (Islamic mysticism), 3]

3669

Ertuğrul, Ali

Niğdeli Kadı Ahmed'in el-Veledü's-Sefik ve'l-Hāfidü'l-Halīk'ı (Anadolu Selçuklularına Dair Bir Kaynak), cilt I: Inceleme -tercüme, II: Farsça Metin. (T.T.K. III-2.Dizi - Sa. 10) 2 vols. Ankara, 2015, 9789751630407, TTK (33838) 5480
[Vol. I: Study and transcription (xii,516p), Vol. II: Original text in Farsi (xiv,766p.)]

3670

Esfazārī, Mo'in al-Dīn Mohammad (sadeh- ye 9-10 q)

Monsha'āt-e Esfazārī. ed. by Seyyed Amīr Jehādī Hosaynī 458p, Tehran, 1398(2019), 9786002203120, Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majāles-ev Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (41010) 6910
[Persian letter -- Persian prose literature -- History -- Timurids -- 15th century]

3671

Eshāqpūr, Yūsof

Bar Mazār-e Sādeq Hedāyat. 103p, Tehran, 1399, 9786008209331, Farhang-e Javīd (41985) 2030
[Le Tombeau de Sadegh Hedayat]

3672

Eshkevārī, Sādeq Hosaynī (ed.)

Ālbūm-e Asnād: Madreseh-ye Elmīyeh-ye Emām-e 'Asr Shīrāz. 191p facs. Qom, 1400, 9786228435610, Majma'-e Dhakhā'er-e Eslāmī (41949) 8490
3673

Eshkevārī, Sādeq Hosaynī (ed.)

Asnād-e Mosāleheh-nāme-hā-ye shar'ī-ye Mazreh-ye Khorramābād-e Ārān. (Mo'arrefi-ye Mīrāth-e makhtūt 166) 113p facs. Qom, 1399, 9789649885261, Majma'-e Dhakhā'er-e Eslāmī (41951) 2140

[Land titles -- Qanat -- Ārān -- Kāshān]

3674

Eshkevārī, Sādeq Hosaynī (ed.)

Asnād-e Vaqfnāme-hā va Habsnāme-hā, Mazreh-ye Khorramābād (Ārān - Kāshān). (Mo'arrefi-ye Mīrāth-e makhtūt 167) 111p facs. Qom, 1399, 9789649887395, Majma'-e Dhakhā'er-e Eslāmī (41950) 3160
[Waqf documents -- Ārān -- Kāshān -- Iran]

3675

Eshkevārī, Sādeq Hosaynī (ed.)

Esteshhādīyeh-hā va Esteftā'āt-e Shar'ī darbāreh-e mauqūfāt-e Mazra'eh-ye Khorramābād (va chand mazra'eh va dokkān az mauqūfāt-e Masjed-e Qādī) Ārān - Kāshān (1254-1332 h.) (Mo'arrefi-ye Mīrāth-e makhtūt 168) 132p facs, Qom, 1399, 9789649885193, Majma'-e Dhakhā'er-e Eslāmī (41948) 2990
[Waqf documents -- Ārān va Bīdgol (Iran)]

3676

Eshkevarī, Hasan Yūsofī

Kherad dar Deyāfat-e Dīn. 270p, Tehran, 1380(79), 9789645629364, Qasīdeh (41584) 2640
[Islam and politics]

3677

Eslāmī, Rūh Allāh

Hokūmat-mandī-ye Īrānshahrī: tadāvom-e teknūlūzhī-hā-ye qodrat dar īrān. 202p, Mashhad, 1394, 9789643863166, Entesharat-e Daneshgah-e Ferdusi (36813) * 1060
[Iran -- Power -- Social sciences -- History -- in literature
[Iranshahar Governmentaly: continuation power technology in Iran]

3678

Esots, Janis

Patterns of Wisdom in Safavid Iran: the philosophical school

of Isfahan and the Gnostic of Shiraz. (Shi'i Heritage Series, 8) xv,220p, London, 2021, 9780755644919, Bloomsbury (40984) Pap 6048

[The exceptional intellectual richness of seventeenth-century Safavid Iran is epitomised by the philosophical school of Isfahan, and in particular by its ostensible founder, Mir Damad (d. 1631), and his great student Mulla Sadra (aka Sadr al-Din Shirazi, d. 1636). Equally important to the school is the apophatic wisdom of Rajab 'Ali Tabrizi that followed later (d. 1669/70).

In this work, J. Esots investigates the legitimacy of the term 'school', delving into the complex philosophies of these three major Shi'i figures and drawing comparisons between them.] 3679

Espanāqechī Pāshā-zādeh, Mohd. 'Āref

Enqelāb al-Eslām beyn al-Khavās va al-'Avām: tārikh-e zendegānī va navard-hā-ye shāh esmā'il safavī va shāh selim 'uthmānī, vaqāye'-e sāl'hā-ye 905-930 h. ed. by R.

Ja'fareyān 308p, Qom, 1379, 9647007434, Entesharat-e Dalil (14435) * 1880

[Iran -- History -- Safavid dynasty -- Ismā'il I, Shah of Iran, 1487-1524 -- Süleyman I, Sultan of the Turks, 1494 or 1495-1566]

3680

Este'lāmī, Mohammad

Farhang-nāme-ye Tasavvof va 'Erfān (mabāheṯ, a'lām, estelāhāt va ta'bīrāt). 2 vols. Tehran, 1399(98), 9786001051623, Farhang-e Mo'āser (39736) 23880 [Encyclopedic Dictionary of Sufism & Mysticism (Discourses, Biographies & Terminology)]

3681

Ettehādīyeh, Mansūr & Roqayyeh Āqā Bālāzādeh

Tojjār va Tejārat: montakhabī az asnād-e tejāratkhāneh-ye ettehādīyeh. 536p, Tehran, 1398, 9786008687436, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (41213) 5230

[Foreign exchange -- Exports -- Tabriz -- Iran -- History -- 1719-1925 -- Sources]

3682

Ettehādīyeh, Mansūreh (Nezām Māfi)

Naqsh-e Tojjār dar Tause'eh-ye Tehrān (mo'āmalāt-e melkī bar payān-e asnād-e tejāratkhāneh-ye ettehādīyeh). 378p photos. facs. Tehran, 1401, 9786008687795, Nashr-e Tārikh-e Īrān (41872) * 3690

[Commercial documents -- Iran -- History]

3683

Ettehādīyeh, Mansūreh (Nezām Māfi)

Zanānī keh Zīr-e Meqna'eh Kolāhdārī Kardand: zendegānī-ye

Malek Tāj Khānom Najm al-Saltaneh (1270-1350

q./1233-1311 sh.). (Nashr-e Tārikh-e Īrān) 239p photos. Tehran, 1388, 9789646082618, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (27862) * 1210

[Woman Who Wore Hats under Their Veil: the life of Malek Taj Najm al-Saltaneh]

3684

Ettehadieh, Mansoureh

The Lion of Persia: a political biography of Prince

Farmān-Farmā. x,215p, Cambridge, Ma., 2012, 9780982348611, Ty Aur Press (28809) * 3630

[Prince 'Abd al-Hoseyn Farman-Fama (1858-1939) was one of the most important Iranian statesmen of the Qajar era. His life spanned the reigns of five shahs and two dynasties, and in the course of his long political career he was appointed governor of a number of strategically located provinces at crucial moments in Iranian history and served in many cabinets as minister of interior, justice, and war, briefly acceding to the prime ministership in 1915-16.]

3685

Ettemād al-Saltaneh

Tatbīq-e Loghāt-e Joghrāfiyā'i-ye Qadīm va Jadīd-e Īrān.

204p. 古書 Tehran, 1363 Amir Kabir (5121) * 440 [Iran -- Gazetteers -- Geography -- History]

3686

Al-Fādī al-Hindū, Nahā' al-Dīn Muhd. bn al-Hasan (1062-1131 h.q.)

Arba' Rasā'il fi 'Ilm al-Kalām. ed. by Hamīd Rizā Kiyānī 246p, Tehran, 1396, 9786007009680, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (36705)

* 1300

[Imamite Shiites theology]

3687

Fakhr al-Zamānī Qazvīnī, 'Abd al-Nabī (1609-1631)

Tadhkereh-ye Maykhāneh. ed. by A.G. Ma'ānī 999p. 古書 Tehran, 1367 Eqbal (44986) * 1800

[Persian poetry]

3688

Fakhrā'ī, Ebrāhīm

Gīlān dar Jonbesh-e Mashrūtiyat. 311p. Tehran, 1353 Jibi (44792) * 1100

[Iran -- History -- Gīlān -- 1905-1911]

3689

Fakhrī Heravī

Majles-ārāy. ed. by Hādī Bīdakī (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 116) 266p, Tehran, 1401, 9786227706512, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/

- Sokhan (42087) 7040
[Persian poets -- Biography - Collections]
3690
Falsafi, Nasr Allāh
Zendegānī-ye Shāh 'Abbās Avval. 5 vols. in 3, Tehran, 1358(1353) 'Elmi (44716) 3600
[Iran -- History -- Safavids -- 'Abbās I, Shah of Iran, 1571-1629]
3691
Famī Tafrishī, Mortadā Sayfī
Marvarī bar Joghṛāfeyā-ye tārikh-i-ye Sāveh. 276p. photos. Tehran, 1370 Majid (44608) * 880
3692
Famī Tafrishī, Mortadā Sayfī
Nazm va Nazmīyeh dar Daureh-ye Qājāriyeh. 373p. photos. map, Tehran, 1362 Yasavoli, Farhangsara (44602) * 2100
[On law enforcement and the establishment of a police force in Iran during the reign of the Qajar dynasty, 1796-1925]
3693
Faqīhī, 'Alī Asghar
Āl-e Būyeh: nokhostīn selseleh-ye qodratmand-e Shī'eh: bā nomūdārī az zendegī-ye jāme'eh-ye Islāmī dar qarn-hā-ye chahārom va panjom. 912p, Tehran, 1365
Saba (39122) * 2200
[Buwayhids -- Iran -- History]
3694
Farāhānī, Hasan
Rūzshomār-e Tārikh-e Mo'āser-e Īrān, sevvom esfand 1299-1301. jeld-e I, II. 2 vols. photos. Tehran, 1385-88, 9645676479, 9645645727, Mo'asseseh-ye Motele'at va Pazhuhash-ha-ye Siyasi (23059) * 14680
[Chronology of Modern Iranian History, Volume 1: 21 Feb. 1921-1922, Volume 2: 21 Mar 1922 - 21 Mar 1923]
3695
Farajī, 'Abd al-Redā
Joghṛāfeyā-ye Kāmel-e Īrān. 2 vols. maps, illus., Tehran, 1366 Sherkat-e Chap va Nashr-e Iran (44570) * 3800
[Iran -- Geography -- Description and travel]
3696
Farakhī, Barkhvordār
Dāstān'hā-ye Mahjūb al-Qolūb. ed. by 'A.R. Zakāvati Qarāgozlū 437p. Tehran, 1373, 9640181234, Markaz-e Nashr-e Danieshgahi (44847) * 3400
[Fiction -- Conduct of life -- Moral -- Early works to 1800]
3697
Farāmorz bn Khodādād bn 'Abd Allāh al-Kāteb al-Arjā'ni
Samak-e Ayyār, & Shahr-e Samak: tamaddon va farhang, ā'in-e 'ayyārī, loghāt, amthāl va hekām. ed. by Parvīz Nātel Khānlārī 6 vols. Tehran, 1400(1338), 9789644162466 Āgāh (41331) 32850
[Tales -- Folk literature -- Iran -- History & criticism]
3698
Farhādī, Mortazā
Farhang-e Yārīgārī dar Īrān: darāmadī beh mardom-shenāsī va jāme'eh-shenāsī-ye ta'āvom. jeld-e avval: Yārīgārī-ye sonnatī dar ābyārī va keshtkārī. 432p photos. Tehran, 1388(73), 9789640107027, Markaz-e Nashr-e Daneshgahi (27883) * 2090
[The Tradition of Co-operation in Iran: an introduction to anthropology and sociology of co-operation] Book I: Traditional co-operation in irrigation and agriculture]
3699
Farhang-e Mouzū'i-ye Tafsīr al-Tibyān wa al-Mizān. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1390, 9786002363022 Noor (42544) 2100
[Subject Index of the Exegeses al-Tibyān and al-Mizān]
3700
Farhangestān-e Zabān va Dab-e Fārsī
Dastūr-e Khatt-e Fārsī, matn-e pīshvandī. (Nāme-ye Farhangestān, Suppl. 7) 47p. Tehran, 2000, ISSN10250832, Farhangestan-e Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (44901) * 200
[Dastūr-e Khatt-e Farsi (Persian orthography) Proposal]
3701
Farīmānī, Elāheh Mahbūb
Barrasī-ye Sākhāt-e Zāherī va Mohtavāyī-ye Dafāter-e Taujīhāt dar 'asr-e Safavī. 378p facs. Tehran, 1399, 9789644466199, Sāzmān-e Asnād va Ketabkhāneh-ye Mellī-ye Jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān (41335) 3120
[Study of configuration and structure of the dafater tojihat (financial documents) in Safavid Era : (case study: Astan Quds Razavi's dafater-e tojihat)]
3702
Farmān, Omīd (ed.)
Seyyed Mohammad Kalārdashtī dar Āyeneh-ye Asnād: vīrāyesh-e dovvom bā edāfāt va estāhāt beh endemām-e majmū'eh-ye kāmeh-e asnād. 500p photos. Tehran, 1401 9786003391628, Maulā (41909) 7380
[Ahl-e Haqq -- Doctrines -- Religious minorities -- History -- Qājār dynasty]
3703
Farmān-farmā, Fīrūz Mīrzā
Safar-nāme-ye Kermān va Balūchestān. ed. by M. Ettehādīyeh (Nezām Māfi) & So'ād Pīrā (Nashr-e Tārikh-e

Īrān) 176p, Tehran, 1379(2001) 9646082149 Nashr-e
Tarikh-e Iran (34711) * 1080

[Iran -- Kirmān -- Sīstān va Balūchistān -- Description and
travel

The account of a journey to Kerman and Baluchestan under
taken by Firuz Mirza Farmanfarma in 1880]

3704

Farmān-farmāyyān, 'Abbās Mīrzā (1888-1935/6)

**'Abbās Mīr[^]za Farmānfarmāyyān (Salār Lashkar): zamāneh
va kārnamēh-ye siyāsī va ejtemā'ī-ye yek sāl dar qoshūn-e
Farānaseh, ravābet-e Nāpileyūn va Īrān.** ed. by Mansūreh
Ettehādī & Bahman Farmān 557p. photos. Tehran, 2008,
9789646141599, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (24874) * 2460

[Abbas Mirza Farman Farmaian, salar lashkar : his time, and
the account of his political and social achievements]

3705

Farrokhī, Yazdān

**Barrasī-ye Sayr-e Tahavvolāt-e Dīvān-sālārī-ye Moghūl-hā
dar Īrān** 255p, Tehran, 1396, 9789640019054,

Amir Kabir (36739) 1940

[Mongols -- Bureaucracy -- Iran -- History]

3706

Fārsānī, Sohaylā Torābī & Zarrīn Sharīfeyān-pūr

**Ādāb-e Tarbiyat dar Ravand-e Nougārāyī: az khelāl-e
ādābnāmeh-hā-ye ejtemā'ī-ye daureh-ye Qājār.** 254p,
Tehran, 1401, 9786008687825, Nash-e Tārīkh-e Īrān
(42081) * 2920

[Boys -- Girls -- Education -- Iran -- 19th century]

3707

Farzādmehr, Majīd

**Kermān: sarzamīn-e tārīkh va tabī'at: Kerman: land of
history and nature.** 134p. photos. in color, Tehran, 1388,
9789642708321, Mirdashti (44726) * 1540

[Kirmān (Iran : Province) -- Description and travel -- History --
Pictorial works]

3708

Fasā'ī, Mohd. Sādeq

**Kavīr dar Tasvīr: the Kevir safari: a photographic tour of the
towns and villages bordering the great Iranian salt desertr.**
118p, Tehran, 1375(1996), 9645520169 Negar (44876)
* 2200

3709

Faslnāmeh-ye 'Elmī - Pazhīheshī-ye Hekmat-e Eslāmī. DVD
1 DVD, Qom, 1391, 9786002360663, Noor (42552)

1240

[Islamic Government Science - Research Quaterly]

3710

Fāteh, Mostafā

Panjāh Sāl Naft-e Īrān. 672p. Tehran, 1358 Payam
(44633) * 4700

[Petroleum industry and trade -- Iran -- History]

3711

Fātemī, Fardād & Jalāl al-Dīn Gorgīj

**Ketāb-e Garshāsp: tūmār-e Gorshāsp-nāmeh-e morshed qolī
bar pāyeh-e tūmār-e Shāh Tahmāsobī va matn-e shenāsī-ye
tahlīlī.** 287p, Tehran, 1401, 9786222600839, Sokhan
(41862) * 5880

[Garshasb (Iranian mythology) -- Mythology -- Legend -- Iran --
History]

3712

Fātemī Moqaddam, Zahrā

Tārīkh-e Naqqāreh-Khāneh-ye Redavī. 191p facs. photos.

Mashhad, 1396, 9786000602277, Sāzmān-e

Ketābkhāneh[^]hā. Mūzeh-hā va markaz-e Asnād-e Āstān-e

Qods-e Redavī (41807) 1120

[Rites and Ceremonies

[The History of Naqare-Khane in the Holy Shrine of Imam Reza
(A.S.)]

3713

Fathallāhyef, Sh.S.

**Gūneh-ye Shenāsī-ye Mo'amār-e Masājīd dar Jomhūrī-ye
Ādharbāyjān.** tr. by L. Robansheh, H. Soltānzādeh & B.

Qadīrī 101p. illus. photos. Tehran, 1375(1996) Daftar-e
Pazhuheshha-ye Farhangi (44555) * 600

[Fatullayev, Sh. S.: Architectursl Typology of the ZMosques in
Zerbaijan Republic]

3714

Fayd al-Kāshānī, Mohammad 'Alam al-Hodā Farzand

(1039-1115 h.q.)

Resāleh dar Radd-e Sūfiyeh. ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān 187p,
Qom, 1397, 9786009866274, Movarrehk (37551) 1480

[Sufism -- Controversial literature -- Exercises & practice]

3715

Fazli Beg Khuzani Isfahani

**A Chronicle of the Reign of Shah 'Abbas (Afzal al-Tavārīkh).
ed. by Kioumars Ghereghlou with an intro. by K. Ghereghlou
& C. Melville** (Gibb Memorial Trust) 2 vols. with

2 DVD(folios), Cambridge, 2015, 9780906094495, Gibb
Memorial Trust (17226) 22990

[This substantial and largely unknown Persian chronicle of the
reign of Shah 'Abbas (1587-1629) exists in a unique
manuscript, recently discovered in the Library of Christ's
College, Cambridge. Its author, Fazli Beg Khuzani Isfahani,
provides an insider's account of this crucial period in Persian

history, with a wealth of detail about the central and provincial administration and much information not found in other sources.

Vol. 1 covers the years 995-1018/1587-1609

Vol. 2 covers the years 1019-1037/1610-1629.]

3716

Fejrat, Mohd. Āsaf

Fehrest-e Alefbā'ī-ye Kotob-e Khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Markazī-ye Āstān-e Qods-e Radavī: An alphabetical hand-list of the manuscripts in the Astan Quds Tazavi Central Library.

948p. Mashhad, 1369 Ketabkhaneh-ye Markazi-ye Astan-e Qods-e Radavi (45065) * 2200

3717

Fekrat, Mohd. Āsef

Fārsī-ye Heravī: zabān-e goftārī-ye Herāt. 337p. Mashhad, 1376 Daneshgah-e Ferdusi (45246) * 660

[Fārsī-ye Harawī: oral language of Harāt]

3718

Fekrat, Mohd. Āsef

Lahjeh-ye Bokhārā'ī. 535p. Mashhad, 1375 Daneshgah-e Ferdusi (45247) * 990

[Bukhārā'ī dialect]

3719

Fellinger, Gwenaëlle & Melanie Gibson (ed.)

Revealing the Unseen: new perspectives on Qajar Art.

215p. illus. photos. London, 2022, 9781909942646, Gongko/ U. of Chicago Press (42694) 15660

[The articles in this volume are focused on the art of Iran in the nineteenth century while it was under Qajar rule. The articles in the first section are dedicated to the arts of painting, illumination and lithography. The second section is also concerned with works on paper but looks at newly introduced techniques such as fingernail art and photography. The third section looks at different materials: tiles decorated with mounted falconers, ikat velvet textiles, carpets as diplomatic gifts and a type of armour known as chahar 'ayna. The two final articles focus on artefacts acquired through diplomatic and commercial exchanges.

Papers from a symposium organised by Gwenaëlle Fellinger & Carol Guillaume]

3720

Feuillebois, Eve

L'Iran Médiéval. (Guides Belles Lettres des civilisations)

302p. 62 illus. Paris, 2018, 9782251448411, Les Belles Lettres (43733) 4347

[Ispahan, Boukhara, Samarcande... Un rêve d'Orient. La Perse médiévale de l'islamisation à l'invasion mongole, du VIIe au

XIIIe siècle.]

3721

Feuvrier, J.-B.

Seh Sāl dar Darbār-e Īrān: khāterāt-e Doktor Fūvreyeh, pezeshek-e vīzheh-ye Nāser al-Dīn Shāh-ye Qājār. tr. by 'Abbās Eqbāl 446p. photos. Tehran, 1366 Donya-ye Ketab (44636) * 1900

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty]

3722

Field, Claud

A Learner's Dictionary of Arabic and Persian Quotations (transliterated with English translation). 351p. 古書

Beirut, 1974 Librairie du Liban (45051) * 650

3723

Firouzeh, Peyvand

Intimacies of Global Sufism: Ne'matullahi Shrines and Material Culture Between Iran and India. 380p. 144 color, Bloomington, 2025 9780253074140 Indiana U.P. (43380) Pap 7560

[From the fifteenth-century onwards, followers of the Sufi poet Shah Ne'matullah Vali navigated land and sea routes through Central Asia, Iran, and India, acting as agents of power, mobility, and cross-cultural exchange. This book explores the opportunities and challenges that Sufis encountered in developing a transregional network of material culture.]

3724

Fischel, Walter J.

Ibn Khaldūn va Tīmūrlang. tr. by Sa'īd Nafīsī 240p. 古書 tehran, 195- Zavvar (44744) * 330

[History -- Timur, 1336-1405]

3725

Fischer, Michael M.J.

Mute Dreams, Blind Owls, and Dispersed Knowledge: Persian poesis in the transnational circuitry x,474p. photos., Durham, 2004, 0822332981, Duke U.P. (17743) Pap. * 1210

[Combining his extensive ethnographic experience in Iran and his broad command of critical theory, Fischer argues that the widespread appeal of Iranian cinema is based in a poetics that speaks not only to Iran's domestic cultural politics but also to the more general ethical dilemmas of a world simultaneously torn apart and pushed together.]

3726

Fisher, W.B. (ed.)

The Land of Iran. (The Cambridge History of Iran, vol. I) xix,784p. 古書 Cambridge, 1968 521069351 Cambridge

U.P. (44729) * 2800
 3727
 Fleury, Cynthia
Dialoguer avec l'Orient. 384p. Paris, 2019,
 9782271126047, CNRS (43746) 2070
 [Islam -- Relations -- Christianisme -- Baqlī, Rūzbihān ibn Abī
 al-Naṣr, -1209 or 1210 -- Baqlī, Rūzbihān ibn Abī al-Naṣr,
 -1209 or 1210 -- Ibn al-Arabi, 1165-1240]
 3728
 Floior, Willem & D.T. Potts
Qeshm: the History of a Persian Gulf Island. 380p.
 Washington DC, 2024, 9781949445831 Mage Publishers
 (43817) 17010
 [Located in the Straits of Hormuz, the island of Qeshm has
 had a tumultuous history. Qeshm: The History of a Persian
 Gulf Island is the first serious, book-length study of the
 island's history.]
 3729
 Floor, Willem M.
Food Security in Iran : Edareh-ye Arzaq, 1910-1935
 xbiii,279p. illus., Washington DC, 2022, 9781949445374,
 Mage Publishers (43823) 11340
 [Food security -- Famines -- Iran -- History -- 20th century]
 3730
 Floor, Willem M.
Russian Sources on Iran. 1719-1748. xix,475p.
 Washington DC, 2023 9781949445572 Mage Publishers
 (43825) 23625
 [W. Floor brings together annotated translations of reports by
 officials in Russian service that so far have either been used
 rarely by scholars, or not at all. It includes a detailed account
 of the mapping of the Caspian Sea by a Russian team from
 1719 to 1720; and the Russian occupations of Derbend in
 1722, of Baku in 1723; and of Gilan in 1724. There is also a
 comprehensive report of the locations and characteristics of
 the various ethnic groups living in Azerbaijan in 1728. As well
 as two reports by Persian officials about the events that led to
 the downfall of the Safavid dynasty.]
 3731
 Floor, Willem M.
Tārīkhcheh-ye Mālī - Māleyātī-ye Īrān az Safaviyeh tā
Pāyān-e Qājāriyeh 906-1344 qamarī/1500-1925 milādī.
tr. by M. K. Yazdī (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 727p,
 Tehran, 1394, 9789646082939, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran
 (34715) * 3180
 [Public finance -- Iran -- History]
 3732

Floor, Willem M.
The Rebel Bandits of Tangestan. xxx,209p. illus.,
 Washington DC, 2021, 9781949445268, Mage Publishers
 (43828) 11340
 [Būshihr (Iran) -- Dashtī va Dashtistān -- Social conditions --
 History --20th century
 The hinterland of Bushehr on the Persian Gulf—Tangestan,
 Borazjan, Dashti, and other districts—was populated by a
 disparate and poor people, who were at constant war with
 each other. It was not only neighbors who fought and preyed
 on each other, but also close family members, and even
 fathers and sons]
 3733
 Floor, Willem M.
Transportation & Technology in Iran, 1800-1940 : chapar,
carts, carriages, automobiles, bicycles, motorcycles, lodgings,
sewing machines, typewriters & pianos. xii,421p. illuis.,
 Washington DC, 2023, 9781949445619, Mage Publishers
 (43824) 14175
 3734
 Floor, Willem M. & Amelie Couvrat Desvergness
Hiustory of Paper in Iran, 1501-1925. xxiii,238p. illus.,
 Washington DC, 2022, 9781949445428, Mage Publishers
 (43826) 14175
 [The History of Paper in Iran, 1501 to 1925 sets out for the
 reader the types of paper made in Iran during the Safavid and
 Qajar periods and the crucial role imported paper played in
 the country.]
 3735
 Flores, Jorge
Empire of Contingency: How Portugal Entered the
Indo-Persian World. 344p. illus. Philadelphia, 2024,
 9781512826449 U. of Pennsylvania Press (43689) 12285
 [Explores the information and communication practices of the
 Portuguese empire in sixteenth- and seventeenth-century
 India]
 3736
 Foltz, Richard
A History of the Tajiks: Iranians of the East. xvii,231p,
 London, 2019, 9781838604462, I.B. Tauris (39439)
 Pap. * 5037
 [In this comprehensive and up to date history, from
 prehistoric proto-Indo-Iranian times to the post-Soviet period,
 Richard Foltz traces the complex linguistic, cultural and
 political history of the Tajiks, a Persian-speaking Iranian ethnic
 group from the modern-day Central Asian states of Tajikistan,
 Afghanistan, and Uzbekistan. In eight chapters, the author

explores the revitalisation of Persian culture under the Samanid Empire in the Tajik heartlands of historical Khorasan and Transoxiana; analyses the evolution of the politics of Tajik identity; and traces the history of the ethnic Tajik diaspora today.]

3737

Foran, John

Fragile Resistance: social transformation in Iran from 1500 to the revolution. xiv,452p. Boulder, 1993, 0813384788, Westview (44537) * 2700

[Iran -- Social Conditions -- History]

3738

Forbes-Leith, F.A.C.

Checkmate: fighting tradition in Central Persia. (The Middle East Collection) xv,242p. 古書 N.Y. 1973(1927), 0405053355, Arno Press (44787) * 1500

3739

Forough, Mehdi

A Comparative Study of Abraham's Sacrifice in Persian Passion Plays and Western Mystery Plays. 111p. photos. Tehran, Ministry of Art and Culture (44801) * 1080

[Iran -- Ta'ziye -- Theater]

3740

Forsat al-Douleh, Mohd. Nasir (1885-1920)

Āthār al-'Ajam, dar tārikh va joghrāfiyā-ye mashrūh-e belād va amākin-e fārs. (Nashr-e Tārikh va Farhang-e Īrān-zamīn, 3) 653p. 古書 Tehran, 1362 Entesharat-e Yasavvoli Farhangsara (17576) * 4500

[Iran -- Fārs (Iran) -- History -- Antiquities -- lithograph]

3741

Fraser, Glenda

Enqelāb va Dedd-e Enqelāb dar Āsiyā-ye Mīyāneh, 1918-1933. tr. by Kāveh Bayāt 217p, Tehran, 1384, 9649499075, Entesharat-e Shirazeh (24917) * 1500

[Revolution and Counterrevolution In The Middle Asia]

3742

Friedl, Erika

Aesthetics and the Art of Living in the Zagros Mountains of Iran. 280p. Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399536738, Edinburgh U.P. (43619) 1780

[In this rare approach to half a century of ethnographic study of a pastoral ethnic community in the hinterland of Iran, the emotional and judgmental reactions local people have to conventions and customs of their own culture is in sharp focus.]

3743

Friedl, Erika

Religious and Daily Life in the Mountains of Iran: theology, saints, people. 200p. ills. London, 2022(20),

9780755616732, I.B. Tauris (39873) Pap 6532

[Until the 1960s, little was known inside or outside Iran about the tribes living in the country. The anthropological research of Erika Friedl is now renowned for presenting comprehensive data collected over a 50-year period from her time among the Boir Ahmad tribal people living in the Zagros Mountains of Iran.]

3744

Frye, R.N. (ed.)

The Period from the Arab Invasion to the Saljuqs. (The Cambridge History of Iran, vol. 4) xiii,734p. 古書 Cambridge, 1975, 0521200938 Cambridge U.P. (44730) * 2800

3745

Frye, Richard N.

The Golden Age of Persia: the Arabs in the East. (History of Civilization) xiii,290p. photos. 古書 London, 1975, 0297768719, Phoenix Press (13137) Pap. * 990

[Arabs -- Iran -- History -- to 1500]

3746

Furon, Raymond

I'Iran: Perse et Afghanistan 336p. 古書 Paris, 1951 Payot (44551) * 1620

3747

Gabriel, Alfons

Tahqīqāt-e Joghrāfeyā'ī-ye Rāje'-e Īrān. tr. by Fath'alī Khvājah Nūrī 494p. photos. maps, Tehran, 1348 Ebn-e Sina (43523) * 1800

[Iran -- Description and travel -- History]

Translation of Die Erforschung Persiens]

3748

Galdieri, Eugenio

Masjed-e Jāme'-e Esfahān: Esfahān: Masgid-Gum'a. tr. by 'A.A. Jabal 'Āmelī 211p. illus. photos. (Isfahan), 1370 Markaz-e Mirath-e Farhangi (44718) * 990

[Masjid-i Jum'ah (Işfahān, Iran) -- History]

3749

Gallehdānī, Mozhgān

Panj Shā'er-e Bozorg-e Īrān: Five great poets of Iran. ed. by Esmā'il Sa'ādat 816p, Tehran, 1399 9786008735632 Farhangestān-e Zabān va dab-e Fārsī/ Sokhan (41211) * 6840

[Persian poetry -- Criticism, Interpretation -- History]

3750

Gallien, Claire

Reconfiguring and Appropriating Arabic, Persian, and Indic Literary Traditions in Seventeenth- and Eighteenth-Century Britain: Orientalism and the Recreation of the Islamicate Canon.

512p. Oxford, 2025, 9780198908401, Oxford University Press (42980) 27346

[investigates the reconfigurations of literary traditions coming from Islamicate regions of the world by British orientalists.]

3751

Ganjī, Mohd. Hasan

Joghṛāfeyā dar Īrān, az Dār al-Fonūn tā enqelāb-e Eslāmī.

706p. illus. Mashhad, 1380, 9643332721, Astan-e Qods-e Radavi (44574) * 1480

[Iran -- Geography -- Study and teaching -- History

[Geography in Iran, from Dar-ul-Fonun to the Islamic revolution]

3752

Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān: majmū'eh-ye 3 resāleh dar pezeshkī. ('Olūm va Fonūn 1, Pezeshkī 1) 7p(en)+661p, Tehran, 1386, 9789646690547, Ketabkhaneh-ye Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Shora-ye Eslami (27745)

* 2190

[Ganjīne-ye Bahārestān (7): Sciences and Technics 1, Medicine 1]

3753

Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān: majmū'eh-ye 3 resāleh dar pezeshkī. ('Olūm va Fonūn 2, Pezeshkī 2) 5p(en)+459p, Tehran, 1386, 9646690572, Ketabkhaneh-ye Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Shora-ye Eslami (27747)

* 1600

[Ganjīne-ye Bahārestān (10): Sciences and Technics 2, Medicine 2]

3754

Garāvand, Qodrat Allāh

Marākez-e 'Elmī va Mo'assasāt-e Āmūzeshī-ye Shī'eh dar Īrān va 'Erāq tā pāyān-e panjom-e hejrī. 2358p, Qom, 1401, 9786001957628, Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslāmī (41945) * 3460

[Religious institutions -- Iran -- Iraq -- Shiites education
[Scientific Centers and Shiite Educational Institutions in iran and Iraq until the end of the fifth century (A.H.)]

3755

Garmūdī, Mīrzā Fattāh Khān

Safarnāmeḥ-ye Mīrzā Fattāh Khān Garmūdī be-Orūpā, mausūm beh Chahār fasl va do resāleh-ye dīgar benām-e Shabnāmeḥ va Safarnāmeḥ-ye Mamasanī dar zamān-e Mohammad Shāh Qājār 1182p. Tehran, 1347
Chapkhaneh-ye Bank-e Bazargani-ye Iran (44618) * 3980

[Garmūdī, Mīrzā Fattāh Khān -- Europe -- Description and travels -- Qajar dynasty -- History]

3756

Garner, Lain

The Founder of Manichaeism: Rethinking the Life of Mani.

142p. Cambridge, 2020, 9781108499071, Cambridge U.P. (42957) 19116

[Mani, a third-century preacher, healer and public sage from Sasanian Mesopotamia, lived at a pivotal time and place in the development of the major religions. He frequented the courts of the Persian Empire, debating with rivals from the Judaeo-Christian tradition, philosophers and gnostics, Zoroastrians from Iran and Buddhists from India.]

3757

Garthwaite, Gene R.

Khans and Shahs: a history of the Bakhtiyari tribe in Iran.

xxiii,215p, London, 2009(1983), 9781848850965, I.B. Tauris (25569) Pap. * 1650

[Offering an examination of the Bakhtiyari in Iran, this book explores their powerful political and economic role in Iranian society in the nineteenth and twentieth centuries. It provides an understanding of how political power is created, maintained and lost in a tribal society.]

3758

Gastone, Carlo (ed.)

Persian Arabesques: Political Memoirs of Ivan Jakovlevich

Korostovetz. (Studies on Modern Orient, vol. 53) Berlin, 2024, 9783111381190, De Gruyter (43419) 20,690

[Russian diplomacy as told by one of its most brilliant protagonists, Ivan J. Korostovetz (1862–1933). After his successes both at the Portsmouth Peace Treaty of 1905, where he served as secretary of the Russian-Japanese Conference, and at the Friendship Treaty with Mongolia, which he signed in 1912, Korostovetz describes in detail his memories of the last events of his diplomatic career. From 1913 to 1918, when he fled into exile to avoid imprisonment, he served mainly in Persia, for example as Russian Minister Plenipotentiary (1913–1915).]

3759

Gaube, Heinz

Arejān va Kohkīlūyeh: az fath-e 'Arab tā Pāyān-e Daureh-ye Safavī. tr. by Sa'īd Farhūdī (Selseleh-ye Enteshārāt-e

Anjoman-e Āthar-e Mellī, 150) 486p. illus. Tehran, 1359
Anjoman-e Athar-e Mellī (44717) * 1210

[Iran -- Areh-Jan -- Khuzestan -- Cities and towns -- Histopry
[die Südpersische Provinz Arragan/ Kūh-Gīlūyeh von der Arabischen Eroberung bis zur Safawidenzeit]

- 3760
Gauharī Kākhakī, Mahshīd
Pāydarī-ye Hoviyat-e Īrānī Zīr-e Saytareh-ye Moghūl. 388p, Tehran, 1400 9786222600679 Sokhan (41863) 5880
[Mongols & Khanids -- Iran -- History -- Iranians -- Identity]
3761
Gazetteer of Persia: Part III: Fārs, Lūristān, Arabistān, Khūzistān, Yazd, Karmānshāh, Ardalān, Kurdistān. 653p. (zerox copy) bound, Ca;cutta, 1885 The Intelligence Branch of the Quartermaster General's Department (India) (44836) * 2200
[zeroc copy (bounded)]
3762
Genç, Vural
Osmanlılar ve Safeviler Arasında Bidlis (1502-1723). iv,452p. illus., Istanbul, 2024, 9789753334266, Tarih Vakfı Yurt Yayınları (42514) 4820
[Bitlis İli (Turkey) -- Iran -- Şafavid dynasty -- History --16th-17th century]
3763
Ghaemmaghami, Omid & Shahin Vafai
Exploring the Kitāb-i-Aqdas: The Laws and Teachings of the Bahá'í Faith. 496p. illus. London, 2025 9780755606252 I.B. Tauris (42907) 31460
[The Kitāb-i-Aqdas is considered the most important and sacred text of the Bahá'í Faith, a religion with some eight million adherents, found in nearly every country of the world. It sets out the laws, teachings, and institutions that shape and influence individual and collective life for members of the Bahá'í community. Despite the Kitāb-i-Aqdas's significance, it has not been extensively researched. Exploring the Kitāb-i-Aqdas: The Laws and Teachings of the Bahá'í Faith now offers a comprehensive academic study of the text.]
3764
Ghafūr, Mohd. 'Alī Khān
Rūznāmeḥ-ye Safar-e Khvārazm. ed. by Mohd. Hasan Kāvūsī 'Erāqī & Mohd. Nāderī Moqaddam 106p. Tehran 1373 Vazarat-e Omur-e Kharejeh (44831) * 600
[khorezm (kingdom) -- Travel -- 19th century
[Kharazm travel account's newspaper]]
3765
Ghaffārīfard, 'Abbāsqolī
Farhang-e Tārīkh-e Safaviyeh. 719p ills. Tehran, 1397, 9786004350983, Etelā'āt (41326) 7030
[Iran -- History -- Şafavid dynasty, 1501-1736 -- Dictionary -- Sources]
3766
Ghaffārīfard, 'Abbāsqolī
Tārīkh-e Sakht-koshī. 343p, Tehran, 1392, 9789643515911, Mo'asseseh-ye Enteshārāt-e Negāh (38698) * 1960
[Capital punishment -- Iran -- Cases -- History]
3767
Ghajarjazi, Arash
Irrationalities in Islam and Media in 19th-Century Iran: faces of modernity. (Iranian Studies Series, 29) 204p. Amsterdam, 2022, 9789087283988, Amsterdam University Press (41690) 22356
[This book deals for the first time with the cultural history of media in nineteenth-century Iran, a history about how modern techniques of representation and communication were received in the Iranian Shi'a society. This reception history is examined in religious photography, military reforms, Persian passion plays, Shi'a medicine, and the burgeoning telegraphic culture. The problematic relationship between Shi'a Islam and 19th-century media is conceptualised and contextualised, especially through the lens of the first Polytechnique college (Dār al-Fonun, 1851) in Iran.]
3768
Ghajarjazi, Arash
Remembering 'Umar Khayyām: Episodes of Unbelief in the Reception Histories of Persian Quatrains. (Sufism Studies, vol. 3) xiv,302p. Berlin, 2025 9783111617077 De Gruyter Brill (43401) 22760
[The book argues for a re-conceptualisation of Khayyām as a nexus of Sufi literature, memory, and secularity. Additionally, it critically examines traditional scholarship on Khayyām's biography and the debates regarding the authenticity of his quatrains. This work aims to connect scholars of Sufism Studies, memory studies, and Persian and Islamic Studies.]
3769
Ghanī, Qāsem
Bahth dar Āthār va Afkār va Ajvāl-e Hāfez, jeld-e avval: Tārīkh-e 'asr-e Hāfez yā tārīkh-e Fārs va mosāfāt va āyālāt-e mojāvareh dar qarn-e hashtom, jeld-e dovvom: Tārīkh-e tasavvof dar Eslām va tatavvorāt va tahavvolāt-e mokhtalefeh-ye Ān as sadr-e Eslām tā 'asr-e Hāfez. 2 vols. Tehran, 1375, 9644010191, 0205, Zavvar (44965) * 3400
[Hāfez, 1325-1390 -- Criticism and interpretation -- Persian literature]
3770
Ghayour, Sabrina
Persiana: recipes from the Middle East beyond. 240p

photos. Northampton, 2021(14), 9781623718763,
Interlink Books (41515) Pap 4725
[A celebration of the food & flavors from the regions near the
southern & Eastern shores of the Mediterranean Sea, with
100 recipes for modern & accessible Middle Eastern dishes.]
3771
Ghazālī, Mohd. ebn Mohammad
Nasīhat al-Mūlūk. ed. by Jalāl al-Dīn Homā'ī 529p.
Tehran, 1361 Babak (44723) * 2500
[Education of princes -- Islamic Empire -- Kings and rulers --
Religious life]
3772
Ghazālī, Mohd. ebn Mohammad
Nasīhat al-Mūlūk. ed. by Jalāl al-Dīn Homā'ī 529p.
Tehran, 1367(1315) Nashr-e Homa (44732) * 1600
[Education of princes -- Islamic Empire -- Kings and rulers --
Religious life]
3773
Ghaznavī, 'Alī Redavī
Nashr-e Darī-ye Afghānestān: sī qesseh. 354p. Tehran,
1357 Bonyad va Farhang-e Iran (44897) * 450
3774
Gheyāth al-Dīn ibn Homām al-Dīn Khovāndmīr
Kholāsāt al-Akhhbār fī Bayān-e Ahvāl al-Akhyār. ed. by
Mīrhāshem Mohaddeth 1244p, Tehran, 1399,
9786229641651, Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e Eslāmī
(40924) * 12800
[Islamic Empire -- Iran -- Asia -- History -- -16th century]
3775
Gheyāthābādī, Redā Morādī
Rāhnamā-ye Zamān-e Jashn-hā va gerdhemāyī-hā-ye
Mellī-ye Īrān-e Bāstān. 69p, Shiraz, 2008(05),
9643584658, Navid-e Shiraz (25110) * 1320
[The Handbook of Persian Celebration]
3776
Gheyāthābādī, Redā Morādī
Farhangnāmeḥ-ye Īrān: dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Pāmīr va Īrānī;
farhang va tamaddon-e kohan-e falāt-e Īrān. 842p. photos.
Tehran, 1391, 9789640496398, (mo'allef) (45063)
* 4320
[Iranian Encyclopedia: culture and civilization of the Persia,
Iranian plateau, Kassites and other Pamiro-Iranians]
3777
Ghobār, Mīr Gholām Mohammad
Afghānestān dar Masīr-e Tārīkh. 2 vols. Tehran, 1390
repr. 9789640662052, Mohammad Ebrahim Shari'ati-ye
Afghanestani ('Erfan) (31086) * 7600

[Political history of Afghanistan from the pre-Islamic period
through 1967
Afghanistan -- History]
3778
Gholāmīyeh, M. & Y. Bayg Bābāpūr (ed.)
Asnād-e Samad Khān, Shojā' al-Douleh (Ādhabāyjan-Īrān).
(Mo'arrefi-ye Mīrāth-e Makhtūt, 76) 201p facs. photos,
Qom, 1391, 9789649882857, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e
Eslami (31056) * 1680
[Şamad Khān, Shujā' al-Dawlah, 1853 or 1854-1914 or 1915 --
Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Sources]
3779
Gholami, Satoumeh
The Afterlife of Avestan Manuscripts: Colophons and
Marginal notes. 442p. Wiesbaden, 2024,
9783752007541, Reichert Verlag (43229) 30,843
[This study investigates the role of paratext in Zoroastrian
scribal tradition, with a focus on the Avesta manuscripts. It
examines how paratexts, such as colophons and marginal
notes, contribute to organizing and interpreting the content
of these manuscripts.]
3780
Ghūthī Shattārī Māndavī, Mohd. Hasan bn Mūsā (m. 1022
h.q.)
Golzār Abrār fī Seyar al-Akhyār (dar sharh-e ahvāl-e 'orfā va
moshāyekh-e Hend). ed. by Y. Beyg Bābāpūr 740p,
Tehran, 1391 (2012), 9786002201492, Ketābkhāneh,
Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslām (30958)
6880
[Muslim saints -- Sufism -- India
[On the life of mystics and Sheikhs of India]
3781
Gilbar, Gad G.
Trade and Enterprise: the Muslim Tujjār on the Ottoman
Empire and Qajar Iran, 1860-1924. (Variorum Collected
Studies) xiv,284p, London, 2024(23), 9781032011608,
Routledge (41563) Pap. * 9678
[Muslim merchants -- Middle East -- History -- 19th-20th
centuries
The 12 studies in this volume show that the Muslim tujjār
played a major economic role in various regions of the Middle
East during the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries.
Their investments, mainly in commercial agriculture, resulted
in economic growth and changed economic structures and
social relations in many Middle Eastern communities. They
were also involved in political developments, some of which
had a dramatic effect on the history of their countries, as for

instance in late Qajar Iran.]

3782

Giravgān, Hamīd

Hamāseh-ye Mīrzā Kūchek. 141p. photos. Tehran, 1364

Vezerat-e Ershad-e Eslami (44607) * 800

[Mīrzā Kūchak, Yūnus, 1880 or 1881-1921 -- Biography]

3783

Gleave, Robert & Istvan Kristo-Nagy (ed.)

Violence in Islamic Thought from the Qur'an to the Mongols.

(Legitimate and Illegitimate Violence in Islamic Thought)

viii, 278p, Edinburgh, 2016(15), 9781474417938,

Edinburgh U.P. (32432) Pap. * 6048

[How was violence justified in early Islam? What role did violent action play in the formation and maintenance of the Muslim political order? How did Muslim thinkers view the origins and acceptability of violence?]

3784

Golī, Amīn

Tārīkh-e Siyāsī va Ejtīmā'i-ye Torkomān-hā. 359p. facs. photos. Tehran, 1366 'Elm (45286) * 1900

3785

Golbon, Mohammed (ed.)

Safarnāmeḥ-ye Rokn al-Dauleh, beh Sarakhs. 144p.

Tehran, 2536 Sahar (44531) * 900

[Sarakhs -- Iran -- Description and tgravel -- Rukn al-Dawlah, Muḥammad Taqī Mīrzā, 1845 or 1846-1900 or 1901]

3786

Golbon, Mohd.

Ketābshen-asī-ye Sādeq Hedāyat. 204p. photos. Tehran 1354 Tus (44843) * 880

3787

Golbon, Mohd. & Yūsof Sharīfī

Mohākemeh-ye Mohākemehgarān: 'āmelān-e koshtār-e

Seyyed Hasan Modarres, Farrokhī Yazdī, Taqī Arānī, Sardār As'ad Bakhteyārī. 425p. Tehran, 1363 Noqreh (44634) * 4200

[Iran -- Political crimes and offenses]

3788

Golchīn Ma'ānī, Ahmaf

Dīvān-e Golchīn. Tehran, 1362 Selseleh-ye Nashriyat-e Ma (44919) 660

[Golchīn Ma'ānī, Aḥmad -- Poems -- Selections]

3789

Goldūzeyān, Īraj

Hoqūq-e Jazā-ye 'Omūmī-ye Īrān: bā vīrāyesh va

afzūdeh-hā-ye q.m.a. 1392. 588p, Tehran, 1400(18th ed.), 9789640301067, Dāneshgāh-ye Tehrān (41338) * 5470

[Criminal law -- Iran

[Drit Penal General de l'Iran]

3790

Goldberg, Ori

Shi'i Theology in Iran: the challenge of religious experience.

(Culture and Civilization in the Middle East, 28) xiv, 205p, London, 2019(12), 9780367866402 Routledge (28061)

Pap 10162

[Taking a theologically oriented method for engaging with historical and cultural phenomena, this book explores the challenge, offered by revolutionary Shi'i theology in Iran, to Western conventions on theology, revolution and religion's role in the creation of identity, from 1940 until 2000.]

3791

Golestāneh, Abū al-Hasan bn Mohd. Amīn

Mojmal al-Tavārīkh, shāmel-e vaqāye' va rūydād-hā-ye sī va panj sāleh-ye ba'd az Nāder Shāh. ed. by Modarres Radavī

539p, Tehran, 1394(56), 9789640363874, Daneshgah-e Tehran (34674) * 2200

[Iran -- History -- 16th-18th centuries]

3792

Golombek, Lisa & Robert B. Mason

Princes, Dervishes and Dragons: The Tile Arcade from

Safavid Isfahan (c. 1685–95). (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) 312p. 217 illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399538695, Edinburgh U.P. (43593) 36300

[Assembled digitally from worldwide collections, this Arcade of 36 colourful tile panels exposes for the first time religious themes as well as more traditional themes for architectural decoration, and adds a new work to the canon of seventeenth-century Persian art]

3793

Golrīz, Samīyeh

Mārkūsomīn dar Zhāpon: safarnāmeḥ va 'aks-hā. 406p photos. Tehran, 1400(1398), 9786222341794, Rūzaneh (41352) * 5630

[Travelers' writing, Iranian -- Japan -- 20th century]

3794

Golrīz, Sayyed Mohd. 'Alī

Mīnū-dar, yā Bāb al-Jennat Qazvīn. 976p. illus. 古書 Tehran, 1337 Tehran Univ. (3234) * 11200

[Iran -- Qazvīn -- Geography -- History]

3795

Good, Peter

The East Indian Company in Persia: trade and cultural

exchange in the eighteenth century. xvii, 199p maps, ills., London, 2022, 9781350152274, I.B. Tauris (41389)

20,570

[This book explores the lived experience of the Company and its trade in Persia and how it interacted with power structures and the local environment in a time of great upheaval in Persian history. Using East India Company records and other sources, it charts the role of the Navy and commercial fleet in the Gulf, trade agreements, and the experience of Company staff, British and non-British living in and navigating conditions in 18th-century Persia. By examining the social, commercial and diplomatic history of this relationship, this book creates a new paradigm for the study of Early Modern interactions in the Indian Ocean.]

3796

Goshtāsb, Farzāneh

Ādharkayvān: zendegī-nāmeḥ, āthār va 'aqāyed. 392p, Tehran, 1400, 9786227689372, Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm-e Ensānī va Motāle'āt-e Farhangī (41654) 5755
[Azar Kaivan, 1533?-1618? -- Biography -- Zoroastrian]

3797

Grajewski, Nicole

Russia and Iran: Partners in Defiance from Syria to Ukraine 368p. London, 2025, 9781911723738, Hurst (43717)

7,260

[Despite a relationship historically marred by mistrust and unmet expectations, the two regimes have worked together to promote their common interests in Syria, where battlefield coordination soon developed into much deeper political alignment. Drawing on extensive Russian and Persian primary sources, and interviews with elites from both countries, Nicole Grajewski uncovers the drivers of ever-closer cooperation between the Kremlin and the Islamic Republic. Detailing the internal structures, shared anxieties and broader ambitions underpinning this alignment, she explores the genesis of Russia and Iran's mutual antagonism towards the Western-led global order; the impact of deep-seated leadership concerns over regime security and domestic protests; and the future trajectory of the partnership within the larger world order.]

3798

Gramlich, Richard

Die Schiitischen Derwischorden Persiens, dritter teil: brauchtum und riten. (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes, 45,2) 130s. 古書 Wiesbaden, 1981, 3515032916, F. Steiner (44915) * 900

3799

Grobien, Philip

Iran at the Paris Peace Conference: International Diplomacy

and the Pursuit of Imperial Nationalism. 240p. London, 2024, 9780755651856, I.B. Tauris (42862) 20570

[The end of the Qajar era in Iran, despite the accepted narrative of decline, was in fact an occasion of modern and forward-thinking nationalism.

This book shows how Iran's immediate post-war diplomacy came about, the conduct of Iran's delegation to Paris, frustrations with the Anglo-Persian Agreement, and ultimately how Iran's progress became the victim of British imperialism.]

3800

Güngörürler, Selim

The Ottoman Empire and Safavid Iran, 1639–1683: Diplomacy and Borderlands in the Early Modern Middle East. 208p. Edinburgh, 2025(24) 9781399510110 Edinburgh U.P. (43554) Pap 4838

[This book establishes for the first time the mission exchanges, correspondence, negotiations, and borderland encounters by drawing on scattered and hitherto-untapped archival documents, chronicle entries, and travelogues by the Ottomans, Safavids, and Europeans.]

3801

Gunter, Michael M. (ed.)

Kurdish Issues: essays in honor of Robert W. Olson (Bibliotheca Iranica: Kurdish Studies Series, 13) xii,310p, Costa Mesa, 2016, 9781568593104, Mazda Publishers (34123) * 7960

[Subjects covered include politics, economics, ISIS, and number of issues that will be of interest to scholars, practitioners, and the intelligent lay public. Moreover, in delving into the nuances of such themes as ethno-nationalist origins, self-determination, US-KRG relations, democratic autonomy, ISIS, Kobane, the Kurdish Diaspora, Ataturk and Bourguiba, among others, these essays will definitely stand the test of time.]

3802

Gustafson, James M.

The Lion and the Sun: Environmental History and the Formation of Modern Iran. 272p. London, 2025, 9780755634842, I.B. Tauris (42857) 20570

[The Lion and the Sun relies upon scientific evidence such as Geographic Information System data and tree-ring analysis, as well as a careful re-engagement with existing sources. Re-interpreting court chronicles, administrative orders, local histories, geographical texts, and endowment deeds, the book reveals the way in which the relationship between imperial systems and the rest of nature formed the modern

state of Iran.]

3803

Guth, Stephan (ed.)

Literary visions of the Middle East: an anthology of canonical masterpieces of Arabic, Persian, Turkish and Hebrew fiction

(mid-19th to early 21st centuries. (Mizān. Studien zur Literatur in der islamischen Welt, 29) viii, 544p, Wiesbaden, 2019, 9783447111065, Harrassowitz (38461)

* 9120

[This anthology by Stephan Guth assembles, in English translation, more than forty prose texts of modern Arabic, Turkish, Persian, and Hebrew fiction, from the 19th century reform period until the early 2000s. Each of them can be regarded as having attained canonical status – not only because they display “typical” stylistic features of the periods to which their respective national literary historiographies usually ascribe them Reformism, Romanticism, Socially critical Realism, etc.), but also because they mirror, in an exemplary manner, the political and social situations in their countries at the times they were written.]

3804

Hā'erī, 'Abd al-Hādī

Tashayyo' va Mashrūteyat dar Īrān, va naqsh-e Īrānīyān-e moqīm-e 'erāq. 398p, Tehran, 1381, 964000782x,

Amir Kabir (22446) * 2880

[Shi'ism and Constitutionalism in Iran: a study of the role played by the Persian residents of Iraq in Iranian politics] Nā'inī, Muhammad Husayn ibn 'Abd al-Rahīm, 1860-1936]

3805

Hā'erī, Mohammad Redā

Qānāt dar Īrān. 2nd ed. (Az Īrān cheh mīdānam? 78) 126p,

Tehran, 1395(86), 9789643791032, Daftar-e Pezhuhash-ha-ye Farhangi (34619) * 880

[Qanat in Iran]

3806

Hā'erī, Mohd. 'Emādī

Kohan'tarīn noskheh-ye Motarjem-e Qor'ān: tthe oldest translated manuscripts of the Qoran. (Āyeneh-ye Mīrāth, 19)

88p. facs. Tehran, 2010 Mirath-e maktub (45038) * 980

[Forword in English]

3807

Habībī, Mohsen

Az Shār tā Shahr: tahlīlī tārīkhī az mafhūm-e shahr va sīmā-ye kālbodī-ye ān: tafakkor va ta'ththur. 238p ills.

maps, Tehran, 1400(1397), 9789640352069, Enteshārāt-e Dāneshgāh-e Tehrān (35954) * 3710

[Urban sociology -- Islamic city -- Tehran -- Iran

[De la cite a la Ville: analyse historique de la conception urbaine et son aspect physique]

3808

Haddādī, Hodā

Dalqak. (novel) 266p, Tehran, 1391, 9789643917777, Kānūn-i Parwariš-i Fikrī-i Kūdākān wa Nauḡawānā (42226) 2460

[= The Crown

A Persian story for adolescents]

3809

Hadratī, Hasan

Mashrūteh-ye Īrān va 'Othmānī, barrasī-ye tatbīqī. 165p, Tehran, 1386, 9789648168860, Mo'asseseh-ye Tahqīqat va Tausiah-ye 'Olum-e Ensani (25016) * 1290

[Iran -- History -- Constitutional history -- 1878-1911 --

Ottoman empire

Historical study of constitutional developments and its causes in Turkey and Iran during the last decades of 19th century and first decade of 20th century]

3810

Hāfez Abrū

Zobdat al-Tavārīkh bāyesngorī-ye Hāfez Abrū, joz' dovvom az rob' chahārom-e Majmū'-e al-Tavārīkh al-Soltānīyeh (az marg-e amīr Taymūr-e gūrkan tā zakhm-e khordan-e Mīrzā Shāhrokh) ed. by Mohsen Fātehī 892p photos. map, Tehran, 1400 9786227326185 Nashr-e Āmāreh (41026) 11270

[Iran -- History -- Timurids, 1370-1503

Matn-e vīrāsteh va sharh-e kāmel, Zobdat al-Tavārīkh

bāyesngorī-ye Hāfez Abrū, as marg-e amīr Taymūr-e gūrkan tā zakhmkhordan-e Mīrzā Shārokh]

3811

Hāfez Shīrāzī

Dīvān-e Hāfez. ed. by Mohsen Rameadānī 535p. illus. Tehran, 1367 Padideh (44963) * 2200

[cursive writing with illustration]

3812

Hāfezī, Ebrāhīm & Zeynab Esmā'īl Baygī

Tārikh-e Tahlīlī-ye Rūznāme-hā, Majalleh-hā va

Sālnāme-hā-ye Khorasān. 3 vols. facs. photos. Mashhad, 1401(1396), 9786009735051, Bonyād-e Pazhūsh-hā-ye Eslāmī (41808) 6450

[An Analytical history of Khorasan, Newspapers, Magazines and Yearbooks, Vol. I: The Qajar period, 2: The Pahlavi period, 3: Mashhad Yearbooks and periodicals of Khorasan cities]

3813

Hāfezneyā, Mohd. Redā & Abū al-Fadl Kāvandī Kāteb
Honar va Ā'in-e Keshvardārī dar Andīsheh-ye Īrānī. 509p,
 Tehran, 1402 9789640022122 Amīr Kabīr (41897) 4460
 3814
 Haidar, Hamid Hadji
**A Theory of Religious Democracy: a proceduralist account of
 Shi'a Islamic democracy for modern Shi'a society.** 200p,
 London, 2006, 1904063187, ICAS Press (23946)
 * 3100
 [Democracy -- Shi'ah Doctrines]
 3815
 Haim, S.
New Persian-English Dictionary, complete and modern. 2
 vols. Tehran, 1975 Beroukhim (45054) * 2800
 3816
 Haim, S.
**Persian-English Proverbs: together with idioms, phrases,
 glossarial notes, mother stories, etc.** x,750p+62p. 古書
 Tehran, 1956 Beroukhim (44982) * 972
 3817
 Hājī Abarqūhī (m. 1002 h.q.)
Dīvān-e Ash'ār-e Hājī Abarqūhī. ed. by M. Karbāsseyān
 (Mīrāth-e Qutbshāhī, 5) 13p(en)+246p(facs), Qom,
 1393(2014), 9789649885483, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e
 Eslami (32978) * 4700
 [Persian poetry -- 16th century]
 3818
 Hakīm, Seyyed Mohd. Hosayn (ed.)
**Fehrest-e Naskheh-ha-ye Khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ha-ye
 Zangī-pūr.** (Ma'arefī-ye Mīrāth-e Makhtūt, 36) 295p, Qom
 1385, 9648589925, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (22404)
 * 3100
 [The Illustrated Manuscripts Catalogue of Zangipur's Libraries
 (Zangipur-India)]
 3819
 Hakīmī, Mahmūd
Dāst-an-hā'ī az Zendeḡī-ye Amīūr Kabīr. 255p. Tehran,
 1367 Daftar-e Nashr-e Farhang-e Eslami (44767) * 1200
 [Amīr Kabīr, Mīrzā Taqī Khān, -1852 -- Biography]
 3820
 Hakīmī, Mahmūd
Dāstān-hā'ī az 'Asr-e Nāser al-Dīn Shāh. 450p. illus.
 Tehran, 1366 Qalam (3339) * 1200
 [Iran -- History -- Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh, Shah of Iran, 1831-1896]
 3821
 Hakīmī, Mohd. Redā
Khūrshīd-e Maghreb: ghaybat, entezār, taklīf 387p.

Tehran, 1364 Daftar-e Nashr-e Farhang-e Eslami (44933)
 * 1600
 [Shī'ah -- Doctrines -- Mahdism]
 3822
 Hākemī, Esmā'īl
Samā' dar Tasavvof. 246p, Tehran, 1401(1384),
 9689640348949 Tehran University Press (22336) 2960
 [A Study of Sama' in Islamic Mysticism]
 3823
 Hakīm, Mohd. Husayn (ed.)
**Aurāq-e 'Atīq: majmū'eh-ye motāle'āt-e matn-pezhūhī,
 noskheh-shenāsī va fehrest-negārī: Collection of textological,
 codicological and cataloging studies.** Daftar-e
chahārom/Vol. 4. 14p(ed)+1006p, Tehran, 1394,
 9786002202260, Ketābkhāneh, Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e
 Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (38691) * 4040
 [Manuscripts, Persian -- Codicology]
 3824
 Hakīm Khān, Mohammad
**Montakhab al-Tavārikh: tāriḡh-e khānegerī-hā va
 beygneshīn-hā-ye farārūd dar nīmeḡ nokhost sadeḡ
 nūzdahom mīlādī.** intro. Yayoi Kawahara & Koichi Haneda,
 ed. by Hasan Shojā'ī Mehr 880p photos. Tehran, 1401
 9786227754285 Negārestan-e Andīsheh (41821) 10190
 3825
 Hakīm Samarqandī, Ishāq bn Muḡd.
Tarjomeh-ye al-Savād al-A'zam. ed. by 'Abd al-Hayy Habībī
 250p, Tehran, 1392 repr. 9789640366271, Tehran
 University Press (32943) * 1880
 [Islam -- Doctrines -- Hanafites -- Theology -- Early works to
 1800]
 3826
 Halabī, 'Alī Asghar
Khvāndanī-hā-ye Adab-e Fārsī. 400p. Tehran, 1358
 Zavvar (44857) * 1080
 [Persian poetry -- Proverbs -- Quotations]
 3827
 Hallāj
**Akḡbār-e Hallāj : noskhaha'ī kohan dar sīrat-e hosayn ibn
 Mansūr Hallāj / tashīḡ va tahshīyeh-e Māsīnīyon va P. Krāws**
 94p, Tehran, 1394(73), 9789644230943, Ettela'at
 (19708) * 1170
 [Akḡbār al-Hallāj. Persian]
 3828
 Halm, Heinz
Shi'a Islam, from religion to revolution. tr. from the German
 (Princeton Series on the Middle East) xii,176p, Princeton,

1997, 1558761357, Markus Wiener Publishers (2124)
Pap. 4085

3829

Hamd Allāh Mostaufī, Hamd Allāh bn Abī Bakr

Nozhat al-Qolūb: Dānesh-nāmeḥ (matn-e kāmel). ed. by
Mīr Hāshem Mohaddeth 2 vols. photos. Tehran, 1396,
9786003135192, Safīr-e Ardehāl (36751) 12820
[Iran -- Historical geography -- Early works to 1800]

3830

Hamd Allāh Mostaufī, Hamd Allāh bn Abī Bakr (680-750 q.)

**Nuzhat al-Qulūb: Facsimile copy of the original manuscript
No. 4517. Fatih Library (Istanbul) (copied in 885 A.H.).** Eng.
introduction by D. Aigle & Persian intro. by Ali Safari Aga
Ghaleh (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 358, Majmū'eh-ye Noskheh-ye
Bargardān, 38) 15p(en)+708p(facs), Tehran, 1399,
9786002032263, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (40968) * 11500
[Geography -- Cosmology -- Islamic countries -- Iran -- 14th
century]

3831

Hāmedī, Zahrā & Z. 'Alizādeh Bīrjandī (comp.)

**Jang-e Jahānī-ye Avval va Dovvom dar Īrān beh Revāyat-e
Asnād.** (Asnād-e Bahārestān, 25) 552p, Tehran,
1392(2014), 9786002201867, Ketabkhaneh, Muze va
Markaz-e Asna-e Majles-e Shura-ye Eslami (33997)
* 3850

[Iran -- World War, 1914-1918, 1939-1945 -- Iran -- History --
Sources

[First and Second World War in Iran as Told by Documents]
3832

Hāmedī, Zahrā & Zahrā 'Alizādeh Bīrjandī

Asnādī az Taftīsh-e Madāres dar Doureh-ye Qājār va Pah;avī.
392p, Tehran, 1402 9786008687733 Nashr-e Tārīkh-e
Īrān (41869) 5460

[Education -- School -- Iran -- History -- 20th century --
Sources]

3833

Hanaoka, Mimi

**Authority and Identity in Medieval Islamic Historiography:
Persian histories from the peripheries.** (Cambridge Studies in
Islamic Civilization) xiii,301p, Cambridge, 2018(16),
9781107565838, Cambridge U. P. (34079)

Pap. * 7118

[Intriguing dreams, improbable myths, fanciful genealogies,
and suspect etymologies. These were all key elements of the
historical texts composed by scholars and bureaucrats on the
peripheries of Islamic empires between the tenth and
fifteenth centuries. But how are historians to interpret such

narratives? And what can these more literary histories tell us
about the people who wrote them and the times in which
they lived? In this book, Hanaoka offers an innovative,
interdisciplinary method of approaching these sorts of local
histories from the Persianate world.]

3834

Hanaoka, Mimi

**Authority and Identity in Medieval Islamic Historiography:
Persian histories from the peripheries.** (Cambridge Studies in
Islamic Civilization) xiii,301p, Cambridge, 2016,
9781107127036, Cambridge U.p. (43938) * 9800
[Iran -- History -- 640-1256 -- Historiography]

3835

Haqīqat, 'Abd al-Rafī' (Rafī')

**Tārīkh-e Qūmes: shāmel-e vaqāye'-e tārīkhī, audā'-e
joghrafeyā'ī ... bi endemām-e tārīkh-e mashreq-e Īrān
azdaurān-e māqabl-e tārīkh tā 'asr-e hāder .** 639p photos.
Tehran, 1370 Aftab (41577) * 4100
[Qumis- -- Semnan -- Geography -- History]

3836

Haqīqat (Rafī'), 'Abd al-Tafī'

Tārīkh-e Semnān. 756p. photos. Semnan, 1352
Farmandari-ye Koll (44680) * 2160
[Simnān (Iran) -- History]

3837

Haqdār, 'Alī Asghar

**Nāmeḥ-hā-ye Mīrzā Malkom Khān Nāzem al-Dauleh: zobdeh
va matn-e barkhī-nāmeḥ-hā.** 208p, Tehran, 1389(2010),
9789643626020, Nashr-e Chasmeḥ (27884) * 1580
[Letters of Mīrzāz Malkom Khān, 1833-1908. Constitutional
history of Iran 1905-1911]

3838

Harātī, Abū al-Qāsim

Jahāngīrnāmeḥ, sorūdeh-ye Qāsim Mādeh. ed. by Seyyed
Deyā' al-Dīn Sajjādī 382p, Tehran, 1380(2001),
9645552192, Daneshgah-e Tehran (27821) * 1730
[Persian poem]

3839

Haravī, Najīb Māyel

**Tārīkh va Zabān dar Afghanestān : 'elal-e tashattut-e farhangī
va ejtemā'ī.** 191p. 古書 Tehran, 1362 Mawqūfat-e
Doktor-e Afshar yazdi (3032) * 1300

[Political and literary history of Afghanistan, with special
reference to Dari (Persian) language]

3840

Harrison, Ross

Decoding Iran's Foreign Policy: Strategic Interests, Power

and Influence (Middle East Institute Policy Series) 288p.
London, 2025, 9780755646050, I.B. Tauris (44055)

Pap 4838

[Since the 1979 revolution, Iranian leaders have persisted in advancing a foreign policy aimed at achieving regional prominence and, in particular, rebuffing U.S. efforts to limit Iran's influence. But how are foreign policy decisions made in light of the country's tumultuous history? How do the challenges posed by regional and global actors impact Iranian decision making? And how can we expect Iran to behave in the future?]

3841

Harrison, Stephen

Kingship and Empire under the Achaemenids, Alexander the Great and the Early Seleucids. (Edinburgh Studies in Ancient Persia) 344p. 30 b/w, Edinburgh, 2025, 9781474466387, Edinburgh U.P. (43562) 25410

[Places Alexander the Great and his monarchical ideology within his Near-Eastern context]

3842

Hasan, Zakī Mohd.

Tārīkh-e Naqqāshī dar Īrān. tr. by **Abū al-Qāsem Sahāb** 200p. illus. Tehran, 1364, 0933782004, Sahab Ketab (44894) * 900

[Iran -- Art -- Islamic symbolism]

3843

Hasan bn Gol Mohammad b. Qolī Mohammad (10-11th century a.H.)

Tohfeh-ye Soltānīyeh: nāmeḥ-hā, maktūbāt va monshā'at (letters, writings and correspondence). M. Moslem-zādeh (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 338, Rasā'el 25, Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī 6) 7p+109p, Tehran, 1399(2020), 9786002031938, Mirath-e Mmaktub (39573) 2340

[Letter writing -- Government correspondence -- Iran -- History -- 16th century]

3844

Hasanī, Hasan

Barrasī va dāvarī dar masā'el-e ekhtelāfī-ye meyān-e Dū Fīlsūf-e Eslāmī, Khvājah Nasīr Tūsī va Emām Fakhr Rāzī. 304p. Tehran, 1373 9640335428 Daneshgah-e Tehran (44937) * 990

[Islamic philosophy -- Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn Muhammad ibn Muhammad, 1201-1274 -- Rāzī, Fakhr al-Dīn Muhammad ibn 'Umar, 1149 or 1150-1210]

3845

Hāshemī Kermānī, Shāh Jahāngīr (m. 946 h.q.)

Mathnavī-ye Mazhar al-Āthār (beh peyравī az manzūmeh-ye

Mahzen al-Asrār Nezāmī Ganjavī) ed. by **Hāmed Hoseynkhāʿnī** (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 371, 'Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī, 83) 7p+147p, Tehran, 1400(2022), 9786002032546, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41801) 2660
[Persian poetry -- Sufi poetry -- Sindh -- 16th century]
3846

Hashemi, Adel

The Making of Martyrdom in Modern Twelver Shi'ism: From Protesters and Revolutionaries to Shrine Defenders. 224p. London, 2023, 9780755647156, I.B. Tauris (42867)
Pap 7016

[This book shows that the Islamic revolution in Iran resulted in the marriage of Shi'i messianism and extreme political activism, changing the mindset of the Shi'a worldwide. Suddenly, each drop of martyrs' blood brought the return of al-Mahdi one step closer, and the Islamic Republic of Iran supposedly became the prelude to the foretold world revolution of al-Mahdi. Adel Hashemi traces the unexplored area of Shi'i discourse on martyrdom from the 1979 revolution-when the Islamic Republic's leaders cultivated the culture of martyrdom to topple the Shah's regime-to the dramatic shift in the understanding of martyrdom today. Also included are the reaction to the Syrian crisis, the region's war with ISIS and other Salafi groups, and the renewed commitment to the defense of shrines.]

3847

Hātāmīkeyā, Ebrāhīm

Āzhāns-e Shīsheh'ī: fīlmnāmeḥ. 134p. photos. Tehran, 1377(76), 9646529119, Kanun-e Farhangī-ye Honar-e Ithargaran (44807) * 440

3848

Hayes, Edmund

Agents of the Hidden Imam: Forging Twelver Shi'ism, 850-950 CE. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 265p. Cambridge, 2024(22), 9781108994989, Cambridge U.P. (42943) Pap 7258

[In 874 CE, the eleventh Imam died, and the Imami community splintered. The institutions of the Imamate were maintained by the dead Imam's agents, who asserted they were in contact with a hidden twelfth Imam. This was the beginning of 'Twelver' Shi'ism. Edmund Hayes provides an innovative approach to exploring early Shi'ism, moving beyond doctrinal history to provide an analysis of the socio-political processes leading to the canonisation of the Occultation of the twelfth Imam.]

3849

Hayyāmpūr, 'Abd al-Rasūl

Farhang-e Sokhanvarān. 662p. Tabriz, 1340 (mo'allef)
(45055) * 1620

[Persian poets -- biographies -- Dictionaries]

3850

Hazīn Lāhījī, Mohd. 'Alī bn Abī Tāleb (1103-1180 h.q.)

Tazkerat al-Mo'āserīn. ed. by M. Sālek 428p, Tehran,
1375 Nashr-e Sayeh (Mirath-e Maktub) (3395) * 1800

[Iran -- Persian poets -- Persian poetry -- Muslim scholars --
Biography -- 18th century]

3851

Hazeldine, Norton F.W.

**The Sufism of the Rubaiyat or the secret of the great
paradox.** 56p. Mopntana, repr. 1564595099,

Kessinger Publishing (44858) * 900

[Omar Khayyam -- Sufism]

3852

Hazratqulov, Mohd. Qol (Mohammad Hadratī)

Āryāyihā va Tamaddon-e Āryāyī: Orieiho va tamadduni oriet.

ed. by Ābtīn Sāsān'far 750p, Tehran, 1387,

9789643314293, Asatir (24757) * 6800

[Iranians -- Indo-Iranians -- Religion -- History]

3853

Hedāyat, Mahdīqolī (Mokhber al-Saltaneh)

**Bahreh-ye Zhāpon, az safarnāmeḥ-ye tasharrof beh
mekkeh-ye Mo'azzameh, az tarīq-e chīn - zhāpon -- amrīkā
(1321 q./1903-04 m.).** ed. by Hāshem Rajabzādeh

83p(en)+30p(ja)+106p ills. 古書 Tehran, 1389,

9786005911008, Tahuri (27882) * 648

[The Trip to Japan: a travelogue pilgrimage to the holy Mecca
by way ofr China - Japan- America (1903-1904). メッ巡礼記
(訳: 伊藤 敏美) 署名あり]

3854

Hedāyat, Redā Qolī Khān

Nezhādnāmeḥ-ye Pādeshāhān-e Īrānī-nezhād. ed. by

Mohd. R. Behzādī & F. Dānesh-shakīb 240p. facs. Tehran

1399, 9786008955498, Parandeh (42492) 1380

[Iran -- Kings and rulers -- Genealogy]

3855

Hedāyat, Sādeq

Būf-e Kūr. 86p. 古書 Tehran, 2536(1315) Javidan
(44830) * 350

[novel]

3856

Hedāyat, Sādeq

Tarāneh-hā-ye Khayyām. 98p. Tehran, 2536 Javidan
(44823) * 350

[Rubā'īyāt (Omar Khayyam)]

3857

Hedāyat, Sādeq

Zand Vohūman Yasn va Kārñāmeḥ-ye Ardashīr-e Papakān.

207p, Tehran, 1384, 9648766061, Gahbod (36064)

* 1480

[Ardashi -- Avesta -- Zoroastrianism]

3858

Hedāyatī Khomaynī, 'Abbās

Zendegīnāmeḥ-ye Siyāsī va Ejtemā'i-ye Mohammad 'Alī 'Alā'

al-Saltaneh. 394p ills. photos. facs. Tehran, 1390(2011)

9786005911015, Tahuri (32903) * 2200

[Alā al-Saltanah, 1836 or 1837 --- Prime ministers -- Iran --
Biography]

3859

Hedāyat, Hāj Mahdīqolī (Mokhbar al-Saltaneh)

Khāterāt va Khatarāt: tūsheh-yī az tārīkh-e shesh pādshāh va

gūsheh-yī az doureh-ye zendegī-ye man. 563p. 古書

Tehran, 1375 repr. 9644010213, Zavvar (13977)

* 3200

[Hidāyat, Mahdī Qulī, 1864-1955 -- Politics and government --

Iran -- 20th century]

3860

Hedāyat, Mokhber al-Sltaneh

Gozāresh-e Īrāb: Qājārīyeh va mashrūteyat. 436p.

Tehran, 1363 Nashr-e Noqreh (44580) * 2600

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty]

3861

Hedāyat, Sādeq

Dīvār. 182p. 古書 Tehran, Amir Kabir (44819)

* 400

[Translation from French

Sartre, Kafka, Killand, Chikhuf, Shiru, Shnitslir]

3862

Hedāyat, Sādeq & Mojtabā Mīnovī

Māzyār 140p. 古書 Tehran, 1342 Amir Kabir (44817)

550

[Iran -- History -- a play]

3863

Hedayat, Sadegh

The Blind Owl: a novel from Persia. tr/ by D.P. Costllo

130p. 古書 N.Y. 1957 Grove Press (44822) * 220

3864

Heer, Nicholas L. (tr. & intro.)

The Precious Pearl: al-Jāmī's al-durrah al-Fākhīrah, with the

commentary of 'Abd al-Ghāfur al-Lārī. (Studies in Islamic

Philosophy and Science) vii,237p, Albany, 1992,

9780791414903, SUNY (16666) Pap. 3190

[In this book al-Jami examines questions that Islamic theologians, philosophers, and Sufis had long debated. On each question al-Jami first presents the views of the philosophers and theologians.]

3865

Heikal, Mohamed

The Return of the Ayatollah.: the Iranian Revolution from Mossadeq to Khomeini. 217p. London, 1983, 0233976604, Andre Deutsch (44553) * 350

3866

Hejāzī, Banafsheh

Gūyā va Khamūsh: zendegīnāmeḥ-ye 'elmī va adabī-ye Hakīm 'Omar Khayyām. 198p, Tehran, 1398(97), 9789643214791, Nashr-e Farzānrūz (41287) 1810
[Hakim Omar Khayyam's Biography (Literary and scientific)]
2nd ed.

study of life and works of Omar Khayyam, also includes his Robā'eyāt]

3867

Hejāzī, Banafsheh

Beh Zīr-e Meqna'eh: Bar'rasī-ye jāyghāh-e zan-e Īrānī az qarn-e avval-e Hejrī tā 'aṣr-e Ṣafavī. 300p, Tehran, 1394 9789648618969, Qasīdeh'sarā (42153) 6138
[Woman -- Iran --Safavids]

3868

Hejāzī, Banafsheh

Da'īfah: Bar'rasī-ye Jāyghāh-e Zan-e Īrānī dar 'aṣr-e Ṣafavī 352p illus. Tehran, 1392(81), 9789649376912, Qasīdeh'sarā (42152) 6479
[Zaifeh (The Weak Sex): A study concerning the place of Iranian woman in the age of Safavi]

3869

Hejāzīfar, Hāshem

Shāh Esmā'īl Avval va Jang-e Chālderān. 148p photos. Tehran, 1995 Sazman-e Asnad-e Melli-ye Iran (24955) * 980

[Shah Esmael I, and the Battle of Chaldoran]

3870

Hekmat, Nasr Allāh

Hekmat va Honar dar 'Erfān-e Ebn 'Arabī. 299p, Tehran, 1393(84) 9789648802368 Farhangestan-e Honar (24887) 1580

[Theosophy and Art in Ibn al-'Arabi Mysticism: love, beauty and bewilderment]

3871

Hekmat-e Mashshā' (Ketābkhāneh-ye takhassosī va farhang-e mouzū'ī). DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1399,

9786002364722, Noor (42539) 3980

[Hekmat-e Mashshā' (Peripatetic philosophy: a specialized library and subject index)]

3872

Hemmatī, Homāyūn

Elm va Edrāk, yā te'ūrī-ye shenākht dar falsafeh-ye Eslāmī.

187p. 古書 Tehran, 1363 Amir Kabir (44910) * 330

[Islamic philosophy -- Ontology]

3873

Heravī, Najīb Māyel

Ma'āref-e Bahā' al-Dīn Mohammad Ibn Jalāl al-Dīn

Mohammad Balkhī mashhūr beh Soltān-e Valad. 351p, Tehran, 1399(1367), 9789645996312, Maulā (41297) 4990

[Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

3874

Hermann, Denis & Erdal Kaynar (ed.)

Constitutionalism Unbound: Constitutional Dynamics and Political Transformation in the Ottoman and Qajar Lands in the Long Nineteenth Century. Leiden, 2025,

9789004734654, Brill (43005) 20,493

[Is democracy a foreign concept to the political culture of the Near East? This perennially debated question often overlooks a crucial historical factor: the rise of Ottoman and Qajar constitutionalism during the long nineteenth century. This volume is the first study to emphasize constitutionalism as a transformative force across Ottoman and Iranian lands.]

3875

Hermann, Denis & Mathieu Terrier (ed.)

Shi'i Islam and Sufism: classical views and modern perspectives. (Shi'i Heritage Series, 7) xviii,369p, London, 2020 9780755602315 I.B. Tauris (39278) Pap 6280
[Offering new perspectives on the relationship between Shi'is and Sufis in modern and pre-modern times, this book challenges the supposed opposition between these two esoteric traditions in Islam by exploring what could be called Shi'i Sufism and Sufi-oriented Shi'ism at various points in history.]

First Part: Alternative to anti-Sufi Discourses in Shi'i Pre-Modern and Modern Literature.

Second Part: The Social History of a Shi'i-Sufi Brotherhood : The Ni'matullahiyya.

Third Part: The Relations between Shi'ism and Sufism in other Literary Sufi Traditions]

3876

Hīdajī, Mohammad 'Alī

Resāleh-ye Dokhānīyeh. ed. by 'Alī Akbar Velāyat 408p,

Tehran, 1385(81), 9643613143, Markaz-e Asnad va
Tarikh-e Diplomasi (24945) * 1800

[Tobacco industry -- Political aspects -- History -- Qajar
dynasty, 1794-1925]

3877

Hilāl al-Sābī (359-448 h.)

Rusūm Dār al-Khilāfah. tr. by Muhd. Redā Shafi'ī Kadkanī

196p. Tehran, 1346 Bonyad-ev Farhangi-ye Iran (44254)

* 880

3878

Hillenbrand, Robert

The Great Mongol Shahnama. 504p 165 color, London/
New Haven, 2023, 9781898113836, Hali Publications/
Yale U.P. (40640) 35,600

[Illumination of books and manuscripts -- Firdawsī Shāhnāmāh
-- Iran -- History -- To 1500

The Great Mongol Shahnama is widely considered to be the
definitive version of Firdausi's epic poem, and the greatest of
all Persian illustrated manuscripts. The paintings from this
manuscript are held in private collections and institutions
around the world, and have only been seen together in a
single volume once since they were originally dispersed. This
monograph reunites the paintings and reproduces them as 67
full-page, high quality color plates, alongside an analysis by
leading scholar of Islamic art, Robert Hillenbrand.]

3879

Hinz, Walter

Shāh Esmā'il Dovvom-e Safavī. tr. by K. Jahāndarī 163p.

Tehran, 1371 'Elmi va Farhangi (44756) * 440

[Ismā'il II, Shah of Iran, 1533 or 1534-1577 -- Biographies]

3880

Al-Hisnī, Hāshem Ma'rūf

Tasavvof va Tashayyo'. tr. by Mohd. Sādeq 'Āref 555p,

Mashhad, 1400(1399), 97860006005353, Bonyād-e

Pazhūhesh-hā-ye Eslāmī (41938) 2200

[Shī'ah doctrines -- Sufism -- Interfaith relations]

3881

Hodgkin, Samuel

Persianate Verse and the Poetics of Eastern Internationalism.

(Cambridge Studies in World Literature) 296p. Cambridge,
2023 9781009411639 Cambridge U.P. (42964) 20,570

[At the height of literary nationalisms in the twentieth
century, leftist internationalists from Turkey, Iran,
Afghanistan, India, and the Soviet East bonded over their
shared love of the classical Persian verses of Hafiz and
Khayyam. At writers' congresses and in communist literary
journals, they affirmed their friendship and solidarity with

lyric ghazals and ruba'iyat. Persianate poetry became the
cultural commons for a distinctively Eastern internationalism,
shaping national literatures in the Soviet Union, the Middle
East, and South Asia.]

3882

Homāyī, Jalāl al-Dīn

Fonūn-e Balāghat va Senā'āt-e Adabī. 222p. Tehran, 1377

9646171613, Homa (44896) * 990

[Persian language -- Rhetoric -- Poetry]

3883

Homāyī, Jalāl al-Dīn

Ghazālī Nāmeḥ: sharḥ-e hāl va āthār va afkāl-e Imām

Mohammad Ghazālī 584p, Tehran, 1368(1342)

Mo'asseseh-ye Nashr-e Homa (15203) * 4600

[Ghazzālī, 1058-1111 -- Biographies]

3884

Homāyūn, Nāser Takmīl

Sargodhasht-e Daryā-ye Māzandarān. (Az īrān cheh
mīdānam? What do I know about Iran? 6) 119p. Tehran,
1380 9646269893 Daftar-e Pezhuhesh-ha-ye Farhangi
(44524) * 500

[The History of the Caspian Sea]

3885

Homāyūnī, Sādeq

Ta'zīyeh dar Īrān. 2p. (eng.)+1016p illus. Shiraz, 1380,

9646810349, Navid-e Shiraz (25108) * 3800

[Ta'zīyah -- History and criticism -- Shī'ah

[Taziyeh in Iran]

3886

Homāyūnī, Sādeq

Tarāneh-hā-ye Mahallī-ye Īrān. (Az īrān cheh mīdānam? 109)

122p, Tehran, 1391, 9789643792749, Daftar-e

Pazhuhesh-ha-ye Farhangi (30929) 1130

[Iranian Folk Songs] (What Do I Know About ? /109)]

3887

Honarfar, Latefollah

Esfahān. 274p ills. maps 古書 Tehran, 2536 Sherkat-e

Sehāmī-ye Ketāb-ha-ye Jibī (3033) * 330

3888

Hooshang, Amirahmadi

**Transition from Feudalism to Capitalist Manufacturing and
the Origins of Dependency Relations in Iran, 1796-1921.**

(UMI's Dissertation) 2 vols. (739p.) Ann Arbor, 1992 repr.

UMI (43512) * 4400

[Cornell University, 1982]

3889

Hosāmeyān, F. G. E'ttemād & Mohd. Hā'erī

Shahr-neshīnī dar Īrān. 207p maps, Tehran, 1377,
9644160320, Entesharat-e Aghah (14451) * 1800
[Iran -- Urbanization -- History]
3890
Hosayn Āmelī. Najm al-Dīn Eskandar (qarn 11 q.)
Hifz Sihhat. (bar asās-e noskkeh-ye khattī-ye
Ketābkhāneh-ye Hakīm Oughlū Torkīyeh beh shomāreh 582)
(Majmū'eh-ye Tebb dar Tamaddon-e Eslāmī va Īrānī, 7)
675p facs. Tehran, 1400, 9786003138827, Safīr-e
Ardehāl (41398) * 9570
[Materia medica -- Medical plants -- Early works to 1800
Facsimile edition]
3891
Hosayn bn 'Alī Bayhaqī Vā'ez (Kāshefī) (840-910 h.q.)
Resāleh-ye Hātamiyeh: neveshteh shodeh dar 891 h.q.
ed. by B.Q. Zarrīn (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 300, Zabān va
Adabeyāt-e Fārsī, 73) 6p(en.)+190p Tehran, 1395(2017)
9786002031259, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (39540) 2790
[Persian poetry -- Persian prose literature -- Islamic ethics --
15th century]
3892
Hosayn Qezel Ayāq, Īmān
Bāzār-e Tehrān, tahavvolāt-e siyāsī va enqelābī. 536p facs.
photos. Tehran, 1401, 9786222710774, Markaz-e
Asnād-e Enqelāb-e Eslāmī (42072) * 7530
[Bazaris -- Iran -- Tehran -- History -- Political activity
[Political and Revolutionary Developments and Tehran Bazar]
3893
Hosayn Qolī Maqṣūdlū Vakīl al-Daureh (1877-1953)
Mokhāberāt-e Astarābād: gozāresh-hā-ye Hosayn Qolī
Maqṣūdlū Vakīl al-Daureh. ed. by Īrāj Afshār & Mohd.
Rasūl Daryāgasht (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān, 18) 2 vols.
Tehran, 1363 Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (41785) * 3920
[Iran -- Qājārs -- History -- 20th century]
3894
Hosaynī, Mardīyeh
Vad'iyat-e Eshteqāl-e Zanān dar Daureh-ye Redā Shāh.
458p, Tehran, 1401, 9786008687894 Nashr-e Tārīkh-e
Īrān (42154) 7502
[Women -- Employment -- Iran -- History -- 20th century]
3895
Hosaynī, Maryam
Az Kāshghar tā Istānbūl: tahqīq darbāreh-ye Khvājagān-e
Naqshbandīyeh va tashīh deh resāleh az īshān. 518p facs.
Tehran, 1401, 9789644045172 Elmī (41919) 5790
[Naqshbandiyah -- Sufism -- Eunuchs -- Early works to 1800]
3896

Hosaynī Ashkevarī, Seyyed Sādeq (ed.)
Ālbūm-e Mostanadāt-e Amlāk-e Qājār dar Ketābkhāneh-ye
'Omūmī-ye Amīr al-Mo'menīn ('a) - Najaf Ashraf, ehdāyī-ye
sarlashkar Darghāmī (dar sāl-e 1373 H.Q. - 1333 H. Sh.)
391p facs. Qom, 1400(2021), 9786227856866,
Majmma'-e Dhakhā'er-e Eslāmī (41288) 10680
[Real property -- Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Sources]
3897
Hosaynī Monshī, Mohd. Mīrak bn Mas'ūd (c. 11 h.q.)
Reyād al-Ferdūs-e Khānī. ed. by I. Afshār & F. Sarrāfān
(Ganjīneh-i Asnād va Tārīkh-e Īrān ; 22) 581p, Tehran,
1385(2006), 9646053262 Bonyad-e Mouqufat-e Doktor-e
Mahmud Afshar Yazdi (21910) * 2360
[Iran -- Khuzestan -- History -- 17th century -- Early works to
1800]
3898
Hosaynzādeh Yazdī, Mahdī & Mohsen Mollābāshī
Darāmadī bar Dānesh-e Ejtemā'ī-ye Moslemīn: enhetāt-e
mosalmānān dar andīsheh va āthār-e Shahīd Motahharī.
330p, Tehran, 1399 9789640300831 Enteshārāt-e
Dāneshgāh-e Tehrān (41342) * 4450
[Muṭahharī, Murtazā --Political and social views -- 20th
century
[an Introduction to the Social Knowledge of Muslims: the
decline of Muslims Shahid Motahhari's thought and writings]
3899
Hoseynī Eshkevrī, Sādeq (ed.)
Asnād-e Qājārī dar Ketābkhāneh-ye Markazī-ye
Shahrdārī-ye Esfahān. (Mo'arrefī-ye Mīrāth-e Makhtūt,
134-142) 9 vols. facs., Qom, 1392, 9789649884004,
Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (31053) * 22,000
[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Sources
Facsimile collection of documents
Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Sources]
3900
Hourcade, Bernard, et al.
Atlas d'Iran. 192p. maps, Paris, 1998, 2110040475,
La Document France (4951) * 1620
[Iran -- Atlas -- Geography -- Economic history]
3901
Housego, Jenny
Tribal Rugs: an introduction to the weaving of the tribes of
Iran. 174p. photos. London, 1978, 0905906055,
Scorpion Pubns. (44780) * 1620
[Iran -- Rugs -- Nomadic Iran]
3902
Houtum-Schindler, A.

Eastern Persian Irak. 132p. London, 1898 John Murray
(44778) * 900

[Zerox copy bound]

3903

Hügländ, Erīk J.

Zamīn va Enqelāb dar ~irān 1340-1360. 282p, Tehran,
1392, 9786003000377, Shīrāzeh-ye Ketāb Mā (38481)

* 900

[Land and Revolution in Iran 1960-1980]

3904

Humphreys, Eileen

The Royal Road: a popular history of Iran. xv,279p. maps,
illus., London, 1991, 0905906942, Scorpion (44793)

* 1600

3905

Hunsberger, Alice C.

**Nasir-i Khusraw: the ruby of Badakhshan; a portrait of the
Persian poet, traveller and philosopher.** (The Institute of
Ismaili Studies, Islamili Heritage Series, 4) xxi,292p. 古書
London, 2000, 9781850439192, I.B. Tauris (24179)

* 2780

3906

Hunter, Shireen T.

Iran and the World: continuity in a revolutionary decade.
viii,254p. Bloomington, 1990, 0253205905, Indiana U.P.
(44603) * 1540

[Iran -- Foreign relation -- 1979-]

3907

Husain, Salma

Islamic Food with Healing Touch. 96p photos. New Delhi,
2011, 9788174367501, Lustre Press/ Roli Books (33776)

* 1980

[account of how Persian, Turkish, Sufi and Mughal influences
have contributed to the enrichment of Islamic cuisine,
keeping in mind the dietary laws of Islam.]

3908

Husain, Syed Akhtar & Md. Arshadul Quadri (ed.)

**Translation and the politics of peace : media, negotiation,
and legal discourse in the Middle East.** xviii,310p. Delhi,
2022, 9789356877672 Primus Books (43223) 7250

[This book is a commemorative volume of thirteen scholarly
articles on the Persian novel Buf-e-kur (Blind owl) by Sadeq
Hedayat (1903–51). Scholars of Persian studies have long
endeavoured to bring this complex novel, written in a unique
form and structure, into a simple narrative for aficionados of
modern Persian fiction.]

3909

Hussain, Asaf

Islamic Iran: revolution and counter revolution. ix,225p.
London, 1985, 0861875265, Frances Pinter (44662)

* 540

[Iran -- Islam and Politics -- Revolutionists]

3910

Huyser, Robert E.

Mission to Tehran. intro. by A.M. Haig ix,308p. London,
1986, 0233978933, Andre Deutsch (44615) * 440

[Iranian revolution -- Foreign relations -- U.S. -- History --
1978-79]

3911

Hyland, John O. & Khodadad Rezakhani (ed.)

Brill's Companion to War in the Ancient Iranian Empires.

(Brill's Companions to Classical Studies, Volume: 09 and
Brill's Companions to Classical Studies: Warfare in the Ancient
Mediterranean World, Volume: 09) xvii,682p. Leiden,
2024, 9789004708211, Brill (43081) 37,053

[Brill's Companion to War in the Ancient Iranian Empires
examines military structures and methods from the Elamite
period through the Achaemenid, Seleucid, Arsacid, and
Sasanian empires. War played a critical role in Iranian state
formation and dynastic transitions, imperial ideologies and
administration, and relations with neighbouring states and
peoples from Central Asia to the Mediterranean.]

3912

Häberl, Charles G. (ed.)

**Language Diversity in Iran: New Texts and Perspectives from
Non-Iranian Languages.** (The Companions of Iranian

Languages and Linguistics [CILL], vol. 4) xiii,363p. Berlin,
2024, 9783110637694, de Gruyter (43447) 26,900

[The current companion will offer a survey of the Afroasiatic,
Dravidian, Indo-Aryan, and Turkic languages in contact with
Iranian languages. Comparatively few of Iran's minority
languages are well-documented or even widely known
outside of a small cadre of specialists. A volume that
organizes sketches of the non-Iranian languages of Iran offers
a unique perspective on the history and structure of the
Iranian language.]

3913

Ibn 'Arabī, Muhyī al-Dīn

**Matn va Tarjomeh al-Isrār ilā al-Maqām al-Asrā, nāmeḥ-ye
seryāniyeh-ye Muhyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī.** tr. & ed. by Amīr
Hosayn al-Heyālī 222p, Tehran, 1401 9786003391765
Maulā (41900) 7180

[Mysticism -- Mi'rāj]

3914

Ibn Bākawayh Shīrāzī (m. 428/1037)

Hikāyāt al-Sūfiyāh: tashīh va tahqīq-e seh gozīdeh-ye kohan az kitāb-e hikāyat al-sūfiyāh va gerdāvarī-ye hekāyāt-e parākandeh-ye Ibn Bākawayh az manābe'-e tārikhī va 'erfānī.

ed. by Akbar Rashedī-neyā 377p, Tehran, 1401, 9786226331289, Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Irān (41892) 3420

[Sufism -- Early works to 1800

[Hikāyāt al-Sūfiyya (Sufis' Anecdotes)

3915

Ibn Bībī

Akhbār-e Selājeqeh-ye Rūm, bā matn-e kām-e mokhtasar-e saljūqnāme-ye Ebn Bībī. ed. by Mohd. J. Mashkūr 523p photos. Tehran, 1971 Ketabforushi-ye Tehran (13958) * 5500

[Seljuks -- Iran -- Turkey -- History]

3916

Ibn-i Bībī

El-Evāmīrū'l-'Alā'iyye fī'l-Umūri'l-'Alā'iyye. ed. by Adnan Sadık Erzi, I. Tıpkıbasım. (T.T.K. I. Seri No. 4a) xxviii,744p.(facs.), Ankara, 1956 TTK (42499) * 4400

[Seljuks -- History

facsimile of the unique MS, Ayasofya Ktp. no. 2985.]

3917

Ibn Fondoq, Abū al-Hasan 'Alī b. Zayd Bayhaqī (490-565 a.h.)

Tārikh-e Bayhaq. ed. by Salmān Sāket (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 368, Tārikh va Joghrāfeyā 54) 8p(en)+787p, Tehran, 1400(2021), 9786002032366, Mirath-e Maktub (41217) * 9460

[History -- Khorasan -- Sabzevar -- Persian prose literature -- 12th century -- Sources]

3918

Ibn Hāmed Kermānī, Afdal al-Dīn Abu Hāmed Ahmad (1174-1188)

Kitāb 'Iqd al-'Ulā lil-Mawqif al-A'lā. 120p. 古書 Tehran 1339 Chapkhaneh-ye Khavar (44582) * 440

[Iran -- Kermān -- History]

3919

Ibn Jazlah, Abū 'Alī Yahyā bn Īsā (m. 493 h.)

Tarjomeh-ye Taqwīm al-Abdān fī tadbīr al-insān. tr. by Mohd. Ashraf bn Shams al-Dīn Mohd. Tabīb. ed. bt Mohd. (Āref) Mūsāvi-nezhād 220p, Tehran, 1393, 9786003131835, Safīr-e Ardehāl (36760) * 5860

[Arab medicine -- Religious aspects -- Islam]

3920

Ibn Kalb'alī Tabrīzī, Mohd. Zamān

Farā'id al-Favā'id, dar ahvāl-e madāres va masājed. ed. by

Rasūl Jafareyān (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 2, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 2) 346p, Tehran, 1400(1373), 9786002032317 Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41344) 2810

[Mosques -- Islamic education -- Learning and scholarship -- Isfahan -- 18th century]

3921

Ibn Khāndamīr, Amīr Mahmūd

Irān, dar rūzgār-e Shāh Esmā'īl va Shāh Tahmāsb-e Safavī.

ed. by Gh. Tabātabā'ī 498p, Tehran, 1370 Bonyad-e Mawqufat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar (3333) 6200

[Ismā'īl I, Shah of Iran, 1487-1524 -- Tahmāsp I, Shah of Iran, 1514-1576 -- Iran -- History -- Safavid dynasty, 1501-1736]

3922

Ibn Mājīd

Kitāb al-Fawā'id fī Usul 'Ilm al-Bahr wa al-Qawā'id:

ā'in-hā-ye daryānavardī-ye kohan dar Uqyānūs-e Hend va Khalīj-e Fārs. tr. by Ahmad Iqtedārī 585p. facs, maps, (Tehran, 1372(1993-4) Anjoman-e Athar va Mafakher-e Farhang (44421) * 2160

[Arab navigation in the Indian Ocean before the coming of the Portuguese]

3923

Ibn Muhd. Hindī, Muhd. bn 'Alī bn 'Abd Allāh (alive in 533 a.h.)

Jumal al-Falsafeh (maqāleh-ye chahārom darbāreh-ye mūsīqī-ye Irānī). ed. by Mohd. Taqī Hosaynī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 373, 'Olūm va Fonūn, 8) 9p(en)+64p facs. Tehran 1400(2022), 9786002032294, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41799) * 1220

[Music -- Iran -- History

[Fourth Discourse on Persian Music]

Persian & Arabic]

3924

Ibn Sīnā

Ilāhiyyāt: dāneshnāme-ye 'Alā'ī. 237p, Tehran, 1399(83) 9789645283085 Anjoman-e Āthār va Mofākher-e Farhangī (41353) * 4290

3925

Ibn Sīnā

Tohfāt al-'Āsheqīn: Mojarrabāt-e Bū 'Alī (bar asās-e chāp-e Nūlkshūr, Hend - 1287 q.) (Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Ebn Sīnā, 5) 194p, Tehran, 1393, 9786003131613, Safīr-e Ardehāl (41316) 5860

[Aphrodisiacs -- Arabic Medicine -- Early works to 1800]

3926

Ido Shinji & Behrooz Mahmoodi-Bakhtiari (ed.)

Tajik Linguistics. (The Companions of Iranian Languages and Linguistics [CILL], vol. 3) vii,407p. 9783110619409,

de Gruyter (43450) 31040
[This volume aims to address this difficulty by collecting in a handbook format recent (post-Soviet) developments in the study of Tajik that now lie scattered in different subdisciplines of linguistics. The volume thus showcases the state of the art of post-Soviet Tajik linguistics and can be used as a guide for linguists interested in the language.]

3927

Ikhwān al-Safā'

Mojmal al-Hekmeh, tarjomeh-ye gūnehī-ye kohan az

Rasā'el-e Ekhvān al-Safā' 414p, Tehran, 1996,
9644260198, Pezhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e Ensani va
Motala'at-e Farhangi (44457) * 1620

3928

Imam Khomeini

The Great Jihad: combat with the self. tr. by Muhd.

Legenhausen & Azim Sarvdalir xxxviii,122p Kuala Lumpur
2003, 9789675062322, Islamic Book Trust (29539)
* 1420

3929

Imam Khomeyni

Doctrine de la Revolution Islamique: extraits de la pensee et

des idees de l'Imam Khomeyni. 676p, Tehran, 2003,
9643355632, Mo'aseseh-ye Nanzim va Nashr-e Athar-e
Emam Khomeyni (21950) * 3420

[tr. by Christian Bonaud]

3930

Īmān, Rahm 'Alī Khān

Tadkhreh-ye Montakhab-e al-Latāyef. ed. by M. Reza

Jalali Naini & S.A.H. Abidi 557p. Tehran, 1349 Taban
Press (44978) 1620

[Persian poetry -- History and criticism -- Biographies

[Muntakhab ul Lataif: A 17th century rare biographical work
on Persian & Urdu poets]

3931

Īmānī, Behrūz (ed.)

**Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, 2: Adabeyāt-e Fārsī. 1 (a collection
of 16 treatises in Persian literature).** 517p, Tehran, 1380,
9644223780, Ketabkhaneh-ye Mouzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e
Majles-e Sho'ara-ye Eslami (15106) * 2350

3932

Imdad Imam, Sayyid

Misbah-uz-Zulam: Roots of the Kerbala Tragedy. tr. by

Sayyid Athar Husain Rizvi 368p, Qom, 2010,
9789642191031, Ansariyan (34555) * 1620

3933

Iranshah

The Kushnameh: the Persian epic of Kush the tusked. ed.

by Hee Soo Lee, tr. by Kaveh L. Hemmat (Joan Palevsky
Endowment Fund in Literature in Translation) 432p,
Berkeley, 2022, 9780520385306, U. of California Press
(41438) Pap. 4716

[The first English translation of a strange and unusual Persian
epic, this action-packed tale of an evil, monstrous king
explores questions of nature and nurture and brings the
global middle ages to life.]

3934

Iranshah ibn Abu'l-Khayr

The Kushnameh: the Persian epic of Kush the tusked. ed.

by Hee So Lee, tr. by Kaveh L. Hammat (Joan Palevsky
Endowment Fund in Literature in Translation) viii,421p,
Berkeley, 2022, 9780520385306, U. of California Press
(40941) Pap. * 4441

[The great Persian epic known as the Kushnameh follows the
entangled lives of Kush the Tusked—a monstrous antihero
with tusks and ears like an elephant, descended from the evil
emperor Zahhak—and Abtin, the exiled grandson of the last
true Persian emperor. Abandoned at birth in the forests of
China and raised by Abtin, Kush grows into a powerful and
devious warrior. Kush and his foes scheme and wage war
across a global stage reaching from Spain and Africa to China
and Korea. Between epic battles and magnificent feasts are
disturbing, sometimes realistic portrayals of abuse and
oppression and philosophical speculation about nature and
nurture and the origins of civilization.]

3935

Īzadpanāh, Hamīud

Tārīkh-e Joghṛāfeyāyī va Ejtemā'i-ye Lorestān:

moqaddemeh'i var āthār-e bāstānī va tārīkhī-ye Lorestān.

3 vols. photos. Tehran, 1376 Anjoman-e Athar va
Makhakher-e Farhangi (44626)

* 5968

[Luristān (Iran) -- Historical geography -- History -- Antiquities
[jeld-e 2 & 3:Āthār-e Bāstānī va Tārīkhī-ye Lorestān]

3936

Īzadpanah, Batūl

**Kermān: majmū'eh'i az 'aks-hā-ye āthār-e tārīkhī, marākez-e
san'atī, keshāvarezi va neqāt-e dīdānī-ye ostān-e Kermān**

147p. photos. Kerman, 1373 Edareh-ye Koll-e Farhang va
Ershad-e Eslami (44877) * 2400

[Kerman -- Illustrated works]

3937

Izz al-Dauleh - Melkūnūf

Safarnāmeḥ-ye Īrān va Rūsīyeh. ed. by Mohd. golbun &

Farāmarz Tālebī 256p. Tehran, 1363 Donya-ye Ketab (44617) * 1210
[Iran -- Soviet Union -- Descriptions and travel]
3938
Ja'farī, Farhād
Kāfeh Pīyānū. (novel) 266p, Tehran, 1399(86), 9789640411438, Nashr-e Cheshmeh (31157) * 3830
3939
Ja'farī, Mohandes 'Abbās
Dāyerat al-Ma'āref-e Joghrāfeyāyī-ye Īrān: Iran geographical encyclopedia. (Gītāshenāsī-ye Īrān, jeld-e sevvom) 1392p, Tehran, 1379, 9643420957, Gītāshenāsī (36294) * 4820
[Iran -- Gazetteers -- Geography]
3940
Ja'farī, Mortedā, et al.
Vāqe'eh-ye Kashf-e Hejāb: asnād-e montasher nashdeh az vāqe'eh-ye kashf-e hejāb dar 'asr-e Redā Khān. 484p. Tehran, 1371 Sazman-e Madarek-e Farhangi-ye Enqelab-e Eslami (44650) * 1210
[Clothing and dress -- Hijab -- Iran -- History -- Sources -- 20th century]
3941
Ja'farī, Narges Dhāker
Hayāt-e Sāz-hā dar Tārīkh-e Mūsīqāyī-ye Īrān, az daureh-yī Īlkhāneyān tā payān-e Safavīyeh. 272p ill. Tehran, 1396, 9789648772524, Mo'asseseh-ye Farhangī-Honarī-ye Māhūr (38536) 3029
[Ilkhanid dynasty -- Music -- Iran -- History and criticism]
3942
Ja'farī, Nasrollāh, Hossayn Jāberī-neyā & Sa'īd
Ja'farī-Moqaddam
Ganjīneh-ye Māndegār: negāhī beh farhang-e ravāyī dar gūsheh'ī az rūstā-hā-ye markazī-ye Īrān. 166p photos. Tehran, 1399 9789640373941 Enteshārāt-e Dāneshgāh-e Tehrān (40140) * 1230
[Isfahān -- Social life and customs -- History]
[Everlasting Treasures: a view to the narrative culture in distant villages of Iran]
3943
Ja'farī Dehaqī, Mahmūd (comp.)
Majmū'eh-ye Maqālāt-e Panjomīn Hamāyesh-e Beyn al-Melālī-ye Zabān-hā va Gūyesg-hā-ye Īrān (godhashteh va hāl): Proceeding of the Fifth International Conference on Iranian Languages and Dialects (past and present). 496p, Tehran, 1401(2023), 9786225510005, Markaz-e Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-i Bozorg-e Eslāmī (42489) * 7755

[Iranian languages -- Dialects -- Iranian philology -- Congresses]
3944
Ja'farīyān, Rasūl
Jarayān-hā va Sāzmān-hā-ye Madhhabī-ye Siyāsī-ye Īrān, az rūy-e kār-e āmadan-e redāshāh tā pīrūzī-ye enqelāb, sāl-hā-ye 1320-1357. 1032p, Tehran, 1387 9786005505009, Mo'asseseh-ye Khaneh-ye Ketab (25018) * 5200
[Religio-Political Currents and Organizations in Iran, 1941-1979]
3945
Ja'farū Ahmad Ābādī, Mīr Mohammad Taqī
Būstān-e Kheyāl. ed. by Seyyed Kamāl Hājj Seyyed Javādī, with Pūrān Zeynālī 727p, Tehran, 1392(2013), 9786009349159, Farhangestān-e Honar-e Jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān (41884) 5220
[Persian fiction -- Roman -- 18th century]
[Garden of Imagination] compiled in 1711/1757 in Shah Jahanabad]
3946
Ja'fareyān, Rasūl
Alfāz-e Kofr-e Fārsī dar Feqh-e Hanafī (kofreyāt-e zabānī dar miyān-e 'āme). 224p, Tehran, 1400 9786222463182 'Elm (41672) 3468
[Kufr (Islamic law, Sunnites) -- Blasphemy in literature]
3947
Ja'fareyān, Rasūl
Dars-hā'ī dar Bāreh-ye Feraq-e Eslāmī 724p, Tehran, 1401(2022), 9786222463830, 'Elm (41673) 10982
[Islamic sects -- Doctrines -- History]
3948
Ja'fareyān, Rasūl
Goftemān-e Tamaddon-e Eslāmī dar Īrān-e Daureh-ye Pahlavī. 783p, Tehran, 1402, 9786222464318, 'Elm (42453) 9888
[Islamic civilization -- Islamic renewal -- Iran -- History]
3949
Ja'fareyān, Rasūl
Jarayān-hā va Sāzmān-hā-ye Madhhab - Siyāsī-ye Īrān: az rū-ye kār āmadan-e Mohammad Redā Shāh tā pīrūzī-ye enqelāb-e eslāmī, sāl-hā-ye 1320-1357. 1184p, Tehran, 1392(90), 9789642242726, 'Elm (36735) * 4800
[Islam and politics -- Iran -- 20th century]
3950
Ja'fareyān, Rasūl
Maqālāt va Resālāt-e Tārīkhī, 10 (bīst va seh maqāleh va

resāleh-ye tārīkhī). 739p, Tehran, 1400,
9786222462666, Nashr-e 'Elm (41076) * 7840
[Islamic Empire history and some miscellaneous topics]
3951

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Maqālāt va Resālāt-e Tārīkhī, 11 (22 maqāleh va resāleh-ye tārīkhī). 632p facs. Tehran, 1401, 9786222464158,
Nashr-e 'Elm (41853) 8800
[Islam -- History -- Addresses, essays, lectures]
3952

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Maqālāt va Resālāt-e Tārīkhī, 2 (sī va panj-e maqāleh va resāleh-ye tārīkhī). 920p, Tehran, 1393,
9879642246847, Nashr-e 'Elm (30992) * 3450
3953

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Maqālāt va Resālāt-e Tārīkhī, 4 (bīst va seh maqāleh va resāleh-ye tārīkhī). 766p, Tehran, 1396,
9879642248704, Nashr-e 'Elm (36741) * 4650
3954

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Maqālāt va Resālāt-e Tārīkhī, 5 (bīst va noh maqāleh va resāleh-ye tārīkhī). 742p, Tehran, 1397,
9789642249305, Nashr-e 'Elm (37881) * 4160
[Islamic Empire history and some miscellaneous topics.]
3955

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Maqālāt va Resālāt-e Tārīkhī, 8 (bīst maqāleh va resāleh-ye tārīkhī). 726p, Tehran, 1399, 9786222461423,
Nashr-e 'Elm (39528) * 4430
[Islam empire -- Iran -- History -- Miscellanea]
3956

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Mohammad Taqī Dānesh-pazhūh dar Dāneshgāh-e Tehrān: asnād-e sāl-hā-ye khedmat (1318-1355 sh.) 224pfacs.
photos. Tehran, 1398, 9786226300308, Tehran U.P./
Movarrehk (41670) 2312
[bibliographers -- Iran]
3957

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Noskheh Khvānī: yāddāsht-hā-ye posht-e nosklhehī dar hauzeh-ye farhang-e Īrān-e Safavī va Qājār. 726p facs.
Qom, 1401(2022) 9786226300827 Nashr-e Movarrehk
(41832) 4960

[Codicology Iran -- Safavids -- Qajar]

3958

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Qesseh-ye Khvānān dar Tārīkh-e Eslām va Īrān. 290p,
Tehran, 1400, 9786222463045, 'Elm (41671) 6069
[Storytelling -- Religious aspects -- Islamic Empire -- Iran -- History]

3959

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Shānzdeh Safarnāmeḥ-ye Hajj [Safavī va] Qājārī-ye Dīgar. (Safarnāmeḥ-hā-ye Hajj-e Qājārī, majallad-e dahom) 962p,
Qom, 1395 9786009669714 Movarrehk (41854) 3960
[Hajj -- Iran -- Qajar -- History -- Anthology]

3960

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Tārīkh-e Īrān, az āghāz-e eslām tā payān-e Safaviyān.
1168p, Tehran, 1400(1393), 9789642246953 Nashr-e
'Elmi (33687) 13060
[Iran - History - 640-1256 -- Safavid dynasty, 1501-1736]

3961

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Tārīkh-e Qezelbāshān-e Safaviyeh, dar chand matn-e tārīkhī - madhhabī-ye 'arabī-ye doureh-ye 'othmānī. 124p, Qom
1396, 9786009866250, Movarrehk (37554) 2200
[Iran -- History -- Safavids -- Qizilbash tribe]

3962

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl

Tārīkh-e Tashayyo' dar Īrān, az āghāz tā pāyān-e qarn nahom hejrī. 2 vols. Tehran, 1401(93), 9789642247899,
Nashr-e 'Elm (13923) 19800
[Shī'ah -- Iran -- History]

[History of Sheism in Iran: from beginning to the end of 9th century]

3963

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl & Mohd. Bāqer Vosūqī

Revāyatī Dāstānī az Tārīkh-e Kholafā va Maqṭal-e Emām

Hosayn ('a): az noskheh-yi ketābat shodeh dar Chīn (qarn-e dahom-e hejrī). 359p facs., Tehran, 1393,
9789642246823, Nashr-e 'Elm (34678) 2800
[Islamic empire -- Karbalā', -- History]

3964

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl & Omīd Redāyī (ed.)

Dastūr-e Qabāleh-nevisī (Shorūt): ta'līf shodeh dar sāl-e

1102 q. dar shahr-e Kermān. 6p+98p facs. Qom,
1400(2021) 9786226300711 Nashr-e Movarrehk (41833)
920

[Deeds -- Iran]

3965

Ja'fareyān, Rasūl & Rasūl Jazīnī

Vaqfnāmeḥ-hā-ye Ketāb-e Safavī. 438p facs. Qom, 1397

- 97862263000032, Movarreh (38677) 2880
[Endowment documents -- Iran -- Safavids -- History]
3966
Ja'faryān, Rasūl (ed.)
Atā'iyeh dar Feqh-e Shī'eh, beh nām-e 'Atā Malek Jovaynī (681 m.) va motābeq-e fatvā-ye yekī az morāje'-ye shī'eh (az hellī-hā). 226p, Qom, 1394 9786009103065 Nashr-e Movarreh (36033) 3880
[Islamic law -- Shi'ah -- Doctrines]
3967
Ja'faryān, Rasūl (ed.)
Safarnāmeḥ-ye Manzūm-e Hajj. sarāyandeh: Bānū-ye Esfahān az doureh-ye Safavī. 160p. (Qom), 1374 Nashr-e Mash'ar (44784) * 440
[Hajj -- Muslim pilgrims and prigrimage -- Poetry]
3968
Jabbari, Alexander
The Making of Persianate Modernity: language and literary history between Iran and India. (The Global Middle East) xviii, 246p, Cambridge, 2025(23), 9781009320818, Cambridge U.P. (42145) Pap 8314
[In this book, Jabbari explores what became of this vast Persian literary heritage in the nineteenth and twentieth centuries in Iran and South Asia, as nationalism took hold and the Persianate world fractured into nation-states. He shows how Iranians and South Asians drew from their shared past to produce a 'Persianate modernity', and create a modern genre, literary history.]
3969
Jackson, Peter
From Genghis Khan to Tamerlane: The Reawakening of Mongol Asia. 752p. New Haven, 2024 9780300251128 Yale U.P. (43792) 7560
[By the mid-fourteenth century, the world empire founded by Genghis Khan was in crisis. The Mongol Ilkhanate had ended in Iran and Iraq, China's Mongol rulers were threatened by the native Ming, and the Golden Horde and the Central Asian Mongols were prey to internal discord. Into this void moved the warlord Tamerlane, the last major conqueror to emerge from Inner Asia.
In this authoritative account, Peter Jackson traces Tamerlane's rise to power against the backdrop of the decline of Mongol rule.]
3970
Jacqz, Jane W. (ed.9
Iran: past, present and future: Aspen Institute/ Persepolis symposium. 481p. N.Y. 1976 0915436094 Aspen Inst. for Humanistic Studies (44665) * 972
[Iran -- Economic policy -- Economic conditions -- Cultural development -- Congresses]
3971
Jahānī, Valī
Bāstān Shenāsī-ye Gīlān, az Āstārā tā Hūsam. (Majmū'eh-'e Enteshārāt-e Adabī va Tārīkhī-ye Mauqūfāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār, 186) 916p, Tehran, 1398, 9786005942491, Bonyād-e Mauqūfāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/ Sokhan (41710) 9436
[Gīlān (Province) -- Antiquities -- Archaeology]
3972
Jahānbakhsh, Jūyā
Rāhnāmā-ye Tashīh-e Motūn: Guide of editing manuscripts. 106p, Tehran, 2005, 9646781373, Mirath-e Maktub (19656) * 600
[Manuscripts, Persian -- Iran -- Editing]
3973
Jahānbakhsh, Jūyā
Seh Goftār dar Gholovv-pezhūhī. 296p, Tehran, 1390, 9789643314842, Asātīr (42450) 4944
[Religious fanaticism -- Islamic fundamentalism]
3974
Jahāngīr Mīrzā
Tārīkh-e Nou: shāmel-e havādesḥ-e daureh-e Qājāriyeh az sāl-e 1240 tā 1267 qamarī. ed. by 'Abbās Eqbāl 333p, Tehran, 1399(84) 9786222461874 Nashr-e 'Elmi (29897) * 2400
[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925]
3975
Jahāngīrī, Mohsen
Mohyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī: chehreh-ye barjasteh-ye 'erfān-e eslāmī. 773p, Tehran, 1401(1390), 9789640361664 Tehran University Press (22441) 7420
[Mohyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabi: The distinguished figure of Islamic mysticism: his life, masters and works, ideas and thoughts, association with his predecessors, opinions of eminent mystics of him, and his influence upon his predecessors, followers and commentators. 9th edition]
3976
Jahānpūr, Fātemeh (ed.)
Tārīkhcheh-ye Maktabkhāneh-hā va Madāres-e Qadīm, Āstān-e Qods-e Redavī, bā takyeh bar asnād (safavīyeh tā qājāriyeh). 216p. facs. Mashhad, 1387, 9789646429369 Sazman-e Ketabkhaneh-ha (24908) * 1400
[Madrasahs -- Iran -- Mashhad -- Āstān-i Quds-i Raḡavī (Organization) -- History]

- 3977
Jahānshāhlū, Qāsem Khān
Tārīkh-e Afshāriyeh: tavā'ef, khavānīn va mahāl-e īl-e Afshār-e khamseh. ed. by Mohsen Mīrzāyī 264p, Tehran, 1399 9786226843676 Shīrāzeh-ye Ketāb-e Mā (39538) * 2170
[Afshār Iranian tribe -- Iran -- History]
3978
Jahromī, Seyyed Mahdī (ed.)
Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, 3: 'Olūm-e qor'ān va ravāyī, 1 (a collection of 17 treatises in quranic and traditional studies). 532p, Tehran, 1380, 9644222997, Ketabkhaneh-ye Mouzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Sho'ara-ye Eslami (15104) 3900
3979
Jalāl al-Dīn 'Abd al-Hamīd 'Atīqī Tabrīzī (m. 741 h.q.)
Majāles. ed. by Sa'īd Karīmī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 254, Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī 58) 7p(en)+151p, Tehran, 1392(2013) 9786002030504 Mirath-e Maktub (38680) 2880
[Sufism -- Sufi literature -- Early works to 1800]
3980
Jalāl al-Dīn Mohammad Monajjem Yazdī
Tārīkh-e 'Abbāsī (Rūznāme-ye Mollā Jalāl Monajjem): tārikh-e īrān dar rūzgār-e Shāh 'Abbās Safavī. ed. by Moqsūd 'Alī Sādeqī 716p, Tehran, 1400(1398), 9786008273851, Nagārestān-e Andīsheh (39738) Pap 6810
[Abbas, I. Shah, 1571-1629 -- Safavids -- History
2nd ed.]
3981
Jalāl al-Dīn Muhammad Balkhī
Fī-hi mā Fī-hi, va payvast-hā-ye nauyāfteh. ed. by Taufiq Sobhānī 502p, Tehran, 1400(1388), 9786005026849 Ketāb-e Pārseh (41901) 4820
[Sufism -- Early works to 1800
In Persian, with Arabic citations]
3982
Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī
Bar Lab-e Daryā-ye Mathnavī-ye Ma'navī: matn-e kāmel-e Mathnavī-ye Ma'navī Mawlana Jalāl al-Dīn Mohammad Balkhī Rūmī. ed. by Karīm Zamānī 1300p, Tehran, 1393, 9786001197505, Nashr-e Qatreh (41285) * 7840
[On The Shore of Mathnavi's Ocean: themes of this masterpiece]
3983
Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī
Majāles-e Sab'eh, bar asās-e noskheh-ye Mūzeh-ye Maulāna. ed. by Salmān Mofīd 114p, Tehran, 1398, 9786003390874, Maulā (41298) 3560
[Sufism -- Mevleviyyeh -- Early works to 1800]
3984
Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī
Maqālāt-e Moulānā (Fī-hi mā fīhi). ed. by Ja'far Modarres Sādeqī 206p, Tehran, 2021(1994), 9789643051631, Nashr-e Markaz (41295) 8550
[Fīhi mā fīhi, discourses of Mowlānā Jalāloddin Rumi. Fīhi mā fīhi]
3985
Jalāl al-Dīn Rumi
The Masnavi, Book Four. a new translation by Jawid Mojaddedi (Oxford World's Classics) xxix,247p, Oxford, 2017, 9780198783435, Oxford U.P. (36380) Pap. * 2839
3986
Jalāl al-Dīn Rumi
The Mathnavi, Book Six. (Oxford World's Classics) 352p. Oxford, 2025, 9780192874283, Oxford University Press (42975) Pap 2660
[This final volume completes Jawid Mojaddedi's prize-winning translation for the Oxford World's Classics series]
3987
Jalālī, Gholām Redā
Maktab-hā-ye 'Erfānī-ye Hauzeh-hā-ye 'Elmī-e Shī'eh dar Īrāb va 'Erāq. 319p, Qom, 1397, 9786001953934, Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslāmī (41943) 1580
[Shiism -- Iran -- Iraq -- History
[The mystical schools of Shi'a scientific seminaries in Iran and Iraq]
3988
Jalālī Shījānī, Jamshīd
Āyeneh-ye Jamāl: zendegī, āthār, afkār va mīrāth-e ma(navī-ye Seyyed Mohammad Nūrbakhsh, 'āref-e sadeh-ye nohom-e hejrī (795-869). 158p, Tehran, 1400, 9786003391376, Maulā (41908) 2960
[Nūrbakhsh Khurāsānī, Muḥammad ibn Muḥammad, 1392 or 1393-1490 or 1491. -- Mystics -- Iran -- Biography]
3989
Jalāyīpūr, Hamīd Redā
Jāme'eh-ye Shenāsī-ye Siyāsī-ye Īrān: talāsh-hā-ye chehel sāleh-ye mellat va daulat, 1357 tā 1397. 602p, Tehran, 1401(1399), 9789640300442, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41936) * 4480
[Political sociology -- Politics and government -- Iran]

[Political Sociology of Iran, 1979-2019]

3990

Jamāl al-Dīn, Gholāmredā

Bāgh va Bāghsāzī dar 'Asr-e Qājār: tajaddud va farangī ma'ābī dar bāgh-hā-ye Īrān. 650p photos. ills. Tehran, 1399, 9786222342043, Rouzaneh (39970) 8892
[Gardens -- Design -- Iran -- History]

3991

Jamālīl, Sīrūs

Nakhjīrān: az āghāz tā emrūz dar Īrān. 238p. photos. Tehran, 1374(1995) Muzeh-ye Athar-e Tabi'i va Hayat-e Vahsh-e Iran (44874) * 2400
[Iran -- Huntings -- Mammals -- Geography]

3992

Jamālzādeh, Seyyed Mohammad 'Alī

Nāmeḥ-hā-ye Seyyed Mohammad 'Alī Jamālzādeh beh Doktor Mohammad Enrāhīm Bāstānī Pārīzī. ed. by 'Alī Dehbāshī 455p photos. Tehran, 1400 9786222463014 Nashr-e 'Elm (41894) * 7370
[Correspondence]

3993

Jamālzādeh, Seyyed Mohd. 'Alī

Tasvīr-e Zan dar Farhang-e Īrānī 137p. illus. 古書 Tehran, 1357 Amir Kabir (44888) * 500
[Persian poetry -- Women in literature --]

3994

Jamalzadeh, Seyyed Mohammad Ali

Isfahan is Half World: memories of a Persian boyhood. tr. by W.L. Heston (Princeton Library of Asian Translations) xiii,298p. Princeton, 1983, 0691101868, Princeton U.P. (44885) Pap. * 1410
[Autobiography]

3995

Jāme'-e Tafāsīr-e Nūr: Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Jāme'-e Qor'ān-e Nūr, DVD, v. 2 2 DVD, Qom, 1402 9786002365590 Noor (42548) 4820
[Noor Comprehensive Commentary Collection, ver. 4]

3996

Jāmi' Fiqh: ketābkhāneh va Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye tahassosī-ye feqh. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1398, 9786002364564, Noor (42538) 2400
[Jami' al-Fiqh (Library and encyclopedia of jurisprudence), 3]

3997

Jāmi' Usūl al-Fiqh, ketābkhāneh va Derakhtvāreh. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1402, 9786002365552, Noor (42535) 3980
[Mausu'at Usūl al-Fiqh: Encyclopedia of Principle of Jurisprudence: Library and Tree]

3998

Jāmī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Bahārestān. ed. by Esmā'īl Hākemī 181p, Tehran, 1367 Ettelā'āt (38860) * 693
[Poems -- Sufism]

3999

Jāmī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Tā'iyy-ye 'Abd al-Rahmān Jāmī, tarjameh-e Tā'iyy-ye Ibn Fārez, beh enzemām-ye sharh-e mahmūd qayserī bar tā'iyy-ye ibn fāriz. ed. by Sādeq Khorsā (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 26, Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī, 5) 346p. 古書 Tehran, 1374, 9645548454, Entesharat-e Noqte (Mirath-e Maktub) (12840) * 980

[Ibn Fārid -- Sufi poetry -- Persian poetry Translations from Arabic]

[Tāiyy-ye 'Abd al-Rahmān Jāmī, the translation of Tāiyye-ye Ibn Fārez, with an exposition on Tāitte-ye Ibn Fārez by Qeysari]

4000

Jāmī, 'Abd al-Rahmān

Dīvān-e Kāmel-e Jāmī: shāmel: qasīde-hā, tarjī-hā, tarkīb-hā, mathnavī-hā, qet'a-hā, robā'i-hā, mo'ammā-hā. ed. by Hashīm Radī 955p. Tehran, Piruz (44967) * 2900
[Jāmī, 1414-1492.]

4001

Jāmī, 'Abd al-Rahmān (817-898 h.q.)

Lavāyeh, dar 'erfān va tasavvof. ed. by Mohd. Hosayn Tasbīhī 175p. 古書 (Tehran), 1342 Forughi (44851) * 1200

[Treatise on Sufism]

4002

Jāmī, 'Abd al-Rahmān bn Ahmad (817-898 h.)

Dīvān-e Jāmī, vol. 1: Fātehat al-shabāb, vol. 2: Vāsetat al-'eqd va khātemat al-hayāt. ed. by A'lā Khān Afsahzād (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 57, Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī, 14) 2 vols. Tehran, 1378(1999), 9646781152, Mirath-e Maktub (12850) * 3560

[Persian poetry]

4003

Jāmī, 'Abd al-Rahmān bn Ahmad (817-898 h.)

Mathnavī-ye Haft Ourang. ed. by Āqā Mortadā & Modarres Gīlānī. 1049p. Tehran, 1380 Golestan-e Ketab (44881) * 2800

[Silsilat al-dhahab, Mathnavī-i Salāmān, Tuḥfat al-aḥrār, Subḥat al-abrār, Yūsuf va Zulaykhā, Laylā va Majnūn, Khiradnāmeh-'i Iskandarī]

4004

Jāmī, 'Abd al-Rahmān ibn Ahmad

Naqd al-Nusūs fī sharh naqsh al-fusūs. ed. & introduction (English) by W.C. Chittick xli, 519p, Tehran, 1380 repr.

9649445986, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazuheshi-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (19699) * 10,380

[Persian, Arabic, and English

(Selected texts to comment the Imprint of the Fusūs)]

4005

Jāmī, Moulānā 'Abd al-Rahmān

Bahārestān. ed. by E. Hākemī 179p, Tehran, 1385(67), 9789644230882, Ettela'at (3231) * 550

[Persian literature -- Persian poetry -- Sufi literature]

4006

Jāmī, Moulānā 'Abd al-Rahmān

Bahārestān: Vesemmyi sad. ed. by A. Afsakhzoda 21p. +177p. Moscow, 1987 Izd-vo Nauka (44932) 550

[Persian literature -- Persian poetry -- Sufi literature

Poem in Persian; critical material in Russian; summary in English]

4007

Jāmī Nāmagī, Mohd. Hakīm

Bahr al-Ansāb: sharh-e hāl-e Shaykh Jām (Zhendeh Pīl), farzandān va a'qāb-e vay tā qarn-e yāzdahom.

ed. by Redā Ghūyānī (Ganjīneh-ye zabān va adabīyāt-e fārsī-ye Darī) 328p, Tehran, 1397, 9786005942767, Sokhan/ Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mohammad Afshār (38642)

5200

[Sheikh Jām family -- Genealogy -- Sufism -- Iran -- Early works to 1800]

4008

Javādī, 'Abbās

Torkān-e Īrān va Īrān-e Torkān: Māvarā' al-Nahr va Khorasān az Eslām tā hamleh-ye Moghūl. 271p maps Tehran, 1401

9786222344474, Rowzaneh (41390) * 4960

[Turkic peoples -- Iran -- History

[Iran of the Turks and the Turks of Iran: Transoxiana and Khurasan from Islam to the Mongol invasion]

4009

Javānshīr Qarahbāghī, Mīrzā Jamāl

Tārīkh-e Qarahbāgh. ed. by Hosayn Ahmadī 176p,

Tehran, 1384, 9643613259, Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (18630) * 1100

[Nagorno-Karabakh (Azerbaijan) -- History]

4010

Javadī, Hasan

Tārīkh-e Tanz dar Adabeyāt-e Fārsī. 585p ills. Tehran, 1395, 9789641915072, Morvārīd (41024) * 8370

[Satire in Persian Literature]

4011

Javādī Yagāneh, Mohd. Redā & Sa'īdeh Zādqannād

Hājī Bābā-ye Engelisī, Hājī Bābā-ye Īrānī: chegūneh Mīrzā

Habīb, hajjī Bābā-ye jadīdī āfarīd. 168p, Tehran, 1400,

9789640300992 Dāneshgāh-ye Tehrān (41337) * 2860

[Iran -- In literature -- Adventures of Hajji Baba of Ispahan

(Morier, James Justinian)]

4012

Javāher Kalām, 'Abd al-'Azīz

Tārīkh-e Tehrān. 172p. illus. (Tehran), 1357(1325)

Manuchehri (44658) * 1800

[Tehran -- Iran -- History]

4013

Jazī, Masūd Ja'farī

Shā'erān dar Jost va Jū-ye j'aygāh: negāhī beh tahavvol-e

she'r-e Fārsī. 406p, Tehran, 1402, 9786228089232,

Nīlūfar (42495) 4290

[Persian poetry -- Iran -- History and criticism -- 20th century]

4014

Jefroudi, Maral

Iranian Refugees in Transit: Exile and the Politics of Survival in Turkey after the 1979 Revolution. 208p. London, 2024

9780755648092, I.B. Tauris (42861) 18513

[Maral Jefroudi presents a comprehensive picture of one of the largest migration waves in contemporary history by analyzing refugees' interactions with the Turkish State, the UNHCR, and within the community of Iranians in transit after the 1979 revolution.]

4015

Jhāngīr Mīrzā

Tārīkh-e Nau: shāmel-e havādeth-e daureh-ye Qājārīyeh az

sāl-e 1240 tā 1267 qamarī. ed. by 'Abbās Eqbāl 333p,

Tehran, 1399(1384), 9786222461874, Nashr-e 'Elm

(41327) * 5860

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925]

4016

Jīhānī, Abū al-Qāsim ibn Ahmad

Ashkāl al-'Ālam. tr. by 'Alī ibn 'Abd al-Salām Kātib.

ed. & intro. by Fīrūz Mansūrī 323p. maps, Mashhad, 1368 Sherikat-e Beh Nashr (44779) * 990

[Middle East -- Iran -- Geography]

4017

Jonaydī, Farīdūn

Nāmeḥ-ye Pahlavānī, 1: Khūd'āmūz-e khatt va zabān-e

Pahlavī-ye ashkānī, Sāsānī 202p. Tehran, 1365

Bonyad-e Nishabur (45022) * 550

- [Pahlavi language -- Grammar -- Readers
[Namak i Pahlavanik: 1-l'écriture et la langue Pahlavi]
4018
Jonaydī, Farīdūn
Zendegī va Mohājarat-e Nezhād-e Āreyā: bas asās-e revāyāt-e Īrān: la vie et l'emigration des Aryens, d'après les traditions iraniennes. 206p. illus. Tehran, 1358 Balkh (42716) * 800
[Indo-Iranians -- Civilization]
4019
Jonaydī, Farūdūn
Kārnāmeḥ-ye Ebn-e Sīnā 184p. Tehran, 1360
Bonyad-e Nishabur (44934) * 400
[(On the achievements of Avicenna, 980-1037, Muslim physician and philosopher; includes a bibliography of his works, compiled by Fā'izah Khājū'ī)]
4020
Jovaynī, 'Atā Malek bn Mohd. (623-681 h.)
Tārīkh-e Jahāngoshā-ye Jovaynī. ed. by Mohd. Qazvīnī
1098p, Tehran, 1401 repr. 9789643631246, Hermes (25076) 8820
[Mongols -- History
Reprint of the publication of E.J.W. Gibb Memorial Publications]
4021
Juan, de Perse (active 1604)
Don Juan of Persia: a Shi'ah Catholic 1560-1604. tr. & ed. by G. Le Strange (TheMiddle East Collection) xvi,355p, N.Y. 1973 repr.(1926) Arno Press (17017) Pap. * 2200
4022
Jūrābchī, Mohd. Taqī
Harfī az Hazārān keh Andar Hekāyāt āmad: vaqāye'-e Tabrīz va Rasht, 1324-1330 qamarī. ed. by Mansūr Ettehādīyeh va S. Sa'dvandeyār (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 154p. map, Tehran, 1363 Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (44579) * 1600
[Iran -- Tabriz -- Rasht -- History -- 1905-1911]
4023
Kādī-zāde Ahmed Çelebi
Mısırlı Bir Divan Çavuşu'nun Kaleminden IV. Murad'ın Bağdat Seferi (1638): Kādī-zāde Ahmed Çelebi, Fetihnāme-i Bağdād. haz. Mehmwet Fatih Gökçek 104p, Istanbul, 2021, 9786257900911, Libra (41368) 2080
[Turkey -- Wars with Persia, 1576-1639 -- Baghdad (Iraq) -- History -- 17th century]
4024
Kadīvar, Mohsen
Haqq al-Nās: eslām va hoqūq-e bashar. 436p, Tehran, 1393(2008), 9648161828, Kavir (34738) * 2080
[The Right of Mankind: Islam and human rights]
4025
Kadīvar, Mohsen
Siyāsāt-nāmeḥ-ye Khorasānī: qet'āt-siyāsī dar āthār-e ākhūnd mollā mohammed kāzem khorasānī, sāheb-e kefayān (1255-1329 h.q.). xli,381p, Tehran, 1385 (2006) 9648161631, Kavir (23006) * 1500
[Khurāsānī, Muhammad Kāzim, 1839 or 40-1911 --Political and social views]
4026
Kadīvar, Parīsā
Jām'eh-ye Negārī-ye 'Ahd-e Qājār: tārīkh-e ejtemā'ī va zendegī-ye rūzmarreh-ye mardom dar dourān-e Qājār. 422p photos. Tehran, 1400, 9786220404101, Qoqnūs (41589) * 7430
[Iran -- Social conditions -- Women -- Qajars -- History]
4027
Kadivar, Mohsen
Blasphemy and Apostasy in Islam: debates in Shi'a jurisprudence. tr. by H. Mavani (In Translation: Modern Muslim Thinkers) xviii,411p, Edinburgh, 2023(21), 9781474457583, Edinburgh U.P. (40958) Pap 7258
[Take a front-row seat to the debate on blasphemy and apostasy in Islam
* Presents a back-and-forth debate between two modern Shi'a jurists (one conservative, one reformist) that locates the exact points of controversy surrounding apostasy and blasphemy
* Engages with the broader subjects of religious freedom and human rights, addressing both secular and religious interests
* Articulates the secular-religious divide and proposes a pluralistic solution, making a case that apostasy and blasphemy are non-existent in the Qu'ran
* Packed with translations of primary sources, including fatwas and interviews, that allow English-speaking readers to understand the arguments advanced by both parties in the debate]
4028
Kalahrūdī, Navīd
Īrānshahr, Īde'ülūzhī va Takhayyol 197p, Tehran, 1402, 9786008054092, Qasīdeh'sarā (42163) 3751
[Ideology -- Intellectuals -- Iran -- History]
4029
Kalām, Sādeq Zībā
Gharb Chegūneh Gharb Shod? 288p, Tehran, 1397(94), 9789643345778, Rūzaneh (41351) * 5630

[East and West -- Western civilization -- Influence -- Iran]

4030

Kalām, Sādeq Zībā

Sonnat va Modernīteh: rīsheh-yābī-ye nākāmī-ye eslāhāt va nousāzī-ye siyāsī dar īrān-e 'asr-e qājār. chāp-e nahom

515p, Tehran, 1394(78), 9646176360, Rouzaneh (34740) 3800

[Social conditions -- Qajar dynasty -- Iran -- History]

4031

Kalām-e Eslāmī (Ketābkhāneh va Derakhtvāreh). DVD,

ver. 2 1 DVD, Qom, 1399, 9786002364746, Noor (42558) 2400

[[Islamic Scholastic Theology (Library and Trre), ver .2]

4032

Kalantari, Mohammad R.

The Clergy and the Modern Middle East: Shi'i Political Activism in Iran, Iraq and Lebanon 272p, London,

2023(21), 9780755644872, I. B. Tauris (40659) Pap 7016

[The book is based on exclusive interviews with high-profile Shi'i clerics in order to reveal how the Shi'i clerical elite perceives its role and engages in politics today.]

4033

Kalbāsī, Īrān

Fārsī-ye Īrān va Tājīkestān, yek bar-rasī-ye moqābeleh-ī.

405p, Tehran, 1995 Entesharat-e Vozarat-e Amur-e Kharjeh (2666) * 880

4034

Kalbāsī Ashtarī, Hosayn (ed.)

Faylasūf-e Farhang: jashnnāmeḥ-ye ostād Redā Dāvārī

Ardakānī: Philosopher of Culture: essays in honour of Professor Dr. Reza Dāvārī Ardakānī. 759p photos. Tehran 1387, 9789648036527, Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41891) 3920

[Islamikc philosophy -- Philosophy -- Iran]

4035

Kālīrād, 'Alī

Jonbesh-hā-ye Qūmī va 'Amaliyāt-e Ravānī: motāle'eh-ye mūredī-ye ferqeh-ye demūkrāt-e Ādherbāyjan (1324-1325 sh.) 141p photos. Tehran, 1402(1396) 9786008273349

Negārestān-e Andīsheh (42006) * 2080

[Azernaijan -- History -- Iran -- Psychological warfare -- Autobiography -- 20th century]

4036

Kamrān, Mortadā

Dīdeh-hā va Shenideh-hā: Khāterāt-e Mīrzā Abūlqāsem Khān Kakhālzādeh, monshī-ye emperātūrī-ye Ālmān dar Īrān dar

bāreh-ye moshkelāt-e īrān dar jang-e beyn al-melālī.

1914-1918.. 484p. 古書 Tehran, 1363

Nashr-e Farhangi (44641) * 3800

[Iran -- Foreign relations -- Germany

What has been heard and what has been seen : memoirs of Mirza Abulqasim Khan Kahlzadah.]

4037

Kamrava, Mehran

How Islam Rules in Iran: Theology and Theocracy in the Islamic Republic. 363p. Cambridge, 2024,

9781009460842, Cambridge U.P. (42953) Pap 7258

[This study provides a comprehensive examination of the evolution of Islam as a ruling framework in postrevolutionary Iran up to the present day. Beginning with the position and structure of Iran's clerical establishment under the Islamic Republic, Kamrava delves into the jurisprudential debates that have shaped the country's political institutions and state policies.]

4038

Kamrava, Mehran

Triumph and Despair: in search of Iran's Republic. (Iran from the Pahlavis to the Present) ix,413p, London, 2022,

9781787388031, Hurst (41419) * 7260

[Iran -- History -- Politics and government -- 1979-

A history of Iran's political underdevelopment, of how and why social movements emerged, and of how they blossomed into revolutions that ultimately betrayed their ideals.

Triumph and Despair tells the dramatic story of post-revolutionary Iran's first four decades, from its establishment in 1979 until today.]

4039

Kamrava, Mehran (ed.)

The Sacred Republic: power and institutions in Iran. (Iran from the Pahlavis to the Present) xi,322p, London, 2023,

9781787389519, Hurst (41548) 10890

[Power (Social sciences) -- Public institutions -- Iran -- Politics and government, 1997-

This book presents a comprehensive, detailed analysis of the establishment, evolution and current significance of different institutions in today's Islamic Republic of Iran. The volume draws on the insights of a number of Iran experts to examine their establishment, functions and evolution, as a means of understanding Iranian politics and society.]

4040

Karamī, Maytham (ed.)

Andīshah-hā-ye 'Erfān dar Farhang-e Īrān va Islām:

yādgārnāmah-ye ustād duktur Nasr Allāh Pūrjavādī 3 vols.

Tehran, 1402, 9786222902506, Negāh (42171) 31713
[Mysticism -- Addresses, essays, lectures]

4041

Karamī, Mohd. Hosayn

Barrasī-ye Tahlīlī-ye Hekāyat-hā-ye Tārīkh-e Bayhaqī. 263p
Mashhad, 1389, 9789640215944, Entesharat-e Astan-e
Qods-ye Redavi (34720) * 960

[An Analytical Study of the Stories of Tarikh-e Beihaqi:
structure, origins of the stories and comparison with other
works]

4042

Karamshā'ī, Saberyeh

Mashrūteh: Demūkrāsī'khvāhī yā Qodratmand'sāzī-ye

Daulat. 360p facs,, Tehran, 1399(2020),
9786002203205, Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e
Majāles-ev Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (41012) * 5030

[Constitutional Revolution: democratization or government
empowerment]

Constitutional history -- Iran -- History -- 1905-1911]

4043

Kārang, 'Abd al-'Alī & Jamāl Torābī Tabātabā'ī

Āthār-e Bāstānī-ye Ādharbāyjan. 2 vols. 古書

Tehran1351,2535 Anjoman-e Athar-e Melli (44839)

* 8000

[Iran -- Azerbaijan -- History -- Antiquities

Jild-i 1. Aṣār va abnīyah-i tārikhi-i shahristan-i Tabriz.

Jild-i 2. Aṣār va abnīyah-i tārikhi-i shahristan'hā-yi Ardabīl,
Ārasbārān, Khalkhāl, Sarāb, Mushkīn'shahr, Mughān / ta'līf-i
Jamāl al-Dīn Turābī Tabātabā'ī]

4044

Karbalā'ī Tabrizī, Hāfez Hosayn

Raudāt al-Jenān va Jannāt al-Janān. ed. by Ja'far Soltān
al-Qorrā'ī 2 vols. Tabriz, 1383(2004) repr. 9647644140
Sotudeh (22307) 24940

[Iran -- Sufism -- Biography]

4045

Karīmān, Hosayn

**Qasrān (Kūhsarān): mabāheth-e tārīkhī va joghrāfeyā'ī va
ejtemā'ī va madhhabī wa Vasef-e ātashgāh, mentaqā-ye
kūhestānī-ye Ray-e bāstān va Tehrān-e konūnī.** 2 vols. illus.
maps, Tehran, 2536 Anjoman-e Athar-e Melli-ye (44679)
* 6160

[Reyy -- Tehran -- History]

4046

Karīmān, Hosayn

Sīrah va Qeyām-e Zayd ibn 'Alī 414p. 古書 Tehran, 1364
Sherkat-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va Farhangi (44913) * 550

[Zayd ibn 'Alī, -740 -- Zaydīs -- Biography]

4047

Karīmān, Hosayn

Tehrān dar Godhashteh va Hāl. 558p. photos. Tehran
2535 Tehran Univ. (44575) 2000

[Tehran -- Iran -- History]

4048

Karīmī, Asad Allāh

**Farhang-e Loghāt-e Hoqūqī: Fārsī-Engelīsī: moshtamel bar
vāzheh-hā-ye Eslāmī va estelāhāt-e Latīn.** 263p. Tehran,
1373 Simorgh (44862) * 1720

[Law dictionaries -- Persian-English]

4049

Karīmī, Behzād (ed.)

**Az Telesm tā Tārīkh: Īrān-e 'asr-e Shāh 'Abbās az manzar-e
olūm-e gharībeh, bar asās-e resāleh-ī montasab beh Mollā**

Jalāl Monajjem Yazdī 155p, Tehran, 1402,
9786225273009, Negārestān-e Andīsheh (42493) 2115

[Kāshifī, Ḥusayn Vā'iz, -1504 or 1505 -- Asrār-i Qāsimī --
Occultism -- Early works to 1800.]

4050

Karīmī-neyā, Mortadā

**Qor'ān-hā-ye Kūfī dar Īrān va Dīgarpāreh-hā-ye Ān dar Jehān,
sadeh-ye nokhost tā panjom.** 583p photos., Tehran,
1401 9786006239767 Markaz-e Tab' va Nashr-e Qor'ān
Karīm (42092) 9152

[Early Kufic Qur'āns in Iran and a survey of their dispersed
leaves]

4051

Karīmī Zanjanī-asl, Mohd.

**Jahān-e Īrānī va Āyīn-e Shahreyārī dar sepīdeh'damān-e
'asr-e erslāmī: daftar-e nokhost, barkhī-ye molāhazāt-e
matnī, raveshe-shenākhtī.** 128p, Qom, 1391,
9789649881935, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (32939)

* 720

[Religion and Politics -- Iran -- History -- to 640 -- 640-

[Collection of essays on Persian and Islamic sacred and secular
policies in Iranian history]

4052

Karimi, Fatemeh

**Women of Komala: gender and revolution in Iranian
Kurdistan.** 208p. London, 2025, 9780745350820,
Pluto Press (42755) Pap 5808
[The first comprehensive study of women guerrillas in Iranian
Kurdistan]

4053

Karimi-Hakkak, Ahmad

A Fire of Lilies: perspectives on literature and politics in modern Iran. (Iranian Studies Series) 250p, Leiden, 2020
9789087283292, Leiden U.P. (41180) 10591

[examines the role of Persian literature in the politics of the tumultuous period of Iranian history from 1950 to 2000, illustrating how intellectuals used poetry, plays, novels and short stories to comment on socio-political developments.]
4054

Kasā'ī, Nūr Allāh

Farhang-e Nahād-hā-ye Āmūzeshī-ye Īrān: az rūzgār-e bāstān tā ta'sīs-e daulat-e Safavī. 673p, Tehran, 1383,
964034821x, Daneshgah-e Tehran (32904) * 1100
[The Culture of Iran Educational Organization: from ancient to Safavid]

4055

Kāshānī, Nūr al-Dīn Mohd. Sharīf (motakhalles-e Najīb)
(1062-1123 h.q.)

Tārīkh-e Keshīk-khāneh-ye Homāyūn. ed. by Asghar Dādbeh & Mahdī Sadrī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 278, Tārīkh va Joghrafeyā, 44) 522p, Tehran, 1394(2015),
9786002030931, Mirath-e Maktub (34729) * 5650
[Iran -- History -- Safavid dynasty, 1501-1736]

4056

Kashani, Goli Akbar (ed.)

Sepahdar, Fathollah Khan Akbar : a biography. xxxiii, 258p.
illus. map, Washington DC, 2024, 9781949445640,
Mage Publishers (43820) 9450
[Akbar, Fath Allāh, 1855 or 1856-1937 -- Biographies -- Iran -- History - 1905-1911

By the 1880s, Fathollah Khan Akbar had inherited enormous wealth from his uncle, and had added to it from running the Gilan and Mazandaran customs administrations. He was an important provincial landowner who on several occasions had hosted Mozaffar al-Din Shah. However, as the Constitutional Revolution started to take shape and protests hit home, he became involved in national politics and came out in support of the cause and the Majles.]

4057

Kashani-Sabet, Firoozeh

Frontier Fictions: shaping the Iranian nation, 1804-1946.
xviii, 304p ills., Princeton, 1999, 9780691151137,
Princeton U.P. (5482) Pap. * 6230

[Nationalism -- Iran -- History -- 19th century

This work looks at the efforts of Iranians to defend, if not expand, their borders in the 19th and early-20th centuries, and explores how their conceptions of national geography influenced cultural and political change]

4058

Kāshef, Mohammad (1244-1308 h.q.)

Taghyirāt va Taraqqiyāt dar Vad' va Harakat va Mosāferat va Haml-e Ashyā va Favāyed -e Rāh Āhan. ed. by Mohd. Javād Sāhebī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 5, 'Olūm va Fonūn 5) 104p,
Tehran, 1401(2022), 9786002032621, Mīrāth-e Maktūb
(41797) * 2280

[Railroads -- Iran -- History -- Qājār

[Developments and Improvements Made in Conditions, Mobility, Travel, Transportation and Benefits of the Railway]
4059

Kāshefī, Hosayn

Lobb-e Lobāb-e Mathnavī: az behtarīn-e āthār-e 'āref-e kāmel va mohaqqeq-e vāsel. ed. by Sa'īd Nafīsī 470p.
Tehran, 1362 Afshari (44918) * 1100

[Persian poetry -- Sufism]

4060

Kasrā'ī, Mohd. Salār

Chālesh-e Sonnat va Modernīteh dar Īrān, az mashrūteh tā 1320. 503p, Tehran, 2001, 9643055434, Nashr-e Markaz (19726) * 2100

[The Conflict of Tradition & Modernity in Iran, from the constitutional revolution to the fall of Reza Shah
Iran -- Social conditions -- Politics and government -- 20th century]

4061

Kasrā'eyān, Nasr Allāh (photo.) & Hamīdeh Dhū al-Faqārī (text)

Tehran. 172p. photos. maps, Tehran, 1374(73) N.A.
Kasra'eyan (44868) * 2400

[Tehran -- Pictorial works

Pictorial study of Tehran]

4062

Kasrā'eyān, Nasr Allāh (photo.) & Zībā, 'Arshī (text)

Kord-hā-ye Īrān: Kurds of Iran 126 page of plates Tehran
1373(1993) N.A. Kasra'eyan (44869) * 2400

[Kurds -- Pictorial works

Pictorial study of Kurds]

4063

Kasrā'eyān, Nasr Allāh (photo.) & Zībā, 'Arshī (text)

Shemāl: the North of Iran. II(en.), 144p. photos. map,
Tehran, 1374 N.A. Kasra'eyan (44867) * 2400

[Gīlān -- Māzandarān -- Pictorial works

Pictorial study of Northern Iran]

4064

Kasrā'eyān, Nasr Allāh (photo.) & Zībā, 'Arshī (text)

Torkaman-hā-ye Īrān: Turkmans of Iran. 184p. photos.

map, Tehran, 1973(70) N.A. Kasra'eyan (44870)

* 2400

[Turkmen -- Pictorial works

Pictorial study of Turkman]

4065

Kasravi, Ahmad

Neveshteh-hā-ye Kasravī dar Zamīneh-ye Zabān-e Fārsī.

ed. by Hosayn Yazdāneyān 624p. Tehran, 2537 Sepehr (44953) * 1820

[Persian philology]

4066

Kasravi, Ahmad

Sheykh Safī va Tabārash. 62p.+8p. 古書 Tehran,

Pakhsh-e Ketab (44911) * 330

[Şafī al-Dīn Ishāq al-Mūsavī, 1252 or 3-1334 -- Biography]

4067

Kasravi, Ahmad

Tārīkh-e Hījdah Sāle-ye Ādharbāyjān yā sarnevesht-e goldān

va dalīrān. 923p. 古書 Tehran, 1340 Amir Kabir (3030) Pap. * 3000

[Iran -- History -- 1905-1922 -- Azerbaijan]

4068

Kasravi, Ahmad

Tārīkh-e Mashrūte-ye Īrān. 906p.+28p.(index) 古書

Tehran, 1340 Amir Kabir (3029) Pap. * 3000

[Iran -- History -- 1905-1922]

4069

Kasravi, Ahmad

Tārīkh-e Pānsad Sāleh-ye Khūzestān. 318p. 古書 Tehran,

1330 Bongāh-e Matbu'ati-ye Gutenberg (44774) * 960

[Khūzistān (Iran) -- History]

4070

Kasravi, Ahmad

Zendegānī-ye Man: deh sāl dar 'adliyeh: cherā az 'adliyeh

bīrūn āmadam. 343p. 古書 Tehran, 2535 Nashr va Pakhsh-e Ketab (44842) * 450

[Muslim scholars -- Biographies]

4071

Kasravi, Ahmad

Ethos: a critique of Eurocentric modernity. 224p. London,

2025 9780755647798 I.B. Tauris (42816) Pap 7016

[Ethos is a radical critique of Eurocentrism. In it, Ahmad Kasravi unleashes a scathing attack on Europe's self-perceived superiority as well as on Eastern promoters of the idea.

Kasravi proceeds to outline the ills of post-Enlightenment European civilization: imperialism, colonialism, capitalism, Orientalism. Embedded in Europe's notions of "progress,"

these phenomena have in reality brought about social Darwinism, racism, war-mongering, materialism, mindless consumerism, inequality and immorality in the world. Placed in the context of similar polemical works from the global South, Ethos's import transcends the Iranian setting.] 4072

Kasravi, Ahmad

On Islam & Shi'ism. tr. by Mohd. R. Ghanooparvar, intro.

& notes by M.A. Jazayeri 180p, Costa Mesa, 1990, 0939214423, Mazda Publishers (4673) Pap. * 1050 4073

Kassā'ī, Nūr Allāh

Madāres-e Nezāmīyeh va Ta'thīrāt-e 'Elmī va Ejtemā'ī-ye Ān.

347p, Tehran, 136381358) Amir Kabir (2526) * 1210

[The Nizamiyyah Schools and Their Scientific and Social Effects]

4074

Katouzian, Homa

Humour in Iran: Eleven-hundred Years of Satire and Humour in Persian Literature. 312p. London, 2025(24)

9780755652167 I.B. Tauris (42866) Pap 7016

[Humour in Iran is a close and comprehensive study of satire and humour – in verse as well as prose – over the eleven-hundred years since the emergence of classical Persian literature. Combining Persian original texts with their English translations, it covers a range of texts and authors, from the lampoon in Ferdowsi's great epic of the ancient kings in the tenth century, through such master satirists as Obeyd Zakani, Sa'di, Rumi, Khayyam, Hafiz, Anvari, Sana'i, Khaqani, Suzani, Qa'ani, Yaghma, and so on. The book also includes twentieth century authors such as Iraj, Dehkhoda, Bahar, Eshqi, Aref, Hedayat, Jamalzadeh, Al-e Ahmad and more.]

4075

Katouzian, Homa

Sadeq Hedayat: the life and legend of an Iranian writer.

x,306p, London, 2021, 9780755642137, I.B. Tauris (4353) Pap. 5564

[Sadeq Hedayat is the most famous and the most enigmatic Iranian writer of the 20th century. This book is the first comprehensive study of Hedayat's life and works set against the background of literary and political developments in a rapidly changing Iran over the first half of the 20th century.]

4076

Katouzian, Homa & Alireza Korangy (ed.)

Poetry and Revolution: The Poets and Poetry of the

Constitutional Era of Iran. (Iranian Studies) 220p. London,

- 2024(22), 9781032152646, Routledge (43324)
Pap 10162
[Following a two-pronged approach, this volume studies both those who were influenced by the Constitutional Revolution in their works and those who addressed the Revolution with their work, influencing it directly. Through the analysis of their works, this volume explores influential poets and writers from the period, including Iraj, Vaziri, Afrāshteh, Yazdi, Bahār and ‘Eshqi.]
4077
Kāveh: daureh-ye kāmeh. 1 vols. Tejrhan, (1986) repr. Nashr-e Vis (44719) * 6600
[Iran -- Periodicals -- Politics and government -- Persian literature -- 1916-21
Reprint. Fortnightly newspaper originally published (in two series): Berlin : Redaktion Kaveh, 1916-1921. Includes Varāqah-i fawq al-‘ādah-i Kāvah, 30 Mārs Māh 1922]
4078
Kawotka, Krzysztof & Agnieszka Wojciechowska (ed.)
Legacy of the East and Legacy of Alexander. xxi,444p. Wiesbaden, 2024, 9783447121323 Harrassowitz (43248) 20,286
[From the Hellenistic period until the Muslim Middles Ages, the words and deeds of Alexander the Great (356–323 BC) reverberated through the centuries. The tradition of his conquests and legends, which are best preserved in countless versions of the Alexander Romance, was a focal point of the conference in Wrocław 2019, the results of which are contained in this publication. The encounters between the European conquerors and the nations and cultures of the East, which are reflected in writings and works of art from East and West, enable us to gain a deep mutual understanding, even of the misunderstandings.
This book basically advocates the idea that a balance must be established between continuity and change, both in Egypt and in the East under Alexander and Hellenistic kings.]
4079
Kaykāvūs ebn Eskandar Qābūs
Qābūs-nāmeḥ. ed. by Gholām Hosayn Yūsof 606p. Tehran, 1352 B.T.N.K. (44992) * 2200
[Islamic ethics -- Conduct of life -- Early works to 12800]
4080
Kaykāvus ibn Iskandar ibn Qābūs
Ketāb-e Nasīhat-Nāmeḥ Ma'rūf be Qābūs Nāmeḥ, ed. by Sa'īd Nafīsī 291p.+26p. Tehran, 1368 Foroghi (44920) * 1100
[Persian literature -- Education of princes -- Early works to 1800]
4081
Kāzemī, Zahrā Sharīf
Bargī Dīgar az Daftar-e Lesān al-Dauleh: kashf-e yek sergat-e 'elmī. 207p facs. Tehran, 1396, 9786008875086
Nedā-ye Tārīkh (41918) * 1760
[Iran -- History -- Plagiarism -- Qajar dynasty]
4082
Kazemi, Farhad
Politics and Culture in Iran. 47p. 古書 Ann Arbor, 1988 Center for Political Studies, U. of Michigan (44542) * 440
4083
Kāzerūnī, Mohd. Enrāhīm
Tārīkh-r Banāder va Jazāyer-e Khalīj-e Fārs. ed. by M. Sotūdeh 177p. (Tehran), 1367 Mo'asseseh-ye Farhangī-ye Jahāngirāi (44622) * 920
[Harbors -- Iran -- Îles -- Islands -- Persian Gulf]
4084
Kāzīmī, Samānah
Sarguzasht-i ijtīmā'ī lab'ārāyī dar Īrān 117p, Tehran, 1402, 9786227695083, Agar (42160) 2387
[Lipstick -- Cosmetics -- Iran -- History]
4085
Keddie, Nikki R.
An Islamic Response to Imperialism: political and religious writings of Sayyid Jamāl ad-Dīn al-Afghānī. xxiv,212p. Berkely, 1983(68), 0520047745, U. of California Pr. (44747) Pap. * 1300
[with a new introduction: From Afghānī to Khomeini]
4086
Keddie, Nikki R.
Qajar Iran and the Rise of Reza Khan, 1796-1925. viii,134p. photos., Costa Mesa, 1999, 1568590849, Mazda Publishers (5359) Pap. * 1500
[including Theatrical buildings and performances in Tehran by Farrokh Ghaffary]
4087
Keddie, Nikki R.
Roots of Revolution: an interpretive history of modern Iran, with a section by Yann Richard xii,321p. 古書 New Haven, 1981, 0300026110, Yale U.P. (44559) * 1210
[Iran -- History -- 20th century]
4088
Keddie, Nikki R. & Rudi Matthee (ed.)
Iran and the Surrounding World: interactions in culture and cultural politics. ix,393p. illus., Seattle, 2002,

0295982063, U. of Washington Press (14988)

Pap. * 4400

[These essays examine Iran's place in the world--its relations and cultural interactions with its immediate neighbors and with empires and superpowers from the beginning of the Safavid period in 1501 to the present day.]

4089

Keeler, Annabei

Bāyazīd : the life and teachings of the mystic Abū Yazīd al-Bastāmī (d. ca. 234/848) : based on the earliest sources.

(Studies on Sufism, Volume: 9) xii,343p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004680487, Brill (43054) 28773

[Abū Yazīd al-Bastāmī (d. ca 234/848), popularly known as "Bāyazīd", remains one of the most celebrated yet controversial figures in the history of Islamic mysticism. This in-depth study of his life and teachings is based on the earliest available sources. The book sets out in detail what is known of Bāyazīd's family, his education, his disciples and associates. It explores the distinctive rhetoric that has made some of his sayings so memorable, and shows how his mode of expression adds a sense of urgency, often drama, to quite conventional doctrines of Sufism.]

4090

Kenārrūdī, Qorbān 'Alī

Pīshīneh-ye Tārīkhī va Asnādī-ye Rezhīm-e Hoqūqī-ye Daryā-ye Khazar az 1228 q./1813 m. tā 1319 sh./1940.

215p facs. Tehran, 1400(2021), 9789644466267, Sāzmān-e Asnād va Ketābkhāneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān (41336) 2730

[Historical and Documentary Background of Legal Regime of the Caspian Sea from 1228 AH/1813 AD. until 1319/1940]

4091

Kerīmūddin Mahmud-i Aksarayī

Mūsāmeret ül-Ahbār: Mogollar zamanında Türkiye Selçukluları Tarihi. ed. by Osman Turan (T.T.K. III. Seri - No. 1) 61p.(tur.)+366p.(per.) 古書 Ankara, 1944

Türk Tarih Kurumu (42753) * 3,300

[Turkey -- Iran -- Mongols -- Seljuks -- History -- To 1453]

4092

Kermānī, 'Alī Hejatī

Metod-e Deyālektīk-e Mārksistī. ed. by Bāstānī Pārīzī

300p, Tehran, 1366 Mash'al-e Danesh (3016) * 3560

[Iran -- Communist and Islam -- Dialectic]

4093

Keshāvarz, Bahman

Farhang-e Hoqūqī, Engelīsī beh Fārsī: moshtamel bar loḡhāt va qadā'ī va siyāsū va estelāhāt-e aslī 'elm-e eqtesād. 260p.

Tehran, 1386, 9789640002810, Amir Kabir (44861)

* 2200

[Law dictionaries -- English-Persian]

4094

Keshāvarzeyān, Ārang

Bāzār va Daulat dar Īrān: siyāsāt-e makān-e bāzār-e Tehrān.

tr. by E. Eskāfī 392p, Tehran, 1399, 9786226843881, Shīrāzeh-ye ketāb Mā (41357) * 3910

[Bazar and State in Iran: the politics of the Tehran marketplace]

4095

Keshavarz, Akma

The Iranian Revolutionary Guard Corps: defining Iran's military doctrine. (Studies in Contemporary Warfare)

xvii,207p, London, 2023, 9781350255654, Bloomsbury Academic (42112) Pap. * 4730

[Iran military policy -- Sipāh-i Pāsdārān-i Inqilāb-i Islāmī -- Nīrū-yi Quds -- International security]

The Iranian Revolutionary Guard Corps (IRGC) has yet to be directly analysed as a military security complex with significant political influence. This book explores Iran's IRGC and Qods Force, focussing on its development following the Iranian Revolution, and how they have skilfully transformed Iran's defense doctrine to fight an irregular war that challenges the US and the West.]

4096

Keshavarz, Fatemeh & Ahmet T. Karamustafa (ed.)

Mystical Landscapes in Medieval Persian Literature.

viii,326p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399533201, Edinburgh U.P. (42634) 22990

[The editors have gathered an outstanding group of scholars to write on topics ranging from translations and commentaries on the Qur'an to Persian Sufi manuals, hagiographies, collections of precepts, wisdom literature and Sufi antinomianism. The collection is greatly enriched by powerful chapters devoted to iconic Persian Sufi poets such as 'Attar, 'Eraqi, and Rumi, examining transcendental love, the notions of beauty, piety, suffering, salvation through love and the quest for divine union. This groundbreaking volume is essential for the study of Persian religious literature, Sufism and Islamic Studies.]

4097

Keshavarzian, Arang

Making Space for the Gulf: Histories of Regionalism and the Middle East. (Worlding the Middle East) 324p. Stanford, 2024 9781503638877 Stanford U.P. (43196) Pap 5670 [reveals how capitalism, empire-building, geopolitics, and

urbanism have each shaped understandings of the region over the last two centuries. Here, the Gulf comes into view as a created space, encompassing dynamic social relations and competing interests.]

4098

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 11-12 (Vol. 6 No. 1-2). 495p, Qom, 2015-16, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41957) * 3820

4099

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 13-14 (Vol. 7 No. 1-2). 663p, Qom, 2016-17 ISSN 22285679 Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41958) 3820

4100

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 15-16 (Vol. 8 No. 1-2). 663p, Qom, 2017-18, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41959) 3820

4101

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 17-18 (Vol. 9 No. 1-2). 616p, Qom, 2017-18, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41960) 3820

4102

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 21-22 (Vol. 11 No. 1-2). 589p, Qom, 2020-2021 ISSN 22285679 Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41961) 5880

4103

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 6 (Vol. 3 No. 2). 379p, Qom, 2012-13, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41954) * 2190

4104

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 7-8 (Vol. 4 No. 1-2). 9p+615p, Qom, 2013-14, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41955) * 3820

4105

Ketāb-e Shī'eh/ the Shiite Book: codicology and criticism: a biannual journal of Shiite Bio-Bibliographical Insitute. 9-10 (Vol. 5 No. 1-2). 10p+678p, Qom, 2014-2015, ISSN 22285679, Mo'asseseh-ye Torath-e al-Shi'eh (41956) * 3820

4106

Ketābī, Ahmad

Az Daryā-ye Ma'āref-e Maulānā: hāwī hasht maqāleh dar bāreh-ye Maulānā Jalāl al-Dīn Mohammad Balkhī va

Mathnavī-ye Ma'navī 280p, Tehran, 1394,

9789644239847, Ettelā'āt (41315) 2340

[Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī, --1207-1273 -- Persian prose literature -- Sufi literature -- History and criticism]

4107

Ketābkhāneh-ye Hekmat-e Eslāmī. DVD. ver. 2 1 DVD, Qom, 1397, 9786002363688, Nūr (42557)

3980

[Library of Islamic Philosophy, ver .2]

4108

Ketābkhāneh-ye Jāme'-e Tebb. DVD 2 DVD, Qom, 1394, 9786002361752, Noor (41962)

* 6,960

[incl. 1200 volumes in Persian, Arabic, Urdu & English

[Comprehensive Library of Medicine. 1/5]

4109

Ketābkhāneh-ye Jāmi' Hādīth: Shī'eh va Ahl Sonnat. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1401, 9786002365378, Noor (42537)

3980

[Comprehensive Library of Shi'a and Sunni Hadith, 2]

4110

Ketābkhāneh-ye Mīrāth-e Maktūb. DVD 1 DVD, Qom 1395, 9786002362926, Noor (41969) 3280

4111

Ketābkhāneh-ye Takhassosī va Mo'jam-e Mouzū'i-ye Manteq. DVD 1 DVD Qom, 1397 Nūr (42555) 1800

[Logic Specialized Library and Subject Index]

4112

Keyān Khvāh, Leylā

Mā ba'd al-Tabī'ah az Dīdgāh-e Fārābī wa Ibn Sīnā: Farabi and Avicenna on metaphysics. 432p, Tehran, 1397(2018)

9786226331029, Mo'assaseh-ye Pazhūhesh-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41310) 4300

[Islamic philosophy -- Farabi -- Ibn Sina]

4113

Keyānī, Mohd. Yūsof

Me'mārī-ye Shahrsāzī-ye Īrān, beravātet-e tasvīr: Iranian architecture & town planning: a pictorial record.

392p.+6p(eng.), photos. illus., Tehran, 1372 Sazman-e Chap va Entesharat-e Vezarat-e Farhang va Ershad-e Eslami (45279) * 3600

[Architecture -- Iran -- History -- Iranian towns]

4114

Keyānfār, Jamshīd (ed.)

Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, 17: Tārīkh 3 (A collection of 3 treatises on history and geography of Indian subcontinent).

5p(eng)+445p, Tehran, 1388(2009), 9786005594225,
Ketabkhaneh, Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e
Sho'ara-ye Eslami (31079) * 1980

[History, 3: A collection of 3 treatises on history and
geography of Indian subcontinent,]

4115

Keyāyī, Mohammad Mas'ūd

Khandeh-hā-ye Latīf: majmū'eh-ye dāstān: Gentle laughs.

136p, Oslo, 1400(2021), 97817949812246, Afta
Publication (42627) * 2080

[Persian literature -- Short stories]

4116

Keyvān Qazvīnī, 'Abbās (1862-1938)

Erfān-Nāmeḥ. ed. by Mas'ūd-redā Mopdarresī Chahārdahī

358p, Tehran, 1400(1388) 9789642755004 Āfarīnesh
(42007) 7230

[Sufism]

4117

Keyvānī, Mahdī

Bāzargānī va Asnāf-e Pīshevar dar 'Ahd-e Safavī. ed. by

Novīn Keyvānī 695p illus. Tehran, 1399(2020),
9786229560488, Markaz-e Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e
Eslāmī (41816) * 5650

[Guilds -- Commerce -- History -- Safavids -- Iran

[Trade and Artisans' Guilds in the Safavid Era]

4118

Khadrāwī, Abū Nasr Fath ibn Mūsā (588-663 q.)

Nazm al-Anmāt al-Mubda'āt min Kitāb al-Ishārāt. ed. by

'Alī Oujāwī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 374, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e
Eslāmī 78) 9p(en)+158p, Tehran, 1400,
9786002032591, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41653) 3200

[Avicenna, 980-1037 -- Islamic philosophy -- Poetry]

4119

Khafipour, Hani

Mantle of the Sufi Kings: Political Sufism and the Rise of

Early Modern Iran. 288p. Cambridge, 2025,
9781009663526, Cambridge U.P. (43261) 21780

4120

Khafipour, Hani (ed.)

**The Empires of the Near East and India: Source studies of the
Safavid, Ottoman, and Mughal literate communities.**

xiv,656p, N.Y. 2019, 9780231174374, Columbia U.P.
(37193) Pap. * 8699

[Iran History 16th-18th centuries -- Turkey History Ottoman

Empire, 1288-1918 -- Mogul Empire History Sources

This volume is a comprehensive sourcebook of newly
translated texts from the Safavid, Ottoman, and Mughal
empires of the fifteenth through eighteenth centuries,
accompanied by scholarly essays, that aims to provide a new
model for the study and teaching of the early modern history
of the Near East and India]

4121

Khalīlzādeh, Majīd

Masā'eb-e Orūmīyeh; khāterāt-e sargard Eskandar

Afshār-anāh. 166p photos. Tehran, 1399,
9786226843447, Shīrāzeh-ye Ketāb-e Mā (42082) 1260

[Urūmīyah -- Social conditions -- Āzarbāyyjān Bākhtarī --

History -- 19-20th centuries]

4122

Khālesī, 'Abbās

Tārīkhcheh-ye Bast va Bast-e Neshīnī: hamrāh bā shavāhed-e

tārīkhī. 188p, Tehran, 1366 'Elmi (2677) 1.600

[Asylum, right of -- Iran -- Qajar dynasty -- History]

4123

Khāmeneh'ī, 'Alī

Resāleh-ye Ajvebat al-Esteftā'āt: tarjameh-ye fārsī. 568p,

Tehran, 1388, 9789644392566, Al-Hoda (25119)

* 1,680

[Fatwas -- Shi'ah rituals]

4124

Khan, Geoffrey & Masoud Mohammadirad

**Language Contact in Sanandaj: A Study of the Impact of
Iranian on Neo-Aramaic. (Language Contact and**

Bilingualism [LCB], vol. 32) Berlin, 2024 9783112215289

de Gruyter (43448) Pap 6,200

[This book is a detailed study of contact-induced change in
the Neo-Aramaic dialect of the Jews of Sanandaj, a town in
western Iran. Since its foundation in early 17th century, the
city has been home to a significant Jewish community. The
Jewish Neo-Aramaic dialect of the town displays different
historical layers of contact with various Iranian languages over
the course of many centuries. The Iranian languages in
question are Gorani, Kurdish, and Persian. Among these,
Gorani has had a particularly deep impact on Jewish
Neo-Aramaic, whereas the impact of Kurdish, and especially
Persian, remains superficial. (open access)]

4125

Khan, Nasir Raza (ed.)

Art and Architectural Traditions of India and Iran:

Commonality and Diversity. 244p. London, 2023(22),
9781032134819 Routledge (43349) Pap 10,162

[This book presents a comprehensive overview of the historical and cultural linkages between India and Iran in terms of art and architectural traditions and their commonality and diversity. It addresses themes such as early connections between Iran, India and Central Asia; study of the Qutb Complex in Delhi; the great immigration of Turks from Asia to Anatolia; the collaboration of Indian and Persian painters; design, ornamentation techniques and regional dynamics; women and public spaces in Shahjahanabad and Isfahan; the noble-architects of emperor Shah Jahan's reign; development of Kashmir's Islamic religious architecture in the medieval period; role of Nur Jahan and her Persian roots in the evolution of the Mughal Garden; synthesis of Indo-Iranian architecture; and confluence of Indo-Persian food culture to showcase the richness of art, architecture, and sociocultural and political exchanges between the two countries. Bringing together a wide array of perspectives,]

4126

Khān Ahmad Gīlānī (944-1000 h.q.)

Monsha'āt. ed. by 'Abbās Panāhī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 363, 'Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī, 81) 9p+235p, Tehran, 1400(2021), 9786002032270, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41802)

* 3690

[Persian letters -- 16th century -- Safavids -- Gīlān (Iran : Province) History

[Correspondence]

4127

Khān Malek Yazdī

Shast-e Qarn-e Tārīkh va Tājgudhārī. 287p. illus. 古書 (Tehran), 1346(1967) Chapkhaneh-ye Bank-e Melli (44693)

* 2200

[Iran -- History -- Coronations]

4128

Khānī-pūr, Samīyeh

Īrān va Bohrān-e Eqtesādī: tahavvolāt-e eqtesādī-ye Īrān qarn-e devāzdahom qamrī. 702p, Tehran, 1400, 9786008687504, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (41209)

6,210

[Economic conditions -- Policy -- Iran -- 18th century -- History]

4129

Khāndāmīr, Geyāth al-Dīn bn Homām al-Dīn (880-942 h.q.)

Tārīkh-e Habīb al-Seyar fī akhbār afrād bashar. ed. by

Mohd. Dabīr Seyāqī 4 vols. Tehran, 1380 repr.

9646101577, Entesharat-e Khayyam (2505) 7865

4130

Khānīkūf, Nīkūlāy Valādīmīrūvīch

Safarnāmeḥ-ye Khānīkūf: gozāresh-e safar bakhsh-e janūbī-ye Āsiyā-ye Markaz. tr. by A. Yaghmā'ī & Abū Q. Bigonāh 352p. Mashhad, 1375 Astan-e Qods-e Radavi (44832) * 880

[Iran -- Central Asia -- Afghanistan -- Description and travel

[Mémoire sur la partie méridionale de l'Asie Centrale]

4131

Khānlarī, Parvīz Nātil

Haftād Sokhjna, jeld-e dovvom: Farhang va Ejtemā' 404p.

Tehran, 1367 Tus (45031)

600

[Persian language -- Literature]

4132

Khānlarī, Parvīz Nātil

Tārīkh-e Zabān-e Fārsī, vol. 1, 2, 2-sākhtamāb-e jomleh, 2-sākhtamān-e fe'l, 3, 4-sākhtaman-e kalemeḥ, 4-bakhsh-e dovvom 7 vols. Tehran, 1353- Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (45021) * 4200

4133

Khānlarī, Parvīz Nātil

Zabān Shenāsī va Zabān-e Fārsī. 301p. Tehran, 1373

Tus (45001)

* 880

[Persian language -- Grammar -- History]

4134

Khānlarī (Keyā), Zahrā

Dāstān-hā-ye Dīl Aangīz-e Adabīyāt-e Fārsī. 220p. Tehran, Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44232) * 400

[Persian literature -- Persian conte -- Fiction]

4135

Khānlarī Keyā, Zahrā

Farhang-e Adabeyāt-e Fārsī. 557p. 古書 Tehran, 1348

Bonyad va Farhang-e Iran (44903)

* 990

[Persian literature -- dictionaries]

4136

Khārābī, Fārūq

Siyāsāt va Ejtemā' dar She'r-e 'Asr-e Mashrūteh. 290p,

Tehran, 2001, 964034351x, Daneshgah-ye Tehran (15669)

* 2200

[Politics and society in the literature and poetry of Mashruteh era]

4137

al-Khatīb, 'Abd Allāh Mahdī

Hokūmat-e Banī Omayyeh dar Khorāsān. tr. by Bāqer Mūsavī

158p. Tehran, 2037 Tuka (45016)

* 330

[Islamic empire -- Khurāsān (Iran) -- History]

4138

Khatīb Qārī Shīzvārī, Mohd. Hasan

Abvāb al-Bayān: khotbegh-hā va mavā'ez-e haram-e

motahhar-e redavī dar sāl-e 1086 q. 212p, Mashhad, 1402, 9786000606572 Bonyād-e Pazhūhesh-hā-ye Eslāmi (42496) 2,044

4139

Khayyām, Mas'ūd

Khayyām va Tarāneh-hā. 258p. Tehran, 1375 Nakhstin (44802) * 440

[Omar Khayyam -- Criticism and interpretation]

4140

Khayyām, Omar

Robā'iyāt of Omar Khayyām: Persian, Arabic, Urdu, Japanese, English, Franch. prep. by Mohsen Ramezani app. 175p. color illus. Tehran, 1360(1982) Padideh (45017) * 2,880

4141

Khayyāmpūr, 'A.

Dastūr-i Zabān-i Fārsī 191p. Tabriz/ Tehran, 1352 Ketabkhorush-e Tehran (45013) * 800

4142

Khāzenī, Ārash

Morūrī-ye Tārīkhī bar Ravābet-e Bakhteyārī-hā va Hokūmat dar 'Asr-e Qājār, tr. by M. Barātvand, intro. by E.

Malekzādeh 420p. Tehran, 1398, 9786229975121, Manshur-e Solh (44695) * 2,970

[Bakhtiari (Iranian people) -- Tribes -- Social conditions -- History -- 19th century]

4143

Khazeni, Arash

Tribes and Empire on the Margins of Nineteenth-Century Iran. (Publications on the Near East) xi,292p ills., Seattle, 2010, 9780295989952, U. of Washington Press (25690) Pap. * 4,690

[The book traces the history of the Bakhtiari tribal confederacy of the Zagros Mountains through momentous times that saw the opening of their territory to the outside world.]

4144

Khedrī, Ahmad Redā

Az Jondīshāpūr tā Dāneshgāh-e Tehran: darāmadī bar tārikh-e āmūzesh-e 'alī dar Īrān. 380p photos. Tehran, 1402, 9789640374740, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41929) 4420

[Higher education -- Universities -- Iran -- History

[From Gondeshāpur to University of Tehran: an introduction to the history of higher education in Iran]

4145

Kheyāvi, Samad Rahmānī

Dastūr-e Zabān-e Ādharbāyjanī: qavā'ed-e āmūzesh-e zabān-e ādharbāyjanī barā-ye 'omūm va dāneshjūyān. 240p, Tabriz, 1391, 9789645174086, Sūmer-e Nashr (35880) * 1630

[Azerbaijani language -- Grammar]

4146

Khodadadi, Bahman

On Theocratic Criminal Law: The Rule of Religion and Punishment in Iran. 3420p. Oxford, 2024, 9780198888352, Oxford U.P. (42987) 24,200 [explores the roots and structures of the criminal law system of the world's most prominent constitutional theocracy, the Islamic Republic of Iran.]

4147

Khomeinī

Resāleh-ye Taudīh-e al-Masā'el. 416p. Tehran, 1364 Vezarat-e Ershad-e Eslami (44975) * 880

[Shī'ah -- Customs and practices]

4148

Khomeini

A Clarification of Questions: an unabridged translation of Resaleh Towzih al-Masa'el. tr. by J. borujerdi xxxiv,432p. Boulder, 1984 0865318549 Westview (44956) * 2600 4149

Khorrami, Mehdi & Amir Moosavi (ed.)

Losing Our Minds, Coming to Our Sense: sensory readings of Persian literatrure and culture. (Iranian Studies Series) 276p, Leiden, 2022, 9789087283681, Leiden U.P. (41182) 12,816

[We experience art with our whole bodies, yet traditional approaches to Persian literature overemphasize the mind—the political, allegorical, or didactic—and ignore the feelings that uniquely characterize aesthetics. Losing Our Minds, Coming to Our Senses rediscovers the sensuality of Persian art across period, genre, and artist. Through readings of such well-known writers as Rumi and lesser-known artists as Hossein Abkenar, the authors demonstrate the significance of sensoria to the rich history of Persian letters.]

4150

Khosravī, Khosrau

Nezām-hā-ye Bahreh-bardārī az Zamīn dar Īrān (az Sāsāneyān tā Saljūqeyān) 132p. 古書 Tehran, 1352 Payan (44737) * 600

[Iran -- Agruculture -- Social aspects -- Economic adpects]

4151

Khosravī, Khosrou

Jāme'eh-shenāsī-ye Deh dar Īrān. 128p, Tehran, 1372,

9640106992, Iran University Press (21512) * 800
 [Sociology of Iranian Village]
 4152
 Khosravi, Mehdi
Power Relations and Judicial Corruption in the Islamic Republic of Iran. x,258p, N.Y., 2021, 9781433182112, Peter Lang (41199) 17,791
 [In order to understand the political structure and stability in the Islamic Republic of Iran, the nature of the Islamic judicial system in the country must be analysed. This book undertakes this responsibility and is the first comprehensive study of structurally deep-rooted corruption in the Islamic judiciary system. The findings of this research show that corruption in the judiciary is widespread in breadth and depth.]
 4153
 Khosravi, Shahram
Precarious Lives: waiting and hope in Iran. 288p, Philadelphia, 2023, 9781512825565, U. of Pennsylvania Press (41678)
 Pap 4,716
 [Khosravi attempts to reconcile the paradoxes of Iranians' everyday life in the first decade of the twenty-first century. On the one hand, multiple circumstances of precarity give rise to a sense of hopelessness, shared visions of a futureless tomorrow, widespread home(land)lessness, intense individualism, and a growth of incivilities. On the other, daydreaming and hope, as well as civility and solidarity in political protests, street carnivals, and social movements, continue to persist.]
 4154
 Khosrokhavar, Farhad
Avoir Vingt ans au Pays des Ayatollahs: vivre dans le ville sainte de Qom. 406p, Paris, 2009, 9782221110898, Robert Laffont (25459) * 4,250
 [Iran -- Qom -- Islam and culture -- Social life and customs]
 4155
 Khosrou-beygi, Hūshang
Sāzmān-e Edārī-ye Khvārazmshāhīyān. 326p, Tehran, 1388, 9789647531924, Farhangestan-e Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (34703) * 2160
 [Administrative Organisation of Kharazmshahis] -- History]
 4156
 Khosrowjah, Hossein
Abbas Kiarostami and Iranian National Cinema. 240p. London, 2025, 9781784535773, Bloomsbury Academic (42821) 20,570

[The films of Abbas Kiarostami (1940-2016) are at once ambiguous and singular, challenging easy categorisation in national, generic, and formal terms. In this insightful study, Hossein Khosrowjah provides an in-depth exploration of Kiarostami's body of work, considering how his filmmaking confronts questions of cinematic representation, identity, and the myth of national unity.]
 4157
 Khū'ī, 'Alī Sadrā'ī (ed.)
Ketābshenāsī-ye Tajrīd al-E'teqād. 232p, Qom, 1382(2003), 9646121985, Ketabkhaneh-ye Bozorg-e Hadrat Ayat... Mar'ashi (32976) 960
 [Nasir al-Din Tusi -- Tajrid al-I'tiqad -- Bibliography]
 4158
 Khūrmūjī, Mohd. Ja'far
Haqāyeq al-Akhhbār-e Nāserī (tārīkh-e Qājār). ed. by Hosayn Khadivjam 386p. Tehran, 1363(1344), , Bahr-e Ney (44699) * 1210
 [History of the Qajar dynasty of Iran, especially the reign of Nasir al-Din Shah, 1831-1896]
 4159
 Khvājū'ī Kermānī (deceased in 750 A.H.)
Rasā'el-e Khvājū (Sham' va Shamshīr, Serājīyeh, Shams va Sahāb, Namad va Būreyā). ed. by Mohd. Shādrūy Manesh & Mahmūd 'Ābedī (Zabāneh va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī, 78) 6p+357p, Tehran, 1399(2020), 9786002031914, Mirath-e Maktub (39791) 6860
 [Persian poetry -- 14th century -- History and criticism]
 4160
 Khvājū-ye Kermānī
 Raudat al-Anvār. 176p. Kerman, 1370 Markaz-e Kermanshenasi (45048) * 650
 [Khvājū-yi Kirmānī, Maḥmūd ibn 'Alī, 1290 or 91-1352? -- Sufi poem]
 4161
 Khvājeh 'Abd Allāh Ansārī (396-481 h.q.)
Sokhanān-e Pīr-e Harāt. ed. by Mohd. Javād Sharī'at (Sokhan-e Pārsī, 11) 261p. Tehran, 1367 Jibi (44945) * 500
 [Sufism -- Early works to 1800]
 4162
 Al-Khwānsārī al-Isbahānī, Muhammad Bāqir
Rawdāt al-Jannāt fī Ahwāl al-'Ulamā' wa al-Sādāt. 8 vols. Tehran, 1390-92 Maktabat Esmā'iliyan (27056) * 58,200
 [Muslims -- Shiites -- Ulama -- Biography]
 4163
 Kia, Chad

Art, Allegory and the Rise of Shi'ism in Iran, 1487-1565.

(Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture)

ix,291p ills., Edinburgh, 2021(19), 9781474450393,

Edinburgh U.P. (39568) Pap 8,470

[Transforming our understanding of Persian art, this impressive interdisciplinary book decodes some of the world's most exquisite medieval paintings. It reveals the hidden meaning behind enigmatic figures and scenes that have puzzled modern scholars, focusing on five 'miniature' paintings. Chad Kia shows how the cryptic elements in these works of art from Timurid Persia conveyed the mystical teachings of Sufi poets like Rumi, Attar and Jami, and heralded one of the most significant events in the history of Islam: the takeover by the Safavids in 1501 and the conversion of Iran to Shiism.]

4164

Kia, Mana

Persianate Selves: memories of place and origin before**nationalism.** xxii,312p Stanford, 2020 9781503611955,

Stanford U.P. (39654) Pap. * 5340

[Iranians -- Ethnic identity -- History -- 18th century

Persianate Selves challenges accepted notions of what it meant to be Persian in the eighteenth century. Drawing on commemorative texts, this book reveals that to be Persian was not necessarily to be Iranian. Persians hailed from a variety of places across Central, South, and West Asia, and their sense of self was not tied to modern ideas of nationalism, religion, or race. Mana Kia explores the common education and cultural logic that connected Persians, before the concept of the nation, describing how place, origin, and memory created a sense of self unbounded by the limits of colonial modernity.]

4165

Kian, Azadeh

Rethinking Gender, Ethnicity and Religion in Iran: An**Intersectional Approach to National Identity.** (Sex, Family

and Culture in the Middle East) 280p. London, 2025,

9780755650293, I.B. Tauris (42841) Pap 7016

[Covering the Pahlavi modern nation-state as well as the Islamic regime, this book examines the crucial shifts that affected Sunni and subaltern women once Shi'ism became the state religion after the Iranian Revolution.]

4166

Kılıç, Remzi

Kānunī Devri, Osmanlı-Iran Münāsebetleri (1520-1566).

496p, İstanbul, 2006, 9752550576, IQ Kültür Sanat

Yayincılık (23976) 2980

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Iran (1520-1566)]

4167

Kindāl, 'Esmat Sharīf Vānlī, & Mostafā Nāzdār

Kord-hā. 312p. Tehran, 1372 ruzbehan (44771)

* 770

[Kurds -- Ethnic relations -- Middle East

Translated from French]

4168

King, Rhyne

The House of the Satrap: The Making of the Ancient Persian**Empire.** 334p. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520416123, U. of

California Press (42760) 17,955

[Starting in the sixth century BCE, the conquests of the Persian kings Cyrus, Cambyses, and Darius transformed the lives of humans on a continental scale, as their empire reached from the Iranian plateau to eastern Europe, Central Asia, and North Africa. Beyond the imperial center, the kings' vast territory was ruled by royal representatives known as satraps, who managed the practicalities of running the empire.]

4169

Kirmānī, Nāsir al-Dīn Munshī

Simt al-'Ulā lil-Hazrat al-'Ulyā, dar tārikh-e Qarakhatī'yān-e**Kermān, keh dar fāseleh-ye 715-720 Qamarī neveshteh****shodah.** ed. by 'Abbās Eqbāl, bound with Horn, Paul:**Tārikh-e mokhtasar-e ba'd Eslām, tā ākhar-e Zandīyeh.**

150p.+141p. Tehran, 1328/ 1343 Sharekat-e Sehami/

Ebn-e Sina (44616) * 1480

[Iran-- Kerman -- Seljuks -- History]

4170

Kīyānī Haftlang, Kīyānūsh

Ketāb-e Īrān: godhīrī bar joghrāfiyā-ye Īrān. 135p photos.

Tehran, 1379, 9644722612, Beyn al-Melali al-Hoda

(19168) * 2200

[Iran -- Geography]

4171

Knanishu, Joseph

About Persia and its People: a description of their manners,**customs, and home life.** (Gorgias Reprint Series, v. 3)

300p, Piscataway, 2001(1899), 0971309736, Gorgias

Press (16476) * 1620

[J. Knanishu is a 19th century immigrant from Persia including Engagements, marriages, modes of traveling, forms of punishments, superstitions, etc.]

4172

Koca Rāgib Mehmed Paşa

Tahkik ve Tefvik: Osmanlı-Iran diplomatik münasebetlerinde

mezhep tartışmaları. haz. : **Ahmet Zeki İzgöer** (Kitabevi, Osmanlı Tarih Kaynakları, 4) lxxi, 282p (fasc.), İstanbul, 2003, 975732180X, Kitabevi (19456) * 1980
[Turkey - Foreign relations - Iran - History]

4173

Kolliyāt-e Ketāb-e mostatāb-e Mokhtār-nāmeḥ 326p, Tehran, (1982) Ketābforūshī-ye Ātrūpāt (42674) * 1200
[In Azerbaijani (Arabic script)]

4174

Komaroff, Linda & Stefano Carboni (ed.)

The Legacy of Genghis Khan: courtly art and culture in Western Asia, 1256-1353. xiv, 322p ill. 125 b/w, New Haven, 2002, 9780300096910, Yale U.P. (15560)

* 7800

[focuses on the Ilkhans and their culture, features some two hundred extraordinary objects in color, including manuscript painting and illuminations, ceramic tiles, metalwork, and textiles.]

4175

Kongreh-ye Tārīkh-e Me'mārī va Shahrsāzī-ye Īrān (1st. 1996, Kermān)

Majmū'eh-ye Maqālāt-e Kongreh-ye Tārīkh-e Me'mārī va Shahrsāzī-ye Īrān. 4 vols. ill. Tehran, 1374-75

Sazman-e Mirath-e Farhang-e Keshvar (17575) * 8000

[Iran -- Architecture -- Urbanization -- Antiquities -- Congresses]

4176

Koohi-Kamali, Farideh

The Political Development of the Kurds in Iran: pastoral nationalism. xv, 248p, Hampshire, 2003,

9780333731697, Palgrave (16902) * 2200

[Iran -- Kurds -- Political activity -- History]

4177

Kotobī, Mahmūd (active 1420)

Tārīkh-e Āl-e Mozaffar. ed. by 'Abd H. Navā'ī 197p. 古書

Tehran, 1364 Amir kabir (44698) * 660

[Iran -- History -- Mozaffarids]

4178

Kotyk, Jeffrey

Sino-Iranian and Sino-Arabian Relations in Late Antiquity: China and the Parthians, Sasanians, and Arabs in the First Millennium. (Crossroads - History of Interactions across the Silk Routes, Volume: 8) 300p, Leiden, 2024,

9789004695436, Brill (43090) 14283

[Iran -- History -- China—Civilization—Iranian influences -- To 640 (open access)]

4179

Krasnowolska, Anna & Renata Rusek-Kowalska (ed.)

Studies on the Iranian World II: Medieval and Modern. 388p, Krakow, 2015, 9788323339557, Jagiellonian U.P. (41725)

9450

[The international conferences on Iranian studies, held every four years by the Societas Iranologica Europaea, offer a broad forum for academic discussion and give opportunity for an exchange of views and ideas.

Linguistics, Literature, Religion, History, Arts, Social Cultural Studies]

4180

Kreutzmann, Hermann

Pamirian Crossroads and Beyond: Human Geography and Geopolitics. (Iran and the Caucasus Monographs, Volume: 3) xix, 741p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004704350, Brill (43092)

28,980

[Kreutzmann offers insights in his fieldwork-based research in High Asia during four decades.

A human-geographical perspective is pursued in which case studies about colonial and post-colonial boundary-making, exchange relations of mountain communities across international borders, the transformation of agricultural and pastoral practices and the effects of modernisation strategies in neighbouring countries are centred in the Hindukush, Wakhan Quadrangle, Pamirian Crossroads, Karakoram Mountains and Himalaya. Empirical evidence is augmented by in-depth archival research, thus allowing a perspective from the 19th to the 21st century.]

4181

Krusinski, Judas Thaddeus

The History of the Late Revolutions in Persia: taken from the memoirs of Father Krusinski, procurator of the Jesuits at Ispahan. tr. by du Cerceau (The Middle East Collection)

2 vols. in 1 古書 N.Y. 1973 repr. (1740) Arno Press

(44748) * 4536

[Iran -- History -- 16th-18th centuries 蔵書印あり]

4182

Kūhestānī-nezhād, Mas'ūd (ed.)

Gozīdeh-ye Asnād-e Anjoman-hā-ye Eyālātī va Velāyatī.

(Asnād-e Bahārestān, 9) 619p, Tehran, 1390(2011), 9786002200471, Ketabkhaneh, Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Shura-ye Eslami (32905) * 3820

[Selected Documents of State and District Councils]

[Iran -- Local history -- Politics and government, 1905-1911 -- Sources]

4183

Kureli, Ibrahim, et al. (haz.)

I. Mahmud-Nadir Şah Mektuplaşmaları: 3 numaralı nâme-i hümayün defteri (transkripsiyon/ tıpkıbasım) (Osman

Arsivi Daire Başkanlığı, 136) 367p facs. , İstanbul, 2014, 9789751962553, T.C. Başbakanlığı (33876) 10460

[Mahmud I, 1696-1754, Sultan of the Turks -- Foreign relations -- Iran -- 18th century

Text in romanized Ottoman Turkish; facsimile in Ottoman Turkish and Farsi]

4184

Kurin, Gennady & Metin Atmaca

Contributions to Zagrology: V. F. Minorsky and C. J. Edmonds Correspondence (1928-1965) (Iran Studies, Volume: 26)

xv,172p. Leaden, 2024 9789004511958 Brill (43114)

25875

[This volume is an annotated correspondence, of nearly forty years, between two prominent Orientalists. The letters cover a range of topics related to the Zagros Mountains, its peoples, their history, culture, and languages. They also offer a glimpse into the personal lives and careers of the two scholars, give valuable insights on the development of the field of Kurdish Studies, and to an extent outline the contours of what the two referred to as Zagrology]

4185

Kuru, Ahmet T.

Islam, Authoritarianism, and Underdevelopment: a global and historical comparison. xvii,303p, Cambridge, 2019,

9781108409476 Cambridge U.P. (41188) Pap. * 6228

[Kuru argues that Muslims had influential thinkers and merchants in their early history, when religious orthodoxy and military rule were prevalent in Europe. However, in the eleventh century, an alliance between orthodox Islamic scholars (the ulema) and military states began to emerge. This alliance gradually hindered intellectual and economic creativity by marginalizing intellectual and bourgeois classes in the Muslim world. This important study links its historical explanation to contemporary politics by showing that, to this day, ulema-state alliance still prevents creativity and competition in Muslim countries.]

4186

Kütükoğlu, Bekir

Osmanlı-İran Siyâsî Münâsebetleri (1578-1612). xv,340p

map, İstanbul, 1993, 9757618152, İstanbul Fetih

Cemiyeti (19569) 1320

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Iran (1578-1612)]

4187

Küzehgar, Mohd. Bāghestānī

Bāftār-e Kūshesh-hā-ye Shī'ī dar Estemrār-e Tamaddon-e

Eslāmī dar Daureh-ye Moghūl: nemūneh'pezhūhī-ye tārikhī: andīsheh-hā va koneshgarī-hā-ye Khvājah Nasīr al-dīn Tūsī.

281p, Qom, 1401, 9786001957918, Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslāmī (41944) * 2240

[Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī -- Iran -- History

[The Context of Shiite efforts in the continuation of Islamic civilization in the Mongol period: research sampl: thoughts and actions of Khwaja Nasir al-Din Tusi]

4188

Kuznetsova, T.V. I.N. Kulagina & V.V. Trubetskoi

Pazhūhesh-hā-ye Pīrāmūn-e Tārikh-e Novīn-e Īrān. tr. by S.

Īzādī, S. & M. Īzādī 317p, Tehran, 1386, 9647656602,

Nashr-e Varjavand/ Zavvar (25118) * 1860

[Articles tr. from Russian

Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925]

4189

Lūgal, Necati (çev.)

Ahbārū'd-Devleti's-Selçukiyye, Sadruddīn ebu'l-Hasan 'Ali

Ibn Nāsir Ibn 'Ali el-Hüseyni. (TTK. II-8) xiii,150p Ankara,

1999, 9751611504, TTK (13993) * 1100

[Iran -- Seljuks -- History]

4190

Lādeqī, Mostafā bn Qobād (qarn-e 7 q.)

Meshkāt al-Masābīh. ed. by Amīn Haqq-parast

(Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 94) 970p,

Tehran, 1400, 9786226441780, Enteshārāt-e Doktor

Mahm-ud Afshār/ Sokhan (42095) 9,676

[Arabic language -- Dictionaries -- Persian]

4191

Lāh-ijī, Shams Mohd. al-Dīn, Asīrī

Divān-e Ash'ār va Rasā'el-e Shams al-Dīn Mohammad Asīrī

Lāhījī, sāreh-e Golshan-e Rāz. ed. by Barāt Zanjānī

(Wisdom of Persiam XX) 5p(eng)+462p. facs. 古書

Tehran, 1357 McGill Univ. (44925) * 2500

[Lāhījī, Muhammad ibn Yahyā, d. 1506) -- Persian poem --

Sufism -- Nurbakhshi sufi order]

4192

Lāhījī, (Abd al-Razzāq

Gozīdeh-ye Gauhar-e Morād. ed. by S. Movahhed 405p.

Tehran, 1364 Tahuri (44852) * 660

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Early works]

4193

Lāhījī Gīlānī, Mohd. bn Yahyā

Sharh-e Golshan-e Rāz: mafātīh al-al'l'jāz. ed. by 'Alīqolī

Mahmūdī Bakhteyārī 759p, Tehran, 1400(1377),

9786222462987, Nashr-e 'Elm (41330) 10940

[Sufi poetry, Persian -- Early works to 1800 -- Commentaries]

- 4194
Lambton, Ann K.S.
Islamic Society in Persia. 32p. London, 1954
SOAS, U. of London (44543) * 324
[An inaugural lecture delivered on 9. March 1954.]
- 4195
Lambton, Ann K.S.
Landlord and Peasant in Persia: a study of land tenure and land revenue administration. xxxvii,459p. map, Oxford, 1953 Oxford U.P. (44742) * 2200
- 4196
Lameer, Joep (intro. tr. & comm.)
Conception and Belief in Sadr al-Din Shirazi (ca 1571-1635): al-Risāla fi l-Tasawwur wa-l-Tasdiq. xiii,281p, Tehran, 2006, 9648036284, Iranian Institute of Philosophy/Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Felsefeh-ye Iran (22304) 3890
[Islamic philosophy -- Logic -- Early works to 1800]
- 4197
Landa, Ishayahu
Marriage and Power in Mongol Eurasia: A History of the Chinggisid Sons-in-law. (Asiatische Forschungen, 161) xviii,424p. Wiesbaden, 2023 9783447120524 Harrassowitz (43243) 18423
[Since the beginning of his rise to power, Chinggis Khan used matrimonial relations between the members of his family and his allies in order to strengthen his support base and to expand the potential of his army. Whereas research has discussed in detail the history of the Chinggisid women, the role of their male non-Chinggisid counterparts – the imperial sons-in-law (Mon. güregen, Ch. fuma 駙馬), mostly the powerful military commanders – is still an under-researched topic.
In his monograph, Ishayahu Landa for the first time provides a comprehensive and detailed discussion of the Chinggisid in-laws, approaching them as a separate political institution with its own status, privileges, and ambitions, which played a crucial role in underpinning the Mongol rule across the continent. The monograph is unique in its combined usage of Arabic, Persian, Chinese, Latin and Old Slavonic primary sources as well as its temporal scope, ranging from the early thirteenth century to the period of the Chinggisid Crisis and beyond.]
- 4198
Lane, George
The Mongols in Iran: Qutb al-Dīn Shīrāzī's Akhbār-i Moghūlān. (Routledge Studies in the History of Iran and Turkey) viii,127p ills., London, 2020(18), 9780367607043 Routledge (37854) Pap 4112
[an annotated, paraphrased translation of a thirteenth-century historical chronicle penned, though not necessarily authored, by Qutb al-Dīn Shīrāzī. This chronicle, a patchwork of anecdotes, detailed accounts, diary entries and observations, comprises the notes and drafts of a larger, unknown, and probably lost historical work.]
- 4199
Langford, Michelle, Maryam Ghorbankarimi ' Zahra Khosroshahi (ed.)
The I.B. Tauris Handbook of Iranian cinema. (I B Tauris Handbooks) 472p. London, 2024, 9780755648153, I.B. Tauris (42823) 33,880
[This volume brings together scholarship from both established scholars and early career academics to provide fresh insights and new research on the cinema of Iran. The book is organised around eight broad themes including cinema before and after the revolution, stylistic innovation, documentary, gender, and genre.]
- 4200
Lārī, Redā al-Dīn 'Abd al-Ghafūr (d. 912/1506)
Takmeleh-ye Nafahāt al-Ons: sharh-e ahvāl va āthār-e Jāmī (Jami's biography and writings). ed. by Mahmūd 'Ābedī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī, 75) 6p+211p, Tehran, 1396(2017), 9786002031334, Mirath-e Maktub (35914) * 1620
[Jāmī, 1414-149 -- Sufis -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]
- 4201
Lārījānī, Esmā'il Mansūrī
Tarjomeh va Sharh-e Fosūs al-Hekam-e Muhyī al-Dīn Ibn 'Arabī. 624p, Qom, 1400, 9789640922972, Būstān-e Ketāb (41817) 5630
[Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam (Ibn al-'Arabī) -- Sufism in Persian and Arabic]
- 4202
Lavāsānī, Mohd. Redā
Jostārī dar Ahvāl-e Hāj Mollā Hādī Mojtahed Tehrānī (m. 1295 q.). 163p photos. Qom, 1398, 9786007003510, Mo'assasaseh-ye Ketāb-e Shenāsī-ye Shī'eh (41939) * 1100
['Ulama -- Iran -- 19th century -- Biography]
- 4203
Lawasānī, ahmad
al-Fārisīyah min Ghayr Mu'allim. 224p. Beirut, 1975 Dar al-'Ilm lil-Malayin (45043) * 440
[Persian language -- Textbook for Arabic speakers]

- 4204
Lāzār, Zhīlber
Dastūr-e Zabān-e Fārsī-ye Mo'āser. tr. by Mahastī
Bahraynī 334p. Tehran, 1384, 964363177X Hermes
(45010) * 1420
[Grammaire du Persan Contemporain]
- 4205
Lazard, Gilbert
Grammaire du Persan Contemporain. nouvelle edition
(Bibliothèque Iranienne, 61) xv,303p. Tehran, 2006(1957),
2909961370, Inst. Français de Recherche en Iran (45011)
* 3240
- 4206
Lesān al-Saltaneh Sepehr
Tārīkh-e Bakhteyārī. (The Pahlavi Commemorative Reprint
Series) 541p. illus. Tehran, 1976 repr. Imperial
Organization for Social Services (44606) * 5400
[Bakhtiari (Iranian people) -- History]
- 4207
Leube, Georg
**Relational Iconography, Representational Culture at the
Qaraqyunlu and Aqqyunlu Courts (853 / 1449 CE to 907 /
1501 CE).** (Studies in Persian Cultural History, Volume: 19)
x,448p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004541511, Brill (43162)
31,050
[Leube engages with courtly representation from an
iconographical perspective, tracing the intersecting agencies
of courtly actors negotiating multiple normativities and
traditions. While the courtly culture of the Qaraqyunlu and
Aqqyunlu dynasties (15th century C.E.) is commonly
interpreted as an intermezzo in Persianate and Islamicate
cultural history, it is here framed as an ideal field to explore a
relational approach that challenges established dichotomies
and ideal types.]
- 4208
Levy, Reuben (tr.)
**The Epic of the Kings, Shah[^]Nama: the national epic of
Persia by Ferdowsi.** (Persian Heritage ser.) xxviii,423p.
London, 19961973(67) 0710013671 Routledge & Kegan
Paul (1710) * 880
- 4209
Lewis, Franklin, Asghar Seyed-Gohrab & Pouneh
Shabani-Jadidi (ed.)
**The Art of Teaching Persian Literature: From Theory to
Practice.** 380p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004513112,
Brill (43088) 27,945
[The volume is divided into three parts: the background to
teaching Persian literature, teaching Persian literature:
pedagogy, translation and canon, and thematic and topical
approaches to the Persian literature class. It includes such
topics as the history of teaching Persian literature, the
traditional teaching of Persian literature, the political and
ideological intentions revealed in the formation of the Persian
literature curriculum, the necessity to include marginalized
modern Persian literature, such as women's or diaspora
literature, and more applied approaches to curriculum
development and teaching.]
- 4210
Loon, Diede Farhosh-Van
**Ayatollah Khomeini's Mystical Poetry and its Reception in
Iran and the Diaspora.** (Iranian Studies Series, 30) 256p.
Amsterdam, 2023, 9789087284015, Amsterdam
University Press (43442) 25,252
[This book is the first study examining Khomeini's poetry,
mysticism and the reception of his poetry both in Iran and the
West. It investigates how Khomeini integrated various
doctrines and ideas of Islamic mysticism and Shiism such as
the Perfect Man into his poetry.]
- 4211
Lorentz, John H.
Historical Dictionary of Iran. (Asian Historical Dictionaries
Series, No. 16) 352p. 古書 Metuchen, 1995,
0810829940, Scarecrow Press (2019) * 2700
[蔵書印あり]
- 4212
Lotfi, Mansour
Persian for Today. xvi,567p. 古書 Falls Church, US 1978
(Author) (45068) * 2200
[Persian language -- Grammar]
- 4213
Lucas, Ann E.
**Music of a Thousand years: a new history of Persian
traditions.** 288p, Berkeley, 2019, 9780520300804,
U. of California Press (41555) Pap 6606
[(OA)]
- 4214
Ma'ānī, Ahmad Golchīn
Tārīkh-e Tadhkereh-hā-ye Fārsī. 2 vols. Tehran, 1348-50
Daneshgah-e Tehran (36559) * 3780
[Persian literature -- Persian poetry -- Biographies]
- 4215
Ma'ānī, Ahmad Golchīn
**Tadhkereh-ye Paymāneh: dar dhekr-e sāqī-nāme-hā va
ahvāl va āthār-e sāqī-nāme sarāyān (dheyl-e tadhkereh-ye**

maykhāneh 621p, Mashhad, 1359(1980) Mashhad
University (36563) * 1820

[Persian poetry -- Wine in literature]

4216

Ma'rūfī, 'Abbās

Sāl-e Balvā. (novel) 342p, Tehran, 1399(82),
9789643113742, Qoqnus (32852) * 3980

4217

Ma'rūfī, 'Abbās

Samfūnī-ye Mardegān. (novel) 350p, Tehran, 14004(80),
9789643113445, Qaqnus (24856) * 3830

[Symphony of the dead]

4218

Mackenzie, D.N.

Farhang-e Kūchak-e Zabān-e Pahlavī: A concise Pahlavi

dictionary. tr. by M. Mīr Fakhrāvī 428p. Tehran,
1379(73) 9644260767 Pezhuheshqah-ye 'Olum-e Ensani
va Motale'at-e Farhangi (45053) * 550

4219

Madanī, Mīr Bāqer

Zhāpon Chegūneh Zhāpon shed ? 191p, Tehran, 1397,
9786008127697, Tamaddon-e 'Elmi (36738) * 1780

[Japan -- Economic policy -- History]

4220

Mafākher, Ārash Akbarī (comp.)

Jangnāmeḥ-ye Rostam va Zanūn. (Ganjīneh-ye Kollīyāt va
Maqālāt, 78) 703p facs. photos. Tehran, 1400,
9786226441858, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/
Sokhan (42101) 11480

[Epic poetry -- Kurdish poetry -- 18th century]

4221

Māfī, Hosayn Qolī Khān Nezām al-Saltaneh

Khāterāt va Asnād-e Hosayn Qolī Khān Nezām al-Saltaneh

Māfī. ed. by Ma'sūmeḥ Māfī & Mansūreh Ettehādīyeh
(Nezām Māfī) (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 3 vols. Tehran,
1362(61) Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (44645) * 9000

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Sources -- Nizām
al-Saltānah Māfī, Husayn Qulī Khān, 1832 or 1833-1908]

4222

Maggi, Mauro & Paola Orsatti (ed.)

The Persian Languages in History. (Beiträge zur Iranistik, Bd.

33) xii,349p, Wiesbaden, 2011, 9783895006913,

Dr. Ludwig Reichert Verlag (28084) 14076

[14 papers on a diversity of themes relating to the grammar
and the vocabulary of Persian, Middle Persian texts,
non-standard and early varieties of Persian, and dialects of
Iran.]

4223

Maghen, Ze'ev

**Reading Revolutionary Iran: The Worldview of the Islamic
Republic's Religio-Political Elite.** (Studies on Modern Orient,
vol. 46) xxviii,662p. Berlin, 2023, 9783111018102,
de Gruyter (43435) 26900

4224

Magnusson, Andrew D.

**Zoroastrians in Early Islamic History: Accommodation and
Memory.** (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and
Culture) 224p. Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474489539,
Edinburgh U.P. (43626) Pap 4838

[Examines debates about the inclusion or exclusion of
Zoroastrians in Islamic society circa 600-1000 C.E.]

4225

Mahdavi, 'Abd al-Hosayn (ed.)

**Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān: majmū'eh-ye 6 farsnāmeḥ. ('Olūm
va Fonūn 3, Farsnāmeḥ 1)** 6p(en)+603p, Tehran, 1387,
9789646690639, Ketabkhaneh-ye Muzeh va Markaz-e
Asnad-e Majles-e Shora-ye Eslami (27744) * 2160

[Ganjīne-ye Bahārestān (16): Sciences and Technics 3,
Farsnāma 1]

4226

Mahdavi, 'Abd al-Redā Hūshang

Enqelāb-e Īrān beh Revāyat-e Rādeyū B.B.C. 607p.
Tehran, 1372 Tarh-e Nau (44587) * 1200

[Iran -- History -- Revolution, 1979 -- B.B.C. -- Mass media]

4227

Mahdavi, Asghar & Īraj Afshār (ed.)

**Majmū'eh-ye Asnād va Madārek-e Chāpnashodeh dar
bāreh-ye Sayyed Jamāl al-Dīn mashhūr beh Afghānī.**

1265p.+217 tasvīr, Tehran, 1963 Tehran Univ. (44544)
* 1620

[Afghānī, Jamāl al-Dīn, 1838-1897

[Documents indedits convernant Seyyed Jamāl al-Dīn Afghānī]

4228

Mahdavi, Mosleh al-Dīn

**Bayān Subul al-Hidāyah fī Dhikr A'qāb Sāhib al-Hidāyah: yā
Tārīkh-e 'Elm va Ejtemā'ī Esfahān dar Dū Qarn-e Akhīr.**

3 vols. Qom, 1367(1988) Nashr-e al-Hidayah (41574)
* 4950

[Iran -- Shī'ah -- Iṣfahān -- Biography -- History]

4229

Mahendrarajah, Shivan

A History of Herat, from Chingiz Khan to Tamerlane.

(Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture)
xii, 379p maps, Edinburgh, 2022, 9781474499354,

Edinburgh U.P. (41567) Pap. * 5429

[Shows how and why an ancient city destroyed and then rebuilt by Mongols became again the 'Pearl' of the Iranian east

* Establishes a sequence and chronology for the Mongol attacks in eastern Iran

* Includes a political-military history of the Kart dynasty, from their founding in 649/1251 by Möngke Qa'an, to their surrender to Tamerlane in 783/1381

* Explores the renewal of agriculture, commercial development (caravansarays and bazaars) and the revivification of Islamic activities (patronage of madrasas, hospices, and mosques)

* Illustrates the reconstruction of Herat's intricate hydrological network of channels, dams, cisterns, sluices, controllers and watermills with maps and schematics

* Details Herat's fortified landscape (citadel, curtain walls, embankment, trench, gateways, towers and Kartid Walls) and analyses the city's defensive postures]

4230

Mahjoub, Mohammad-Ja'far (ed.)

Ayin-e Javanmardi (Fotowwat). (in Persian) (Persian Studies Series 19) vii,193p, N.Y. 2000, 093327338x, Eisenbrauns (13734) * 4450

[the topic of Javanmardi of fotowwat (chivalry).]

4231

Mahmūd Mīrzā Qājār (1799-1835)

Tārīkh-e Sāhebqerānī. ed. by Redā Samarvī Hājī Āqā 640p, Tehran, 1396, 9786003135239, Safir-e Ardehāl (36758) 8880

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty

[Hisrory of Sāhibqirānī, by Mahmūd Mīrzā Qājār (1799-1835)]

4232

Mahmoodi-Bakhtiari, Behrooz & Mohammad Rahmati (ed.)

Trends in Iranian Cinema: Local and Global Perspectives.

224p. London, 2024, 9780755647088, I.B. Tauris (42824) 20570

[The cinema of Iran is celebrated both locally and internationally, yet elements of this diverse field remain comparatively understudied. This book brings together a diverse range of scholars to explore contemporary Iranian cinema in its local and international contexts from a range of perspectives including aesthetic, socio-political comparative approaches. Its chapters analyse the work of well-known filmmakers on the international film circuit such as Abbas Kiarostami, Mohammad Reza Aslani and Jaffar Panahi, as well as internationally lesser-known domestic films such as those

of Kamal Tabrizi and the 'Sacred Defence' films of the Iran-Iraq war.]

4233

Majd, Mohammad Gholi

Resistance to the Shah: landowners and Ulama in Iran.

xiv,415p. ills. tables, Gainesville, 2000, 0813017319, U. Press of Florida (5927) * 4400

[Iran -- History -- Agriculture and state -- Landowners -- Ulama -- Political activity]

4234

Majdī, Majd al-Dīn Mohammad al-Hosayn

Zīnat al-Majāles. 995p. Tehran, 1362 Sana'i (44996) * 1880

[Islamic empire -- History -- Shiites -- Islamic ethics]

4235

Majīdī, 'Enāyatollāh & Golnār Karīmī (ed.)

Asnād-e Sardār: majmū'eh-e ekhtesāsī-ye Mohandes

Homāyūn Pūr-Sardār: az asnād va madārek Hosayn Khān va Hasan Khān Sardār-e Qājār-e Qazvīn, sardārān-e īrān-e dūst va ham-razm-e 'Abbās Mīrzā Qājār. 368p facs. photos.,

Tehran, 1399, 9786229641637, Markaz-e Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e Eslāmī (40151) * 5350

[Sardār's Documents: from the private collection of Humāyūn Pūr-Sardār: documents relevant to Hossein Khan Sardar Qajar of Qazvin and his younger brother Hassan Khan, close companions of Abbas Mirza Qajar]

4236

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Ibn Tāwūs. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1393, 9786002361592, Noor (42543) * 2200

[Writings of Sayyid Ibn Tawous]

4237

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār Nūr al-Dīn Shawshtarī. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1399, 9786002364890, Noor (42551) 1320

[Complete Works of Qādī Noorullah Shoushtari]

4238

Majmū'eh-ye Maqālāt-e Kongreh-ye Tārīkh-e Me'mārī va Shahr'sāzī-ye Īrān: 7-12 Asfand māh 1374, Arg-e Bam, Kermān. 4 vols. illus. Tehran, 1374-75 Sazman-e

Mirath-e Farhangi-ye Keshvar (43517) * 8000

[Urbanisation -- Architecture -- Iran]

4239

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e 'Allāmah Fayd Kāshānī. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1391, 9786005980875, Noor (42534) 1800

4240

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e 'Abd al-Rahmān Jāmī. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1401, 9786002365491, Noor (42549) 1800

[Complete Works of 'Abd al-Rahmān Jami]

- 4241
Makāram al-Shīrāzī, Samāhat Āyatullāh
Kitāb al-Tahārah: taqrīm al-abhāth Faqīh Ahl al-Bayt al-Ustādh al-Akbar Āyatullāh al-Sayyid Muhammad al-Muhaqqiq al-Dāmād. ed. by Muhd. Husayn Ilāhī al-Yazdī
3 vols. Qom, 1398, 9789648893625, Nashr-e Dānesh Hawzeh (41925) 9860
[Cleaning (Islamic law) -- Tahārat -- Islamic law, Ja'farī -- Shiites]
- 4242
Makhmalbāfm Mohsen
Nūn va Goldūn. 106p. photos. Tehran, 1376 Sokhan (44809) * 550
[Screenplays]
- 4243
Makkī, Hosayn
Doktor Mosaddeq va Notq-hā-ye Tārīkhī ū, dar daureh-ye panjom va sheshim-e taqn^niyeh. 305p. Tehran, 1358 Javidan (44640) * 1800
[Iran -- Mosaddeq -- Politics and government]
- 4244
Makkī, Hosayn
Modarres, qahramān-e āzādī. 2 vols. illus. Tehran, 1358 B.T.N.K. (3025) * 3800
[Mudarris, Ḥasan, 1870 or 1871-1937 -- Statesmen -- Biography]
- 4245
Makkī, Hosayn
Vaqāye' 30 Tīr 1331. 379p. Tehran, 1360 BTNK (44621) * 3800
[Iran -- Politics and government --1941-1979 -- Anglo-Iranian Oil Dispute, 1951-1954 -- History]
- 4246
Makkī, Hosayn
Zendegānī-ye Siyāsī-ye Soltān Ahmad Shāh. 294p. photos. Tehran, 1357 Amir Kabir (3019) Pap. * 450
- 4247
Makkī, Hosayn
Zendegānī-ye Siyāsī-ye Soltān Ahmad Shāh: beh damīmeh-ye chand pardeh az zendegānī-ye dākhelī va khusūsi-ye ū. 545p. ilus. facs. 古書 Tehran, 1370(62) Amir Kabir (44563) * 4640
[Aḥmad Shāh Qājār, 1897-1929 Shah of Iran]
- 4248
Malakī, Khalīl
Nahdat-e Mellī-ye Īrān va 'adālat-e ejtemā'ī. ed. by 'Abd Allāh Borhān 253p. Tehran, 1388(1999) 9643054012
- Nashr-e Markaz (42679) * 880
[Iran -- Politics and government -- 1925-1979
[The National Movement of Iran and Social Justice]
- 4249
Malcolm, John
The History of Persia, from the most early period to the presenttime. (The Pahlavi Commemorative Reprint Series)
2 vols. Tehran, 1976 repr. Imperial Organization for Social Services (44724) * 10800
[Iran -- History --Malcolm, John, Sir, 1769-1833]
- 4250
Malek-zādeh, Mahdī
Tārīkh-e Enqelāb-e Mashrūtiyat-e Īrān. 7 pts. in 3 vols. photos. Tehran, 1363 'Elmi (26930) * 4500
[Iran -- History -- Politics and government -- 20th century]
- 4251
Malek-zādeh, Mahdī
Tārīkh-e Enqelāb-e Mashrūtiyat-e Īrān. 7 pts. in 3 vols. Tehran, 1363 'Elmi (43508) * 4180
[The history of the Constitutional Revolution in Iran]
- 4252
Malekpour, Jamshid
The Islamic Drama: Ta'ziyah. xii,188p. photos., London, 2004, 0714684465, Routledge (F. Cass) (17016) Pap. * 5200
[The Islamic drama of Iran is known as Ta'ziyeh or Shabih. It is a drama enacting the suffering and death of Imam Hussein, grandson of the Prophet of Islam.]
- 4253
Mālījū, Mohammad
Khīz-e Khām: Keshākesh-e mostamandān va dīvān sālārān az 1309 tā 1320 dar Īrān 432p, Tehran, 1401, 9786225250291 Charkh (42164) 8525
[Iran -- History -- Pahlavi, 1925-1941]
- 4254
Malkomeyān, Līnā
Kelīsā-hā-ye Arāmeneh-ye Īrān: Armenian churches of Iran. (Az Īrān cheh mī'dānam? 17) 125p ills. Tehran, 1397(80), 9789645799364, Daftar-e Pezhūhesh-hā-ye Farhangī (36902) * 1260
- 4255
Mamālek-e Mahrūseh: pezhūhesh-hā-ye Qājārīyeh-ye shenāsi: Research of Qajar studies, Vol. 1, No. 2, 1394/2015. 245p, Mashhad, 2015, ISSN: 24237698, Ferdowsi University of Mashhad (36032) * 2020
- 4256

Mankoff, Jeffrey

Empires of Eurasia: how imperial legacies shape international security. xi,371p, New Haven, 2022, 9780300248258, Yale U.P. (41279) 7560
[Eurasia's major powers-China, Iran, Russia, and Turkey-increasingly intervene across their borders while seeking to pull their smaller neighbors more firmly into their respective orbits. While analysts have focused on the role of leaders such as Vladimir Putin and Recep Tayyip Erdogan in explaining this drive to dominate neighbors and pull away from the Western-dominated international system, they have paid less attention to the role of imperial legacies.0 Jeffrey Mankoff argues that what unites these contemporary Eurasian powers is their status as heirs to vast terrestrial empires, whose collapse left all four states deeply entangled with the lands and peoples along their peripheries but outside their formal borders. Today, they have all found new opportunities to project power within and beyond their borders in patterns shaped by their respective imperial pasts.] 4257

Manoochehri, Hossein

Isfahan City. (A Visual Journey to Historic Cities, of Iran, Vol. VI) 80p. photos. , Charleston, 2016, 9798469334682, Admit Hub Ref Service (44728) * 2860
[Iran -- Isfahan -- Islamic city] 4258

Manz, Beatrice Forbes

Nomads in the Middle East. (Themes in Islamic History) 280p, Cambridge, 2021, 9780521531634, Cambridge U.P. (40516) Pap 5564
[A history of pastoral nomads in the Islamic Middle East from the rise of Islam, through the middle periods when Mongols and Turks ruled most of the region, to the decline of nomadism in the twentieth century. Offering a vivid insight into the impact of nomads on the politics, culture, and ideology of the region, Beatrice Forbes Manz examines and challenges existing perceptions of these nomads, including the popular cyclical model of nomad-settled interaction developed by Ibn Khaldun] 4259

4259

Maqsūd, Javād (ed.)

Bābā Tāher-e 'Oryān Hamadānī 21p. map Tehran, 2535 Anjoman-e Athar-e Melli (44458) * 800
[Bābā-Tāhir, active 11th century, Iran -- Sepulchral monuments] 4260

4260

Mar'ashī, Mahmūd

Marja'-e Mīrāthbān: majmū'eh-ye maqālātī darbāreh-ye hadrat-e āyat allāh al-'ozmā' Mar'ashī Najafī va ketābkhaneh-ye īshān. 751p, Qom, 1390(2012), 9786001610356, Maktabat ... al-Mar'ashi (31115)

* 3160

[Muslim scholars -- Ulama -- Mar'ashī Najafī, Shihāb al-Dīn -- Bibliography]

4261

Mar'ashī, Nasīm

Haras. (novel) 185p, Tehran, 1400(1396), 9786002298263, Chasmeh (36875) * 2230
4262

Marashi, Afshin

Nationalizing Iran: culture, power, and the State, 1870-1940. (Studies in Modernity and National Identity) xi,186p, Seattle, 2008, 9780295988207, U. of Washington Press (23228) Pap. * 1100

[Between roughly 1870 and 1940, Iran's traditional monarchy was forged into a modern nation-state.]

4263

Markwart, Josef

Vehrūd va Arang: jostār-hā dar joghrāfeyā-ye asātīrī va tārikhī-ye Īrān-e Sharqī. tr. by D. Monshizādeh 209p. Tehran, 1368 Mauqūfat-e Doktor Afshar Yazdi (45059) * 2180

[Iran -- Ancient geography -- Eranshahr -- History]

4264

Marlow, L. (ed.)

The Rhetoric of Biography: narrating lives in Persianate societies. (Ilex Foundation Series, 4) 177p, Cambridge, Ma., 2011, 9780674060661, Harvard U.P. (28406) Pap. 2551

[In the context of a growing scholarly literature devoted to the topics of biography and autobiography, especially in the Arabic literary tradition, the essays in this volume explore the forms and meanings of these genres with particular reference to Persian writings, as well as to writings in Arabic and Turkish that were also composed in Persianate societies.]

4265

Maryam, Hosaynī (ed.)

Khvājeh-ye Khvājegān 'Avd al-Khāleq Ghojdavānī: morūrī bar zendegī va āthār-e hamrāh vā tashīh-e resāeh-hā-yī vasāyā va sāheb-iyeh az ghojdavānī va sharh-e vasāyā az Fadl Allāh bn Rūzbehān Khanjī. (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 111) 296p, Tehran, 1401, 9786227706345, Enteshārāt-e Mauqūfāt-e Mahmūd Afshār/ Sokhan (41828) 6690

[Naqshbandiyeh -- Biography]

4266

Maryam al-Sādāt Mīr Haydarī

Ketāb-shenāsī-ye Motāle'āt-e Zartoshtī (bakhsh-e Fārsī).

567p, Tehran, 1399(97), 9786009744282, Bonyād-e
Īrānshenāsī (41328) 4960

[Zoroastrianism -- Bibliography]

4267

Mas'ud Mirza Zillal-Sultan

Tārīkh-i Sarguzāsh-t-i Mas'ūdī. with Safar-i Farangistān

1 vols. bound (44722) * 2200

[Zerex copy of Persian manuscripts]

4268

Mas'ūdī

Murūj al-Dhahab. tr. by Abū al-Qāsem Pāyandeh

2 vols. Tehran, 1365 Sharekat-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va
Farhangi (44977) * 3740

[Persian translation]

4269

Mas'ūdī, 'Āref & Nūrī, Mokhtār (ed.)

Goftār'hā-yī Darbāreh-ye Mashrūteh-ye Īrānī. 251p,

Tehran, 1401, 9786229429044, Hazāreh-ye Sevvom
Andīsheh (42168) 4774

[Constitutional History -- Iran -- 1906 -- History]

4270

Mas'ūdīyeh, Mohd. Taqī

Mabānī-ye Etnūmūzikūlūzhī: mūsīqī-ye shanāsī-ye tatbīqī

236p. Tehran, 1365 Soroush (44859) * 2000

[Ethnomusicology -- Iran]

4271

Mashkūr, Mohd. Jav-ad (tr.)

Feraq al-Shī'eh-ye Naubakhtī. 194p. 古書 Tehran, 1361

Markaz-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va Farhangi (44936) * 550

[Shī'ah -- Early works to 1800]

4272

Mashkūr, Mohd. Javād

Tārīkh-e Shī'eh va Ferqeh-hā-ye Eslām, tā qarn-e chahārom.

321p, Tehran, 1398 9789645966483 Eshraqī (41313)
4300

[Shī'ah -- Islamic sects -- History.]

4273

Mashmoodi-Bakhtiari, Behrooz & Masoumeh Mehrabi

Evidentiality in Sa'di's Poetry and Prose: A Corpus Stylistic

Study. (Iranian Studies) 184p. London, 2024(23),

9781032443621, Routledge (43301) Pap 4838

[This study is the first to introduce evidentiality to the stylistic
analysis of literary works, specifically that of the great Persian

writer Sa'dī, focusing on how he used linguistic means to
illustrate a real or ideational world.]

4274

Masof, Rahīm

Tārīkh-e Tājīkān ba Mohr-e Kāmelan Serrī, bakhshī az

tārīkh-e fāsh-nashodeh-ye Tājīkān dar avāyel-e qarn-e

bīstom. ed. by Ārash Īrānpūr 255p, Tehran, 1395,
9786008514275, Shirazeh-ye Ketab (36865) * 1680

[Tajikistan -- History -- 20th century]

4275

Masse, Henri

Anthologie Persane (XIe-XIXe soecles). 380p. 古書

Paris, 1950 Payot (44917) * 1080

4276

Mast 'Alī Pārsā, Gholām Redā

Nazar-e 'Ayn al-Qodāt Hamadānī dar Maured-e Iblīs va

Ertebāt-e Ān bā Nezām-e Ahsan. 250p, Tehran,

1400(1389), 9789642242191, 'Elm (41356) * 3910

[Devil -- Islam -- 'Ayn al-Quḍāh al-Hamadhānī, -1131]

4277

Mastūr, Mostafā

Ma'sūmiyat. (novel) 191p, Tehran, 1398(2019),

9789642134403, Nashr-e Markaz (41032) * 3240

[Innosence]

4278

Masuya Tomoko, Otsuka Osamu & Kawamoto Masatomo
(ed.)

**Persian World Histories in the Mongol Era: The Transmission
and Reception of Rashid al-Din's Jami al-Tawarikh.** (The

Islamicate East: New Approaches to Texts and History) 480p.

101 illus. Edinburgh, 2025 9781399552349, Edinburgh

U.P. (43559) 24,200

[This collection of essays brings together codicological,

historiographical and art-historical studies of Medieval

Persian history manuscripts. The main subject is Rashīd

al-Dīn's Jāmi' al-tavārīkh (Compendium of Chronicles).

Considered the first 'world history', it was originally written in

Persian in the early fourteenth century, when vast areas of

the Eurasian continent were under Mongol rule]

4279

Mathnavī-e Ma'navī. DVD 2 DVD, Qom, 1394,

9786002361035, Noor (42559) * 3200

[Mathnawi Ma'nawi]

4280

Matin-Asgari, Afshin

Iranian Student Opposition to the Shah. xiii,286p, Costa

Mesa, 2002, 1568590792, Mazda Publishers (5851)

* 4210

[This book is the first comprehensive history of Iran's student movement during the 1960s-70s.]

4281

Matthee, Rudi

Angels Tapping at the Wine-Stop's Door: a history of alcohol in the Islamic world. xi,384p illus., London, 2023,

9781787388154, Hurst (41416) 6050

[Islamic countries -- Drinking of alcoholic beverages -- Social life and customs -- History

This evocative study delves into drinking's many historic, literary and social manifestations in Islam, going beyond references to 'hypocrisy' or the temptations of 'forbidden fruit'. Rudi Matthee argues that alcohol, through its 'absence' as much as its presence, takes us to the heart of Islam.

Exploring the long history of this faith—from the eight-century Umayyad dynasty to Erdogan's Turkey, and from Islamic Spain to modern Pakistan—he unearths a tradition of diversity and multiplicity in which Muslims drank, and found myriad excuses to do so. They celebrated wine and used it as a poetic metaphor, even viewing alcohol as a gift from God—the key to unlocking eternal truth.]

4282

Matthee, Rudi (ed.)

The Safavid World. xxiv,741p ill. maps Abingdon, 2022
978036777328q, Routledge (40271) Pap 9678

[

Iran -- History -- Šafavid dynasty, 1501-1736

The Safavid World brings together thirty essays on many aspects of the complex Safavid state, 1501-1722. With the latest insights and arguments, some offer overviews of the period or topic at hand, and others present new interpretations of old questions based on newly found sources. Examining the Safavids from their foundations in the fourteenth century to their relations with the rest of the world in the eighteenth century, this study is essential reading for undergraduates, postgraduates, and scholars of the Safavid world and the history and culture of Iran and the Middle East]

4283

Maujī Esfahānī

Safar dar Zendeġi-hā: ehsāsāt, afkār va khāterāt-e Maujī Esfahānī (zendeġ dar 1142) shā'er-e farārī az Esfahān dar hamleh-ye Afghān-hā-ye Qandahārī. ed. by Rasūl

Ja'fareyān 85p+83p(facs.) Qom, 1401 9786226300834

Movarrehk (41855) 3960

[Mawjī Iṣfahānī, 18th century -- Persian poetry]

4284

Maulānā Haydar Badakhshī

Manqabat al-Javāher: dar sharh-e ahvāl-e Mīr Seyyed 'Alī Hamadānī. ed. by Akram Āqā Jānlū 146p Tehran, 1400
9786005911480, Tahūrī (41856) 1640

[Biographies -- India Jammu and Kashmir -- Hamadhānī, 'Alī ibn Muḥammad, 1314-1385

On the life and works of 'Alī ibn Muḥammad Hamadhānī, 1314-1385; Islamic scholar and Muslim Sufi saint from Jammu and Kashmir,]

4285

Maurer, Moritz

Kosmos, Gesellschaft, Religion: Zoroastrische und manichäische Sozialordnungsdiskurse in der langen

Spätantike. (Religionsgeschichtliche Versuche und Vorarbeiten, vol. 80) Berlin, 2024, 9783111428406,
de Gruyter (43405) 24830

[For over 400 years, the Sasanian Empire was one of late antiquity's most powerful empires. Zoroastrian religious specialists came up with a system to order its complex society. By looking at numerous primary sources, this volume reconstructs that process in the context of Sasanian social and economic history and examines its afterlife in Zoroastrian texts.]

4286

May, Timothy & Michael Hope (ed.)

The Mongol World. (The Routledge Worlds) xxxi,1067p,
London, 2024(22), 9781032244839, Routledge (41565)
Pap. * 9800

[Issues pertaining to the Mongols and their role within the societies that they conquered therefore take precedence over the historical narrative of the societies that they conquered. Alongside the formation, conquests, administration, and political structure of the Mongol Empire, the second section examines archaeology and art history, family and royal households, science and exploration, and religion, which provides greater insight into the social history of the Empire -- an aspect often neglected by traditional dynastic and political histories.]

4287

Maybudī, Husayn bn Ma'īn (-911 q.)

Sharh Hidāyat al-Hikmah. ed. by 'Alīrezā Javānmardī Adīb
(Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 357, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 76)

6p(en)+224p, Tehran, 1399, 9786002032195, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (40967) 5230

[Athīr al-Dīn al-Abharī, -1265 -- Islamic philosophy -- Early works to 20th century]

- 4288
Māyel Haravī, Najīb
Andar Ghazal-e Khvīsh Nehān Khvāham Gashtan: samā'nāmeḥ-hā-ye Fārsī. 493p, Tehran, 1372
Nashr-e Ney (42457) * 3300
[Sufism -- Dance -- Religious aspects -- Islam -- Samā'
]
4289
Maythamī, Hosayn
Mūsīqī-ye 'Asr-e Safavī: Safavid music. vīrāst-e jadīd
272p, Tehran, 1397 9789642320806 Mo'asseseh-ye
Ta'līf, Tarjomeh va Nashr-e Athar-e Honari-ye (Matn)
(36691) * 1680
[Music -- Safavid -- Iran -- History]
4290
Mazāherī, Mohsen Hessām
**Jashn-hā-ye Eslāmī - Shī'ī dar Īrān, bar pāyeh-ye
gozāresh-hā-ye safarnāmeḥ-nevīsān, mostashreqān va
īrān-shenāsān (az daureh-ye Safavīyeh tā Pahlavī-ye avval).**
800p illus. photos. Isfahan, 1401, 9786008679141,
Nashr-e Ārmā (42009) * 9880
[Rites and ceremonies -- Fast and feasts -- Shiites -- Iran --
History -- Safavid-Pahlavi era]
4291
Mazdāpūr, Katāyūn
Vāzeh va Ma'nā-ye Ān az Fārsī-ye Meyāneh tā Fārsī.
806p, Tehran, 1393(90), 9789644265167,
Pazhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e Ensani va Motale'at-e Farhangi
(32898) 6220
[Word and It's Meaning from Middle Persian to Farsi]
Persian language -- History]
4292
Mazdāpūr, Katāyūn, Zahrā Bāstī & Mehrān Afshārī (ed.)
Pahlavān-Nāmeḥ: maqālātī darbāreh-'e Pahlavānī 209p ills.
Tehran, 1394 9786002295163 Chashmeh (41709)
4090
[Heroes -- Iran; Heroes in literature -- Biography]
4293
McClary, Richard P.
**Mina'i Ware: A Reassessment and Comprehensive Study of
Iranian Polychrome Overglaze Wares through Sherds.**
(Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) 360p. 153 color,
Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399507165, Edinburgh U.P.
(43631) 30250
[Mina'i, or polychrome overglaze, ware was made in Iran
between the late 12th and the early 13th centuries.]
4294
Mehrabādī, Mitrā
Tārīkh-e Selseleh-ye Zeyārī: history of the Ziyarid dynasty.
vi(en), 349p, Tehran, 1374 Donya-ye Ketab (13956)
* 1500
[about 164 years of Ziyarid asovereignty over Tabarestan anf
Gorgan region, 6th-7th centuries A.H. Samanid, Buyid,
Ghaznavids, Saljuks...]
4295
Mehran Afshārī
**Dū Resāleh-ye darbāreh-ye Fotovvat va Tasavvof dar
Tarīqat-hā-ye Safavīyeh va Refā'īyeh.** 175p, Tehran,
1398 9786226441421, Entesharat-e Doktor Mahmud
Afshar/ Sokhan (39532) 3920
[Sufism -- Shi'ah -- Relations]
4296
Melville, Charles (ed.)
The Contest for Rule in Eighteenth-Century Iran (The Idea
of Iran, vol. XI) xvi, 237p illus., London, 2022,
9780755645961, I.B. Tauris (41422) Pap 6290
[This volume explores the troubled eighteenth century in Iran,
between the collapse of the Safavids and the establishment of
the new Qajar dynasty in the early decades of the nineteenth
century. Despite the striking military successes of Nader Shah,
to defeat the Afghan invaders, drive back the Ottomans in the
west, and launch campaigns into India and Central Asia, Iran
steadily lost territory in the Caucasus and the east, where
Persian arms failed to recover lands lost to the Afghans and
the Ozbeks.]
4297
Meskūb, Shāhrokh
Sūg-e Siyāvosh (dar marg va rastākḥīz). 246p. 古書
Tehran, 1357(50) Khvarazmi (44826) * 800
[Avesta -- Mythology -- Zoroastrianism]
4298
Meskoob, Shahrokh
Lament for Siavash: On Death and Resurrection. tr. by
Mahasti Afshar xv, 241p. Washington DC, 2024,
9781949445763, Mage Publishers (43821) 9450
[Firdawsī -- Criticism and interpretation -- Mythology --
Siyāvash (Iranian mythology) -- Iranian History and criticism]
4299
Millspaugh, A.C.
The American Task in Persia. (The Middle East Collection)
xiv, 322p, N.Y. 1973(1925), 0405053509, Arno Press
(44763) * 2800
4300
Millspaugh, Arthur C.

Americans in Persia. ix, 293p. illus. maps 古書 Washington
DC, 1946 The Brookings Institution (44758) * 2800
[線引あり]

4301

Mīlspū

Tārīkh-e Shāhanshāhī A'lāhadrat Redā Shāh Kabīr. 311p.
Tehran, 2536 Payan (44628) * 800

4302

Minadoi, John-Thomas

**The History of the Warres between the Turkes and the
Persians.** tr. into English by Abrahan Hartwell (The
Pahlavi Commemorative Reprint Series> 500p. Tehran,
1976(1595) Imperial Organization for Social Services
(44908) 4320

[Turkey -- History Wars with Persia, 1576-1639 -- Iran -- Tabriz
Facsim. reprint. Originally published: London : John Wolfe,
1595]

4303

Minorsky, Vladimir

**Sāzmān-e Edārī-ye Hokūmat-e Safavī yā tahqīqāt va havāshī
va ta'līqāt.** 292p. illus. Tehran, 1334 Anjoman-e Ketab
(44682) * 432

[Translation of: Tadhkirat al-muluk a manual of Safavid
administration]

4304

Mīr 'Ābidīni, Sī.

Balkh dar tārīkh va adāb-e Fārsī. 376p. Tehran, 1971
Saduq (45242) * 980

[Balkh, in Persian literature and history]

4305

Mīr Ahmadī, Maryam

**Nezām-e Hokūmat-e Īrān dar Daurān-e Eslāmī: pezhūheshī
dar tashkīlāt-e edārī, keshvarī va lashkarī-ye Īrān az sadr-e
Eslām tā 'asr-e Moghūl.** 316p. Tehran, 1368

Mo'assaseh-ye Mota'le'at va Tahqiqat-e Farhangī (44600)
* 700

[Iran -- Politics and government -- History -- 651-1501]

4306

Mīr Dehqān, M.N. A. Vakīlī-fard, Z. Montazarī-rād & F. Baqerī

**Chārchūb-e Marja'-e Āmūzesh-e Zabān-e Fārsī beh ghayr-e
Fārsī-zabānān.** 466p, Tehran, 1395(2016),
9786008330127, Nashr-e Khāmūsh (41874) 2960

[Persian Framework of Reference for teaching Persian to
speakers of other languages: grammar, vocabulary and
functions, for elementary, intermediate & advanced levels]

4307

Mīr Ja'farī, Hosayn

**Tārīkh-e Tahavvolāt-e Siyāsī, Ejtimā'ī, Eqtesādī va
Farhangī-ye Īrān dar Dawreh-ye Taymūriyān va Torkmānān**
381p, Tehran/Esfahan, 1379, 9644594789, Sazman-e
Motal'eh va Tadvin-e Ketab/ Isfahan Univ. (13158)

* 1620

[The history of the political, social, economic and cultural
changes in Iran during the Timurid and Turkman periods]
4308

Mīr Mohammad Sādeq, Sa'id

Tārīkh-e Safaviyeh beh Revāyat-e Sang'nebeshteh-hā.

322p, Tehran, 1400, 9786227706031, Sokhan/
Mohammad Afshār (41585) 4730
[Persian inscriptions -- Safavid dynasty, 1501-1736 -- Iran --
Sources]

4309

Mīr Muḥammad, Ḥāniyāh Sādāt

Sargodhasht-e Ejtemā'ī-ye Tovālet dar Īrān. 139p, Tehran
1402, 9786227695069, Agar (42159) 2387

[Toilets -- Iran -- History]

4310

Mīr Seyyed Sharīf Rāqem

Tārīkh-e Rāqem. ed. by Manūchehr Sotūdeh

(Majmū'eh-e Enteshārāt-e Adabī va Tārīkhī-ye Mauqūfāt-e
Doktor Mahmūd Afshār, 81) 236p, Tehran, 1399(80),
9789646053946, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/
Sokhan (41219) 3920

[Shaybanid dynasty -- Khorasan -- Kharazm -- History --
1335-1644 -- Sources]

4311

Miri, Seyed Javad

**Revisiting the Critical Legacy of Shah Ismail: An Inquiry into
the Lost Gnostic Tradition of Khatai.** Leiden, 2025,
9789004733572, Brill (43016) 22356

[Explore the enigmatic legacy of Shah Ismail in this
groundbreaking work by Seyed Javad Miri, wherein the
author reexamines Shah Ismail not merely as a historical
figure but as a mystic, poet, and thinker who profoundly
influenced Iranian and global intellectual landscapes.]

4312

Mirkhond, Muḥd. bin Khāvandshāh bin Mahmūd (1433-1498)

The Rauzat-us-Safa, or Garden of Purity, tr. by E. Rehatsek,
ed. by F.f. Arbuthnot 5vols. Delhi, 1982(1891)

Idrah-ivAdabiyat-i Delli (44799) * 1500

[Islamic empire -- History -- 622-661]

Originally published: London : Royal Asiatic Society,
1891-1894]

4313

Mīrnīyā, 'Alī

Vaqāye'-e Khāvar-e Īrān, dar daureh-ye Qājār, havādeth-e tārikhī-ye Khorasān. 295p. photos. Tehran, 1367

Nashr-e Parsa (43522) * 1600

[Iran -- History -- Khurāsān -- Qajar Dynasty]

4314

Mīrzā 'Alī Qolī Chelāwī (Eqbāl)

Tārīkh-e Molūk'ārā: chegūnagī beh qodrat-e rasīdan-e

Qājār-hā. ed. by Jamshīd Qā'emī & Rāmīn Yalfānī 499p

Tehran, 1400, 9786008875369 Nedā-ye Tārīkh (41025)

* 2860

[Iran -- History -- Qajar, 1779-1925]

4315

Mīrzā Farmān-Farmā, Ferūz

Safarnāmeḥ-ye Kermān va Balūchestān. ed. by Mansūreh

Ettehādīyeh (Nezām Māfi) 7p.(en.)+90p. photos. Tehran,

1360 Babak (44643) * 600

4316

Mīrzā Ja'far Khān Haqāyeh-negār Khūrmūjī (1225-1301 q.)

Nozhat al-Akhbār: tārikh va joghrāfeyā'yi Fārs. ed. by 'Alī

Āl Dāvūd 851p, Tehran, 1397, 9786002202901,

Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye

Eslāmī (39739) 8300

[Fārs (Iran) -- History -- Geography -- Kings and rulers

[The history and geography of the Fars provincea]

4317

Mīrzā Mahdī Khān Astarābādī

Sanglākh: Farhang-e Torkī beh Fārsī. ed. by Hosayn

Mohammad-zādeh Sadīq 3 vols. Tabriz, 1393-95,

9789645174741, Nashr-e Akhtar (34481) 22460

[Chagatai language -- Dictionaries -- Persian -- Early works to

1800

[Seglah: Alī Şīr Nevāyīnin eserlerinin sözlügü]

Jeld-e sevvom] Ta'liqāt va Fahāres: Açıklamar (1395/2016)]

4318

Mīrzā Malkom Khān

Mokātebāt-e Mīrzā Malkom Khān: dar bāb-e monāsebāt-e

īrān va 'othmānī va omūr-e beinol-melal. ed. by Hassan

Hazratī & Nīlūfar Mīrbolūk 226p, Tehran, 1400,

9789640303122 Enteshārāt-e Dāneshgāh-e Tehrān

(41341) 4080

[Mirza Malkam Khan's Letters, on Iran-Ottoman Empire

relations and international affairs]

4319

Mīrzā Qājār, Mahmūd (1214-1271 h.q.)

Tārīkh-e Sāhebqerānī, havādeth-e tārikhī-ye selseleh-ye

qājār (1190-1248 h.q.). ed. by Nādereh Jalālī

5p(eng)+362p. Tehran, 1389(2011), 9786002200099,

Ketabkhaneh-ye Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e

Shora-ye Eslami (27726) * 2640

[Historical Events of Qajar Dynasty (1190-1248 A.H.)]

The book is one of those sources which have been written

during the kingship of Fath 'Alī Shāh on the subject of the

history of Qajar family.]

4320

Mīrzā Rafī Nūrī (dar godhashteh 1250/1835)

Tohfeh-ye Khāqānīyeh, gozāresh-e safar-e Hend (1231/1816).

ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān 238p, Tehran, 1401,

9786222463557, Nashr-e 'Elm (41829) 2390

[India -- Travelers writings, Persian]

4321

Mīrzā Shafī'

Resāleh-ye Haft-e Dastgāh-ye Mūsīqī-ye Īrānī. (Mīrāth-e

Maktūb 316, Majmū'eh-ye Noskheh-e Bargardān, 33)

vi(en),92p, Tehran, 1396(2018), 9786002031525,

Mirath-e Maktub (36654) * 2860

[Dastgāh -- Music theory -- Iran -- Manuscripts, Persian --

Facsimiles

[The Treatise on the Seven Dastgah of Iranian Music,

Facsimile and critical edition]

4322

Mīrzāyī, Behnāz

Sargodhasht-e Bardegī-ye Āzādī-ye Bardegān dar Īrān.

tr. by B.D. Avīsī & M. K. Yazdī (Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran)

451p. facs, photos. maps, Tehran, 1397 9789646082245

Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (44696) * 2750

[Iran -- History -- Slavery

[A History of Slavery and Emancipation in Iran, 1800-1929]

4323

Mīrzāyī, Seyyed Āyat Allāh

Nāsiyūnālīsm va Qūmīyyat dar Īrān: motāle'eh-ye tajrobī.

182p, Tehran, 1399, 9789644164392, Āgāh (41349)

* 2880

[Nationalism -- Iran -- History]

4324

Mīrzāyī Mehr, 'Alī Asghar

Naqd va Barrasī-ye Negāreh-hā-ye Khamseh-ye Nezāmī

Ganjeh'ī, Qāsem 'Alī Soltān (movarrakh 968 h.q.): A critical

survey of illustrations, manuscript Suppl. Persan 1956,

Bibliothèque National de France. 7p(en)+165p photos.

Tehran, 1399(2020), 9786002031983, Mirath-e Maktub

(39788) 11448

4325

Mirza Naqi Nasiri

Titles & Emoluments in Safavid Iran: a third manual of Safavid administration. tr. & annot. by Willem Floor

337p, Washington, D.C., 2008, 1933823232, Mage Publishers (24034) * 5980

[The book contains unique and important information on offices, ethnic attitudes and administrative developments in Iran's Safavid government (1495?1720). It provides the official honorific title for each official (and the variations thereof), which show the importance of these titles in the intricate structure of social and political standing among the power elite.]

4326

Mitchell, Colin P. (ed.)

New Perspectives on Safavid Iran: empire and state. (Iranian Studies, 8) xxv, 225p figs. tables, Abingdon, 2014(11), 9781138789258, Routledge (23398) Pap. 8001

[1. Bibliography of Roger Savory Eleazar Birnbaum 2. Introduction Colin P. Mitchell Part 1: Safavid Courtly Narrative and Politico-Cultural Practice 3. The Blinding Pledge (mochalga): A Chinggisid Practice in Safavid Iran Maria Subtelny 4. The Form, Appearance, and Decoration in the Letters of the Safavid Kings Iraj Afshar 5. Am I My Brother's Keeper? Negotiating Corporate Sovereignty and Divine Absolutism in 16th-century Turco-Iranian Politics Colin P. Mitchell 6. Complex Goals of the Ottomans, Persians and Muscovites in the Caucasus, 1578-1639 Max Kortepeter 7. Cultural Currents in the Turco-Persian World of Safavid and Post-Safavid Times John Perry 8. From the Battlefield to the Harem: Did Women's Seclusion Increase from Early to Late Safavid Times? Rudi Matthee Part 2: Safavid Aesthetics 9. A Safavid Bottle with Matchlock Hunt in the Royal Ontario Museum Lisa Golombek 10. Reminiscences of the Maidan-i Shah Ali Asghar Bakhtiar 11. The Illustration of History in Safavid Manuscript Painting Charles Melville]

4327

Mitchell, Collin P.

Siyāsāt-e Varzī dar Īrān-e 'Asr-e Safavī, qodrat, diyānat, balāghat. tr. by Hasan Afshār 447p. Tehran, 1397, 9786008209102, Javid (44694) * 2220

[Iran -- History -- Safavid

The practice of Politics in Safavid Iran: power, religion and rhetoric]

4328

Mmacit, Abdulkadir

Şeybānī Özbek Hanlığı: siyasī, idarī, askerī ve iktisadī yapı. xiv, 358p maps, Ankara, 2016, 9786053204787 Nobel /İlem (42598) 4250

[Shaybanid dynasty -- History -- Uzbekistan -- 16th century] 4329

Mo'āser, Hasan

Tārīkh-ev Esteqrār-e Mashrūtiyat dar Īrān: mostakhreujeh az rūy-e asnād-e mahramāneh-ye vezārat-e omūr-e khārajeh-ye Englestān. 2 vols. 古書 Tehran, 1352 Ebn-e Sina (44709) * 2500

[Constitutional history -- Iran -- History -- 1905-1911 -- Sources]

4330

Mo'asseseh-ye 'Elmī va Farhangī-Fadā

Benā-hā va Shahr-e Dāmghān. 352p. illus. maps, Tehran 1368 Nashr-e Fada (44655) * 1100

[Dāmghān (Iran) -- Buildings, structures, etc -- History]

4331

Mo'in al-Dīn Natanzī (15th cent.)

Montakhab-e al-Tavārīkh Mo'īnī. ed. by P. Estakhrī 453, Tehran, 138, 964331216, Asatir (19170) 2600 [Iran -- Mongols -- Central Asia -- History]

4332

Mo'in al-Dīn Yazdī, 'Alī bn Mohammad (m. 789 q.)

Movāheb-e Elahī dar Tārīkh-e Āl-e Mozaffar. ed. by Ahmad Behnāmi 433p, Tehran, 1400, 9786229739716, Adabīyyāt (40931) 6840

[Muzaffarids, 1314-1393 -- History -- Persian literature]

4333

Mo'ir al-Mamālek, Dūst'alī

Rejāl-e 'Asr-e Nāserī. (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 324p photos. Tehran, 1390, 9789646082663, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (27864) * 1650

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Biography]

4334

Mo'jam-e Mouzū'ī-ye Bihār al-Anwār. DVD, ver. 2 1 DVD, Qom, 1397, 9786002363527, Nūr (42556) 1800 [Subject Index of Bihār al-Anwār]

4335

Mo'jam-e Mouzū'ī-ye Hekmat Eshrāq. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396, 9786002363046, Noor (42541) 1260 [Subject Index of Illumative Wisdom]

4336

Mo'jam-e Mouzū'ī-ye Kutub Arba'ah. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396, 9786002363060, Noor (42546) 1800 [Subject Index of al-Kutub al-Arba'ah]

4337

Mo'jam-e Mouzū'ī-ye Wasā'il al-Shī'ah. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1392, 9786002361028, Noor (42540) 3200 [Subject-Index of Wasā'il al-Shī'ah]

- 4338
Mo'jam al-Loghāt, dar eqtesād, hoqūqm ta'līm va tarbeyaty, 'olūm-e edārī, āmār va 'olūm-e tatb-iqī, 'olūm-e siyāsī:
Fourlingual Dictionary 1378p. Tehran, 1363 Daftar-e Nashr-e Farhang-e Eslami (44972) * 2990
 [Fourlingual Dictionary, economics, laws, education, teaching, sociology..... Persian - Arabiuc - English - French]
- 4339
 Mo'tamad Dezfulī, Farāmorz
Enkeshāf-e Farang: padīdar-e shenāsī-ye tārikh-e andīsheh-ye jadīd-e Irān (1185-1285). 261p Tehran, 1402 9786222902452, Negāh-ye Mo'āser (41868) 2760
 [Modernity -- Intellectuals -- Iran -- History -- 19th century]
- 4340
 Modabberī, Mahmūd
Farhang-e Nām-hā: majmū'eh-i az nām-hā-ye tārikhī, dāstānī va mo'āser. 709p. Tehran, 1363 Panus (44845) * 660
 [Persian names -- Dictionaries]
- 4341
 Modarres, Hasan
Modarres va Majles: nāmeḥ va asnād. 214p. facs. , Tehran, 1373 Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuḥesh va Motale'at-e Farhangī (44567) * 2500
 [Iran -- History -- Ḥasan Mudarris -- Surces]
- 4342
 Modarres Shīrāzī, 'Abd al-Rahmān bn Nasr Allāh
Tārikh-e 'Olamā-ye Khorāsān. ed. by Mojtabā Mojarraḍ 330p, Mashhad, 1393, 9789649717685, Bonyad-e Pezhuḥesh-ha-ye Eslami (34692) 1560
 [Ulama -- Iran -- Khurāsān -- History]
- 4343
 Modarresī, (Zanjānī), Mohammad
Sar Godhāsht va 'Aqā'ed-e Falsafī-ye Khvājah Nasr al-Dīn Tūsī. 221p. Tehran, 1363 Amir Kabir (44947) * 770
 [Tūsī, Naṣīr al-Dīn Muḥammad ibn Muḥammad, 1201-1274]
- 4344
 Modhahhab Esfahānī, Mohammad 'Alī
Tadhkereḥ-ye Yakhchālīyeh. ed. by Ebrāhīm Nabavī 187p, (U.K.), 2020, 9781913161071, Newbesht Press (42628) * 2950
 [Satirists -- Iranian Biography]
- 4345
 Moftakharī, Hosayn & Hosayn Zamānī
Tārikh-e Irān, az vorūz-e mosalmānān tā pāyān-e tāherīyān. 172p, Tehran, 1389(81), 9789644596155, Sazman-e Motale'eh va Tadvīn-e Ketab-e 'Olum-e Ensani-ye Daneshgah-ha (27857) * 1140
 [History of Iran, from Islam to the end of Tāhirids]
- 4346
 Mohājjer, Najaf 'Alī
Farhangnāmeḥ-ye Zanān-e Pārsī'gū: zendegīnāmeḥ va nomūneh-ye ash'ār az āghāz tā emrūz. 950p. Tehran 1384, 9648234140, Auhadi (44993) * 3600
 [Persian poetry -- Women poets -- Biographies]
- 4347
 Mohaddeth, Jalāl al-Dīn (1281-1358)
Ta'liqāt-e Naqd. 2 vols. Tehran, 1400 9786003139077
 Safīr-e Ardehāl (41324) * 14070
 [Shi'ah -- apologetic works -- Sunnites -- Controversial literature]
- 4348
 Mohammad 'Alī Bāvarchī & Nūr Allāh Āshpaz
Āshpāzī-ye Daureh-ye Safavī: kārnāmeḥ va māddat al-hayāt: matn-e dū resāleh dar āshpazī az daureh-ye Safavī 'asr-e saltanat-e Shāh Esmā'il Avval va Shāh 'Abbās Avval. ed. Īraj Afshār 264p, Tehran, 1400(1389) 9789641221302
 Sorūsh (41332) 2730
 [Cooking, Iranian -- Early works to 1800
 [A Safavid-period cookbook]
- 4349
 Mohammad Amīn Astarābādī (d. 1036/1626-7)
Dāneshnāmeḥ- Shāhī. ed. by Redā Mokhtār Khūyī 430p
 Tehran, 1400(2022), 9789645552990, Tehran Univ./ Inst. of Islamic Studies, McGill Univ. (42532) 6820
 [Akhbārīyah -- Shi'ah -- Doctrines -- Early works to 1800]
- 4350
 Mohammad Bāqer Khvansarī (m. 1313/1895)
Raudat al-Jannāt fī Ahvāl al-'olamā' al-sādāt. tr. into Persian by Mohd. Bāqer Sa'dī Khorasānī 8 vols. Tehran 2536(1977) Ketabforushi-ye Eslamiyeh (41557) * 10692
 [Biographies -- Shiites -- Ulama
 Persian translation of: Rawḍāt al-jannāt fī aḥwāl al-'ulamā' wa-al-Sādāt]
- 4351
 Mohammad bn Ahmad Bokhārī
Maslak al-'Ārefīn: kohan-tarīn matn-e bāzmāndeh az tarīqat-e khvājagān (bar asās-e manābe'-ye ahl-e sonnat). ed. by Maryam Hosaynī & Mahmūd 'Alīzādeh Kāshānī 514p, Tehran, 1401, 9789644045226, Elmī (41870) 5790
 [Naqshbandīyah -- Sufism -- Early works to 1800]
- 4352
 Mohammad Ebn al-Monavvar

Bū-ye Delkhvoshī: gozīdeh-ye Asrār al-Tawhīd fī maqāmāt-e al-Sheykh Abī Sa'īd. 165p (CD-ROM) Tehran, 2013(1392) 9789641650621, Mo'in (32142) * 4600

[Sufis -- Iran -- Biography -- Early works to 1800

An anthology of Asrar Al-Tawhid written by Mohammad Ebn Monavvar, together with an audio CD. Selection and description: Mohsen Babayi, Text reading: Parviz Bahram] 4353

Mohammad Hāshem Āsaf (Redāqolī Khān Hedāyat)

Tadhkerat al-Molūk (qarn-e sīzdahom-e hejri). ed. by Jalīl Naudhārī (Mīrāth-e maktūb, 349, Tārīkh va Joghrāfiyā 50) 179p, Tehran, 1399, 9786002032065, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (40934) 3230

[The History of Iran from early times to the Muhammad Shāh Qajar's reign with clear reference to the siege of Herat (1837-1838) and its aftermath.]

4354

Mohammad Ja'farī Qanavātī

Shīrẓād va Golešād, va chahal va haft-e dāstān-e dīgar (Majmū'eh-e Enteshārāt-e Adabī va Tārīkhī-ye Moukūfāt-e

Doktor Mahmūd Afshār, 274) 2 vols. Tehran, 1400, 9786226441889, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/Sokhan (41216) 14380

[Legends -- Iran]

4355

Mohammad Mon'em Seddīqī

Tohfeh-ye Dorūd: resāleh-yī dar abzār-e khvoshnevīsī va osūl va qavā'ed-e khatt-e nasta'liq. ed. by Hamīd Redā Qelīch

Khānī (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 121) 275p facs. Tehran, 1401, 9786227706628, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/Sokhan (42085) 7040

[Calligraphy -- Persian poetry -- India]

4356

Mohammad Pārsā Nasab & Hasan Dhū al-Faqārī

Farhangnāmeḥ-ye Dāstān-hā-ye Matūn-e Fārsī, 4 (hosank-e vazīr-soltan valad) 975p, Tehran, 1400 9786220107569 Cheshmeh (41293) 13395

[Persian literature -- Dictionaries]

4357

Mohammad Pārsā Nasab & Hasan Dhū al-Faqārī

Farhangnāmeḥ-ye Dāstān-hā-ye Motūn-e Fārsī, 1 (ādam-asfār), 2 (esfandeyār-payāambar), 3 (payāambar-hasan) 1008p, 999p, 984p,, Tehran, 1399-1399 9786220105466 Cheshmeh (40170) * 24252

[Persian literature -- Dictionaries -- Persian stories --

Anecdotes -- Fables -- History and criticism]

4358

Mohammad Qolīzādeh, Faraj

Mardom-e Entekhābāt, Majles va Hokūmat-e Estebdādī az nazar-e Emām Khomeynī va faqīhān-e mo'āser: Mohammad Taqī Mesbāh Yazdī, Mortadā Motahharī va Seyyed

Mohammad Hosayn Beheshtī. 284p, Qom, 1396, 9786005527841, Āydn (39789) * 1880

[Iran -- Democracy -- Islam and politics -- Khamenei, Ali]

4359

Mohammad Radavī, Shams al-Dīn

Karāmāt-e Emām Redā, Vasīlat al-Redvān (tashīh-e matn-e kohan). ed. by 'Alī Darvīshānī 649p, Mashhad, 1399, 9786000603663 Bonyād-ePazhūhesh'hā-ye Eslāmī (41071) 2060

[Mashhad -- Iran -- History]

4360

Mohammad Shafī' Tehrānī

Tārīkh-e Nāder Shāhī: Nādernāmeḥ. ed. by Redā Sha'bānī 377p. 古書 Tehran, 1369(1990) Mo'asseseh-ye Motale'at va Tahqiqat-e Farhangi (36557) * 2200

4361

Mohammadī, Amīr

Tārīkh-e Sejel va Thabt-e Ahvāl dar Īrān. 179p photos.

Tehran, 1400(1395), 9786008273059, Negārestān-e Andīsheh (36018) 2590

[History's Birth Certificate and Civil Registration in Iran]

Birth certificates -- Iran -- History]

4362

Mohaqqeq, Mahdī

Bīst Goftār: dar mabāhesh-e 'elmī va falsafī va kalāmī va feraq-e Eslāmī. with English intro. bu J. van Ess

24p(eng.)+466p. Tehran, 1363(55) (44944) * 1890

[Islamic eschatology -- Islamic philosophy

[Twenty treatises on Islamic philosophy, theology, sects, and history of medicine]

4363

Mojābī, Javād

Shenākhtnāmeḥ-ye Gholāmhosayn Sā'edī. 498p Tehran 1399(97), 9786001051555, Farhang-e Mo'āser (39829) 5773

4364

Mojtahed Shabestārī, Mohammad

Ta'ammolātī dar Qerā'at-e Ensānī az Dīn. 250p, Tehran 2006, 9644890256, Tarh-e Naw (24921) * 2080

[Iran -- Islamic renewal -- Religious thought -- since 1800

[Reflections on a humane reading of religion]

4365

Mojtahed Shabestārī, Mohd.

Naqdī bar Qerā'at-e Rasmī az Dīn (bohrān-hā, chālesh-hā, rāh-e hal-hā). 542p, Tehran, 2006(00), 9645625971, Tarh-e Naw (24809) * 3800

[Iran -- Islam -- Islamic renewal -- 20th century -- History
[A Critique of the Official Reading of Religion (crises, challenges and solutions)]

4366

Mokhallsē, Mohd. 'Alī

Āthār-e Tārīkhī-ye Semnān. 224p. photos. (1977)

(44571) * 2500

[Iran -- Simnān -- Monuments -- Antiquities -- History]

4367

Mokhtārof, Ahrār

Tārīkh-e 'Omūmī-ye Shahr-e Balkh dar qorūn-e vasatī.

113p, Tehran, 1381, 9643611701, Markaz-e Asnad va Khedmat-e Pazhuheši (24194) * 1560

[Balkh region (Afghanistan) -- History]

4368

Mollā Kamāl Monajjam

Tārīkh-e Mokhtasar (Zobdat al-tavārīkh). ed. by Raf'at

Khvājehār 144p, tehran, 1397, 978622631253,

Tamaddon-e 'Elmi (41674) 1734

[Iran -- Safavids -- History]

4369

Mollā Nasr al-Dīn. 158p. illus. 古書 Tehran, 1347

Padideh (44906) * 550

[Persioan wit and humor]

4370

Momin, Wafi A. (ed.)

Texts, Scribes and Transmission: manuscript cultures of the Ismaili communities and beyond. xv,481p. London, 2022 9780755645381 I.B. Tauris (41409) Pap 6048

[The intellectual and literary heritage of Ismaili communities, who form a branch of Shi'i Islam, has until recently been preserved in private and largely inaccessible libraries. This open access volume brings together studies offering insights on different aspects of the manuscript cultures nurtured by Ismaili communities until well after the widespread dissemination of printed books.

[open access]

4371

Monshī Qomīm Qādī Mīr Ahmad

Golestān-e Honar, ed. by Ahmad Soheyrī Khvānsārī

214p. facs. photos. , Tehran, Manuchehr (44990)

* 1620

[Caligrapher -- Iran -- Biographies]

4372

Monshipouri, Mahmood

In the Shadow of Mistrust: the geopolitics and diplomacy of US-Iran relations. (The Iran from the Pahlavis to the Present)

336p, London, 2022, 9781787387119, Hurst (41552)

8470

[Draws on Farsi and English sources to offer a subtle analysis of the intimate symbiotic struggle for hegemony between Washington and Tehran.]

4373

Moqaddam, Ahmad Saffār

Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī dar Būsni va Herzegūvīn. 197p.

Tehran, 1372 Mo'asseseh-ye Motale'at va Tahqiqat-e

Farhangi (45060)

* 660

[Persian Language and Literature in Bosnia and Herzegovina]

4374

Moqaddam, Mohd. Nāder Nasīrī (ed.)

Gozīdeh-ye Asnād-e Siyāsī-ye Īrān va Afghānistān, jeld-e

avval: a selection of political documents on Iran and

Afghanistan, Herat issue at Mohammad Shah Qajar period,

1250-1264/1834-1847. 324p, Tehran, 1374 Daftar-e

Motale'at-e Siyasi va Beyn al-Melali (5620)

* 700

4375

Moqaddam, Mohd. Redā Neshāyī

Fārsī-ye 'Omūmī, bar gozīdeh-ye adabeyāt-e kohan va

mo'āser-e fārsī va āmiyin-e negāresh. 249p, Tehran,

1402, 9786225727342, Sadā-ye Mo'āser (41830)

4376

Moqarrabī, Mostafā

Hezhdeh Goftār: majmū'eh-ye maqālāt. 252p. Tehran

1375, 9643153525353, Tus (44879)

* 980

[Persian language -- literature -- History and criticism]

4377

Moqīmī, Mohd. Esmā'īl

Joghrafeyā-ye Tārīkhī-ye Shīrvān. 571p. facs. illus. maps,

Mashhad, 1375 Astan-e Qods-e Redavi (44656) * 1300

[Shīrvān (Iran) -- History]

4378

Morādī-neyā, Mohd. Javād

Tārīkh-e Ostān-e Markazī. 695p maps, photos. Tehran,

1396, 9786004051125, Thāleth (41658)

6426

[Markazī (Iran) -- History -- Biographies]

4379

Mortadā Ibn Dā'ī Hosnī Rāzī

Tabsirat al-'Avām fī Ma'rifat Maqālāt al-Anām. ed. by

'Abbās Eqbāl 294p, Tehran, 1400(1364),

9789643310394, Asatīr (41718)

6294

[Shiites -- Kalām -- Imām]

- 4380
Morvārīd, Yūnos (ed.)
Marāghēh, Afrāzeh-rūd: az nazar-e audā'-e tabī'ī, ejtemā'ī, eqtesādī, tārikhī. 1033p photos. Tehran, 1372(1993)
'Elmi (41576) * 4235
[Marāghah (Ādharbāyjān-i Khāvarī, Iran) -- History]
4381
Mosaddeq, Mohd.
Asnād-e Naft va Notq-hā va Nāmeḥ-hā-ye Tārikhī. 381p.
(Tehran), Rastin (44639) * 2930
[Anglo-Iranian Oil Dispute, 1951-1954]
4382
Mosaddeq, Mohd.
Mosaddeq va Masā'el-e Hoqūq va Siyāsāt: majmū'eh-ye 9 maqāleh va resāleh az Mohammad Mosaddeq. 152p.
Tehran, 1358 Zamineh (44638) * 1260
[Iran -- Civil rights -- Mosaddeq]
4383
Mosaddeq, Mohd.
Khāterāt va Ta'lemāt-e Doktor Mohammad Mosaddeq. ed. by Īraj Afshār 416p. Tehran, 1365 'Elmi (44671)
* 2400
[Muṣaddiq, Muḥammad, 1882-1967 -- Memories]
4384
Moshīrī, Mahsh-id
Farhang-e Āvā'ī - Emlā'ī-ye Zabān-e Fārsī: Persian phonetic-orthographic dictionary. 264p. Tehran, 1366
Ketab'sara (44994) * 1620
4385
Moshīrī, Rahīm
Joghṛāfeyā-ye Kūchneshīnī: mabānmī va Īrān. 247p. maps, Tehran, 1372 Sazman-e Motale'eh va Tadvīn-e Kotob-e
'Olum-e Ensanī-ye Daneshgah-ha (44573) 550
[Iran -- Nomads -- Social life and customs]
4386
Mostafā-zādeh, Mostafā & Mojtabā Ansārī
Pāri De Āzā: pāzhūheshī dar sonnat-e bāgh-sāzī va manzareh-pardāzī-ye īrānī. 252p illus. photos. Tehran, 1391, 9786006069050, Gostareh (42494) 2100
[A survey of Persian gardening traditions]
A research in the tradition of Iranian gardening and landscaping]
4387
Mostafā Āghā, Selāhshūr Khāseh Kemānī
Fathnāmeḥ-ye Īravān: ravābet-e īrān va 'othmānī dar āstāneh-ye bar'oftādan-e safaviyān 1132-1137 hejri qamarī. ed. by Mohd. Monir Āqtepeh (Iran & Ottoman History Series, 5) 195p facs. Tehran, 1394(2015), 9786005911282, Tahuri (34700) * 2020
[Fath-name-e Iravan: the book of the conquest of Yerevan: Ottoman-Iranian relations on the eve of Safavid fall, 1132-1137/1720-1724]
Introduced, annotated & translated from original Ottoman Turkish by Nasrollah Salehi & Safiye Khadiv]
4388
Mostafavī, Mohd. Taqī (1284-1359)
Āthār-e Tārikhī-ye Tehrān: amāken-e motabarrakeh. 272p. illus. Tehran, 1375 Anjoman-e Athar va Mafakher-e Farhangi/ Garrus (44834) * 2200
[Tehran -- Sacred space -- Antiquities]
4389
Mostawfī, Mohd. Mohsen bn Mohd. Karīm
Zobdat al-Tavārikh. ed. by B. Gūdarzī (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārikh-e Īrān) 268p facs. Tehran, 1399(75), 9786226441353, Mauqūfa-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar Yazdi/ Sohan (2544) 2200
[Safavids -- Iran -- History -- Early works to 1800]
4390
Mostoufī, 'Abdollāh
Sharh-e Zendegānī-ye Man yā tārikh-e ejtemā'ī va edārī-ye doureh-ye Qājāriyeh. 3 vols. Tehran, 1377 repr. 9644010442, Zavvar (14292) * 6480
[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925]
Jild-i 1. Az Āqā Muḥammad Khān tā ākhar-i Nāṣr al-Dīn Shāh
jild-i 2. Az salṭanat-i Muẓaffar al-Dīn Shāh tā qarārdād-i Vuṣūq al-Dawlah bā Inglīs
jild-i 3. Az kābīnah-'i qarārdād-i Vuṣūq al-Dawlah tā ākhar-i Majlis-i Mu'assisān]
4391
Mostoufī, 'Abdollāh
Sharh-e Zendegānī-ye Man yā tārikh-e ejtemā'ī va edārī-ye doureh-ye Qājāriyeh. 3 vols. 古書 Tehran, 1343 Zavvar (44686) * 3000
[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 線引きあり]
4392
Mostoufī Bāfeqī, Mohd. Mofīd
Jāme'-e Mofidī. ed. by Īraj Afshār 3 vols. Tehran, 1385 repr. 9643314553, Asatir (22306) 8200
[Jeld-e 1-2. Moshtamel bar haft maqāleh dar tārikh-e Yazd tā ākher-e 'ahd-e Tīmūreyān -- jeld-e 3. Moshtamel bar panj maqāleh va yek khātemah.
Yazd (Iran) -- History]
4393
Motahharī, Mortadā

Khadmāt-e Motaqābel-e Eslām va Īrān. 746p. Tehran, 1374 Sadra (44998) * 1800

[Iran -- Islam -- Civilization]

4394

Motrebī Samarqandī (966-1040 h.q.)

Noskkeh-ye Zībā-ye Jahāngīr. ed. by E.Bayg Jānūf & S.'Alī

Mūjānī 368p, Qom, 1377, 9646121136,

Ketabkhaneh-ye Bozorg-e Hazrat-e Ayatollah al-'Ozma

Mar'ashi (13932) * 3000

[Jahangir, Emperor of Hindustan, 1569-1627 -- Mughal empire -- Persian poetry]

4395

Moulavī, Jalāl al-Dīn Mohammad Balkhī

Mathnavī-ye Ma'navī, daftar 1-3, & 4-6. ed. by Mohd. 'Alī

Movahhed 2 vols. Tehran, 1398(97), 9786004560320,

Farhangestan-e Zaban va Adab-e Farsi/ Hermes (36764)

10820

[Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī, Maulana, 1207-1273 -- Maṣnavī -- Sufi poetry, Persian]

4396

Movahhed, Mohd. 'Alī

Shams-e Tabrīzī 284p, tehran, 1400(1392),

9789647443937, Nashr-e Nou (41294) 5760

[Shams-i Tabrīzī, -1247 -- Criticism and interpretation]

4397

Movahhed, Zeyā'

Ta'ammolātī dar Manteq-e Ibn Sīnā va Sohravardī:

Reflections on the logic of Ibn Sina & Suhrawardi.

85p(en)+147p, Tehran, 1394(2016), 9789643639631,

Mo'asseseh-ye Pezhuhesi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh/ Hermes

(35875) 2100

4398

Moza'ffarī Sāvejī, Mahdī

Ghazal-e Ejtemā'ī-ye Mo'āṣer: az 1385 (enbqelāb-e

mashrūteh) tā 1400. (4 jeldī) 4 vols. Tehran, 1401,

9786001042256, Ketāb-e Dīd'āvar (42156) 25916

[Persian poetry -- Social aspects-- History and criticism -- 20th century]

4399

Moza'ffareyān, Manūchehr

Kāzarūn dar Āyīneh-ye Farhang-e Īrān. 560p., Shiraz,

1373 Entesharat-e Navid (44790) * 1600

[Iran -- Kāzarūn -- Geography -- History -- Literature]

4400

Mozayyan al-Sartaneh, Maryam & Doktor Kakhāl

Shokūfeh beh endemām-e Dānesh: nokhostīn rūznāmeḥ va majalleh-ye zanān dar Īrān (The first women's periodical

published in Iran) 358p, Tehran, 1377, 9644460200, Ketabkhaneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhuri-ye Eslami-ye Iran (44619)

* 2600

[Women -- Iran -- Periodicals]

4401

Moza'ffarī, Parastū

Taghyīr va Tahavvol-e Neẓām-i Āmūzesh dar Kordestān-e

Ardalān: az mashrūteh tā enqerād-e Qājāriyeh (1285-1304)

439p, Tehran, 1402 9786225346208 Shīrāzeh (42166)

7843

[Education -- Iran -- Kurdistan -- History -- Qajars]

4402

Mu'ineddīn Natanzī

Mūntehabū't-Tevārīh-i Mu'īnī (İskender anonimi). çev. &

haz. Ahmet Özturhan, Ahmet Korkmaz & Fatih Bostancı.

414p, Istanbul, 2023, 9786256359710, Bilgeoğuz

(42374)

6430

[Timurid -- Iran -- Central Asia -- History]

4403

Muhammad b. Īl-Tughān Bardasīrī Kirmānī, Shams ud-Dīn

The Lanterns of Spirits: Misbāh ul-Arvāh. ed. by Bo Utas

(Beitr:age zur Iranistik, v. 44) 160p, Wiesbaden, 2019,

9783954904174, Reichert (39351) 16146

[Misbāh ul-arvāh, or The Lantern of Spirits, is a comparatively

little known Sufi didactic Persian poem written in the 12th

century by the next to unknown Shaikh Shams ud-dīn

Muhammad b. Īl-Tughān Bardasīrī Kirmānī. It is not a very

long poem, covering only 1099 double verses (bait), but it

contains both a quite comprehensive compendium of Sufi

teachings and a very interesting description of the soul's

journey to the Other World.]

4404

Muhammad Hasan Khān, Sanī' al-Dawlah-l'timād al-Saltanah

(-1896)

Matla' al-Shams. intro. by Mohd. Pīmān 2 vols. in 1

古書 Tehran, 1362 Pishgam (44701) * 3780

[Khurāsān (Iran) -- Mashhad -- Description and travel --

History]

4405

Muhammed Emin Zeki Beg

Kürtler ve Kürdistan Tarihi: tarihin eski devirlerinden

günümüze. Iraklı eski bakan-1937. 800p, Istanbul,

2022(10), 9789944360852, Nūbihar (41385) 7250

[Kurds -- Kurdistan -- History]

4406

Muhyī-yi Gülşenī

Menākib-i İbrāhīm-i Gülşenī, ve Şemleli-zāde Ahmed Efendi

Şīve-i Tarīkat-e Gülşenīye. yayin. Tahsin Yazıcı (TTK, III. Dizi-Sa. 9) lxxi, 570p(per.), Ankara, 1982 TTK (42626) * 2420

[İbrahim Gülşenī d. 1534 -- Dervishes—Biography]
4407

Mūjānī, Seyyed 'Alī & 'Alī Akbar Sālehī

Farāsū-ye Meh: negāresh bar chegūnegī bar Āmadan-e Bābeyān. 708p facs. Tehran, 1401, 9786004351959 Ettelāt (41861) * 5960

[Babist -- Baha'i faith -- Iran -- History]

[Beyond the fog : an inquiry into the rise of Babism in Iran]
4408

Mūlā'ī, Mohd. Sarvar

Ā'in-e Keshvardārī: shesh bāb-e bāzyāfteh az Ādāb al-harb va al-shajā'eh. 83p. Tehran, 1353 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (45036) * 650

[Iranian language -- Military art and science -- Early works to 1800]
4409

Mullā Ja'farī, Farībā

Deyālūg-e Adabeyāt va Qodrat (Sīmā-ye zan dar ash'ār-e Ahmad Shāmlū va Forūgh Farrokhzād) 141p, Tehran, 1401, 9786229429082, Hazāreh-ye Sevvom Andīsheh (42155) 2046

[Women in literature]

Shamlu. Ahmad -- Farrokhzad, Forugh -- Persian poetry]
4410

Munroe, Nazanin Hedayat

Sufi Love, Safavid Silks and Early Modern Identity. (Visual and Material Culture, 1300-1700) 248p illus, Amsterdam, 2023 9789463721738 Amsterdam U.P. (41692) 24219

[This book examines a group of sixteenth- and seventeenth-century figural silks depicting legendary lovers from the Khamsa (Quintet) of epic Persian poetry. Codified by Nizami Ganjavi in the twelfth century, the Khamsa gained popularity in the Persian-speaking realm through illustrated manuscripts produced for the elite, creating a template for illustrating climactic scenes in the love stories of "Layla and Majnun" and "Khusrau and Shirin" that appear on early modern silks.]
4411

Murakami Haruki

Metro. tr. by Gītā Garekānī 428p, Tehran, 1395, 9786003761827, Enteshārāt-e Negāh (36074) * 3050

[novel]
4412

Mūsāvi, Mohd. Mahdī (ed.)

Khāterāt-e Ehteshām al-Saltaneh. 770p. illus. Tehran, 1367, Zavvar (44557) * 3500

[Ihtishām al-Saltānah, 1863- -- Iran -- Biographies]
4413

Mūsāvi-neyā, Seyyed-redā

Re'ālism-e Īrān: tahlīl-e nazarī-ye ravābety-e khārejī-ye īrān az doulāt-e safavī tā soqūt-e pahlavī. 333p, Tehran, 1394, 9786005750188, Nashr-e Mokhātab (36780) * 2160

[Iranian Realism: a theoretical framework for Iranian foreign relations from Safavid to Pahlavi government]
4414

Mūsavī, Ahmad Kādemī

Khāqān-e Sāheb-qarān va 'Olamā-ye Zamān: naqsh-e Fath 'Alī Shāh Qājār dar sheklgīrī-ye ravand-hā va nahād-hā-ye madhhabī-ye nau. 308p, Tehran, 1397 9789644163999 Nashr-e Āgāh (38516) * 4690

[Iran -- History -- Ulama -- Islam and politics -- Qājār, Fath 'Alī Shāh, Shah of Iran, -1834]

[The Reign of Fathali Shah: the fortunate king and the 'ulama]
4415

Mūsavī, Sayyed Jalāl

Tasavvof-e 'Asr-e Safavī, va Adabīyāt-e Ān Daureh 278p, Tehran, 1396 9789640019153 Amīr Kabīr (41824) 1940 [Sufism -- Iran -- History -- 16-18th century]
4416

Mūsavī Boujnūrdī, Kāzem

Dāneshnāmeh-ye Farhang-e Mardom-e Īrān (Jeld-i 7): The Encyclopaedia of Iranian Folklore, Vol. 7: Folklor - Keyqobād 755p Tehran, 1402(2023) 9786225510050 Markaz-e Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e Eslāmī (42167) 12276
4417

Mutahhari, Murtaza

Islamic Hijab: modest dress. tr. by Laleh Bakhtiar. 111p, Chicago, 1992 (88), 187103115x, Kazi (18702)

Pap. * 1590

4418

Mu'in al-Dīn Mu'inī Juvainī

The Picture Gallery (Nigāristān): a Persian Moral Miscellany. tr. by Edward Rehatsek, ed. by Gregory Maxwell Bruce

624p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781474492553 Edinburgh U.P. (43576) 38720

[Picture Gallery (1888) by Edward Rehatsek (1819–1891) is an English translation of the Persian moral miscellany Nigāristān (1334–5) by Mu'inī Juvainī, which was modelled on the Gulistān (1258) of Sa'dī. Originally completed for the Kama Shashtra Society, Rehatsek's translation has remained unpublished until now.]

- 4419
Mīr Haydar, Hosayn
Az Toyūl tā Enqelāb-e Ard: morūbī bar tahavvolāt-e keshāvarzī dar panjāh sāl-e Shāhanshāhī-ye Pahlavī. 243p. Tehran, 2535 Markaz-e Tahqiqat (44702) * 660
[Iran -- Agriculture -- Economic aspect -- History]
4420
Nöldeke, Theodor
Tārīkh-e Īrāneyān va 'Arab-hā dar Zamān-e Sāsāneyān. tr. by 'Abbās Zeryāb 777p. Tehran, 1358 Anjoman-e Athar-e Melli (45029) * 700
4421
Na'im, Mohammad
Sharh-e Mathnavī. ed. by 'Alī 'Owjabī vi(eng.), 587p, Tehran, 1397(87), 9789646690769, Ketabkhaneh-ye Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Shura-ye Eslami (29590) 4290
[Commentary of Mathnawi]
4422
Nā'inī, 'Abd al-Qādir
Dīvān-e 'Abd al-Qādir Nā'inī (zendeḥ dar qarn-e haftom). (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 373, Zabān va Adabīyāt-e Fārsī 84) 7p(en)+130p, Tehran, 1400(2022), 9786002032539, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41663) 5202
[Persian poetry -- 13th century]
4423
Nā'inī, Mīrzā 'Alī Khān (Safā' al-Saltaneh)
Gozāresh-e Kavīr: safarnāmeḥ-ye safā' al-saltaneh-ye nā'inī (toḥfat al-foqarā'). 163p maps photos. Tehran, 1382(66), 9644230515, Ettela'at (27876) * 1080
[Nā'inī, 'Alī Khān, 1830 or 31-1901 -- Travel -- Khurasan -- Iran]
4424
Nabavī, Ebrāhīm
Qesseh-hā-ye Nasr al-Dīn. 180p. Tehran, 1378, 9789646176768, Rauzaneh (42633) * 750
[Nasreddin Hoca (Anecdotes) -- Persian wit and humor History and criticism of the anecdotes of Nasreddin Hoca (Legendary character)]
4425
Nabavī, Ebrāhīm
Sortūn-e Panjom. 319p. Tehran, 1978, 9646176860 Ruzaneh (44816) 700
[Persian wit & humor]
4426
Nabavī Radāvī, Meqdād
Tārīkh-e Maktūm: negāhī beh talāsh-hā-ye sitāsī-ye fa'ālān-e azalī dar mokhālefāt bā hokūmat-e qājār va tadārok-e enqelāb-e mashrūteh. (Tārīkh-e Mo'āser-e Īrān) 334p facs. photos. Tehran, 1401(1395), 9786008514060, Shirazeh-ye Ketab (36866) * 1960
[Babism -- Constitutional History -- Iran - History, 1905-1911]
4427
Nabavū-redavī, Meqdād
Andīsheh-ye Eslāh-ye Dīn dar Īrān: moqaddamā-ye tārīkhī, jeld-e 1: Doureh-ye Qājāl, 2: Doureh-ye Pahlavī. (Tārīkh-e Mo'āser-e Īrān, 71) 2 vols. photos. facs. Tehran, 1400(1396), 9786008514312, Shirazeh-ye Ketab (36871) 7680
[Ulama -- Islamic renewal -- History -- Iran -- 19th-20th century]
4428
Nāder Mīrzā Qājār (1242-1305 h.q.)
Khvorāk-hā-ye Īrānī: beh fārsī-ye sareh. ed. by Ahmad Mojāhed 315p illus. Tehran, 1399(86) 9789640355268 Daneshgah-e Tehran (31112) 6670
[Iranian Cooking -- Nādir Mīrzā, Shāh-zādah, active 19th century]
4429
Nafīsī, Nūshīn Dokht
Hodūr-e Tabī'at dar Majmū'eh-ye Chīnī-hā-ye Ābī va Safid: āstānah-ye Sheykh Safī al-Dīn dar Ardabīl. 54p. illuls. Tehran, 1384, 9648802254, Farhangestan-e Honar (44895) * 440
[Chinese porcelain from Ardebil shrine, guide book]
4430
Nafīsī, Sa'īd
Tārīkh-e Khandān-e Tāherī, 1: Tāher bn Hosayn. 317p. 古書 Tehran, 1335 Eqbal (44734) * 1650
[Islamic empire -- History -- Tāhirids -- Tāhir ibn Husayn, 775 or 776-822]
4431
Nagasaki Hiroko (ed.)
Indian and Persian Prosody and Recitation. x,386p.+CD, Delhi, 2012, 9788186561041, Saujanya Pubns. (33772) * 7500
[a comprehensive study of Indo-Aryan and Persian metrical systems and their performances, with text and audio samples.]
4432
Nahvī, Akbar (ed.)
Mojmal al-Tavārīkh va al-Qesas. (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adabīyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 84) 907p, Tehran, 1399, 9786226441551, Entesharat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar/

- Sokhan (40157) * 6040
[Islam -- Iran -- History -- Persian prose literature]
4433
Nahvī, Mohammad
Farhang-e R^āsheh'ī vām-e vāzeh-hā-ye 'Arabī, yā loġhat-e 'Arabī mosta'mal dar Fārsī-ye dakhīl. 582p. Tehran, 1368 Entesharat-e Eslami (45056) 2200
[Persian language -- Foreign elements -- Arabic -- Dictionaries]
4434
Naiemi, Atri Hatef
Ilkhanid Capital Cities: transcultural interactions. (Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran & the Persian World) xii,296p. photos., Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399510387, Edinburgh U.P. (42640) * 22990
[Ilkhanid dynasty -- Iran -- Civilisation -- Architectures -- Foreign relations -- History
Studies the interaction between Perso-Islamic sedentary concepts and Mongolian nomadic traditions in the context of Ilkhanid capital cities]
4435
Najafī, Mortadā Farīd Mohsenī
Hoqūq-e Asāsī, jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān: Constitutional Law of Islamic Republic of Iran. 479p. Tehran, 1379 (2001), 9644723260, al-Hoda (44707) * 990
4436
Najātī, Gholāmredā
Jonbesh-e Mellī Shodan-e San'at-e Naft-e Īrān va Kūdetā-ye 28 Mordād 1332. 528p. Tehran, 1364 Sherkat-e Sehami-e Enteshar (44631) * 2200
[Anglo-Iranian OPil Dispute, 1951-1954]
4437
Nājī, Mohammad Redā, et al.
Tārīkh va Tārīkh-negārī. 346p, Tehran, 1393, 9786009017300, Ketab-e Marja' (32967) * 2800
[Islam -- Historiography
[On Islamic Historiography]
4438
Nājī, Mohd. Yūsof
Ma'refat al-Abrār va Nūr al-Anvār fī ma'refat al-a'emmeh al-akhyār. ed. ny Rasūl Ja'fareyān 282p, Qom, 1402, 9786226300902, Nashr-e Movarreh (42451) 5768
[Hadith (Shiites) -- Shi'ah -- Imamate -- Doctrines
(written in 1122 h.q.)]
4439
Nājī Mohd. Yūsof
Bostān al-Nāzerīn fī ma'refat al-a'emmat al-hādīn (arba'in hadīth) dar shenākht-e emāmān va 'aqāyed-e shī'eh. ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān 423p, Qom, 1402, 9786226300889, Nashr-e Movarreh (42452) 6180
[Hadith (Shiites) -- Shi'ah -- Imamate -- Doctrines
(written in 1119-1120 h.q.)]
4440
Najjārī Rād, Taqī
Sāvāk, va naqsh-e ān dar tahavvolāt-e dāhkelī-ye rezhīm-e Pahlavī. 264p. Tehran, 1378 9646196624 Markaz-e Asnad-e Enqelab-e Eslami (44605) * 500
[Iran -- Savak -- Intelligence service -- History -- 1941-1979]
4441
Najmī, Nāser
Tehran dar Yaksad sāl-e Pīsh: Dār al-khelāfeh-ye Tehrān. 354p. photos. Tehran, 1368, 9649002227, Arghavān (42637) * 2613
[Tehran -- Iran -- History -- Pictorial works]
4442
Najmī, Nāser
Vazīrān-e Maqtūl-e Īrān, az . 314p. illus. Tehran, 1368 Arghavan (44646) * 1100
[Iran -- Prime ministers -- History]
4443
Naqīb al-Mamālek, Mohd. 'Alī (-1891)
Amīr Arsalān (matn-e kāmel). ed. by Mohd. Ja'far Mahjūb 528p, Tehran, 1401, 9786001762338, Jāmī (42449) 6592
[Historical novel (Persian)]
4444
Narāqī, Ārash
Sonnat va Ofoq-hā-ye Goshūdeh. 160p, Tehran, 1395, 9789649940458, Negah-e Mo'aser (34731) * 1360
[Democracy -- Religious aspects -- Islam -- Islamic renewal -- 1800-
[Critical traditionalism]
4445
Nasafī, 'Azīz al-Dīn (VII/XIII siecle)
Kitāb al-Insān al-Kāmil: Le livre de l'homme parfait. ed. by Marijan Mole (Bibliotheca Iranienne 11) 55p(fr.)+555p, Tehran, 1401(2022) repr. 978964641456, Tahuri (24899) 4,260
[Le Livre de l'Homme Parfait (Ketāb al-Insān al-Kāmil), recueil de traites de soufisme en persan publie avec une introduction]
4446
Nāser-e Khosraw
Nāser-e Khosraw's Book of Travels. (Safarnāma). tr. by W.M. Thackston, Jr. (Persian Heritage Series, No. 36)

xii,135p, Winona Lake, 1986, 0887060668,
Eisenbrauns1188 (5441) Pap. * 1,180
4447
Nāser al-Dīn Shāh
**Rūznāmeḥ-ye Khāterāt-e Nāser al-Dīn Shāh, dar safar-e
sevvom farangestān.** ed. by Mohd. E. Redvānū & F. Qādīhā
511p. facs. Tehran, 1369 Mo'asseseh-ye Khadamat-e
Farhangi-ye rasa (44526) * 2200
[Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh, Shah of Iran, 1831-1896 -- Europe --
Description and travel
[Diary of naser-e Din Shah on his third journey to Europe]
4448
Nāser al-Dīn Shāh Qājār
Rūznāmeḥ-ye Safar-e Kīlān.. ed. by M. Sotūdeh 110p.
photos, Tehran, 1367 Farhangi-ye Jahangiri (44788)
* 1100
[Iran -- Gīlān (Province) -- Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh, Shah of Iran,
1831-1896 -- Travel]
4449
Nāser al-Dīn Shāh Qājār
Rūznāmeḥ-ye Safar-e Māzandarān. 310p. Tehran, 2536
Farhang-e Iran Zamin (44683) * 1620
[Māzandarān (Iran) -- Description and travel -- Kings and
rulers -- Biography -- History]
4450
Nash, Geoffrey
**Religion, Orientalism and Modernity: Mahdi movements of
Iran and South Asia.** (Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran
and the Persian World) 336p. Edinburgh, 2023(22),
9781474451697 Edinburgh U.P. (40952) Pap 4838
[explores the emergence of the revolutionary Babis and
reformist Baha'is and their conflict with mainstream Shi'a
Muslims in Iran, and of the parallel Ahmadi movement in
North India.]
4451
Nāṣir-i Khusraw
**The Banquet of the Brethren: An Ismaili Guide to Spiritual
Hermeneutics: Part 1 A Persian critical edition of Nāṣir-i
Khusraw's Khwan al-ikhwān.** ed. by Rahim Gholami
(Ismaili Texts and Translations Series) xxvi (eng.),
561p.(per.), London, 2024, 9780755653911,
Bloomsbury (I.B. Tauris) (42612) Pap 7258
[Nāṣir-i Khusraw,—1004-approximately 1088 -- Hermeneutics
-- Ismailites -- Islamic philosophy
The Ismaili missionary and poet, Nasir-i Khusraw (d. after
1070), wrote Khwan al-ikhwan (The Banquet of the Brethren)
when he was living in his remote mountain refuge of Yumgan

in Badakhshan. A work of philosophical theology, it consists of
a sequence of dynamic arguments for divine unicity (tawhid),
the authority of the Prophet Muhammad, his legatee, 'Ali b.
Abi Talib, and his descendants, the imams from the line of
Isma'il b. Ja'far al-Sadiq. This new edition is based on two
extant manuscripts of Khwan al-ikhwan making it a more
comprehensive resource.]
4452
Nasir ad-Din Tusi
The Nasirean Ethics. tr. from the Persian by G.M. Wickens
(Routledge Library Edition: Iran) 352p, London,
2011(1964), 9781032547091, Routledge (42209)
Pap 7258
[The Nasirean Ethics is the best known ethical digest to be
composed in medieval Persia, if not in all mediaeval Islam. It
appeared initially in 633/1235 when Tusi was already a
celebrated scholar, scientist, politico-religious propagandist.
First Discourse: On Ethics First Division: On Principles
Second Division: On Ends
Second Discourse: On Economics
Third Discourse: On Politics]
4453
Nasir al-Din Mohammed al-Tusi
**Al-Risalah al-Mu'iniyya (al-Risalah al-mughniyyah) va hall-e
meshkalāt-e mu'iniyyah. jeld-e avval: Matn-e mosahhah-e
farsi.** ed. by S.N. Khubravān & F. Savadi ('Olum va
Fonun, 25) li(en),304p. facs., Tehran, 1399(2020),
9786002032034, Mirath-e Maktub (39793) 6830
[Astronomy -- Early works to 18th century]
4454
Nasir al-Din Tusi
Asas al-Iqtibas. ed. by 'Aziz Allah 'Alizadeh 559p,
Tehran, 1395(89), 9789643204358, Ferdusi (32812)
4960
[Logic -- Early works to 1800]
4455
Nasir al-Din Tusi
Majmū'eh-ye Athar-e Khvajeh Nasir al-Din Tusi (2). DVD
Qom, 1394, 9786002362025, Noor (38566) 1800
[DVD: Writings of Khwajah Nasir al-din Tousi, 2]
4456
Nasir al-Din Tusi (597-672 h.)
Sharh-e Thamareh-ye Batlamyus; dar ahkam-e nojum.
ed. by J. E. Zanjani (Mirath-e Maktub 45, 'Olum va Fonun 3)
133p, Tehran, 1400(1378), 9789646781221, Markaz-e
Nashr-e Mirath-e Maktub (12782) 3100
[Batlamius (Ptolemy) -- Astrology -- Early works to 1800]

- 4457
Nasīrī, Mohammadredā
Asnād va Makātebāt-e Tārīkhī-ye Īrān, jeld-avval: Daureh-ye Afshāriyeh. 236p. 古書 Tehran, 1363 Jihad Daneshgahi (44750) * 1000
[Iran -- History -- Afshariyeh
Jild-i 1. Az 1209 tā 1238 H.Q.]
- 4458
Nasīrī, Mohd. Redā
Asnād va Mokātebāt-e Tārīkhī-ye Īrān (Qājāriyeh), jeld-e 1: az 1209 tā 1338 h.q. 430p. facs. Tehran, 1366 Keyhān (42669) * 1760
[Iran -- History -- Sources -- Qajar dynasty, 1779-1925]
- 4459
Nasīrī, Mohd. Redā (ed.)
Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Zabān va Adab-e Fārsī dar Shebh-e Qārreh: The encyclopaedic of Persian Language and literature in Subcontinent. Volume 1 (ābrū tonkī-) - 3, 4, 5 (shojā' al-dowleh -- 'abd al-haqq mohaddeth dehlavī) 4 vols. Tehran, 2005-2019 964753146X Farhangestān-e Zabān va Adab-e Fārsī (36773) 24800
- 4460
Nasīrī Taiyebī, Mansūr
Ī-e Qashqāyī dar Tārīkh-e Mo'āser-e Īrān. (Tārīkh-e Mo'āserān-e Īrān) 282p ill. Tehran, 1392, 9786003000612, Pardis Danesh (32909) * 2080
[Qashqa'i (Turkic people) -- History]
- 4461
Nasīrbāgheyān, Hosayn (ed.)
Dū Resāleh-ye Qebleh: Resāleh dat tahqīq-e qebleh-ye Shūshtar, Resāleh al-hesām fī ma'refeh-ye qebleh-ye al-eslām. 160p facs. Tehran, 1394, 9786008079026, Armaghān-e Tārīkh (36926) * 1760
[Two book about Keblah]
- 4462
Nasr, Seyyed Hosayn
Maktab-e 'Erfān-e Khorāsān, va dūstāreh-ye derakhshān-e āsmān-e 'erfān, bā Yazīd-e Bestāmī va Abū al-Hasan Kharqānī. 84p, Tehran, 1397 9789649687810 Mīr-e Athbān/ Mīrāth-e Maktūb (38417) * 620
[Sufism -- Khorasan]
- 4463
Nasr, Taqī
Īrān dar barkhūrd bā Esti'amār-garān, az āghāz-e Qājāriyeh tā mashrūtiyat. 537p. Tehran, 1363 Sherkat-e Mo'allean va Motarjeman-e Iran (44572) * 2800
[Iran -- Qajar daynasty -- History]
- 4464
Nasr, Vali
Iran's Grand Strategy: A Political History. 408p. Princeton, 2025 9780691268927, Peinceton U.P. (43172) 6615
[Iran presents one of the most significant foreign policy challenges for America and the West, yet very little is known about what the country's goals really are. Vali Nasr examines Iran's political history in new ways to explain its actions and ambitions on the world stage, showing how, behind the veneer of theocracy and Islamic ideology, today's Iran is pursuing a grand strategy aimed at securing the country internally and asserting its place in the region and the world.]
- 4465
Nasrī, 'Abd Allāh
Kārnāmeḥ-ye Doktor Mo'in. 278p. Tehran, 1375(649, 9640002186, Amir Kabir (44912) * 880
[Mu'in, Muḥammad -- Philologists -- Biography]
- 4466
Nasīreyān, 'Alī
Ketāb-e Tamāshākhāneh. 490p, Tehran, 1402(1383), 9789643413651, Qatreh (42170) 8,525
- 4467
Naudhārī, Jalīl
Nevisandeh-ye Rostam al-Tavārīkh Kīst? va pezhūheshī dar negāh ū beh Īrān. (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 310, Matn-shināsī, 10) vii(eng.)+289p Tehran, 1396 9786002031402, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (37906) 3100
[Āsaf, Muhammad Hāshim, -- 1765 or 1766-1841 -- Rustam al-tavārīkh -- Zand dynasty -- Historiography
[The Author of Rustam al-Tavārīkh, and a research pn his view of Iran]
- 4468
Navā'ī, 'Abd al-Hosayn (ed.)
Asnād va Mokātebāt-e Tārīkhī-ye Īrān, az Tīmūr tā Shāh Esmā'īl. 755p. Tehran, 1370(1341) Sherkat-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va Farhangi (42129) 2750
[Iran -- History -- 1256-1500
[Historical documents and Correspondences: from Tamerlane to Ismail 1st]
- 4469
Navā'ī, 'Abd al-Hosayn (ed.)
Matūn-e Tārīkhī beh Zabān-e Fārsī. 276p, Tehran, 1376 9644592336, Sazman-e Motale'eh va Tadvīn-e Kotob-e 'Olum-e Ensani-ye Daneshgah-hā (16941) * 880
[Iran -- History -- Historiography -- Sources
[Historical Texts in Persian]
- 4470

Navidi, Daryoush

Socio-Economic and Political Changes in Safavid Iran 16th and 17th Centuries. (UMI) 245p. Ann Arbor, 1981

University Microfilms Int'l (44661) * 2200

[Dissertation 1977 Vanderbilt Univ.]

4471

Nazarī, Gholāmredā

Jomhūrī-ye Redā Khānī. 387p, Tehran, 1402,

9789640020678, Amir Kabir (42157) 5456

[Iran -- Politician -- Contemporary History -- Politics --

References -- Pahlavi -- Documents]

4472

Nazarī, Hamīd 'Atā'i

Tārīkh-e Borhān-hā-ye Ethbāt-e Vojūd-e Khodā dar

Kalām-e Emāmīyeh az Maktab-e Baghdād tā Maktab-e

Esfahān. 2 vols. Isfahan 1401 9786226152419, 426,

Pazhūhrshgāh-e 'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslām (41883) 14880

[God(Islam) -- Proof -- Imamite Shiites theology -- 10th-17th centuries]

4473

Nazari, Hossein

Representing Post-Revolutionary Iran: Captivity,

Neo-Orientalism, and Resistance in Iranian-American Life

Writing. 232p. London, 2024, 9780755648085, I.B.

Tauris (42865) Pap 7016

[Memoirs of diasporic Iranian-American authors are a unique and culturally powerful way in which Iran, its politics, and people are understood in the USA and the rest of the world. This book offers an analysis of the processes of production, promotion, and reception of the representations of post-revolutionary Iran.]

4474

Nāzem al-Molk Marandī Yekānlū, Mīrzā Mohibb'alī

Majmūeh-ye Rasā'el va Lavāyeh Tahdīd-e Hodūd-e Īrān va

Osmānī, 907-1309/1501-1891. ed. by Nasr Allāh Sālehī

(Iran & Ottoman History Series, 6) 535p facs. Tehran,

1395(2016), 9786005911343, Tahuri (35540) * 3420

[Iran -- Boundaries -- Turkey -- History -- Sources

[Treatises on the Demarcation of the Iranian-Ottoman Boundary, 907-1309/1501-1891]]

4475

Nāzer, 'Alī Shālcheyān

Sharh-e Resāleh al-Qods, Rūzbehān Baqlī Shīrāzī 537p,

Tehran, 1400 9786229532454 Solūk Mā (41899) 2620

[Sufism -- Mysticism -- Early works to 1800]

4476

Ne'mat Ahmadī & Nīlūfar Jafrūdī (ed.)

Jahāngoshā'-ye Khāqān: tārīkh-e Shāh Esmā'il 948-955 q.

583p ills. Tehran, 1400, 9786008687528, Nashr-e

Tarikh-e Iran (41210) 6760

[Ismā'il I, 1487-1524 -- Iran -- History -- Šafavid dynasty, 1501-1736.]

4477

Ne'matollah Valī Kermānī

Majmū'eh dar Tarjomeh-ye Ahvāl-e Shāh Ne'mat 'Allāh Valī

Kermānī: Materiaux pour la biographie de Shah Ni'matullah

Wali Kermani. ed. by Jean Aubin (Bibliotheca Iranienne,

7) 20p.(fr.)+343p. Tehran, 1383(1983) Anjuman-i

Irānshināsī-i Faransāh dar Tihārān/ Tahuri (42812)

* 1650

[Ni'mat Allāh Valī, 1330?-1431 -- Biography -- Sources

Mushtamil bar 1-Risālah-'i 'Abd al-Razzāq Kirmānī; 2-Faṣlī az Jāmi'-i Mufidī; 3-Risālah-'i 'Abd al-'Azīz Vā'izī.]

4478

Nehchīrī, 'Abd al-Hosayn

Joghrāfeyā-ye Tārīkhī-ye Shahr-hā. 440p. illus. Tehran,

1370 Emntesharat-e madraseh (44789) * 1600

[Iran -- Cities and towns -- History]

4479

Newid, Mehr Ali

Von Buddha bis Hafiz – Aufsätze zu Indologie und Iranistik.

350p. Wiesbaden, 2023 9783752007596

Reichert Verlag (43230)

20286

[In the first part of this work are described the religion and art of Buddhism as well as ancient and late medieval weapons.

The second part consists of aspects of Iran's material culture, presented from historical and literary sources, especially Persian poetry.]

4480

Newman, Andrew J. (ed.)

Iranian / Persianate Subalterns in the Safavid Period: Their

Role and Depiction: Recovering 'Lost Voices'. 268p.

Berlin, 2022, 9783959941525, Gerlach Press (43644)

25875

[The book draws on wide-ranging sources to be explored for direct and indirect access to these voices, and include elite Persian diplomatic and political-economic (court-level) materials but also those drawn from such a broad range of 'cultural' spheres as, for example, art and architecture (including cinema, for the modern period), prose, poetry and other media and religious materials (Sunni, Shī'i and Sufi) of all genres in all relevant languages.]

4481

Neyā, Vahīd (ed.)

Qarār-hā va Qarār-dād-hā, daurān-e Qājārīyeh.

293p. facs. 古書 Tehran, 1362 Mo'assese-ye Matbu'ati-ye 'Atta'i (2954) * 1100

[Iran -- Foreign relations -- Treaties -- Qajar dynasty]

4482

Neyāzmand, Redā

Redā Shāh, az tavalloḍ tā saltanat: Reza Shah, birth to

kingship. 501p, Bethesda, 1996 Foundation for Iranian

Studies/ IBEX Publishers (15054) * 5940

[Reza Shah Pahlavi, Shah of Iran, 1878-1944 -- Biography -- History]

4483

Nezām al-Dīn Shāmī

Reyād al-Molūk fi reyādāt al-solūk. ed. by Behrūz Īmānī

(Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adabeyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 70) 953p,

Tehran, 1398, 9786226441209, Enteshārāt-e Doktor

Mahmūd Afshār/ Sokhan (42084) 8800

[Persian literature -- Ethical fiction -- 12th century]

4484

Nezām al-Molk Tūsī

Siyāsatnāmeḥ (Seyal al-Molūk): matn-e fārsī azqarn-e

panjam-e hejrī. ed. by Ja'far Sha'ār 383p. Tehran,

1364 Sepehr (44743) * 990

[Islamic empire -- Education of princes -- History]

4485

Nezāmī 'Arūdī

Chahār Maqāleh. ed. by Mohd. Qazvīnī, comm. by Mohd.

Mo'īn 136p. Tehran, 1375 Jami (44886) * 600

4486

Nezāmī 'Arūdī

Chahār Maqāleh. ed. by Mohd. Qazvīnī, comm. by Mohd.

Mo'īn 627p. 古書 Tehran, 1333 Zavvar (45002)

* 1320

[Chahār maqāla (The four discourses) of Ahmad ibn Umar ibn

'Alī an-Nizāmī al-'Arūdī as-Samarqandī: originally edited with

Introduction, notes and index in the E.J.W. Gibb Memorial

Series, revised by Mohammad Mo'in]

4487

Nezāmī 'Arūdī

Ketāb-e Chahār Maqāleh. ed. by Mohd. Qazvīnī 100p.

Berlin, 1910 Iranschahr (44887) * 1100

4488

Nezāmī Ganjavī

Haft-e Paykar. ed. by Tāher Ahmad Oughālī Moharram Auf

19p(rus.)+656p. Moskva, 1987 Danesh (44955)

* 1210

4489

Nezāmī Ganjavī

Khosrau va Shīrīn-e Nezāmī: noskheh-ye honarī-ye mosavvar

beh khatt-e Azhar Tabrīzī (sadeh-ye noom hejrī): Khusrau

and Shīrīn of Nizāmī: all illustrated copy penned by Azhar

Tabrīzī (9th/15th century), facsimile edition. (Mīrāth-e

Maktūb 342, Noskheh-ye Pazhūhī 7) 17p(en)+136p,

Tehran, 1399 9786002031969 Mīrāth-e mktūb (42067)

12184

4490

Nezāmī Ganjavī

Nizami Chikmet Nesichetler, Aforizmy: Nizami Aphorisms:

Nezāmī, pand va amthāl. ca. 300p. illus. Baku, (1982?)

IAzychy (44904) * 2200

[Azerbaijani, Russian, Persian and English]

4491

Nezār 'Alī Vīrānī, Shafīq

Dar Jostojū-ye Rastgārī: Esmā'īleyān pas az hamleh-ye

moghūl. 411p, Tehran, 1399, 9789640020760,

Amīr Kabīr (40922) * 3420

[The Ismailis in the Middle Ages: a history of survival, a search for salvation]

4492

Niedermeier, Alexander

Iran: zwischen den fronten der weltpolitik : der kampf der

groshn:achte um die globale vormacht an der schnittstelle

von nahem osten und zentralasien; 1801 bis heute.

(Wissenschaftliche Beiträge aus dem Tectum Verlag:

Sozialwissenschaften, Band 15) viii,283s. Marburg, 2009,

9783828898530, Tectum Verlag (26412) * 4280

[Iran -- Foreign relations -- Politics and government -- History]

4493

Nīknām, Kūrosh

Az Nourūz tā Nourūz: āyīn-hā va marāsem-e sonnatī-ye

Zartoshteyān-e Īrān. 114p photos. Tehran, 1387,

9646320368, Faravahar (25099) * 1980

[Nourūz -- Zoroastrians -- Iran -- Social life and customs]

4494

Nizām al-Molk

The Book of Government or Rules for Kings. tr. by Hubert

Darke, intro. by R. Levy xi,259p. 古書 London, 1960

Routledge & Kegan Paul (44782) * 1540

[Iran -- History -- Seljuks -- Kings and rulers]

A translation of a classic 11th-century Persian text on

behaviour and conduct in government, written between 1086

and 1091 by Nizam al-Mulk, who for over 30 years was Chief

Minister of two successive rulers of the Seljuk, who had

created an Empire which stretched from India to Egypt]

- 4495
Nizāmī-i-'Arūdī-i-Samarqandī
Chahār Maqāla (the four discourses). tr. by E.G. Browne
(Gibb Memorial Old Series XI.2) 139p, Cambridge,
1978(21), 0906094062, Gibb Memorial Trust (David
Brown Bks) (21854) * 500
- 4496
Noorian, Zhinia
**Parvin Etesami in the Literary and Religious Context of
Twentieth-Century Iran: A Female Poet's Challenge to
Patriarchy.** (Iranian Studies Series, 31) 262p. Amsterdam
2023, 9789087284121, Amsterdam University Press
(43441) 25254
- 4497
Nourzaei, Maryam, Carina Jahani & Agnes Korn (ed.)
Oral Narration in Iranian Cultures. (Beiträge zur Iranistik)
198p, Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783752006407, Reichert
Verlag (41716) 12213
[This volume presents papers demonstrating the current state
of research on oral traditions among different groups in the
Iranian-speaking cultural sphere. The articles offer from a
variety of perspectives, encouraging the exchange of ideas
between different academic disciplines such as anthropology,
sociology, linguistics, literature, religious studies and folklore
studies concerning methods and models applied to studies of
oral traditions in Iranian languages and cultures.]
- 4498
Nuhoğlu, Güller (haz.)
**Abdullah Nidaî-yi Kâşgârî ve Hakkıyye Risâlesi : inceleme,
metin, çeviri** 123p.+91p.(per.) Istanbul, 2004
9757172561, Simurg (45107) * 1260
[Sufi poetry, Persian -- Naqshabandīyah -- Sufism -- Early
works to 1800]
- 4499
Nūrā'ī Āshtiyānī, Mohd. 'Alī
Āshtiyān beh Revāyet-e Tasvīr va Sanad. 378p photos.
Qom, 1386 978964988600 Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami
(27845) * 1970
[History of Āshtiyān (Ustān-i Markazī, Iran) with genealogical
study of prominent families of the province with the help of
pictures and historical documents.]
- 4500
Nūrī, 'Abd Allāh
**Shaukarān-e Eslāh: defā'iyāt-e 'Abd Allāh Nūrī dar dādgāh-ye
vīzheh-ye rūhānīyat.** 321p. Tehran, 1379 9645625939
Tarh-e Nau (44548) * 660
[Iran -- Blasphemy (Islam) -- Censorship -- Freedom of vthe
- press -- Trials -- Nūrī, 'Abd Allāh, 1949-
[Hemlock for Advocate of Reform: the complete text Abdullah
Nouri's defense at the special clerical tribunal]
- 4501
Nūshābādī, Mohd. Mashhadī
Tūgh-hā-ye Īrānī. (Az Īrān cheh mīdānam? 126) 102p,
Tehran, 1395 9789643793593 Daftar-e Pezhuhash-ha-ye
Farhangi (34618) * 880
[Iranian Tughhs]
- 4502
Nūshīn, 'Abd al-Hosayn
**Vāzheh Nāmāk, dar bāreh-ye vāzheh-hā-ye doshvār-e
Shāhnāme** 357p. Tehran, (1351) Bonyad-e Farhang-e
Iran (45033) * 1100
[Shāhnāmāh (Firdawsī) -- Languages -- Glossaries]
- 4503
Nūshīn, Javād
Chālūs. (Zabān va Farhang-e Īrān, 80) 127p. photos. maps,
Tehran, 2535 Tahuri (44623) * 1600
[Chālūs (Iran) -- Geography -- History]
- 4504
Nūzād, Redā
Tārīkh-e Matbū'āt-e Gīlān, az āghāz tā 1357.
(Dāneshnāme-ye Farhang va Tamaddon-e Gīlān 46) 156p,
Rasht, 1391, 9789641902751, Farhang-e Īleyā (31108)
* 900
[A history of press in Guilan (from the beginning up to 1979)]
- 4505
O'Kane, Bernard
Me'mārī-ye Taymūrī dar Khorasān. tr. by 'Alī Ākhshīnī
936p ills. Mashhad, 1386 9789644446771 Bonyad-e
Pazhuhash-ha-ye Eslami (27852) * 3190
[Timurid architecture in Khurasan]
- 4506
O'Kane, John (tr.)
The Ship of Sulaimān. (Routledge Lihbrary Edition: Islam,
Persian Heritage Series)) x,250p, London, 2024(1972),
9781032587455 Routledge (42212) Pap. 6,773
[The Ship of Sulaiman is an account of a Persian embassy
which went to Siam in the latter part of the seventeenth
century. The work is a translation of a manuscript in the
British Museum, and is an account put together by a scrife
who accompanied the mission to Siam. The principal focus is
on the community of resident Iranians and the important role,
which, prior to the embassy's arrival, the Iranians had been
playing in the trade and political affairs of Siam.]
- 4507

O'Malley, Austino

The Poetics of Spiritual Instruction: Farif al-Din 'Attr and Persian Sufi didacticism. (Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture) viii,290p. Edinburgh, 2024(23), 9781474475129, Edinburgh U.P. (42600)

Pap 4838

[ʿAṭṭār, Farīd al-Dīn, -approximately 1230 -- Criticism and interpretation -- Sufi poetry, Persian

Much Persian sufi literature is explicitly didactic, aiming to instruct its readers and motivate pious reform. Moving beyond a recapitulation of religious content, 'The Poetics of Spiritual Instruction' investigates the performative function of didactic poetry for mystical audiences, focusing in particular on the verse of Farid al-Din 'Attar, a central figure of the tradition best known for long narrative poems imbued with edifying sufi themes.]

4508

Obaid Zākānī, Nezām al-Dīn

Akhlāq al-Ashrāf. ed. by 'Alī Asghar Halabī 271p, Tehran, 1387 repr. 9789643312619 Asatir (27936)

2020

[Satire, Persian -- Persian wit and humor]

4509

'Obeyd-e Zakani

The Ethics of the Aristocrats and other Satirical Works. tr. by Hasan Javadi. 132p. Piedmont, 1985

09366650009 Jahan Books (44891) * 1512

4510

Oladi, Samaneh

Women, Faith, and Family: Reclaiming Gender Justice through Religious Activism. 248p. Berkeley, 2024,

9780520400450 U. of California Press (43477) Pap 5661

[This book takes an insider look at the practices adopted by the Women's Islamic Coalition, an assembly of Iranian women who embrace their faith as a principal component of their pursuit of gender justice. By using the Coalition's activism as a lens through which to view women's legal status, Samaneh Oladi examines complex questions about the extent of female agency, showing how Muslim women's access to religious resources and use of hermeneutics strengthens their position in gender negotiations.]

4511

Olearius, Adam

Moskowitzische und Persische Reise: die holsteinische gesandtschaft Schah; 1633-1639. hrsg. von D. Haberland 391p illus. Stuttgart, 1986, 3522606507, Erdmann (44765) * 3240

4512

Olson, Robert

Turkey-Iran Relations, 1979-2004: revolution, ideology, war, coups and geopolitics. xix,284p maps, Costa Mesa, 2004, 1568591144, Mazda Publishers (17668)

Pap. * 5600

[Robert Olson has written the first book detailing the tumultuous history and politics of Iran and Turkey during the past quarter of a century. This study discusses the impact of Iran's Islamic revolution, its militant ideology, the Iran-Iraq war (1980-1988) and the affect of these developments on its relations with Turkey and the two countries' geopolitical rivalry in the Middle East, the Caucasus, the Caspian countries and the Central Asian region.]

4513

Olson, Robert W.

The Siege of Mosul and the Ottoman-Persian Relations, 1718-1743: A study of rebellion in the capital and war in the provinces of the Ottoman Empire. (Uralic and Altaic Series, vol. 124) xvi,237p, Richmond, 1997 repr. 070070924x Curzon Press (2107) * 7200

4514

Omīd Redāī

Dar Āmadī bar Asnād-e Sgarī-ye Daureh-ye Qājār. 238p, Tehran, 1390, 9789644264931 Pazhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e Ensani va Motale'at-e Farhangi (28109) * 1540

[Iran -- History -- Islamic law -- Qajar dynasty -- Sources

[Introduction to Shari'a Documents from Qajar Iran]

4515

Omīdsālāl, Mahmūd

Motūn-e Sharqī, Shīveh-hā-ye gharbī: Eastern texts, Western techniques: European editorial theory and the editing of classical Persia. (Āyeneh-ye Mīrāth, 17) 25p(eng.)+67p. Tehran, 2009 Mirath-e Maktub (45039) * 720

[Shāhnāmāh (Firdawsī) -- History and criticism]

4516

Osanloo, Arzoo

Forgiveness Work: mercy, law, and victims' rights in Iran.

xiv,339p, Princeton, 2020, 9780691172040, Princeton U.P. (39770) Pap. * 5331

[Iran's criminal courts are notorious for meting out severe sentences—according to Amnesty International, the country has the world's highest rate of capital punishment per capita. Less known to outside observers, however, is the Iranian criminal code's recognition of forgiveness, where victims of violent crimes, or the families of murder victims, can request the state to forgo punishing the criminal. Forgiveness Work

shows that in the Iranian justice system, forbearance is as much a right of victims as retribution. Drawing on extended interviews and first-hand observations of more than eighty murder trials, Arzoo Osanloo explores why some families of victims forgive perpetrators and how a wide array of individuals contribute to the fraught business of negotiating reconciliation.]

4517

Ostādī, Kāzem

Tārīkhcheh-ye Taghīr-e Khatt dar emperātūrī-ye eslām, keshvar-hā-ye eslāmī va īrān (fārsī, 'arabī). 184p ills. Qom, 1391(2012), 9786001610639, Ketabkhaneh-ye Bozorg-e Ayat Allah...Mar'ashi (32977) * 1420

[The Invention of the New Writing System]

4518

Oujabī, 'Alī (ed.)

Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, 11: Hekmat 2 (A collection of 12 treatises in logic, philosophy, theology and mysticism).

6p+567p, Tehran, 1387(2008), 9789646690707, Ketabkhaneh-ye Mouzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Sho'ara-ye Eslami (36050) * 1860

4519

Outār, 'Alī Redā

Barrasī-ye Dīdgāh-hā-ye Tafsīrī va Ta'vīlī-ye 'Alavīyān.

143p, Qom, 1401, 9786223040788, Majma'-e Dhakhā'er-e Eslāmī (41952) 3450

4520

Öz, Yusuf

Tarih Boyunca, Farsça - Türkçe Sözlükler. (TDK, 996) 360p Ankara, 2009 9789751622655 T.D.K. (27397) * 2600

[Persian language -- Dictionaries -- Turkish -- History and criticism]

4521

Özgüdenli, Osman G.

Ortaçağ'da Türkler. Moğollar, İranlılar (kaynaklar ve araştırmalar). 595p ills. Istanbul, 2020 9786051558844

Ötügen (39481) 7800

[Seljuks (Islamic History) -- Medieval Islamic and Turco-Iranian world -- Mongol world empire]

4522

Panaino, Antonio

Le Collège Sacerdotal Avestique et Ses Dieux: Aux origines indo-iraniennes d'une tradition mimétique. (Mythologica Indo-Iranica II) (Bibliothèque de l'Ecole des Hautes Etudes,

Sciences Religieuses, vol. 195) 328p, Turnhout, 2023, 9782503602417, Brepols (42401) 15525

4523

Pāpolī Yazdī, Mohd. Hosayn

Farhang-e Ābādī-hā va Makān-hā-ye Madhhabī-ye Keshvar: Gazetteer of villages and religious places of Iran. 639p

maps, Mashhad, 1388(67), 9789649712772 Bonyad-e Pazhuhash-hā-ye Eslami (27867) * 3820

[Iran -- Gazetteers -- Villages -- Islamkc shrines]

4524

Parīshānzādeh, Sarvnāz

Osūl va Ravesh-hā-ye Tasvīr'sāzī-ye Shenākhtī, bā negāhī beh tasvīrgarī-ye ghazalīyāt-e Shams. 207p illus. Tehran, 1398(2019), 9786007261941, Mehr-e Naurūz (41649) 1840

[Application of theory of cognitive semantics in illustrating of Rumi's lyrics]

Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī, Maulana, 1207-1273. -- Divān-i Shams-i Tabrīzī]

4525

Parker, John W.

Persian Dreams: Moscow and Tehran since the fall of the Shah. xiv, 422p, Washington, DC, 2009 9781597972369 Potomac Books Inc. (24442) * 4400

[iran -- Foreign relations -- Iran]

4526

Pārsī, Mehrabān Goshtāsb Pūr

Ganj-ineh-ye Nām-hā-ye Īrānī. 346p. Tehran, 2521 Chapkhaneh-ye Farus-e Iran (44999) * 1100

[Names, personal -- Iran]

4527

Parsinejad, Iraj

Mirza Fath Ali Akhundzadeh and Literary Criticism. (Studia Culturae Islamicae, 34) 102p. Tokyo, 1988 Inst. for the Study of Languages and Cultures of Asia and Africa (44720) * 378

4528

Pāsebān, Mohd. & Yamaguchi Masayo

Jashn-hā va Āyīn-hā-ye Zhāponī Jashn-hā va Āyīn-hā-ye Zhāponī). 349p. photos. Tehran, 1379, 9645998611, Nashr-e Mītrā (42922) * 1080

[Japanese Customs, Festivals& Annual Events]

4529

Pāshang, Mostafā

Farhang-e Pāshang va rīsheh-yābī-ye vāzhegān. 639p, Tehran, 1377(1998), 9649164820, Mehvar (38813) * 1880

[Persian dictionaries -- Persian languages -- Etymology]

4530

Paul, von Ludwig

An Analytical Bibliography of New Iranian Languages and Dialects: Based on Persian publications since ca. 1980.

448p. Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783752006087, Reichert (43233) 20286
[This bibliography is a collection of ca. 3,600 publications on new West Iranian languages and dialects (except Persian) that have been published in Iran since the revolution of 1979. It includes works on languages and dialects, e.g. grammars, dictionaries, and articles from linguistic journals, and provides the first comprehensive account of Iranian research on the subject.]

4531

Pāyandeh, Mahmūd

Ā'in-hā va Bāvardāsh-tā-hā-ye Gīl va Daylam. 415p.

Tehran, 2535 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44970) * 1620
[Gilaki language -- Dictionaries -- Persian -- Gīlān -- Manners and customs]

4532

Pāyandeh, Mahmūd

Nathal-hā va Estelāhāt-e Gīl va Daylam. 351p. Tehran, 1353 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44971) * 1870

[Persian language -- Dialects -- Iran -- Gīlān -- Dictionaries -- Proverbs]

4533

Peacock, A.C.S. (ed.)

Iran and Persianate Culture in the Indian Ocean World. (BIPS

- Studies in the History and Culture of the Persianate World) xiv, 355p. facs. photos., London, 2025, 9780755656028, I.B. Tauris (42720) * 20570

[Indian Ocean region -- Iranian influence -- History --

Congresses

The first interdisciplinary study of the history of contact between Iranians and the peoples and polities of the Indian Ocean.

This book brings together a collection of internationally renowned scholars from a variety of disciplines - including archaeology, history, literature, linguistics, art history - to examine Iran's political and commercial relations with the Indian Ocean world in history, Persian-speaking communities in the Indian Ocean world, Persian(ate) elements in Indian Ocean languages and literatures, Persian texts dealing with the Indian Ocean, and connections in material culture]

4534

Peacock, A.C.S. (tr.)

The Memoirs of Shah Tahmasp I: Safavid ruler of Iran. translation with an introduction and commentary.

xiii, 169p facs.msps, London, 2024, 9780755653553,

Bloomsbury (I.B. Tauris) (42615)

* 18313

[Iran -- Safavid dynasty -- Tahmāsp I, Shah of Iran, 1514-1576 -- History

A remarkable first-person narrative by a sixteenth century Iranian ruler, the Memoirs of the Safavid Shah Tahmasp (1514-1576), originally written in Persian, represent a vitally important primary source for the history of the Middle East in the period. They shed light on the Safavid conflict with the Uzbeks and Ottomans, which played a decisive role in shaping the modern frontiers of the region. The Memoirs also represent an invaluable source for the internal political and religious life of the Safavid court, and the ways in which Shah Tahmasp, one of the most important rulers in Iranian history, wished to be remembered and viewed. This first English translation is furnished with an extensive introduction and notes that situate the work in its literary and historical context.]

4535

Pedersen, Claus V.

The Rise of the Persian Novel: from the Constitutional Revolution to Rezā Shah, 1910-1927. (Mizan, 25) 199p Wiesbaden, 2016 9783447106924, Harrassowitz (35501)

9936

[The earliest Persian novels from the period 1910-1925 are examined using literary analyses and historical contextualization. This approach presents the novels - historical and social realist novels and a Utopia - in a completely new light and invites the reader to a new interpretation of the earliest period of modern Persian literature.]

4536

Pedrām, Nerges (ed.)

Asnād-e Tārīkhī-ye Khāndān-e Ghaffārī: doureh-ye Mohammad 'Alī Shāh, [jeld-e haftom]. (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād

va Tārīkh-e Īrān, 86) 1048p, Tehran, 1401,

9786227706185, Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/

Sokhan (42100) 11264

[Historical Documents of Iran Qajar Period (Ghaffari Family Record)]

4537

Persits, Moisei Aronovich

Bolshevīk-hā va Nahdat-e Jangal. (Majmū'eh-ye tārīkh-e mo'āser-e Īrān, 25) 115p, Tehran, 1379, 9646578489 Entesharat-e Shirazeh (24912) * 880

[A Shamefaced Intervention: the Soviet intervention in Iran 1920-1921]

4538

Pezeshkī, Mostafā

Nān va Nānvāyī dar Īrān: Bread and bakery in Iran. (Az Īrān cheh mī' dānam? 129) 135p illus. Tehran, 1396, 9789643793975, Daftar-e Pezhūhesh-hā-ye Farhangī (36903) * 1,060
4539

Pietro Della Valle

Safarnāmeḥ-ye Pītrū Dilā Vāleh: qesmet-e marbūt beh Īrān. tr. by Sho'ā al-Dīn Shafā 483p. illus. Tehran, 1969 B.T.N.K. (44681) * 2,100
[Iran -- Description and travel -- Della Valle, Pietro, 1586-1652]
4540

Pigulevskaā, Nina el al

Istoria Irana s Dresnejshih Vremen do Konca XVIII veka. 389p.+36p.(i;us.), Leningrad, 1958 Izdatel'stvo Leningradskogo Univ. (44733) * 1,500
[Iran -- History -- -18th century]
4541

Pigulevskaja, Nina V.

al-'Arab 'alā hudūd Bīzantah wa Īrān, min al-qarn al-rābi' ilā al-qarn al-sādis al-mīlādī. tr. from russian by Salāj al-Dīn 'Uthmān Hāshim 420p. (345-408 fr.) maps, photos., Kuway, 1985(64) Ashraf 'a (44233) 4100
[Arabu u Granits Vizantii i Irana V IV - VI vv.]
4542

Pīrī Ardakānī, Nāder (ed.)

Beh Zolālī-ye Cheshmeh: majmū'eh-ye Asnād va maktūbāt-e ardakān. 240p. facs. Qom, 2009(1388) 9789649881454 Majma'-e Dhakhā'ir Eslamī (26991) * 3220
[Ardakān (Iran) -- History -- Qanat -- Sources
[The collection of Ardakan's documents and writtens]
4543

Pīrhosayn Khūnīq, Ebrāhīm

Tabrīz beh Revāyat-e Tasvīr. 202p photos. Tabriz, 1384 9645170095, Nashr-e Akhtar (25087) * 1680
[Iran -- Tabriz -- Photographs
[Tabriz in picture]
Tabrīz (Iran) -- History -- Pictorial works.]
4544

Pirnazar, Nahid

Judeo-Persian Writings: A Manifestation of Intellectual and Literary Life. (Iranian Studies) 140p. illus. London, 2024(20) 9780367507473 Routledge (43322) Pap 5322
[Introducing Judeo-Persian writings, this original collection gives parallel samples in Judeo-Persian and Perso-Arabic script and translations in English. Judeo-Persian writings not

only reflect the twenty-seven centuries of Jewish life in Iran, but they are also a testament to their intellectual, cultural, and socioeconomic conditions.]

4545

Pīrneyā, Hosayn

Mobārezeh bā Mohammad 'Alī Shāh: asnādī az fa'ālīyat-hā-ye āzādīkhvāhān-e Īrān dar ūrūpā va Istanbūl dar salhā-ye 1326-1328 qamarī. ed. by Īraj Afshār 463p. fasc. Tehran, 1359 Tus (44556) * 2100
[Iran -- History -- 1905-1911
[Iranian revolutionary constitutionalists' unpublished documents, 1908-1909]
4546

Pīrneyā, Mohd. Karīm & Karāmat Allāh Afsar

Rāh va Robāt. 219p. illus. maps, Tehran, 1370 Sazman-e Mirath-e Farhangī-ye Keshvar (44597) * 660
[Iran -- History -- Roads]
4547

Pīrzād, Zūyā

Seh Ketāb: methl-e hameh-ye asr-hā, ta'm-e gas-e khurmālū, yak rūz māndeh beh 'ayd-e pāk. 319p, Tehran, 1385(70), 9789643058555, Nashr-e Markaz (31165) * 3,030
[Collected stories (1990-1998)]
4548

Pisowicz, Andrzej

Origins of the New and Middle Persian Phonological Systems. 190p. 古書 Krakow, 1985, 832350081X, Uniwersytet Jagiellonski (45012) * 1210
4549

Poor, Daryoush Mohammad (ed. & tr.)

Command and Creation: A Shi'i Cosmological Treatise: a Persian edition and English translation of Muhammad al-Shahrastani's Majlis-i maktub. (Ismaili Texts and Translations, 25) xiv,135p+84p(per), London, 2021, 9780755602971, I.B. Tauris (39864) Pap. * 4838
[Among the considerable oeuvre of Muhammad al-Shahrastani (1086–1153), the prominent Persian theologian and heresiographer, the Majlis-i maktub ('The Transcribed Sermon') is his only known work in Persian. First delivered as a sermon in Khwarazm in Central Asia, this treatise invokes the theme of creation and command, providing an esoteric cosmological narrative where faith, revelation, prophecy and the spiritual authority of the Household of the Prophet are interwoven. The Majlis-i maktub further discusses themes such as the evolution of religious law (shari'at) and its culmination in the qiyamat (resurrection), the relation between free will and

predestination, the interplay between the exoteric and esoteric aspects of faith, and the role and function of the Shi'i Imams in the cosmological narrative.]

4550

Porter, Yves

Painters, Paintings and Books: an essay on Indo-Persian technical literature, 12-19th centuries. xiv, 249p ill.,

New Delhi, 2019(94) 9788173047503 Manohar (1470)

* 4780

[included Persian texts : Simi Nishapuri's Jowhar-e Simi.

Translation of Peinture et Arts du Livre (Bibl. Iranienne, No. 35)]

4551

Porter, Yves

Peinture et Arts du Livre: essai sur la littérature technique indo-persane. (Bibliothèque Iranienne, 35) 246p. illus.

古書 Paris/Tehran, 1992, 9068314076, Peeters (826)

* 1,650

4552

Potts, Daniel T.

Persia Portrayed : envoys to the West, 1600-1842. xii, 109p.

portraits, Washington DC, 2022 9781949445398 Mage

Publishers (43827) 17010

[Persians who travelled to the West during the Safavid and early Qajar period (early 17th-to-early 19th century) have received little attention. This book memorializes them in portraiture and pulls them back from historical obscurity. It brings together twenty-nine images—drawings, paintings, etchings, lithographs and even a silhouette—done in Boston, Geneva, London, Paris, Prague, Saratoga Springs, St. Petersburg, Vienna and Washington DC, between 1601 and 1842.]

4553

Pourjavady, Amir Hosein

Music Making in Iran from the 15th to the Early 20th Century. (Music and Performance in Muslim Contexts)

440p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025(23) 9781399515788

Edinburgh U.P. (43570) Pap 8,468

[Examines the music of Iran in its historical and social contexts from the Timurid period up until the end of the Qajar period (15th to early 20th centuries). (open access)]

4554

Pūrjavādī, Nasr Allāh & Muhammad Sūrī (ed.)

'Ilm al-Tasawwuf (The Science of Sufism) by an anonymous Persian author (late 4th/10th or early 5th/11th century).

(Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Mysticism Facsimiles and Editions, 16) 12p(eng.)+457p, Tehran, 1391(2012),

9789648036732 Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (29983) 4860

[Text in Arabic, notes and scholarly apparatus in Persian, and introductions in Persian and English

Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

4555

Pūrjavādī, Nasrallāh

Bābā Tāher: sharh-e ahval va negāhī beh āthār-e Abū

Mohammad Tāher Jassās Hamadānī (f. 418). 9p(ebg)+196p

Tehran, 1394, 9786001050961, Farhang-e Mo'aser

(33762) 2980

[Bābā Tāhir, the Sufi poet of Hamadan (d.418/1027-1028)]

4556

Pūrjavādī, Nasr Allāh

Eshrāq va 'Erfān. 560p, Tehran, 1392 9789643726713

Sokhan (34524) * 3440

[Suhrawardī, 1152/53-1191 -- Ishrāqīyah -- Sufism]

4557

Pūrjavādī, Nasrollāh

Darbāreh-ye Zabān-e Fārsī 442p. Tehran, 1375,

9640108154, Markaz-e Nashr-e Daneshgahi (21510)

* 980

[Persian language]

4558

Pūrkarīm, Hūshang

Elāsht, Zādgāh-e 'A'lahadrat-e Redā Shāh Kabīr. 120p.

photos. (Tehran), Vezarat-e Farhang va Honar (44642)

* 1000

[Ālāsht (Iran) -- History -- Description and travel -- Reza Shah Pahlavi]

4559

Pūrnamedāriyān, Taqī

Dars-e Fārsī, barāye fārsī āmūzān-e khārjī (doureh-ye

moqaddemātī). 573p, Tehran, 1378, 9644261143,

Pazuheshgah-ye 'Olum-e Ensanī va Motale'at-e Farhangī

(21247) * 1600

[Persian Lessons for Foreigners (An elementary course)]

4560

Pūrrostmā, Hāmed

Mabānī-ye Fahm va Tafsīr-e Qor'ān (b-a takyeh bar

āmūzeh-hā-ye Nahj al-Balāgheh). 373p, Tehran, 1391,

9789640364215 Daneshgah-e Tehran (34566) * 1820

[Doctrines of Understanding and Exegesis of the Quran, by documenting teachings of Nahj al-Balaghah]

4561

Purwins, Nils

Der Aufbau des Sasanidenreiches: Administration und Eliten

im Vergleich zum Römischen Reich (Band 1). (Ancient Iran Series, Volume: 18/1) 9789004736313, Brill (43004)

33,120

[The book provides the first comprehensive overall concept of the administrative and social structure of the Sasanian Empire (5th-7th century).]

4562

Pūya 'Alā' al-Dīn

Afghānestānī-hā dar Shahr-e Tehrān: ma'īshat, eskān va ta'āmolāt-e ejtemā'ī. 149p, Tehran, 1400,

9786006363165, Nashr-e Kandokāy (41655) 2754

[Afghans -- Social conditions -- Tehran -- Iran]

4563

Qā'em Maqāmī, Jahāngīr

Moqaddemehī bar Shenākht-e Asnād-e Tārīkhī. intro. by Mohd. Redā Nasrī 498p facs. ills. Tehran, 1394(2015) repr.

9789645282347, Anjoman-e Athar va Mofakher-e Farhangi

(34684) * 3850

[Historiography -- Methodology -- Persioan Manuscripts -- Archives -- Sources

[An Introduction to the Understanding of Historical Documents]

4564

Qā'emī, Redā

Shī'eh va Maktab-e Genūsī: barrasī-ye enteqādī-ye engāreh-ye Shī'eh-pezhūhān-e gharbī. 266p, Mashhad, 1400(2021), 9786000605452 Bonyād-e Pazhūhesh-hā-ye Eslāmī (41809) 1520

4565

Qādī, Abū al-Fadl (ed.)

Āvardeh and keh: majmū'eh-ye Dastān-hā-ye Īrānī. 310p. (Tehran), 2535 Daneshgah-e Melli-ye Iran (44837)

* 1500

[Iran -- Tales -- Contes]

4566

Qādī, Ne'mat Allāh

Īl-e Qājār dar Pahneh-ye Tārīkh-e Īrān. 421p. Tehran, 1347 Piruz (44635) * 1500

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty

Originally published under the title: Rang'hā-yi bīrangī in the newspaper Pust-i Tīhrān]

4567

Qādī, Qāder Fattāhī

Manzūmeh-ye Kordī-ye Sa'īd va Mīr Seyf al-Dīn Beyg (matn-e Kordī va tarjomeh-ye Fārsī). 573p. 古書 Tabriz, 2535(1976) Mo'asseseh-ye Tarikh va Farhang-e Iran (44804) * 1500

[Iran -- Fork poetry -- Kurds -- Romans]

4568

Qādīhā, Fātemeh

Nāser al-Dīn Shāh Qājār va Naqāshī. 370p, Tehran, 1394(2015), 9789644464195, Sāzmān-e Asnād va Ketābkhāneh-ye Mellī-ye Jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān (36712)

* 2450

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Nasīr al-Dīn Shāh, Shah of Iran, 1831-1896 -- Painting -- Biography]

4569

Qāmūs al-Nūr (Farhang-e Vāzhegān-e 'Arabī va Fārsī). DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1401, 9786002365422, Noor (42545)

3200

[Qamous al-Noor (Dictionary of Arabic and Persian Languages] v. 3]

4570

Qanbarī, Mohammad Redā

Kārvand-e Tasavvof: the legacy of Sufism. 3 vols. Tehran 1398, 9789643729851, Sokhan (41346) 14850

[Sufism -- History

Vol. I: Sufism & History, II: Contemplation & Contrivances, III: Extraordinaries & Mystical echelons]

4571

Qarakhlū, Mahdī,

Mohājerāt va Eskān-e 'Ashā'er: tahlīlī az mohājarat-e Qashqāyī-hā-ye Īrān beh shahr-hā. 133p, Tehran, 1382(2004), 9648382018, Daneshgah-e Tehran (25096) * 1960

[Migration and Nomad Settlement: an analysis of Qashqa'i nomad migration to urban areas]

4572

Qāsem-pūyā, Eqbāl

Madāres-e Jadīd dar Daurah-ye Qājārīyah: bānīyān va pīshravān. 660p photos. Tehran, 1377, 9640109010 Markaz-e Nashr-e Daneshgahi (13014) * 5300

[Ediucation -- School -- Iran -- History -- Qajar Dynasty -- 1794-1925]

4573

Qāsemī, Farīd

Tārīkh-e Khorramābād. 134p. photos. (Khorramabad), 1375 Aflak (44585) 800

[Khurram'ābād (Luristān, Iran) -- History -- Civilization]

4574

Qāsemī, Redā

Az Seh Rāh-e Ādharī tā Manhattan. (novel) 88p, Tehran, 1396, 9786003763173, Negāh (41033) * 1670

4575

The Qashqā'i of Iran: world of Islam festival 1976.

95p.+48p. of plates, (London), 1976, 0905035240,
World of Islam Festival Pub. (44549) * 1500

[Exhibition catalogs -- Qashqa'i -- Material culture]

4576

Qāsim Bayg Hayātī Tabrīzī

A Chronicle of the Early Safavids and the Reign of Shah

Ismā'īl : (907-930/1501-1524). ed. by Kioumars

Ghereghiou (American Oriental Series, 98) xxx,384p,
New Haven, 2018, 9780940490024, American Oriental
Series (43490) 10584

[Kioumars Ghereghlou presents an edition, with preface and
indexes, of a previously unpublished sixteenth-century Persian
chronicle. Written by Qāsim Beg Hayātī, a court scribe to Shah
Ṭahmāsp (r. 1524–76), it covers Safavid history beginning with
the early part of the fourteenth century. Main text in Persian,
editorial preface in English.]

4577

Qāsim Beg Hayātī Tabrīzī

A Chronicle of the Early Safavids and the Reign of Shah

Ismā'īl (907-930/1501-1524). ed. by Kioumars Ghereghlou

(American Oriental Series, vol. 98) xxx,384p. , New Haven,
2018, 9780940490017, American Oriental Society
(43641) * 14542

[In this volume, Kioumars Ghereghlou presents an edition,
with preface and indexes, of a previously unpublished
sixteenth-century Persian chronicle. Written by Qāsim Beg
Hayātī, a court scribe to Shah Ṭahmāsp (r. 1524–76), it covers
Safavid history beginning with the early part of the fourteenth
century and closing with an account of Shah Ismā'īl's (r.
1501–24) rise to power and military campaigns in Iran.]

4578

Qāsim ibn Husayn Khvārazmī, Sadr al-Afādil (d. 617/1220)

Sharh Tārīkh Yamīnī: al-Yumnī fī Sharh al-Yamīnī. ed. by

'Ātifah Zandī 360p+ Fihrist l'lām, Tehran, 1401/2022,
9786229494677, Markaz-e Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-e Bozorg-e
Eslāmī (42110) * 8416

[ʿUtbī, Muḥammad ibn ʿAbd al-Jabbār, -1035 or 1036. Tārīkh
al-Yamīnī -- Ghaznavids -- History]

4579

Qavīdel, Mostafā

Ma'mūrīyat-e Mashhad, negāgī beh zendegī va sīreh-ye
marhūm Āyat Allāh al-'Ozmā Mīlānī. 145p photos.

Tehran, 1398(2019), 9786004393652, Nashr-e Shahr
(41651) 1740

[Ulama -- Iran -- Biography -- Mīlānī, Muḥammad Hādī

al-Husaynī, 1895-1975]

4580

Qāzī'zādeh Ardabīlī (d. 930 H.Q.)

Ghazavāt-e Soltān Salīm. ed. by Tāher Bābā'ī (Mīrāth-e

Maktūb 365, Tārīkh va Joghrafeyā 52) 7p(eng)+401p,

Tehran, 1400, 9786002032362, Mīrāth-e Maktūb

(41588)

6996

[The account by an Iranian, who was taken prisoner during
the battle of Chaldoran, of the Ottoman conquest of Egypt
and Syria by Sultan Salīm I]

4581

Qāzīhā, Fātemeh

Dokhtarān-e Nāser al-Dīn Shāh: sharh-e hāl va asnād. 476p

photos. Tehran, 1399, 9786227291186, Nashr-e Gūyā
(41290) * 8200

[Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh, 1831-1896 -- Family -- Princesses -- Iran --
19th century -- Biography]

4582

Qazvīnī, Mohammad 'Alī

Rafīq-e Taufīq, dar rasūm-e vezārat va ādāb-e soltanat bā

tā'kīd bar doureh-ye Safavī. ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān 762p,
Qom, 1396, 9786009669745, Nashr-e Movarrehk (36031)

* 4420

[Islamic ethics -- History -- Safavid dynasty]

4583

Qiftī, 'Alī ibn Yūsuf

Tārīkh-e al-Hokamā'-e Qiftī: tarjomeh-ye Fārsī az qarn-e

yāzdahom hejrī. ed. by Behīn Dārā'ī 706p. Tehran,

1371 Daneshgah-e Tehran (44991)

* 1620

[Medicine, Arab -- Bio-bibliography]

4584

Qodsī, Hasan E'zām

Khāterāt-e Man, yā raushan shodan-e tārīkh-e sad sāleh.

2 vols. 古書 Tehran, Abu Rayhan (44599) * 3300

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty]

4585

Qomshah'ī, Mortadā Elāhī

Samāvāt va Kharābāt. 215p, Tehran, 1397(95),

9786004350259, Ettelā'āt (41347)

1560

[Sufism -- Women -- Sufi literature -- History and criticism]

4586

Qorashī, Amān Allāh

Īrān'nāmak: negareshī-ye nau beh tārīkh va nām-e Īrān.

313p. maps, Tehran, 1373 (mo'allef) (45019) * 1200

[Indo-Iranians

[Erān Nāmak: A new look at the history and the name of Iran]

4587

Qorbani-Zadej Abyaneh, Mahdi

The Abyaneh, guidebook. 4th ed. 80p. photos. Tehran
2008, 9789640419212, Harpak (44581) * 1800

[Ābyānah (Iran) -- Guidebook]

4588

Qotb al-Dīn Shīrāzī (d. 710 h.q.)

**Durrat al-Tāj li-Ghurrat al-Dubbāj (bakhsh-e hesāb/
arithmetic section).** ed. by 'Abd Allāh Anvar (Mīrāth-e
Maktūb, 331, Rasā'el 23, 'Olūm va Fonūn 7) 6p+143p,
Tehran, 1398(2020), 9786002031839 Mirath-e Maktub
(39578) 2430

[Islamic philosophy -- Science -- Mathematics]

4589

Quinn, Sholeh A.

**Persian Historiography across Empires: the Ottomans,
Safavids, and Mughals.** (Cambridge Studies in Islamic
Civilization) x,252p, Cambridge, 2025(21),
9781108820387 Cambridge U.P. (40239) Pap 7258
[This comparative study of Persian historiography from the
16th-17th centuries presents in-depth case analyses alongside
a wide array of primary sources written under the Ottomans,
Safavids and Mughals to illustrate that Persian historiography
during this era was part of an extensive universe of
literary-historical writing.]

4590

Qureshi, Hamid Afaq (tr.)

**Khwand Mir's Habib-us-Siyar (1501-1524 AD). (Central Asia
in Early Sixteenth Century, translation. Vol. II.)** iv,300p,
Lucknow, 2012, 9789380685298, New Royal Book Co.
(29228) * 3580

4591

Qureshi, Hamid Afaq (tr. & ed.)

**Based on Mehdi Astarabadi's Persian Tarikh Jahan Kusha,i
Nadri (Interaction among Afghans, Turkish and other tribes,
emperor Muhammad Shah and Nadir Shah Qarqalu
(1688-1747 AD) of Iran).** iv,297p, Lucknow, 2012,
9789380685281, New Royal Book Company (28449)
* 3580

[Nadir Shah, -- Shah of Iran, -- History -- 1688-1747]

4592

Qutb al-Dīn al-Rāzī

Lawāmi' al-Asrār fī Sharh Matāli' al-Anwār. ed. by 'Alī
Asghar Ja'farī Walanī xxvii,732p facs., Tehran, 1393,
9789640367100, Daneshgah-e Tehran (32959) 4,980
[Islamic logic -- Philosophy
Commentary on Matāli' al-anwār, a work on logic by Sirāj
al-Dīn Mahmūd ibn abī Bakr, al-Urmawī.]

4593

Rā'īn, Esmā'il

Farāmūshkhāneh va Farāmāsūnerī dar Īrān. 3 vols. illus.
古書 Tehran, 1357 Amir Kabir (44708) * 6600

[Freemasonry -- Iran -- History]

4594

Rā'īn, Esmā'il

Hoqūq Begīrān-e Engelīs dar Īrān. 476p. 古書 Tehran,
1347 (44632) * 2200

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty]

4595

Rā'īn, Esmā'il

Qatl-e 'Ām-e Armaneyān dar daurān-e salātīn-e Āl-e Othmān.
284p. photos. Tehran, 2537 Amir Kabir (44775)

* 960

[Armenian Genocide, 1915-1923]

4596

Ra'īsneyā, Rahīm (ed.)

**Khāterāt-e Doktor Salām Allāh Jāvīd, v. 1: Az ferqeh-ye
'adālat tā ferqeh-ye demūkrat Ādharbāyījān, v. 2:**

Bāzmandeh-ye rūzegār, Molāhzātī Pīrāmūn (Tārīkh-e
Mo'āser-e Īrān, 94) 2 vols. facs. photos. Tehran, 1401,
9786227489811, Shīrāzeh (41923) * 9,420
[Political parties -- Biographies -- Azerbaijan -- Tabriz -- Iran --
History]

4597

Rabī'ī, Sommīyeh

Anvā'-e Adabīyāt va Sabk-hā-ye Adabī-ye Fārsī. 519p,
Tehran, 1399, 9786008735625, Farhangestān-e Zabān va
dab-e Fārsī/ Sokhan (41212) * 6,860

[Persian literature -- Style -- History and criticism

[Different kinds and styles of Persian literature]

4598

Rad, Siavash Rafiee

**Expeditions in Persia: Exploring Qajar Persia in two
19th-Century Diaries.** (Iranian Studies Series, 34) 440p.

Amsterdam, 2025, 9789087284688, Amsterdam
University Press (43439) 32913

[Expeditions in Persia: Exploring Qajar Persia in two
19th-Century Diaries' unveils the intricacies of 19th-century
Persian expeditions through two complementary
travelogues.]

4599

Rādfar, Abū al-Qāsem

**Farhang-e Balāghī-Arabī: shāmel-e vāzheh-hā, estelāhāt,
ta'bīrāt va mafāhīm.** 2 vvols. Tehran, 1368 Ettela'at
(44854) * 3024

[Persian language -- Literature -- Rhetoric -- Dictionaries]

4600

Radī, Hāshem

Khūd-amūz-e Khatt va Zabān-e Avestā'ī. 72p. Tehran, 1366 Fravahr (45052) * 440

[Persian language -- Avesta]

4601

Radī, Hāshem

Nūrūz, savābeq-e tārikhī tā emrūz: yashn-e āb pāshān.

271p. 古書 Tehran, 1358 Fravahar (45041) * 350

[Iran -- social life and customs]

4602

Raei, Shahrokh (ed.)

Islamic Alternatives: non-mainstream religion in Persianate societies. (Göttingen Orientforschungen Iranica, Neue folge 16) xiii,214p photos. Wiesbaden, 2017 9783447107792 Harrassowitz (36237) 12006

[Islamic Alternatives are the proceedings of a symposium which was held in April 2014 within the framework of a research project entitled The Khāksār Order between Ahl-e Ḥaqq and Shiite Sufi Order, funded by the German Research Foundation.

The tradition and belief system of the Khāksār is closely connected to several cultural and religious traditions across a vast geographical area in the Orient: the territory of Persianate societies, which might also be called 'the territory of wandering dervishes'. The extensive historical and cultural relations and associations, the similarities between the Khāksār Order and the Futuwwa tradition or religious communities (such as the Ahl-e Ḥaqq (Yārsān) and Bektashi order in different geographical territories), the relationship between this order and Dervish groups in Pakistan and Central Asia on the one hand and its connection with the official orthodox Shia on the other hand are the main topics dealt with in the present book.]

4603

Raffat, Donne

The Prison Papers of Bozorg Alavi: a literary odyssey.

(Contemporary Issues in the Middle East) xii,246p, Syracuse, 1985, 0815601956, Syracuse U.P. (18352)

* 2000

4604

Rafī'ī, Amīr Taymūr

Tārikh-e Siyāsī Ejtemā'ī-ye Taymūreyān: az marg-e Amīr

Taymūr tā enqerāz 270p photos. Tehran, 1400, 9789641219224, Sorush (41070) * 3030

[History of Political and Social Developments of the Timurids]

4605

Rafī'ī, Mansūreh

Anjoman: orgān-e anjoman-e eyālatī-ye Adherbāyjān.

(Nashr-e Tārikh-e Īrān, 13) 344p, Tehran, 1362(1983) Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (14457) * 1800

[Iran -- Constitutional history]

On the role played by the daily Anjuman, an organ of the Society for the province of Azarbaijan, in the struggle for constitutionalism in Iran towards the beginning of the 20th century; historical study]

4606

Rafiee, Abdi

Colloquial Persian: The Complete Course for Beginners.

(Colloquial Series) 576p. London, 2024 9781032356730 Routledge (43327) Pap 14034

4607

Rahīmī, Gholām Hosayn

Tarāz-hā-ye Karājī: resāleh'ī dar fann-e estekhrāj-e āb-hā-ye zīr-e sathī. 228p ill. Tehran, 1389, 9789644462597, Sadman-e Asnad va Ketabkhaneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhuri-ye Eslami-ye Iran (31072) * 1140

[Groundwater -- Hydrology -- Iran]

[Karji's Levels in extract of hidden waters (inbat al-miyah al-khafiya)]

4608

Rahbarī, Mahdī

Mashrūteh-ye Nakām: ta'ammolī dar rūyārūyī-ye Īrānīyān bā chehreh-ye zhānūsī-ye tajaddod. 448p, Tehran, 1378, 9648161852, Kavir (25000) * 3060

[Iran -- History -- Constitutional history -- 1905-1911]

4609

Rahimi, Babak

Senses of Mourning: Moharram Performances in Shi'i Iran from the Qajar to the Covid Era 416p. Philadelphia, 2026 9781512828344 U. of Pennsylvania Press (43678) 15111

4610

Rahmānī, Jabbār

Āyīn va Ostūreh dar Īrān-e She'ī, ensān'shenāsī-ye

manāsek-e 'azādārī-ye Moharram. 275p, Tehran, 1401, 9786008679950, Nashr-e Ārmā (41904) 1,820

[Islam -- Customs and practices -- Karbalā' -- Iran]

4611

Rahman, Munibur

Post-Revolution Persian Verse. 210p. 古書 Aligarh, 1955 Inst. of Islamic Culture, Muslim Univ. (44848)

* 990

[with special reference to the poetry of Lahuti, Bahar, 'Arif,

Iraj, 'Ishqi and Parvin]

4612

Rahmatī, Mohd. Kāzem

Faqīhān-e Emāmī va Shahreyārān-e Safavī: jostār-hā-i dar tārikh-e tashayyo'. 416p, Tehran, 1400(1399), 9786226607711, Negārestān-e Andīsheh (41027)

* 4470

[Silsilat Muallafat al-Shahid al-Thani, Shi'ah -- Ulama -- Iran -- History -- 16-17th century

[Imami Jurists and the Safavid Shah: essays in the history of Shiism]

4613

Rahmatī, Mohd. Kāzem

Motūn va Paghūhesh-hā-ye Tārikhī: maqālātī darbāreh-ye tārikh-e eslām va tashayyo'. 446p, Tehran, 1390(2011), 9786002200464 Ketabkhaneh, Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Shura-ye Eslami (32882)

* 1650

[Historical Texts and Researches: articles on the history of Islam and Shiism]

4614

Rahnema, Ali

The Political History of Modern Iran: Revolution, Reaction and Transformation, 1905 to the Present. 744p. London, 2023, 9780755643998, I.B. Tauris (42868)

Pap 5,806

[In this textbook, Ali Rahnema draws on his experience teaching and researching on modern Iran to render one hundred years of modern Iranian politics and history into easy-to-follow episodic chapters. Step by step, and taking a chronological approach, students are given the core information, analysis, and critical assessment to understand the flow of contemporary Iranian history.]

4615

Rajā'ī, Ahmad 'Alī (ed.)

Polīmeyān-e She'r-e Hejā'ī va 'Arūdī-ye Farsī dar qorūn-e avval-e hejrī: tarjomeh'ī āhangīn az dū jozv-e Qor'ān-e majīd. 230p. facs. Tehran, 1353

Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44969)

* 2200

[Qur'ān -- Manuscripts, Persian -- Persian poetry]

4616

Rajā'ī, Bukhārā'ī, Ahmad 'Alī

Farhang-e Ash'ār-e Hāfez. 724p. Tehran, 1358 'Elmi (44964)

* 1650

[Hāfiz, active 14th century -- Language Glossaries, vocabularies, etc. -- Sufism]

4617

Rajābī, 'Alī Aşghar

Daulat-hā-ye Redākhān-e Shāh 704p, Tehran, 1400, 9789640020692, Amīr Kabīr (42169) 9207

[Politics & Government -- Iran -- History -- Reza Pahlavi]

4618

Rajani, Kumail & Robert Gleave (ed.)

Shi'ite Legal Theory: sources and commentaries. (Gibb Memorial Trust) 274p, Edinburgh, 2023,

9781399520256, Edinburgh U.P. (41755) 21780

[Islamic law -- Shiites -- Interpretation and construction -- Islamic law Sources

Treats the strands of Shi'ite legal theory as a family of legal traditions, providing illustrative examples with editions of previously unpublished works. (open access)]

4619

Ranjbar, Mohd. 'Alī

Fārs az Mashrūtiyat tā Jang-e Jahānī-ye Avval. 318p, Tehran, 1389, 9789644462436, Sadman-e Asnad va Ketabkhaneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhuri-ye Eslami-ye Iran (31074)

* 1420

[Fars Province from Constitutional Revolution up to the First World War]

4620

Rashīd al-Dīn, Fadl Allāh (748?-718 h.q.)

Jāme' al-Tavārikh: tārikh-e afranj, pāpān va qayāsereh.

ed. by Mohd. Rūshan (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, Tārikh va Joghrafiyā, 20) 197p, Tehran, 2005, 9648700036, Mirath-e Maktub (21085)

* 2000

[The history of Afranj, Popes and Caesars]

4621

Rāshīd al-Dīn Fadl Allāh

Jāme' al-Tavārikh. ed. by Ahmad Ātesh 463p. 古書 Tehran, 1362 Donya-ye Ketab (44706)

* 1500

[History -- Ghaznavids -- Seljuks]

4622

Rashīd al-Dīn Fadl Allāh

Mabāheth-e Soltānīyeh: al-resāleh al-soltānīyeh fi al-marāteb al-nobavīyeh. (ketāb-e sevvom az majmū'eh-ye Rashīdīyeh).

ed. by Hāshem Rajab-zādeh (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 250, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 64)

90p+614p+7p(en) Tehran, 1394(2015) 9786002030603

Mirath-e Maktub (33690)

* 4200

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Political science -- Early works to 1800]

4623

Rashīd al-Dīn Fadl Allāh al-Hamadhānī

Bayān al-Haqā'iq: Beyānu'l-Hakāik: Hakikatlerin Beyānı (inceleme - dizin - tıpkıbasım). haz. Judith Pfeiffer (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 75)

100p.(59-100p in Eng.)+272p(facs.), Istanbul, 2016,
9789751738721, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı
(35821) 7470
[Facsimiled edition: Süleymaniye Kütüphanesi, Kılıç Ali Paşa
No. 834]
Islamic theology, philosophy, medicine & the natural sciences
Introductory matter in Turkish and English; facsimile of the
text in Arabic]
4624
Rashīd al-Dīn Fadl Allāh Hamadānī & Hāfez Abrū
**Jāmi' al-Tavārīkh (copies in 714 A.H.) va Majma' al-Tavārīkh
(copied in 829 A.H.), Vol. 1, 2-3, 4, Facsmile edition of
manuscript H. 1653, Topkapi Palace Library (Istanbul). intro
& res. by Mohammad Reza Gheyathēyān** (Majmū'eh-ye
Noskheh-ye Bargardān, 34, Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 329) 4 vols. in
3, facs, (7p in Eng.), Tehran, 1398(2019), 9786002031365,
Mirath-e Maktub (42012) 64,467
[Rashīd al-Dīn Ṭabīb, 1247?-1318. Jāmi' al-tavārīkh --
Manuscripts -- Facsimiles
Hāfiẓ Abrū, -1430. Majma' al-tavārīkh -- Manuscripts --
Facsimiles
This copy numbered Khazineh 1653 is kept in Topkapi Library
in Istanbul and it is the oldest surviving copy of Rashid al-Din's
Jami al-Tawarikh in Persian language, which was copied in
Rashid's quarter under the patronage of the author himself in
714 AH.
This work has about 100 pictures, the color printing of which
shows the artistic value of this work. This work is available in
four volumes (three volumes) with writing paper and
cellophane cover
A century later, this book, parts of which were missing,
became the property of Timurid king Shahrukh. Shahrukh, the
famous historian of his court, commissioned Hafez Abro to
complete and renovate it. Hafez Abro has made changes in
the version, the most important of which is to replace the
pre-Islamic history section with the first volume of his Majam
al-Tawarikh .
This very important work is the oldest version of the first
volume of Hafez Abro's Majam al-Tawarikh , which was
written by the author himself in 829 AH.
This edition has 435 pages, 143 illustrated pages and six
religious pages, which has been printed and published by the
written heritage research institute in Katz Rahli, along with a
research introduction written by Dr. Mohammad Reza
Ghiyathian.]
4625
Rāshedi-neyā, Akbar (ed.)

**Majāles-e 'Ārefān: bist va dū majles-e nouyāfteh az Abū
Sa'īd Abū al-Hayr - Khvājah Yūsuf Hamadānī va 'ārefī
nāshenākhteh.** 327p, Tehran, 1399(94),
9786001050954, Farhang-e Mo'aser (34517) 3,980
[Sufism -- Abū Sa'īd ibn Abī al-Khayr, 967-1049 -- Yūsuf
Hamadānī, 1049/50-1141]
4626
Rashwan, H. R.R. Gould & N. Askari (ed.)
**Arabic, Persian, and Turkic Poetics: Towards a
Post-Eurocentric Literary Theory.** (Proceedings of the
British Academy) 376p. Oxford, 2024, 9780197267790,
Oxford U.P. (42986) 28798
[a pioneering book that offers a fresh perspective on Arabic,
Persian, and Turkic literature in their interrelations.
The authors challenge Eurocentric paradigms while creating a
framework for exploring these traditions on their own terms.
Authored by an international team of scholars, each chapter
centres the literary theoretical traditions of their respective
literatures, with a focus on the discipline of comparative
poetics ('ilm al-balāgha) in the Islamic world.]
4627
Rasūlī, Nedā
**Barrasī-ye Ārāyeh-hā-ye Asnād (bar asās-e farāmīn va
ahkām-e daureh-ye qājār).** 209p facs. Tehran, 1397,
9789644464829, Sāzmān-e Asnād va Ketābkhāneh-ye
Mellī-ye Jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān (38501) 1,950
[An Investigation of Decorative Designs, based on the orders
and decrees of Qajar era]
Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Sources]
4628
Raushan, Mohammad (ed.)
Bakhteyār-nāmeḥ 8loma'at al-serāj li hadarat al-tāj. 459p.
Tehran, 1367 Gostareh (44909) * 1800
[Persian tale -- Folklore]
4629
Raushan, Mohammad (ed.)
Lom'at al-Serāj li-Hadrat al-Tāj: Bakhteyār-nāmeḥ. 430p.
Tehran, 1348 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (45000) * 1210
[Iran -- Folklore]
4630
Ravānīpūr, Monīr
Kanīzū. 145p. Tehran, 1370 Nilufar (44815) * 350
[Fiction -- Iranian women]
4631
al-Rāvandī, Mohd. bn 'Alī bn Soleyman
**Rāhat al-Sudūr va Āyat al-Surūr dar Tārīkh-e Āl-e Saljūq.
ed. by Mohd. Eqbāl** xlii,575p. Tehran, 1364(1333)

- Amir Kabir (44705) * 2640
[Seljuks -- Iran -- History
Repr. of E.J.W. Gibb memorial series, new ser. 2, vol. II
[The Rāḥat-us-ṣudūr wa āyat-us-surūr: being a history of the
Saljugs
Contains the text of a manuscript preserved in the
Bibliothèque nationale in Paris]
4632
Rāvandī, Mortadā
Tārīkh-e Ejtemā'ī-ye Irān. vol. 1,2,3,4(1),4(2), 5,6,7. 8 vols.
Tehran, 1353- Amir Kabir (44596) * 19,360
[Iran -- History -- Social conditions
jild-i 1. Tārīkh-i ijtimā'ī-ī Irān va kuhantarīn milal-i bāstānī az
āghāz tā Islām
jild-i 2. Ḥukūmat'hā va silsilah'hā-yi Irān az ḥamlah-'i A'rāb tā
istiqrār-i mashrūṭiyat
v. 3-6 [Without special title]
jild-i 7. Manāẓirī az ḥayāt-i ijtimā'ī, hunarī va ṣan'atī-ī
Irānīyān-i ba'd az Islām
v. 8. [Without special title]
4633
Rāvandī, Mortadā
Zendegī-ye Irāneyān dar khilāle rūzgān. 166p. Tehran,
1362 Zavvar (44576) * 1200
[Iran -- social life and customs -- History]
4634
Ravāsānī, Shāpūr
**Nahdat-e Mīrzā Kūchek Khān Jangalī, va avvalīn Jomhūrī-ye
Shūrā'ī dar Irān.** 343p. Tehran, 1363 Ashna (44754)
* 1400
[Iran -- Gīlān (Iran : Province) -- Communism -- History -- Qajar
dynasty]
4635
el-Rāvendī, Muhammed b. Ali b. Süleyman
**Rāhat-ūs-Sudūr ve Āyet-ūs-Sūrūr (gönüllerin Rahatı ve
Sevinmc Alāmeti) çev. Ahmed Ateş** (TTK II. Dizi - sa. 14)
2 vols. Ankara, 1999(57), 9751611512, T.T.K. (42680)
* 1600
[Seljuks -- Iran -- Turkey -- History]
4636
Rāzī, Farīdeh
Farhang-e 'Arabī dar Fārsī-ye Mo'āser. 256p. Tehran,
1366 Nashr-e Markaz (42717) * 1,489
[Arabic words in Contemporary Persian]
4637
Rāzī, Mohd. bn Hosayn bn Hasan
**Kefāyat al-Anām dar feqh-e fārsī-ye shī'eh az qarn-e
haftom-e hejrī. ed. by Rasūl Ja'fareyān** 126p, Tehran
1394, 9789642247271, 'Elmi (35980) 1580
[Islamic law -- Shī'ah -- Early works to 1800]
4638
Redā'ī, 'Abd al-'Azīm
Asl va Nasab va Dīn-hā-ye Irāneyān-e Bāstān. 527p.
Tehran, 1381, 9646786146, Dor (44689) * 1500
[Iran -- Religion -- History -- Mithraism -- Zoroastrianism]
4639
Redā, Enāyat Allāh
Arān az dourān-e bāstān tā āghāz-e 'ahd-e moghūl. 713p,
Tehran, 2003, 9643610462, Markaz-e Asnad va
Khedmat-e Pazhuheshi (22376) * 2480
[Aran, from the ancient times to the begining of the Mongol
era]
4640
Redā al-Dīn Abū Ja'far Mohd. Nīshābūrī
Makārem-e Akhlāq. ed. by Mohd. Taqī Dāneshpazhūh
218p, Tehran, 1397(41) 9789640372760 Dāneshgah-ye
Tehrān (38657) * 1920
[Islamic ethics]
4641
Redā Esfahānī, Mohd. Mahdī bn Mohd.
Nesf-e Jahān, fī ta'rīf al-esfahān. ed. by M. Sotūdeh
372p, Tehran, 1368 Amir Kabir (5130) * 1100
[Description of Iṣfahān during the reign of Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh
Qājār]
4642
Redā Esfahānī, Mohd. Mahdī bn Mohd.
Nesf-e Jahān, fī ta'rīf al-esfahān. ed. by M. Sotūdeh
372p. 古書 Isfahan/Tehran, 1340 Ta'yid/ Amir Kabir
(44791) * 1800
[Iran -- Iṣfahān -- History
[Description of Iṣfahān during the reign of Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh
Qājār]
4643
Redā Naqdī
Tārīkh va Tashkīlāt-e Āstān-e Qods Redavī dar 'Asr-e Qājār.
732p, Mashhad, 1399, 9786000604592, Bonyād-e
Pazhūheshhā-ye Eslāmī (41283) 3,290
[Āstān-i Quds-i Raḡavī -- Mashhad -- Iran -- History -- Qajar
dynasty]
4644
Redāyī, Omīd
**Asnād-e Mahkameh-ye Seyyed Sādeq Tabātabāyī (Sangslsījī)
Mojtahed-e 'Asr-e Nāserī: marbūt beh sāl-hā-ye 1284 va
1285 h.q.** 237p. facs. Tehran, 1387, 9789645709912,

- Nahr-e Abi (44768) * 1580
[Iran -- History -- Recording and registration -- Sources]
4645
Redāyī, Omīd (ed.)
Fehrest-e Majmū'eh-ye Qabāleh-hā-ye Asnād-e Mahākem-e Shar'-e Fārsī va Zanjān dar Ketābkhāneh-ye Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (Daureh-ye Qājār). 441p facs. Tehran, 1398(2019), 9786002203137, Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majāles-ev Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (41011) * 5030
[A Catalogue of Sharia Court Document, from Zanjan and Fars (Qajar period)]
Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Sources]
4646
Redāyī Haftādorī, Gholām 'Abbās
Ash'ār-e 'Arabī dar Adab-e Pārsī, qarn-e 7 hajrī-ye qamarī (jeld-e avval): āthār-e tārikhī (āthār-e Afdal al-Dīn Kermānī, Tāj al-Māther, Tarjomeh-ye Tārikh-e Yamīnī va Tārikh-e Tabarestān). 564p, Tehran, 1401, 9789640371381, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41932) 4960
[Arabic poetry -- 13th century -- Persian historical books
[Arabic poems in Persian Literature, 7th century (A.H.), the first volume: Historical books]
4647
Redavī, Fātemeh
Āzādegī va Solh-e Kol, andīsheh-ye vos'at-e mashrab dar she'r-e 'asr-e Safavī 329p, Esfahan, 1400, 9786226942713, Nashr-e Khāmūs (41660) 5230
[Toleration in literature -- Persian poetry -- History and criticism -- 16-18th century]
4648
Reed, Fred A.
Persian Postcards: Iran after Khomeini. 288p, Vancouver, 1994, 0889223513, Talonbooks (Amazon) (3936) Pap. * 2200
[Iran -- Social conditions -- Politics and government -- 1979-]
4649
Renard, John
Rumi: a life in picture. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) xiii, 276p ills., Edinburgh, 2021, 9781474475006, Edinburgh U.P. (39564) 22,990
[Studies illustrated 16th-century Ottoman manuscripts of a major hagiography of Rumi and his spiritual descendants. Picturing the life story of Jalal ad-Din Rumi, a premier Muslim mystic and the original Whirling Dervish, the images in three extant manuscripts of Aflakī's Wondrous Feats of the Knowers of God provide a unique way to interpret the text.]
- 4650
Revāqī, 'Alī (ed.)
Tarjameh-ye Sūreh-ye Mā'ideh. (Āyeneh-ye Mīrāth, Damīmeh 24) 141p. facs. Tehran, 1383(2004)
Mirath-e Maktub (44856) * 640
[Translation of Al-Mā'idah (the table out of heaven)]
4651
Revault, Philippe
Ispahan: Histoire et archéologie d'une ville-jardin 320p. illus. Paris, 2022, 9782271127105, CNRS (43749) 6,624
4652
Reyāhī, Mohammad Amīn
Tārikh-e Khūy: sargodhasht-e seh hezār-e mantaqeh-ye por hadetheh-ye shomāl-e gharb-e Īrān va ravābet-e siyāsī va tārikh-ye Īrān bā aqvām-e hamsāyeh. 631p photos. Tehran, 1372 Tus (41578) * 3080
[Khūy (Iran) -- History]
4653
Reyāhī, Mohd. Amīn
Tārikh-e Khūy: sīr-e tahavvolāt-e ejtemā'ī va farhangī-ye shahr-hā-ye Īrān dar tī qarūn 602p illus. Tehran, 2000, 964562584x, Tarh-e Naw (24814) * 3980
[The History of Khoy, the social & cultural development cities of Iran throughout the centuries]
4654
Reyāzī, Mohd. Redā
Farhang-e Mosavvar-e Estelahāt-e Honar-e Īrān. 244p. illus. Tehran, 1375 Dāneshgah-e Zahra (44952) * 1100
[Iranian art -- Islamic art -- Persian language -- Dictionaries]
4655
Reza Pahlavi, Mohammad
The Shah's Story: an autobiography. tr. from the French by T. Waugh 239p. photos. London, 1980, 071811944, Michael Joseph (44666) * 540
4656
Rezvānī, Homā (ed.)
Lavāyeh-e Āqā Shaykh Fadl Allāh Nūrī. (Nashr-e Tārikh-e Īrān, 12) 69p. facs. Tehran, 1361 Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (43509) * 1200
[Iran -- Nūrī, Faḡl Allāh, -1909 -- Shiites -- Islam and politics -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Sources]
4657
Richard, Yann
L'Iran de 1800 a Nos Jours. (Champs Histoire) 472p, Paris, 2009, 9782081232419, Flammarion (25968) Pap. * 1296

- 4658
Richard, Yann
Le Shi'isme en Iran: imam et revolution. (Initiation a l'Islam, X) 135p. Paris, 1980 A. Maisonneuve (44739) * 1210
- 4659
Ridgeon, Lloyd
Ahmad Qābel and Contemporary Islamic Thought: Rational Shariah in Twenty-First-Century Iran. 287p. Cambridge, 2025(23), 9781009322232, Cambridge U.P. (42936) Pap 7,258
[Ahmad Qābel (1954–2012) was one of the key figures in the 'New Religious Thinking' trend of reformist thought, whose radical views were some of the most daring of his generation, seeking to rationalize and modernize Islamic law]
- 4660
Ridgeon, Lloyd (ed.)
Routledge Handbook on Sufism. xxiii,540p, London, 2023(21), 9780367511418, Routledge (39334) Pap 9,678
[The volume outlines the origins and early developments of Sufism by assessing the formative thinkers and practitioners and investigating specific pietistic themes. The middle period contains an examination of the emergence of the Sufi Orders and illustrates the diversity of the tradition. This middle period also analyses the fate of Sufism during the time of the Gunpowder Empires. Finally, the end period includes representative surveys of Sufism in several countries, both in the West and in traditional Islamic regions.]
- 4661
Rif'atī, Humāyūn
Fehrest-e Maudū'i-ye Safar-nāmeḥ-hā-ye Marbūt beh Īrān. (Majmū'ah-i safar'nāmah, 1) 284p, Tehran, 1368 Daneshgah-ye Bu-'Ali Sina (42599) * 1944
[Iran -- Description and travel -- Bibliography]
- 4662
Rizvi, S. Rizwan Ali
Nizam al-Mulk Tusi: his contribution to statecraft, political theory and the art of government. viii,240p, Lahore, 1978 Sh. Muhammad Ashraf (39133) * 302
[Niẓām al-Mulk, 1018-1092 -- Political and social views]
- 4663
Rizvi, Saiyid Athar Abbas
Iran: royalty, religion and revolution. xii,392p. Canbverra, 1980 Ma'rifat Pub. House (44558) * 1728
[Iran -- Islam -- civilization -- History -- Revolution (19789-1979)]
- 4664
Rochard, Philippe
The Zurkhāneh and Its Milieu: A Study of Traditional Athletics in Iran 276p. Cambridge, Mass., 2025, 9780674298828, Harvard U.P. (43218) Pap 4716
[Rochard, who has observed the zurkhāneh world for the past thirty years and actually lived in it for over four years, sets out to reveal through his own experience and a reconsideration of the extant historiography the various identities—real or imagined—of the zurkhāneh, its role within ancient and contemporary Iranian society, and the intimate mechanisms of the male societies that frequent it, as well as the moral and social values—real or simply proclaimed—that the athletes embody.]
- 4665
Roemer, Hans Robert
Persien auf dem Weg in die Neuzeit: Iranische geschichte von 1350-1750. (Beiruter Texte und Studien, Band 40) x,525s, Beirut, 2003(1989), 3899130383, Orient-Institut der DMG Beirut (14844) * 5,680
[Iran -- History -- 16th-18th centuries]
- 4666
Rohdewald, S. S. Conermann & A. Fuess 8ed.)
Transottomanica - Osteurop:aisch-osmanisch-persische Mobilit:atsdynamiken: perspektiven und forschungsstand. (Transottomanica, Bd. 1) 246s, Göttingen, 2018, 9783847108863 V&R Unipress/ Bonn U.P. (37781) 9,315
[The history of the great empires in Eastern Europe and in the Near and Middle East was not only marked by conflicts and competition but also by a dense exchange leading to intensive interconnections. From the 16th until the beginning of the 20th century a large number of social and cultural ties between Poland-Lithuania, the Russian Empire, Ottoman Empire and Persia can be found. Supported by several groups and individuals such as merchants, scholars, diplomats, migrants, militaries or slaves a strong exchange of humans, products and ideas were realised. Therefore, "transottoman" interactive relationships evolved during different time periods and different social spaces. The present volume presents not only a methodical research overview but also transregional ties, which have not been the subject of a systematic historical study so far.]
- 4667
Rokn-zādeh-Ādamīyat, Mohd. Hosayn
Dāneshmandān va Sokhan-sarāyān-e Fārs. 5 vols. Tehran, 1337(1958) Ketabforushi-ha-ye Eslamiyeh va Khayyam (42498) * 10,800

[Iran -- Fārs -- Persian literature -- Scholars -- Biography

Jild-i 1. Az Ātašī tā Piyāmī

Jild-i 2. Az Nā'ib Awzī tā Zayn al-'Atār Šīrāzī

Jild-i 3. Az Sā'il Qīrī tā 'Ayšī Šīrāzī

Jild-i 4,1. Az Ġāfil firūz'ābādī tā Yūsifī Šīrāzī

Jild-i 4,1. Az Mūqir Būšihri tā Yūsifī Šīrāzī]

4668

Rokn al-Dīn bn Ashraf al-Dīn Hosayn Āmolī

Panjāh Bāb-e Soltānī. ed. by M. Pūr Mo'adhen & H,

Shādmān 170p, Tehran, 1397, 9786004671408,

Manshūr-e Samīr (38428) * 1300

[Astrolabes -- Astronomy -- Early works to 1800]

4669

Roknzādeh Ādamīyat, Mohd. Hosayn

Daīrān-e Tangestānī. 225p. Tehran, 1363

Eqbal (44612) * 1500

[Iran -- Fārs -- history -- 20th century]

4670

Rostamī, Farhād

Fotūghrāfkāneh: vaqāye' negār-e tārikh-e mashrūteh.

60p. photos. Tehran, 1389, 9789646357938 Tarikh-e

Mo'aser-e Iran (44685) * 1100

[Iran -- Constitutional history -- Pictorial works]

4671

Rostamī, Mohammad

Dastān-Nāmeḥ-ye Pārsī: sharh-e amthāl va hekām, kenāyāt,

estelāhāt va dāstān-hā-ye amthāl-e Fārsī, jeld-e avval: half-e

Ā. 740p. Tehran, 1396, 9789644269042,

Pezhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e Ensani va Motale'at-e Farhangī

(44902) * 4190

[Dastān-Nāmeḥ Parsi: the commentary of Persian proverbs,

metaphors, idioms and proverb stories, Vol. 1]

4672

Rozen, Baron V.

Darbāreh-ye Tarjameh-hā-ye 'Arabī-ye Khodāy-nāmeḥ.

tr. by Mohsen Shojā'ī (Nāmeḥ-ye Farhangestān, Suppl. 15)

52p. Tehran, 2004, ISSN10250832, Farhangestan-e

Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (44899) 150

[On the Arabic translations of the Kodāy-Nāma. tr. from

Russian]

4673

Rūdakī

Rūdakī, ba ma'anī-ye vāzheh-hā va sharh-e beit-hā-ye

doshvār va barkhī-ye نکته-hā-ye dastūri va adabī. 83p,

Tehran, 1394(68), 9789645626073, Safī 'Alīshāh (41360)

* 1170

4674

Rūh'bakhshān, 'A.

Joghrafeyā-ye Tārikhī-ye Borūjerd. 72p. Tehran, 1373

Asatir (44741) * 350

[Burūjird (Iran) -- Hstory]

4675

Rūh'zendeḥ, Jamīleh

Godharī bar Tārikh-e Ravābet-e Siyāsī-ye Īrān va

Afghānestān: az avāyel-e Qājāriyeh tā zohūr-e padīdeh-ye

Tālibān va dīgar havādeh va bohrān-hā-ye nāshī az ān.

240p, Tehran, 1384, 9648273049, Entesharat-e

Sobhdam (21093) * 2880

[Iran -- Foreign relations -- Afghanistan -- History --

1794-1925]

4676

Rūh al-Amīn Esfahānī, Mohd. (d. 1047 h.q.)

Bahrām-nāmeḥ (Āsmān-e hashtom: chehāromīn mathnavī az

khamseh-ye mīr jomleh). (Mīrāth-e Qutbshāhī, 3)

13p(eng)+154p. facs. Qom, 2012, 9789649882628,

Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (31010) * 1960

[Bahrām V, King of Iran, -438 -- Poetry]

4677

Rūh al-Amīn Esfahānī, Mohd. (d. 1047 h.q.)

Leylī va Majnūn (sevvomīn mathnavī az khamseh-ye mīr

jomleh). ed. by Stephan Popp (Mīrāth-e Qutbshāhī, 2)

17p(eng)+150p. facs. Qom, 2012, 9789649882611,

Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (31009) * 1960

[Persian poetry]

4678

Rūhānī, Fu'ād

San'at-e Naft-e ĪOrān: bīst sāl pas az mellī shodan. 514p.

Tehran, 2536 Ketabkhaneh-ye Jibi (44667) * 1600

[Petroleum industry and trade -- Iran]

4679

Rūmlū, Hasan Bīk (937-985 h.)

Ketāb-e Ahsan al-Tavārikh. ed. by C.N. Seddon

(Gaekwad's Oriental Series, 57, v. 1 Persian text) ii,10p.+36p.

505p. Tehran, 1342 repr. Ketabkhaneh-ye Shams (43527)

* 3000

[A chronicle of the early Ṣafawīs; being the Aḥsanu't-tawārikh

of Ḥasan-i-Rūmlū

Reprint of the Persian text issued as v.1 of the ed. published

in Baroda, 1931-1934]

4680

Rūshenās, Mohd. Amīd

Naqqāshī dar Īrān. (Az Īrān cheh mīdānam? 125) 118p ills.

Tehran, 1394 9789643793463 Daftar-e Pezhuhesh-ha-ye

Farhangī (34620) * 880

[Painting in Iran]

4681

Rūstā, Jamshīd & Sahar Pūr Mahdīzādeh

Qarākhetaīyeyān az Āghāz tā Farjām. (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e Īrān, 76) 556p maps, photos., Tehran, 1399, 9786226441759, Sokhan/ Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār (41668) 2,690

[Central Asian history -- Kara-Khitān -- Kirmān (Province) -- History -- 1222-1303]

4682

Rūstāyī, Mohsen

Adabeyāt-e Tārīkhī va Dīvān-sālārī-ye Īrān: 'ahd-e Moghūl tā sar'āghāz-e daulat-e Safavīyeh, bā tekveh bar motūn-e nashr-e Fārsī va asnād-e maktūb-e tārīkhī va mehvarīyat-e barrasī-ye loghat va estelāhāt-e dīvānī - ejtemā'ī va sanadshenāsī (qarn-e haftom tā pāyām-e qarn-e nahom-e hejrī). 726p facs. Tehran, 1400(1395) 9786009453870

Nedā-ye Tārīkhī (35978) * 7,840

[Persian literature -- Iran -- Historical texts -- Court terms -- Ilkhanids -- Timur -- 8-9th century Q.]

4683

Rūstāyī, Mohsen

Farāmīn va Maktūbāt-e Dīvānī-Hekūmatī: Nāser al-Dīn Shāh Qājār va Mīrzā Mohd. Qavām al-Doureh va sāyer-e rejāl-e tārīkhī dar rūyārūyī bā bāqe'eh-ye Herāt, jang-e Merv, havādeth-e Sīstān va... (1268-1281 q.). 214p facs. ills. Tehran, 1397, 9786008875048, Nedā-ye Tārīkhī (36775)

2,690

[Marv war, 1860-1861 -- History -- Herat -- Qajars -- Sources]

4684

Rūstām, Mīsil

Īrān dar Daureh-ye Nāser al-Dīn Shāh: Safarnāmeḥ-ye tahlīlī az sāl'hā-ye 1882-1888. tr. from Russian by M. 'Abdollahī & S. Kheradmand 265p. Tehran 1401 Morvārīd

(42162) 6,138

[Iran -- History -- Qajars]

4685

Rustom, Mohammed

Inrushes of the Heart : the Sufi philosophy of 'Ayn Al-Quḍāt (SUNY Series in Islam) xxiv,373p, Albany, 2023,

9781438494289, SUNY (42208) Pap. * 6606

[Muslim philosophers -- Sufis -- Iran -- Biography -- History
Inrushes of the Heart delves deeply into the life and thought of 'Ayn al-Quḍāt Hamadānī (d. 525/1131), a major Muslim philosopher, Sufi master, and religious judge who was executed by the Seljuq government at the age of thirty-four. Mohammed Rustom presents nearly eight hundred passages

in translation (most of which appear here for the first time in English) from 'Ayn al-Quḍāt's Arabic and Persian writings alongside a step-by-step commentary that outlines every major theme that guides his worldview. Contextualizing 'Ayn al-Quḍāt's life, influence, and self-perception as a teacher and scholar extraordinaire, the book then carefully unpacks his highly original teachings on God, cosmology, human agency, spiritual practice, imagination, death, knowledge, scripture, beauty, and love.]

4686

Rūzbehān ebn Abī al-Nasr Baqlī

Mantiq al-Asrār bi-Bayān al-Anvār: zendagī, andīsheh va mokāshafāt-e Sūfiyān. tr. & comm. Qāsem Mīr Ākhūrī 1096p, Tehran, 1399, 9786008410256, Enteshārāt-e Kūhsār (41023) 9450

[Sufism -- Mysticism -- Islam -- Early works to 1800]

4687

Rūznāmeḥ-ye Majles, sāl-e 1324 q. 2 DVD Tehran, Ketābkhāneh: Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (44794) * 3200

[DVD]

Rūznāmāh-i Majlis was the first Iranian national newspaper published in the post-constitutional era by the first term of the National Council. The importance of this newspaper is in reflecting the developments of the Majlis after it was closed by cannon and Muẓaffar al-Dīn Shāh's order to establish the newspaper.]

4688

Rūznāmeḥ-ye Anjoman-e Tabrīz, Vol. 1: 1st year: 1-149. 2nd year: 1-14. 606p. facs. Tehran, 1374(1995)

Ketabkhaneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhuri-ye Eslām-e Iran (43513)

* 3300

[Iran -- Newspapers, 1925 -- Tabriz -- Politics and government
Collection and reprint, with an introduction and an index, of an Iranian political daily Anjuman (or Anjuman-i Tabriz), published from 1909 until 1911 in Tabriz, Iran; it was also published under the titles: Rūznāmāh-'i millī and Jarīdah-i millī.]

4689

Rūznāmeḥ-ye Anjoman-e Tabrīz, Vol. 1: 1st year: 1-19. 2nd year: 1-14. 606p. facs, Tehran, 1374(1995)

Ketabkhaneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhuri-ye Eslām-e Iran (43515)

5,500

4690

Rūznāmeḥ-ye Īrān, 1-208, 209-417, 418-639, 640-863. 4 vols. 4 vols. Tehran, 1995-1997 repr. (1871?) Ketabkhaneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhuri-ye Eslām-e Iran (43514) * 16,500

[Gazettes — Politics and government -- Iran -- 19th century
Jild-i 1. Shumārah 1-208 -- Jild-i 2. Shumārah 209-417 -- Jild-i
3. Shumārah 418-639, Jild-i 4. Shumārah 640-863
Reprint of Iranian official gazette begun in 1871]
4691
Sa'ādat, Esmā'il
Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Zabān va Adab-e Fārsī, Dheyl. 556p,
Tehran, 1397(2018), 9786008735236, Farhangestan-e
Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (38366) * 4,200
[Encyclopaedia of Persian Language and Literature:
Supplement: Ātashī, Manūchehr - Junker, Heinrich]
4692
Sa'dvandeyān, Sīrūs (ed.)
**Tā cheh shavad?: bāztāb va vāqe'eh-ye mashrūteh dar
majmū'eh-i az mokātabāt-e tārikhī-ye Hājī Mohammad
Hosayn Ketābforūsh, 1325-1330 hejri-ye qamari.** 159p,
Tehran, 1395(78), 9786009648252, Shirazh-ye Ketab
(36870) * 1080
[Merchants -- Iran -- Correspondence -- 1905-1911]
4693
Sa'idī, Hūrriyeh
**Bāzshenasī-ye Ravand-e Tatavvor va Tahavvol-e Farmān-hā
dar Dīvānsālārī-ye Īrān-e Daureh-ye Qājār.** 204p facs.
Tehran, 1398, 9789644466052, Sāzmān-e Asnād va
Ketabkhāneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān (41334)
1950
[Recognition of the Evolution and Transformation of the
Devrees during Iran Bureaucracy in Qajar Era: based on a
selection of available decrees in the National Archives of Iran]
4694
Sa'idī, Mohd. Masūd
Pazhūheshī dar 'Erfān-e Halqeh va Enerzhī-ye Darmānī.
450p, Qom, 1397, 9786001953835, Pazhūheshgāh-e
'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslāmī (41946) 2960
[Sufism -- Social aspects -- History
[Research on interuniversalism and energy therapy]
4695
Sā'in, 'Alī Shojā'i
Tārikh-e Takvīn-e Dawlat-e Saffārī. 242p, Tehran, 1376,
9645568099, Entesharat-e Ahl-e Qalam (13743)
* 960
[Iran - History -- Saffarid dynasty]
4696
Saalfeld, Florian & Nader Purnaqcheband (ed.)
**Aus den Tiefenschichte der Texte: beitr:age zur
turko-iranischen welt von der Islamisierung bis zur
gegenwart.** 344s, Wiesbaden, 2019, 978395490436,

Reichert (39350) 20,286
[Being case studies, the contributions to this volume highlight
various aspects of the Turco-Iranian world starting from the
Islamization in the 7th century up to the present day.
Covering the broad geographical spectrum spanning from the
Bosporus via Upper Mesopotamia (the jazīra), Iran,
Afghanistan and Central Asia to India and the border regions
of China, and shedding light on this area from historical,
philological, literary and ethnological perspectives, the
individual case studies are devoted to studies of urban, local
and regional history, various forms of historiography and
questions of legitimizing authority. What all contributions
have in common is a reference to the research areas and
interests of Prof. Jürgen Paul, to whom this volume is
dedicated on the occasion of his 70th birthday.]
4697
Saarfeld, Frierich, 1785-1834
**Ketāb-e Hoqūq-e Melal. Translation from German to
Ottoman Turkish by Ottokar Schlechta-Wssehrd, Translation
from Ottoman Turkish to Persian by Mīrzā Moheb'alī Khān
Yekānlū (Nāzem al-Molk). ed. by Mohsen Nīkbīn**
(Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 361, Tārikh va Joghrāfiyā, 51) 10p+284p,
Tehran, 1399, 9786002032232, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41345)
6,680
[International law -- Islamic countries
The Reception of modern international law in Iran and
Ketāb-e Hoqūq-e Melal (Book of the law of nations)]
4698
Sabā, Mohd. Mozaffar Hosayn
Tadhkereh-ye Rūz-e Raushan. ed. by Mohd. H. Roknzādeh
Ādamīyat 976p. Tehran, 1343 Ketabkhaneh-ye Razi
(44980) * 2200
[Persian poetry -- Bio-bibliography]
4699
Sabūrī, Nāsekh & Zahīr (qarn 12 q.)
Shajarat al-Molūk. ed. by Mansūr Sefatgol (Tārikh va
Joghrāfiyā, 31) 381p 古書 Tehran, 2008,
9789648700428, Mirath-e Maktub (24099) * 1210
[account of the history of Sistan from ancient times to the
reign of Malik Bahrām Khān Keyānī, a contemporary of Fath
'Alī Shāh Qājār.]
4700
Sāberī, 'Alī Mohammad
**Sharh-e Resāleh-ye Fī Haqīqat al-'Eshq (Mūnes al-'Oshshāq):
Sheykh Shehāb al-Dīn Sohravardī** 62p, Tehran, 1399,
9786222461416, 'Elm (41359) 1170
[Sufi poetry -- Love -- Mysticism -- Suhrawardī, Yaḥyā ibn

- Ḥabash, 1152 or 1153-1191 -- Fī ḥaqīqat al-'ishq] 8800
4701
Sāberī, 'Alī Mohammad
Sharh va Tafsīr Do Resāleh-ye 'Erfān: Savāneh al-'oshshāq-e Sheykh Ahmad Ghazālī, Lama'āt-e Sheykh Fakhr al-Dīn 'Erāqī.
288p, Tehran, 1400, 9786222462970, 'Elm (41355) 4960
[Mysticism -- Sufism -- Love -- Religious aspects -- Early works to 18th century
Ghazzālī, Aḥmad ibn Muḥammad, -1126. Savānih -- 'Irāqī, Fakhr al-Dīn Ibrāhīm, -1289? Lama'āt.]
4702
Sadīd al-Saltaneh, Mohd. 'Alī Khān
Safarnāmeḥ-ye Sadīd al-Saltaneh: al-tadqīq fī sayr al-tarīq. ed. by Ahmad Eqtedārī 687p. photos. Tehran, 1362 Behnashr (44692) * 3600
[Iran -- Description and travel -- 19th century]
4703
Sādeq, Sa'īd Mohd. (ed.)
Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, 12: Tārīkh 2 (A collection of 9 treatises on history of Qājār period). 6p(en)+665p, Tehran, 1387(2009), 9789646690745, Ketabkhaneh-ye Mouzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Sho'ara-ye Eslami (31080) * 2960
[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Sources
1. Mulūk al-Kalām (Fath'alī Shāh Qajar's Biography),
2. Maqsūd-i-Jahān (The Objective of Jahāj)
3. Tārīkh-i-Malikzadāgan-i-Tukhma-i-KHaqān or Shajara Nāma-i Qājār
4. Sargudhasht-i-Khānlar Mīrzā
5. Risāla-i Amīriya
6. Tārīkh-i-Intiqādī va 'Aaibjūyāna-i-Rūzgār
7. Badī' al-Tawārīkh
8. Tadhkirat al-Alqāb
9. Naghma-i-Dāwūd]
4704
Sādeq, Seyyed S. Mīr Mohammad (ed.)
Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, 6: Tārīkh 1 (A collection of 5 treatises in history). 612p, Tehran, 1384, 9789646690394, Ketabkhaneh-ye Mouzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Sho'ara-ye Eslami (21080) * 4950
[A collection of 5 treatises in History]
4705
Sādeq, Seyyed Sa'īd Mīr Mohammad (ed.)
Bayād az Makātīb 'Asr-e Safavī. (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e Īrān, 93) 375p, Tehran, 140, 9786227706406 Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār/ Sokhan (42093)
- [Persian letters -- 16-18th century -- Iran -- History -- Safavid dynasty -- Sources]
4706
Sādeq Aharī, 'Abd al-Karīm bn Mohad.
Resāleh-hā-ye Jahādīyeh Aharī, dar ja g-hā-ye Rūs va Īrān (1218-1243 q.). ed. by Hosayn Dūstī 177p photos. Tehran, 1398 9786003137752 Safir-e Ardehāl (41921) 1610
[Diplomatic relations -- Russia -- Iran --19th century]
4707
Sādeqī, 'Alī Ashraf
Negāhī beh Gūyeshnāmeḥ-hā-ye Īrānī (majmū'eh'i az naqd-hā va barrasī-hā). 161p, Tehran, 1379, 9640110094, Markaz-e Nashr-e Daneshgahi (22325) * 960
[A Survey of Persian Dialect Studies]
4708
Sādeqī, 'Alī Ashraf (ed.)
Farhang-e Jāme'-e Zabān-e Fārsī: A comprehensive dictionary of the Persian language, Volume II: A - Axiyi. 752p, Tehran, 1395(2016), 9786008735069, Farhangestan-e Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (35842) * 7,900
[Persian language -- Dictionaries]
4709
Sādeqī, 'Alī Ashraf (ed.)
Farhang-e Jāme'-e Zabān-e Fārsī: A comprehensive dictionary of the Persian language, Volume III: AD - Estesnāiy(y)e. 761p, Tehran, 2022, 9786225305236, Farhangestan-e Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (41953) * 11,844
[Persian language -- Dictionaries]
4710
Sadīd al-Saltaneh, Mohd. 'Alī
Bandar 'Abbās va Khalīj-e Fārs: l'lām al-nās fī ahwāl Bandar 'Abbās. ed. by Ahmad Eqtedārī 780p. Tehran, 1368 Donya-ye Ketab (44659) * 2200
[Bndar 'Abbās -- Persian Gulf -- Geography -- History]
4711
Sadighi, Anousha (ed.)
Iranian and Minority Languages at Home and in Diaspora. (The Companions of Iranian Languages and Linguistics [CILL], vol. 1) Berlin, 2023, 9783110694130, de Gruyter (43449) 35,180
[The scope of languages covered is vast: In addition to discussing Iranian minority languages such as Tati and Balochi, the book explores non-Iranian minority languages such as

Azeri, Tukmen, Armenian and Mandaic. Furthermore, the companion investigates Iranian heritage languages such as Wakhi, Pashto, and Persian within their diasporic and global contexts.]

4712

Sadr al-Dīn Dashtakī, et al.

Davāzdeh Resāleh dar Parādūks-e Dorūghū. ed. by Ahad Farāmarz Qarāmalekī 380p, Tehran, 2007, 9648036012, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuhesi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (27719) 2,860

[12 treatises on liar paradox in Shirāz school: Dashtakī, Davānī, Khafri, Bokhārī]

4713

Sadr al-Dīn Qūnawī (607-673 h.)

Tarjomeh va Matn-e Kitāb Fukūk yā kelīd-e Asrār-e Fosūs al-Hekam. ed. & tr. by Mohd. Khvājavi 279p, Tehran, 1393(71), 9789645996800, Maula (31000)

2280

[a short seminal commentary on Ibn 'Arabī's Fusūs al-Hikam]

4714

Sadr al-Dīn Shīrāzī

Majmū'eh-ye Ash'ār-e Mollā Sadrā. ed. by Mohd. Khvājavi 111p, Tehran, 1397(82), 9789645996183, Mauā (41902) 2490

[Persian poetry -- Islamic philosophy]

4715

Sadr al-Mota'lehīn Shīrāzī (Mollā Sadrā)

al-Mazāhir al-Ilāhīyah. tr. & ed. by Hamīd Tabībeyān 134p. Tehran, 1364 Amir Kabir (44943) 450

[Islamic philosophy]

4716

Sadrī, Manīzheh & Rahīm Nīkbakht

Peidāyesh-e Ferqeh-e Demūkrāt-e Ādherbāyjan, beh revāyat-e asnād va khāterāt-e montasher nashodeh. 476p photos. Tehran, 1386(2007), 9789642834020, Mo'asseseh-ye Motale'at-e Tarikh-e Mo'aser-e Iran (27873) * 1780

[Azerbaijan (Iran) -- Politics and government -- History -- 20th century]

4717

Safā'ī, Ahmad

Heshām bn al-Hakam: motekallem-e ma'rūf-e qarn-e dovvom-e hejrī va shāgerd-e mobārez-e maktab-e Ja'fari. 279p, Tehran, 1394(83), 9789640349144, Daneshgah-e Tehran (34631) * 1620

[Hishām ibn al-Hakam, -approximately 815 -- Shiites -- Biographies]

4718

Safā'ī, Ebrāhīm

Asnād-e Nauyāfteh. 256p. facs. Tehran, (1349) Babak (42672) * 1100

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925]

4719

Safā'ī, Ebrāhīm

Asnād-e Siyāsī-ye daurān-e Qājāriyeh. 441p. 古書 Tehran, 2535 Babak (44700) * 1620

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Sources]

4720

Safā'ī, Mohd. Redā

Chashmeh. 291p. Tehran, 1379, 9643280772 Paykan (44828) * 440

[novel]

4721

Safā, Z.

Anthologie de la Poesie Persane (XIe-XXe siecle). tr. par G. Lazard, R. Lescot & H. Masse (Connaissance de l'Orient) 422p. Paris, 1964, 9782070711680, Gallimard (44841) * 1080

4722

Safahātī az; Tārikh-e Mo'āser-e Irān, Asnād-e Nahdat-e Moq-avemat-e Mellī-ye Irān, jeld-e 2: Nashriyāt-e Rāh-e Mosaddeq va zamā'em-e Ān, sāl-hā-ye 1332-1336. 758p. Tehran, 1363 Nahdat (44637) * 4,800

[Iran -- Politics and government -- 1941-1979 -- Sources]

4723

Safarī Āq Qal'eh, 'Alī

Fehrest-e Noskkeh-hā-ye Khattī-ye Fārsī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ye Kongreh (Āmerikā): The Library of Congress catalogue of Persian Manuscripts. (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 354, Fehrest-e Noskkeh-hā-ye Khattī, 10) 316p ills. Tehran, 1399, 9786002032119, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (40969) * 3200

[Manuscripts, Persian -- Catalogs -- Library of Congress]

4724

Safavī, Kūrosh

Āshnāyī bā Zabān-e Shenāsī dar motāle'āt-e adab-e fārsī. (Negīn-hā-ye Zabān-Shenāsī, 3) 559p, tehran, 1400(1391), 9789644042072, Nashr-e 'Elmī (31094) 7800

[Linguistics -- Persian literature -- History and criticism]

4725

Safavī, Kūrosh

Negāhī beh Pīshīneh-ye Zabān-e Fārsī. 133p. Tehran, 1367 Nashr-e Markaz (44930) * 500

[The Background of Persian Language: an outline]

4726

Safavī Ganjavī, Zayn al-Ābedīn (1828-1868)

Sharh-e Hāl-e 'Orafā, Motesavvefeh va Zohhād-e 'Asr-e Qājār az ketāb-e Tohfat al-alibbā' fī tadhkerat al-awliyā' wa al-shurafā'. ed. by Vahīd Mahmūdī & Mohd. Rajā'

Sāhebdel (Tadhkerekha-ye Fārsī, 12) 535p, Tehran, 1397, 9786003136052, Safir-e Ardehāl (41304)

4,090

[Sufis -- Biography -- Iran -- 19th century]

4727

Saffār-zādeh, Tāhereh

Majmū'eh-ye Ash'ār. 989p, Tehran, 1391,

9789648317596, Pārs Ketāb (36067) * 4,200

[poem]

4728

Sāfī, Qāsem

Ta'm-e Sokūt: modiriyat-e zabān va jāygāh-e khāmūshī dar āthār-e sokhanvarān-e Fārsī. 461p, Tehran, 1397(2016), 9789640362242, Enteshārāt-e Dāneshgāh-e Tehrān (41340)

4,820

[Persian poetry -- History and criticism]

The Flavor of Silence: control of tongue in the works of Persian eloquents]

4729

Safī-pūr, 'Alī

Tahlīl va Arzesh Sanjī-ye Gāh-shomāreh-hā-ye motūn-e tārikhī-ye 'asr-e Taymūrī. 328p, Qom, 1393(2015), 9789649888828 Majma' al-Dhakhā'ir al-Islāmīyah (35945)

* 2050

[Analysis and Assessment of Dates in Historical Texts during Teimouri Age]

Iran -- History -- Calendar -- Chronology]

4730

Safī 'Alīshāh, Hasan

Erfān al-Haqq: hamāreh bā rasā'el, asrār al-ma'āref, mīrazān al-ma'rifeh. 288p, Tehran, 1400(1395) 9789645626622

Safī 'Alīshāh (41361) 3820

[Sufism -- Iran]

4731

Safī al-Dīn 'Urmawī, (613?-693 h.q.)

Kitāb al-Adwār fī al-Mūsīqī: tarjomeh-ye fārsī beh endemām-e matn-e 'Arabi-ye ān. (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 97, 'Olūm va Funūn, 10) 206p, Tehran, 1396,

9789646781627, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (38416) 4296

[Music theory -- Early works to 1800]

4732

Safī al-Dīn Ardabīlī (m. 735 h.q.)

Resāleh-ye Leyliyah: namāz-e shab az negāh-e sharī'at va tariq. ed. by Rasūl Jā'fareyān 186p, Qom, 1397,

9786226300018, Movarrehk (38644) 3435

[Night prayer -- Tarīqah -- Shi'ism]

4733

Safī Kahhāl

Farhang-e Majmū'at al-Fors. ed. by 'Azīz Allāh Jovaynī

360p. Tehran, 2536 Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44849)

* 2376

[Persian language -- dictionaries]

4734

Safī nezhād, Javād

Boneh: nezām-hā-ye zerā'ti sonnatī dar Īrān. 572p,

Tehran, 1368 Amir Kabir (17516) * 3800

[Land tenure -- Cooperative agriculture -- Land reform -- Iran -- History]

4735

Safī Nezhād, Javād

Mabānī-ye Joghrafeyā'ti-ye Ensānī, bā eshārātī beh

joghrafeyā'ti-ye ensānī-ye Īrān 395p. illus. maps, Tehran

1363 Tehran Univ. (44611) * 990

[Human geography -- Iran]

4736

Safī Nezhād, Javād

Tahlīl va Tafsīr-e Majmū'eh-ye Asnād-e Rūstāyī va

'Ashāyerī-ye Īrān, jeld-e 1: Vīrāyat-e Torbat-e Haydariyeh

(1296 h.q.), Sarshomārī-ye Vīlāyat-e Tabas (1298 h.q.)

jeld-e 2: Tūmār-e doshman-e zeyārī, Asnād-e zerā'ti va ramīn.

4 pts. in 2 vols. Tehran, 1377, 9646373224, Nashr-e

Āteyeh (42668) * 3080

[Iran -- Ethnology -- Tribes -- Rural conditions]

4737

Safīnezhād, Javād

Ashāyer-e Markazī-ye Īrān. 736p, Tehran, 1375,

9640002313, Amir Kabir (39176) * 1620

[Ethnology -- Nomads -- Tribes -- Iran]

[Socio-cultural and historical study of the prominent tribes of Iran, from early 20th century to date]

4738

Safā'tī, Ebrāhīm (ed.)

Asnād-e Bargozīdeh az Sepahsālār, Zell al-Soltān, Dabīr

al-Molk. 157p. facs. Tehran, 1350 Sokhan (42673)

* 1100

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- Ḥusayn Khān Mushīr

al-Dawlah, 1827 or 1828-1881]

4739

Sāheb Shīrāzī, Āghā Mohd. Hosayn (Nākhodā-ye Shīrāzī)

Anīs al-'Ārefīn: mathnavī-ye nākhodā. ed. by Shahreh Ma'refat 430p, Tehran, 1402(2022), 9786226461306
Ashja' (42008) * 6960

[Persian poetry -- Sufi poetry -- 19th century]

4740

Şahin, Rūmeysa Nur

Mīrzā Makhdūm between Two Worlds : a Safavid sadr in the Ottoman world and his refutation of the Qizilbash beliefs

104p facs. photos. Istanbul, 2020, 9786257705134, Yeditepe (42044) 2640

[Ulama -- Safavids -- Iran -- Turkey -- History -- 16th-18th centuries]

4741

Saikal, Amin

The Rise and Fall on the Shah: Iran from autocracy to

religious rule. 328p, Princeton, 2009 9780691140407
Princeton U.P. (21338) Pap. * 2,900

[With a new introduction and preface by the author]

4742

Sajadi, Forough

The Persian Miniatures Collection of the Rijksmuseum, A Hidden Treasure Trove. (Studies in Persian Cultural History, Volume: 20) xix, 184p. illus., Leiden, 2024,

9789004716278, Brill (43074) 20493

[The present book offers an elaborate art historical study of the collection of Persian miniatures at the Rijksmuseum in Amsterdam.]

4743

Sajjādī, 'Alī Mohd.

Sūfiyān! al-Salā-ye Penhānī: maqāleh-hā-yī dar bāreh-e

Shams va Maulānā. 220p, Tehran, 1398, 9786004351119, Ettelā'āt (41348) 2340

4744

Sajjādī, Seyyed 'Alī Mohd.

Mathnavī-ye Ma'navī, az negāhī-ye dīgar: from a different

viewpoint. 530p, Tehran, 2007, 9789648036367, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshgah-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (24089) 3,200

[Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī, Maulana, 1207-1273 -- Congresses

(Proceedings of the first national conference commemorating the 800th anniversary of Rumi's birth)]

4745

Sajjādī, Seyyed Ja'far

Farhang-e Estelahāt-e Falsafī-ye Sadr al-Dīn Shīrāzī (mashhūr beh Mollā Sadrā). 261p. 古書 Tehran, 1340

Daneshgah-e Tehran (44946) * 1100

[The Philosophical Vocabulary of Sadr al-din Shirazi]

4746

Sajjādī, Seyyed Sādeq

Farmān-ravāyān-e 'Alavī dar Safahāt-e Shemāl-e Īrān.

(Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e Īrān, 99) 282p, Tehran, 1401, 9786227706550, Sokhan/ Enteshārāt-e Doktor-e Mahmūd Afshār (41866) 4830

[Alid dynasty, 864-928 -- Iran -- History -- Gilan -- Mazandaram]

4747

Salāl Behzādī, 'Abd al-Redā

Balūchestān dar Sāl-hā-ye 1307 tā 1317 qamarī. 439p photos. Tehran, 1384(72), 9646053173, Bonyad-e Mawqufat-e Doktor-e Mahmud Afshar (22411) * 2800

[Sīstān va Balūchestān (Iran : Province) -- History]

4748

Sāleh, Gholām Hosayn Mīrzā

Bohrān-e Demokrāsī dar Majles-e Avval: khāterāt va

nāme-hā-ye Khusūsi-ye Mīrzā Fadl'alī Āqā Tabrīzī. 131p.+ tasvīr, Tehran, 1372 Tarh-e Nau (44554) * 1300

[Mīrzā Āqā Tabrīzī -- Correspondence -- Constitutional history]

4749

Sāleh Khvājeh Īshān Tāshkandī, Mohd.

Tārīkh-e Jadīdeh-ye Tāshkand: tārīkh-e Tāshkand dar

āstāneh-ye solteh-ye Rūs-hā. ed. by Hasan Shoja'i Mehr

946p photos. Tehran, 1400(1397), 9786008273646, Negārestan-e Andīsheh (41822) 10575

[Tashkent (Uzbekistan) -- History -- 19th century

2nd ed.]

4750

Salmān, Mas'ūd Sa'd

Dīvān-e Masūd Sa'd Salmān, 438-515. 756p. 古書

Tehran, 1362 Goleshani (44846) 990

[Persian poetry -- 747-1500]

4751

Salmānī, Hamīd Redā (Bābak) (ed.)

Tārīkh-e Sīstān: Facsimile of the Malek al-Sho'arā-ye Bahār

unique manuscript (Manuscript 692 of the Senate Library),

Date of writing: 448 a.H. (completed in 695 and 727 A.H.)

602p facs. Tehran, 1401(2022), 9786002203441, Ketābkhāneh: Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslāmī (41823) 9,880

[Sistan -- Afghanistan -- Iran -- History]

4752

Sām Mīrzā Safavī

Todhkereh-ye Tohfeh-ye Sāmī. ed. by Rokn al-Dīn

Homāyūn Farrokh 435p. 古書 Tehran, Elmi (45030)

* 1100

[Persian poets -- Biographies]

4753

Samadī, (Rejālī), Mehrangīz

Māh dar Īrān: az qadīmtarīn ayyām tā zohūr-e Eslām. 216p.

Tehran, 1367 Sherikat-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va Farhangi

(45050) * 1100

[The Moon in Iran: from the earliest times to the rise of Islam]

4754

Sanāyī Ghaznavī, Abū al-Majd Majdūd bn Ādam (473-525 h.q.)

Sayr al-'Ibād ilā al-Ma'ād. ed. by Maryam Mosharraf

(Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adab\iyat-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 112) 511p,

Tehran, 1401, 9786227706352, Sokhan/ Enteshārāt-e

Doktor-e Mahmūd Afshār (41864) 5120

[Persian poetry -- Mystical poetry -- Iran -- 12th century]

4755

Sanandajī, Shokr Allāh

Tohfeh-ye Nāserī dar Tārīkh va Joghrāfeyā-ye Kordestān.

591p. 古書 Tehran, 1366 Amir Kabir (45288) * 1404

4756

Sāne', Mansūr

Fārs. 12p.(eng.)+227p. photos. Shiraz, 1374 Bonyad-e

Farsi (44872) 2400

[Shiraz -- Pictorial works]

4757

Sani al-Dawleh

Kitāb-i Muntazam-i Nasiri, Vol. II, III (1), III(2) 2 vols. Bound

(44704) * 4400

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, Zerox copy of manuscripts]

4758

Sanson, François

Safarnāmeḥ-ye Sānsūn, vad'-e keshvar-e shāhnshāhī-ye Īrān

dar zamān-e Shāh Solaymān Safavī. ed. by Taqī Tafazzolī

238p. illus. 古書 Tehran, 1346 (Chapkhaneh-ye Ziba)

(44533) * 990

[Safavids -- Travel -- Social conditions -- History]

4759

Sardār As'ad, 'Alī Qolī Khān

Tārīkh-e Bakhteyārī: Kholāseh al-A'sār fī Tārīkh al-Bakhteyār.

ed. by Jamshīd Kīyanfar 808p photos. Tehran, 1376,

9789645960290, Asatir (38696) * 3,800

[Socio-cultural and historical study of Bakhtiārī -- Southern

Iranian tribe -- from 8th century B.C.]

4760

Sardārī-neyā, Samad

Tabrīz dar Nahdat-e Tanbakū. 182p ills. Tabriz, 1395(77),

9789645178107, Akhtar (35983) * 1,680

[Iran -- Tobacco -- Politics and government -- 19th century]

4761

Sarvateyān, Behrūz

Nezām-e Ganjeh'i: Nezami Ganjei. (Az Īrān cheh mīdānam?

What do I know about Iran? 41) 116p. Tehran, 1382,

9643790150, Daftar-e Pezhuhash-ha-ye Farhangi (44522)

* 950

4762

Sarvestānī, Kūresh Kamālī (ed.)

Majmū'eh-ye Maqālāt-e Nokhostīn Yādrūz Hāfiz, 20 Mehr

1376, Shīrāz. 208p. Shiraz, 1377 Bonyad-e Farsshenasi

(44860) * 500

[Hāfiz, active 14th century -- Conference papers]

4763

Sattārī, Jalāl

Eshq-e Sūfiyāneh. 421p, Tehran, 1395(1374),

9789643050658, Nashr-e Markaz (36667) 2,680

[Love -- Religious aspects -- Islam]

4764

Savant, Sarah Bowen

The New Muslims of Post-Conquest Iran: tradition, memory,

and conversion. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization)

xvii,277p map, illus., Cambridge, 2013, 9781107014084,

Cambridge U.P. (42364) * 16456

[Islam -- Conversion -- Iran -- History]

How do converts to a religion come to feel an attachment to

it? The New Muslims of Post-Conquest Iran answers this

important question for Iran by focusing on the role of

memory and its revision and erasure in the ninth to eleventh

centuries.]

4765

Savant, Sarah Bowen

The New Muslims of Post-Conquest Iran: tradition, memory,

and conversion. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization)

xx,277p, Cambridge, 2015(13), 9781107529854,

Cambridge U.P. (31438) Pap. 5338

[How do converts to a religion come to feel an attachment to

it? The book answers this important question for Iran by

focusing on the role of memory and its revision and erasure in

the 9th to 11th century CE.]

4766

Savran, Scott

Arabs and Iranians in the Islamic Conquest Narrative: Memory

and Identity Construction in Islamic Historiography, 750-1050.

258p. London, 2019(18), 9780367869311, Routledge

(43347) Pap 10,646

[1. Introduction 2. Shifting Patterns of Identity and Early

Islamic Historiography in Context 3. The Opening of the

Drama: Shāpūr and the Sheikh 4. Bahrām V Gūr, the Lakhmids, and the Hephthalite Disaster 5. The Twilight of Sasanian Power: Khusraw I Anūshirvān and the Saga of Hīmīyar 6. The Buildup to the Confrontation: Khusraw II Parvīz and the Rise of the Arabs 7. The Climax: The Islamic Victory over the Sasanians 8. Conclusion]

4767

Sayāfi, Zahrā

Naqsh-e 'Olāmā-ye 'Asr-e Safavī dar taghīr-e bāvar-hā va sabk-e zendegī-ye Īrāneyān. 236p, Tehran, 1401, 9786223190094, Safīr-e Ardehāl (41920) 2220

[Ulama -- Clergy -- Safavid dynasty -- History -- Iran]

4768

Sayf Esfarangī (581-666 q.)

Dīvān-e Sayf Esfarang. ed. by Ferzād Ja'farī 899p, Tehran, 1396, 9789644269134 Pazhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e Ensani va Motale'at-e Farhangi (36682) * 4920

[Sayf al-Dīn al-Araj Ahmad Isfarangī -- Persian poetry -- 13th century]

4769

Sayf Farghānī

Barg-e Khazān'dīdeh: gozīdeh-ye ash'ār-e Sayf Farghānī. ed. by Mohd. Torābī, intro. Dhabīh Allāh Safā 356p.

Tehran, 1375(1996) Sokhan (45007) * 600

[Farghānī, Sayf al-Dīn Muhammad, active 1300.]

4770

Sayyedī, Mahdī

Tārīkh-e Shahr-e Mashhad: az āghāz tā mashrūteh. 473p. 古書 Tehran, 1378 964562073X Shahr-dārī-ye Mashhad (44586) 990

[Mashhad-- Iran -- History 署名あり]

4771

Sayyid Murtadā 'Alī al-Hadī (966-1044/5)

Al-Dharī'ah ilā Usūl al-Sharī'ah. ed. by Abū al-Qāsim Gurjī 2 vols. Tehran, 1376, 9640339148, Tehran University (13944) 5800

[Shī'ah -- Islamic law -- Early works to 1800

Qismat-i 1. Az āghāz tā pāyan-i mabāḥiṣ-i nusakh

Qismat-i 2. Az akhbār tā pāyān]

4772

Sāzmān-i Mujāhidīn-i Khalq (Iran)

At War with Humanity....: a report on the human rights records of Khomeini's regime. 326p. photos. 1982

People's Mojahedin Organisation of Iran (44664) * 600

4773

Schimmel, Annemarie

Rumi. tr. from German by Paul Bergne (Makers of Islamic

Civilization) xii,124p, New Delhi, 2014, 9780198099819 Oxford U.P. (India) (32193) 2970

4774

Schimmel, Annemarie

The Poets' Geography. (Al-Furqān Lectures Series, No. 2)

iv,78p, London, 2000, 9781873992579, Al-Furqan Islamic Heritage (15306) * 1452

[importance of place in the poetry of Islam]

4775

Schnindler, Albert houtum & Louis de Norman (tr.)

A Diary Kept by His Majesty the Shah of Persia, during his journey to Europe in 1878. 306p. 古書 London, 1879

Richard Bentley & Son (44766) * 3100

4776

Schwartz, Kevin L.

Remapping Persian Literatry History, 1700-1900.

(Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran and the Persian World)

xi,233p, Edinburgh, 2022(20), 9781474450850,

Edinburgh U.P. (39558) Pap 4838

[An integrative multi-regional account of Persian literary history on the cusp of the modern period.

Integrating forgotten tales of literary communities across Iran, Afghanistan and South Asia – at a time when Islamic empires were fracturing and new state formations were emerging – this book offers a more global understanding of Persian literary culture in the 18th and 19th centuries. It challenges the manner in which Iranian nationalism has infiltrated Persian literary history writing and recovers the multi-regional breadth and vibrancy of a global lingua franca connecting peoples and places across Islamic Eurasia.]

4777

Sedighi, Anousha

Persisch Aktiv: Eine Einführung in Sprache und Kultur.

408p. Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783954905300, Reichert (43232) 12213

4778

Sefat, Kusha

Revolution of Things: the Islamism and post-Islamism of objects in Tehran. (Princeton Studies in Cultural Sociology)

184p, Princeton, 2023 9780691246345, Princeton U.P. (41706) 5661

[An exploration of the ways that shifting relations between materiality and language bring about different forms of politics in Tehran]

4779

Sefatgol, Mansūr

Farāz va Forūd-e Safavīyān. 215p ill. Tehran, 1388,

9789648711783, Kanun-e Andisheh-ye Javan (26218)

* 980

[Iran -- History -- Safavid dynasty, 1501-1736]

4780

Sefatgol, Mansūr

Sākhtār-e Nehād va Andīsheh-ye Dīnī dar Īrān-e 'Asr-e

Safavī: tārikh-e tahavvolāt-e dīnī-ye īrān dar sadeh-hā-ye

dahom tā davāzdahom-e hejrī-ye qamarī. 672p, Tehran, 1389(81), 964317431x, Rasa Publications (16503)

* 2000

[Religious institution and thought during the Safavid Iran:

History of the development of the religious structure in Iran, 16th-18th century]

4781

Seif, Hadi

Persian Painting Tile Work from the 18th and 19th Centuries:

the Shirazi school. 112p ills. photos. Stuttgart, 2014,

9783897904033, Arnoldsche Art Publishers (36997)

* 4820

[The manufacture of colorfully painted tiles has a long

tradition in Persia, modern-day Iran. This publication focuses on so-called haft rang (seven colors) tiles from the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.]

4782

Semnānī, Panāhī

Tarāneh-hā-ye Mellī-ye Īrān: sayrī dar tarāneh va

tarāneh-surāyī dar Īrān. 394p. Tehran, 1364 Mo'allef

(44959)

* 920

[Folk lore -- Folk songs -- Iran]

4783

Semsārī Yazdī, 'Alī Asghar

Qanāt-e Zārch: Qanat of Zarch. 16p(eng)+295p facs. photos.

maps, Yazd, 1393, 9786006006291, Enteshārāt-e

Shāhandeh (41917)

3690

[Qanat -- Yazd -- Iran]

4784

Sepānlū, Mohd. 'Alī

Hazār va Yek She'r: safīneh-yī shī'r-e nou-e qarn-e

bīstom-e-e īrān. (She'r-e Fārsī) 1581p, Tehran, 1393,

9786002292360, Chashmeh (34477)

* 6860

[Persian poetry -- 20th century -- collections]

4785

Sepantā, Sāsān

Chashm-andāz-e Mūsīqī-ye Īrān. 367p. Tehran, 1369

Mash'al (44960)

* 1800

[Iran -- Music -- History and criticism]

4786

Sepehr, Sohrāb

She'r-e Zamān Mā (3): Sohrab Sepehr. az Mohd. Hoqūqī

315p, Tehran, 1381, 9646736912, Negah (34743)

* 1080

[poetry]

4787

Sepehrān, Kāmārān

Radd-e Pā-ye Tazalzol: romān-e tārikhī-ye īrān 1300-1320.

172p, Tehran, 1381 9647768001 Entesharat-e Shirazeh

(24916)

* 1200

[Iranian historical fiction -- History and criticism]

4788

Sepehrī Āzād, Solmāz

Sargudhasht-e Ejtemā'i-ye Khazīneh dar Īrān 126p,

Tehran, 1402, 9786227695090, Agar (42161) 2387

[Baths -- Iran -- History]

4789

Serāj al-Dīn 'Alī Khān Ārezū

Mothmer: nokhostīn ketāb-e fārsī darbāreh-ī zabān shenāsī

va 'elm al-loghah. ed. by Mohd. Rāstgū (Mīrāth-e

Maktūb, 351, Zabān va Adabīyāt-e Fārsī, 79) 597p+7p(en),

Tehran, 1399, 9786002032096 Mirath-e Maktub (40168)

6880

[Persian language -- Philology -- Linguistics

[The earliest Persian book on linguistics and philology by Sirāj

al-Dīn 'Alīkhān Ārizū, 12th century Hijri]

4790

Seyed-Gohrab, Ali-Asghar

Dancing before God's Beauty: Exploring Rūmī's Poetic

Universe, Mystical Philosophy, and Reception History.

(Sufism Studies, vol. 4) 305p. Berlin, 2025,

9783111708379, De Gruyter Brill (43391)

22760

[This book presents fresh insights into the life, teachings, and

enduring legacy of the Persian mystic poet Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī.

Across thirteen chapters, scholars introduce innovative perspectives on under-explored and emerging themes, from

the hagiography written by Rūmī's son, Sulṭān Valad, and his journey towards accepting spiritual leadership, to Rūmī's

passionate relationship with his beloved friend, Shams-i

Tabrīzī.]

4791

Seyed-Gohrab, Asghar

Sufi Non-Conformism: Antinomian Trends in the Persianate

Cultural Traditions. (Iranian Studies Series, 34) 260p.

Amsterdam, 2024, 9789087284541, Amsterdam

University Press (43440)

26703

[This book deals with nonconformist aspects of Sufism, and

other antinomian movements in the Persianate cultural areas. The chapters cover a variety of subjects, ranging from gender and the role of women in Islamic mysticism, to genuine versus sham piety, belief versus unbelief, the notion of metempsychosis (tan.sukh) in the mystical philosophy of Shih.b al-D.n Suhraward. and the influential role of the Persian sage .Umar Khayy.m in religious discussions on piety in Persia, and his reception history in Europe.]

4792

Seyyed 'Abd Allah (tr.)

Gozāresh-e Īrān, beh sāl-e 1305 q./1887 m. ed. by Mohammadredā Nasīrī 68p. 古書 Tehran, 1363 Tahuri (44749) * 440

[Iran-- Description and travel -- History
tr. from Russian 署名あり]

4793

Seyyed Bonakdār, Mas'ūd & Mahnāz Kamālvand

Barrasī-ye Nezām-e Tashrīfāt va Ādāb-e Diplomātīk dar Īrān 'Asr-e Qājār (1210-1344 h.q.) 276p facs. photos. Tehran, 13400, 9789643619954, Edāreh-ye Motāle'āt-e Asnād va Tārīkh-e Ravābet-e Khārejī (41813) 2620
[Protocol System and Diplomatic Custom in Qajar Period (1795-1952 A.D.)]

4794

Sha'bānī, Redā

Mabānī-ye Tārīkh-e Ejtemā'ī-ye Īrān. 241p. Tehran, 1369 Qumes (44652) * 1800
[Iran -- History -- Social conditions]

4795

Sha'bānī, Redā

Nāder Shāh Afshār. (Az Īrān cheh mīdānam ?/ 27) 119p, Tehran, 1381, 9645799678, Daftar-e Pazhuhash-ha-ye Farhangi (17486) * 1400
[Nader Shah aFSHAR]

4796

Shabestārī, Hosayn Kord (10th cent. h.q.)

Qesseh-ye Hosayn-e Kord-e Shabestārī: bar asās-e revāyet-e nāshenākhteh-ye mausūm beh Hosayn-nāme. ed. by Īraj Afshar & Mehrān Afshār (Matn-hā-ye Pīshīneh-ye Dāstānī, 1) 516p, Tehran, 1386, 9789643622954, Cheshmeh (37563) * 4610
[Heroes -- Iran -- Folklore]

4797

Shabestārī, Mahmūd

Hezār va Yek Rāz iz Golshan-e Rāz. ed. by Mohd. Redā Barzegar Khāleqī 232p, Tehran, 1401 9786005911626 Tahūrī (42071) * 2870

[Persian poetry -- Sufi poetry -- 14th century -- History and criticism]

4798

Shabestārī, Mahmūd bn 'Abd al-Karīm

Golshan-e Rāz. khattāt-e 'Abd al-Rashīd Daylamī 84p, Tehran, 1392, 9789640365359, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41927) 2800
[facsnile edition]

4799

Shabestārī, Mahmūd bn 'Abd al-Karīm

Golshan-e Rāz. khattāt-e 'Emād al-Hosnī 92p facs. Tehran, 1392, 9789640365366, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41928) 2800
[facsnile edition]

4800

Shabistari, Mahmud

Gulshan-i Rāz: The Rose Garden of Divine Mysteries. tr. & comm. by Seyyed Hossein Nasr, comp. by Rana Shieh (SUNY series in Islam) 304p. Albany, 2025, 9798855804379, SUNY (43340) Pap 7173
[The Gulshan-i Rāz, by Mahmud Shabistārī (1288–1340), is widely regarded as a masterpiece of Persian Sufi poetry and philosophy. This new edition, by the renowned scholar of Islam Seyyed Hossein Nasr, not only includes a translation of the poem, it also establishes a new, authoritative edition of the Persian text and provides extensive commentary on the poem and its place in the Islamic, Sufi, and philosophical traditions.]

4801

Shafiei-Nasab, Djafar

Les Mouvements Revolutionnaires et la Constitution de 1906 en Iran. (Islamkundliche Untersuchungen, bd. 142) ix,693p. Berlin, 1991, 3922968783, Klaus Schwarz (44604) * 2200

4802

Shahīdī, Homāyūn

Bombārān-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Mellī dar sāl-e 1326 hejrī. 423p. photos. 古書 Tehran, 1363 Entesharat-e Ashkan (3024) * 4400
[Iran -- Politics and government -- History -- 20th century
Based on essays in Russian by N.P. Mamontov]

4803

Shahbāzī, 'Abd Allāh

Īl-e Nā'shenākhteh: pezhuheshī dar kūh'neshīnān-e Sorkhī-ye Fārs. 2p.(eng.)+404p. maps, illus. 古書 Tehran 1366 Ney (44838) * 990
[Iran -- Ethnology]

[Ile nāšenaxteh (The Forgotten tribe) A Study of the Sorxi tribe of Fars Province]

4804

Shahmardān bn Abī al-Khayr Rāzī (written in 466 A.H.)

Raudat al-Monajjimīn. ed. by Khalīl Akhavān Zanjānī

(Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 113, 'Olūm va Fonūn, 12) 618p, Tehran, 1400(1382), 9789646781795, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41386) 7750

[Astronomy, Medieval -- Iran -- Early works to 1800]

4805

Shahrī, Ja'far

Tārīkh-e Eǧtemā'ī-ye Tehrān dar Qarn-e Sīzdahom: zendegī, kasb va kār. 6 vols. illus. Tehran, 1369 Mo'asseseh-ye

Khedmat-e Farhangi-ye Rasa (14295) * 15400

[Iran -- Tehran -- Social life and customs -- History

[Social history of Tehran in the 19-th century : life, writing and work]

4806

Shahrestānī, Muḥammad ibn 'Abd al-Karīm (d. 548/1153)

Majles-e Maktūb-e Mon'aqed dar Khvārazm. ed. by

Daryoush Mohammad Poor (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 388, 'Olūm va Ma'āref-e Eslāmī, 79) 193p+70p(en.), Tehran, 1402(2023), 9786002032805, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (42186) 6,479

[Command and Creation: a cosmological treatise]

4807

Shahrestānī, Mohd. bn 'Abd al-Karīm

Dīn-hā va Kīsh-hā-ye Īrānī dar dawrān-e bāstān beh

revāyat-e Shahrestānī. ed. & tr. by Mohsen Abū al-Qāsemī

176p, Tehran, 1383, 9645521998, Entesharat-e Hirmand (18636) * 1100

[Iran -- Religion -- History]

4808

Shahsavārī, Husayn

Ahvāl, Āthār va Afkār-e 'Allāmah Bay'ādī: Zayn al-Dīn 'Alī ibn Muhammad ibn Yūnus Bayādī 'Āmilī (m. 877) va ostādāsh

Ibn Duqmāq (zendeḥ dar 826). 664p, Qom, 1400, 9786007003640, Mo'asseseh-ye Ketābshenāsī-ye Shī'eh (41926) 3980

[Bayādī, 'Alī ibn Yūnus, -1472 or 1473 -- Ulama -- amil

Mountains (Lebanon) -- Biographies]

4809

Shakūrzādeh, Ebrāhīm

Aqāyed va Ropsūm-e Mardom-e Khorāsān: Khirasān:

popular beliefs and customs 687p. Tehran, 1363 Soroush (44983) * 1980

[Folklore -- Iran -- Khorāsān

Croyances et coutumes, de la province du Khorasan]

4810

Shaked, Shaul

From Zoroastrian Iran to Islam: studies in religious history

and intercultural contracts. (Variorum Collected Studies

Series, CS505) x,321p, Aldershot, 1995, 9780860785392 Variorum (Ashgate) (3724) 33,880

[The book deals with some major aspects of Zoroastrianism in Iran during the Sasanian period, including the important distinctions between the spiritual and the material modes of existence, the idea that Ahreman, the Evil Spirit, does not belong in the material world, and the widely current myth of Zurvan. The volume also deals with the impact of some Zoroastrian themes on Islam, such as the twin relationship between state and religion, throwing light on both the Iranian themes and their borrowing into Islamic literature.]

4811

Shākerī, Ramazān'alī

Atraknāmeḥ: tārīkh-e jāme'-e Qūchān. 333p. illus.

Tehran, 1365 Amir Kabir (44770) * 1500

[Qūchān (Iran) -- History]

4812

Shallū, Roqayyeh Āqā Bālāzād & Mans'reh Ettehādīyeh (Nezām Māfi)

Naqsh-e Tojjār dar Tause'eh-ye Tehrān (ejāreh va

ejāreh-d-r-i bar payān-e asnād-e tejāratkhāneh-ye

Ettehādīyeh). 202p facs. Tehran, 1401 9786008687801

Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān (41873) * 2020

[Commercial documents -- Iran -- History]

4813

Shamīm, 'Alī Asghar

Īrān dar Doureh-ye Saltanat-e Qājār, qarn-e sīzdahom va

nīmeḥ-ye avval qarn-e chāhārdahom hejrī-ye qamarī.

667p. 古書 Tehran, 1371 Entesharat-e Modabber (15676) * 1980

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty -- 1794-1925

[Iran in the Priod of Ghajar's Empire] 線引あり]

4814

Shāmbayātī, Dāreyūsh

Farhang-e Loghāt va Tarkībāt-e Shāhnāmeḥ. 565p.

Tehran, 1375 Nasgr-e Aran (44880) * 2200

[Firdawsī -- Shāhnāmah -- Language -- Glossaes, vocabularies, etc -- Dictionaries

[Glossary of terms and phrases in Shahnameh]

4815

Shāmlū, Ahmad

Ketāb-e Kūcheh: farhang-e loghat, estelāhāt, ta'bīrāt, darb

al-mathal-ha-ye Fārsī, Harf-e Ā (3 vols.), Alet (5 vols.), B (2 vols.), P (avval), Th (dovvom). 12 vols. Tehran, 1978-
Mazyar (44981) 9800

[Persian language -- Dictionaries -- Proverbs]

4816

Shams al-Dīn, Ayatollāh Sheykh Mohd. Mahdī

Jāme'-e Siyāsī-ye Eslāmī, mabānī-ye feqhī va tārikhī.

tr. & ed. by Seyyed Mortadā Ayatollāh-zādeh Shīrāzī 355p,
Tehran, 1379, 9640343137, Tehran University Press
(21092) 1650

[Jurisprudential and Historical Essentials of the Islamic
Political Society -- Islam and state]

4817

Shams al-Dīn Mohammad Tabrizī

Maqālāt-e Shams-e Tabrizī. ed. by Mohd. 'Alī Movahhed
1923p, Tehran, 1396(69), 9789644870132 Khvārazmī
(41296) 8550

[Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

4818

Shams al-Dīn Samarqandī (d. 722/1322)

Al-Anwār al-ilāhīyah. ed. by Ghulām Ridā Dādkhwāh

207p, Tehran, 1401, 9786226331388, Mo'asseseh-ye
Pazhūheshī-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Īrān (41889) 1920
[Logic -- Islamic theology -- Early works to 18700]

text in Arabic, introduction in Persian]

4819

Sharīf Qommī, Mohd. Karīm

Tohfat al-'Oshshāq. ed. by Hosayn Rasūlī 412p,
Tehran 1401(1397) 9789640373309

Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41937) 3220

[Sufism -- Sufi Literature -- Iran -- Early works to 1800]

4820

Sharaf al-Dīn, 'Abdallāh

Ma'a Mawsū'āt Rijāl al-Shī'ah. 3 vols. Qom, 1391,
9786009195169, Mu'assasat Turāth al-Shī'ah (41941)

9860

[Bio-bibliography -- Shiites]

4821

Sharaf al-Dīn 'Alī Yazdī

Tārikh-e Pasandīdeh, tahrīrī az Zafar-nāme-ye Yazdī.

moharrer Rūh Allāh Monshī, neh ehtemām-e Jamshīd

Keyānfār 2 vols. Tehran 1390, 9789643315511, Asatir
(27730) * 13050

[Iran -- Central Asia -- Timurids -- History -- Early works to
1800]

4822

Sharafī, Mahbūbeh

Zendegī, Zamāneh va Tārikh-negārī-ye Vassāf Shīrāzī. 224p,
Tehran, 1392, 9786009347254, Pezhuheshkadeh-ye
Tarikh-e Eslām (38694) 2415

[Vassāf al-Hadrat, 1264 or 1265-1329 -- Ilkhanid dynasty --
History]

4823

Sharī'atī, 'Alī

Ensān-e Bī'khvod. (Majmū'eh-ye Āthār 25) 472p. Tehran,
1978, 9643160513, Chapkhsh (44962) * 1800

4824

Sharī'atī, 'Alī

Madhhab 'alayh Madhhab. (Majmū'eh-ye Āthār 22) 407p.
Tehran, 1377, 964554119, Chapkhsh (44961) * 1600

4825

Shari'ati, Ali

On the Sociology of Islam. tr. by Hamid Algar 125p,
Berkeley, 1979, 0933782004, Mizan Press (18354) 540

4826

Shaybānī, Nezām al-Dīn Mojīr

Tashkīl-e shāhanshāhī-ye Safaviyeh: ehyā'-e vahdat-e mellī.

273p. 古書 Tehran, 1346 Tehran Univ. (44776) * 1080

[Iran -- History -- Safavid dynasty -- Ismā'īl I, Shah of Iran,
1487-1524]

4827

Shāyegān, Hasan

Eqbāl va Tārikh-negārī, dar bāreh-ye 'Abbās Eqbāl Āshteyānī.

292p, Tehran, 1383, 9646053637, Bonyad-e

Mawqūfat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar (19625) * 3580

[Iqbāl, 'Abbās, -1955 -- Historians -- Iran -- Historiography]

4828

Shayegan, Darius

L'Āme Poétique Persane: Ferdowsī, Khayām, Rūmī, Sa'dī,

Hāfez. 209p, Paris, 2017, 9782226400611, Albin

Michel (37851) * 2795

[Persian poetry -- History and criticism]

4829

Shaykh al-Mufid

Majmū'eh-ye Āthār-e Shaykh al-Mufid (2). DVD 1 DVD,

Qom, 1394, 9786002361776, (41966) 1800

4830

Shenkar, Michael

**Kings of Cities and Rulers of the Steppes: Representations of
Kingship in Pre-Islamic Central Asia.** (Schriften zur

vorderasiatischen Archäologie, 22) vi,548p. Wiesbaden,
2025, 9783447123440, Harrassowitz (43247) 28566

[This book examines the iconography of Central Asian rulers
from the Bronze Age to the Early Islamic period, focusing on

the cultural, religious, and ideological messages conveyed through royal imagery. With over 650 illustrations (including 300 original drawings), Michael Shenkar traces the evolution of kingship and its iconography over time, highlighting Central Asia's role as a meeting point for Iranian, Greek, Chinese, Indian, and Turkic cultures.]

4831

Sherkat, Shahla

Zanān: le journal de l'autre Iran. texte traduits du persan par Azita Hemptian 187p photos. Paris, 2009, 9782271067838, CNRS (25976) 5800

[Iran -- Zanān (magazine) -- Women -- rights]

4832

Sheykh al-eslāmī, Mohd. Hasan (intro.)

Majmū'eh-ye Maqālāt-e Panjomīn Konferāns-e Tārīkh-e Ravābet-e Khārjī-ye Īrān: javāme'-e Īrān dar khārej az keshvar va asiyāsāt-e khāejī-ye Īrān. 337p, Tehran, 1401(2022), 9786227881196, Edāreh-ye Motāle'āt-e Asnād va Tārīkh-e Ravābet-e Khārejī (41814) 3,620

[A Compilation of the Articles Presented to the Fifth Conference of Iran's Foreign Relations: Iranian communities abroad and Iran's foreign policy] Introduction by Dr. M.H. Sheikholeslami, collected and edited by The Division for Oral and Historical Studies]

4833

Sheykh al-Eslāmī, Javād

Qatl-e Atābak: qatl-e Atābak va shānzdeh maqāleh-ye tahqīqī-ye dīgar. 306p. Tehran, 1367 Keyhan (44773) * 1920

[Iran -- Atābak-i A'zam, 'Alī Aşghar Khān Amīn al-Sulţan, -1907 -- Assassination -- Qajar dynasty -- History]

4834

Sheykh al-Hokamāyī, 'Emād al-Dīn

Tahavvol dar Ādāb-e Ketābat va Tarassol. (Ganjīneh-ye Zabān va Adabīyāt-e Fārsī-ye Darī, 86) 208p, Tehran, 1399, 9786226441582, Entesharat-e Doktor Mahmud Afshar/ Sokhan (40156) 4577

[Letter writing, Persian -- Early works to 20th century]

4835

Shihāb al-Dīn Muhammad Nayrīzī (ö. 1397)

Miftāh al-Sa'ādah fī Kavā'id al-Siyādah: Neyrīzī'nin Siyāsetnāmesi. (inceleme - metin - çeviri) (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 108) 368p, İstanbul, 2018, 9789751739421, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (41777) 3800

[Advice in literature -- Iran -- Muzaffarids -- Politics and government

In Persian; Turkish translation in the opposite page]

4836

Shīrīn Bakhsh, Zohreh

Chālesh-hā-ye Asnāf dar Daureh-ye Pahlavī-ye Avval. 247p, Tehran, 1400, 9786008687603, Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān (41662) 3580

[Guilds -- Iran -- History -- 1925-1941]

4837

Shīrīn Maghrebī, Mohammad

Dīvān-e Mohammad Shīrīn Maghrebī: A critical edition of the Divan of Muhammad Shirin Maghribi. ed. by Leonard Lewisohn (Wisdom of Persia of Texts and Studies, XLIII) 19p(eng.)+499p. Tehran, 1993, 0728601974,

Daneshgah-e Tehran/ McGill Univ. (44949) * 2700

[Sufi poetry -- Persian -- Early works to 1800 Foreword by A. Shimmel]

4838

Shūdzkū, Aleksāndr

Nokhbeh-ye Sayfiyeh dar tārīkh va joghrāfeyā-ye Astarābādī be-endemām-e Bayād-e Khānevār va anfās-e mamlakat-e Astarābād bā jam'-e mota'alleqāt va rarāneh-hā-ye 'ameyāneh-ye Torkaman, 1249 qamarī. (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 136p. Tehran, 1360 Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (44578) * 500

[Gurgān (Gulistān, Iran) -- History -- Qajar dynasty]

4839

Shūshtarī, Mohd. 'Alī Emām

Farhang-e Vāzheh-hā-ye Fārsī dar Zabān-e 'Arabī.

(Selseleh-ye Enteshārāt-e Anjoman-e Āthar-e Mellī, 58)

807p, Tehran, 1347 Anjoman-e Athar-e Melli (21248)

* 4,200

[Arabic language -- Foreign elements -- Persian -- Words and phrases]

4840

Shūshtarī (Mehrin), 'Abbās

Īrān-Nāme, yā kārnāme-ye Īrāneyān dar 'asr-e Sāsāneyān. 421p. Tehran, 1342 Aseya (45035) * 1,500

[Iran -- HBistory -- to 640]

4841

Shuster, W. Morgan

Ekhtenāq-e Īrān. intro. by Esmā'īl Rā'īn 505p. 古書

Tehran, 1362 Safa 'Alish^ah (44564) * 1500

[The strangling of Persia : a story of the European diplomacy and oriental intrigue that resulted in the denationalization of twelve million Mohammedans, a personal narrative]

4842

Şimşir, Nahide (comp.)

Judasz Tadeusz Krusinski'nin İran Seyahatnamesi. 140p
facs (ekler), İstanbul, 2023(13), 9786258143270, Post
Yayın Dağıtım (42029) * 2399

[Safavids -- Iran -- Description and travels]

4843

Al-Sīrjānī, Abū al-Hasan 'Alī ibn al-Hasan (m. 470 hudūd)

**Al-Bayād wa al-Sawād: min khasā'is hikam al-'ibād fī na't
al-murīd wa al-murād.** ed. by Mohsen Pūrmokhtār

(Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Mysticism Facsimiles and
Editions, 15) 26p(eng.)+453p, Tehran, 2011,

9789648036640, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va
Falsafeh-ye Iran (29982) * 4,500

[All about the Wisdom of the Sufis], English intro. by Nasrollah
Pourjavady

Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

4844

Sobūtī, Hūshang

Tārīkh-e Zanjān. 208p. map. photos. Zanjan, 1366

Edareh-ye Koll-e Farhang va Ershad-e Eslami-ye Ostan-e
Zanjan (44609) * 600

[Zanjan -- Iran -- History]

4845

Sohaylī, Mahdī

Lahzeh^hā va Sahneh-hā 462p. Tehran, 1363 Sana'i
(44974) * 3,350

[Persian poetry]

4846

Sohaylī, Mahdī

She'r va Zendegī. 351p. Tehran, 1363 Khusheh (44973)
* 2,430

[Persian poetry]

4847

Sohravardī, Shehāb al-Dīn Yahyā

**Partūnāmeḥ-ye Solaymānshāhī va Bostān al-Qolūb: dū
resāleh-ye āmūzeshī).** ed. by Bābāk 'Alīkhānī 224p,

Tehran, 1396, 9786007009550, Mo'asseseh-ye
Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (36709) * 3,910

[Partow Nāme & bustān al-gholūb (two didactic treatises)]

4848

Solati, Bahman

**The Wine Goblet of Hāfez: a comparative study of the
influence of Hāfez on the fifteenth-century classical Persian
poet Jāmī.** (Crosscurrents: New Studies on the Middle East, v.
1) xx,136p, N.Y. 2016, 9781433133701, Peter Lang
(41197) 17373

4849

Solaymānī, Mohd. Hasan & Hasan 'Alī Farīdūn (ed.)

Revāyat-e Yak Sayyāh az Shūresh-e Shaykh 'Obayd Allāh.

172p, Tehran, 1392(2014), 9786002201881,
Ketabkhaneh, Muzeh va markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e Shura-ye
Eslami (34696) * 1,420

[Kurd -- Turkey -- Shaykh 'Ubayd Allāh rebellion, 1880 --

Sources

[A Traveller's Narration on Rebellion of Shaikh 'Ubaidullah]

4850

Soltānī, Mīr Shams al-Dīn Adīb

Darāmadī bar Chegūnagī-ye Shīveh-ye Khattī-e Fārsī.

317p. tehran, 1354 Amir Kabir (44926) * 920

[Darāmad-i bar čegunegī-e šīveh-ye xaṭṭ-e Fārsi = An
introduction to problems of Persian orthography]

4851

Soltānī, Mojtabā

**Khatt-e Sāzesh: tahlīl va barrasī-ye tahqīqī va mostanadī
payrāmūn-e tārīkhcheh, mavāde' va 'amalkard-e Nahdat-e**

Āzādī-ye Īrān. jeld-e avval. 616p, Tehran, 1367

Markaz-e Chap va Nashr (44669) * 3,200

[Iran -- Politics and government -- 1367(1988)-]

4852

Soltānī, Soltān 'Alī

Bīst va Hasht Goftār dar Bāb-e Farhang va Mardom-e Īrān.

540p, Tehran, 1381(2003), 9647025092, Markaz-e
Da'erat-e Ma'aref-e Bozorg-e Eslami (24886) * 2360

[Iran -- Language & culture -- History

[Twenty-Eight Discourses on: The Culture and the People of
Iran]

[Twenty-eight discourses on the culture and the people of
Iran]]

4853

Sonboldel, Farshad

**The Rebellion of Forms in Modern Persian Poetry: Politics of
Poetic Experimentation.** 232p. London, 2025(24),

9798765103586 Bloomsbury Academic (42898) Pap 7,016

[An analysis of the aesthetic, cultural and political aspects of
alternative poetic movements and individual poets in three
periods: the Constitutional Revolution (1900–1920), the
post-constitutional era (1920–1940), and the ascendancy of
modernism (1940–1960).]

4854

Sorūsh, 'Abd al-Karīm

Bast-e Tajrobeh-yī Nabavī. 381p, Tehran, 1392,
9789645633019, Mo'asseseh-ye Farhangī-ye Serāt (41220)
3,920

[Islam -- Doctrines -- Muhammad]

4855

Sorūsh Far, Zohreh

Sargodhasht-e Ejtemā'i-ye Taqvim dar Īrān 139p, Tehran, 1402, 9786227695076, Agar (42158) 2,387
[Calendar -- Iran -- History]

4856

Sotūdeh, M. & E. Rahmatof (ed.)

Zafarnāmeḥ-ye Khosravī, dar bokhārā va samarqand:

sharḥ-e hokmravāyī-ye Sayyed Amīr Nasr Allāh Bahādur

Soltān bn Haydar (1242-1277 h.q.) (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 53,

Mīrāth-e Mā Warā' al-Nahr, 3) 263p, Tehran, 1377,

9649073345, Mirath-e Maktub (12836) 1,980

[Amīr Naṣr Allāh Bahādur, 1806-1860 -- Khanate of Bukhara -- History -- 19th century]

4857

Sotūdeh, Manūchehr

Albūrḡ Kūh. (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e Īrān, 22) 328p

photos. Tehran, 1389(2010), 9789646053540, Bonyad-e

Mouqufat-e doktor Mahmud Afshar (34695) * 1430

[Elburz Mountains (Iran) -- History -- Geography]

4858

Sotūdeh, Manūchehr & 'Alī Amīrī

Asnād-e Gozāresh-hā-ye Parākandeh-ye Hokkām-e Velāyāt-e

Īrān (marbūt beh darbār-e Qājārīyeh). 206p, Tehran,

1391(2012), 9786002201270, Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va

Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslām (29938)

* 1250

[Scattered Report's Documents of the Rulers of Iranian

Provinces, related to Qajarid court]

[Iran -- Governors -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 --

Sources]

4859

Sotūdeh, Manūchehr (ed.)

Haft Keshvar, yā Sūvar al-Aqālīm 137p. 古書 Tehran,

1353 bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (44751) * 648

[Geography, Medieval -- Middle Ead -- Africa]

4860

Spuler, Bertold

Geschichte der Mongolen: nach östlichen und europaischen

zeugnissen des 13. und 14. Jahrhunderts. 278s. 古書

Spuler, Bertold Stuttgart, 1968 Artemis (2432)

* 1,600

4861

Statistical Centre of Iran

IRAN STATISTICAL YEARBOOK 1383 (2004-2005) 952p,

Tehran, 2005, 9643654141, Statistical Centre of Iran

(21643) * 4,840

4862

Statistical Centre of Iran

Iran Statistical Yearbook 1387 (2008 - 2009). 997p,

Tehran, 1389(2010), 9789643657437, Statistical Centre

of Iran (27891) * 5200

[Iran -- Statistics -- Social, Economic, Cultural conditions]

4863

Steingass, F.

A Comprehensive Persian-English Dictionary. 1539p,

Beirut, 1975(1892) Librairie du Liban (21) * 14610

[Persian language -- Dictionaries]

4864

Steingass, F.

A Comprehensive Persian-English Dictionary: including the

Arabic words and phrases to be met with in Persian

literature. viii,1539p, New Delhi, 2023 Repr.

9788173046698, Manohar (3701) * 15200

[Persian language -- Dictionaries

Indian reprint edition.]

4865

Steingass, F.

A Comprehensive Persian-English Dictionary: including the

Arabic words and phrases to be met with in Persian

literature. 2nd imp. viii,1539p. 古書 London, 1930(1892)

Kegan Paul, Trench, Trubner (45067) * 42,600

4866

Stempel, John D.

Inside the Iranian Revolution. xii,336p. Bloomington,

1981, 0253142008, Indiana U.P. (44613) * 600

[Iran -- Politics and government -- 1941-1979]

4867

Stickel, Farida

Zwischen Chiliasmus und Staatsräson: Religiöser Wandel

unter den Safaviden. (Religionsgeschichtliche Versuche und

Vorarbeiten, vol. 70) xvi,305p. Berlin, 2019,

9783110529654, de Gruyter (43451) 28970

[This study explores religious transformation in Iran under

Safavid rule. In addition to presenting the 1501 proclamation

of Shia Islam as the official religion, it places the Safavids in

context, examines religious change as such, and traces the

multiple actors involved.]

4868

Şu'ūrī Hasan Efendi (ö. 1693/94)

Lisānu'l-Acem, Ferheng-i Şu'ūrī. haz. Ozan Yılmaz

(Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 126)

4 vols. Istanbul, 2019, 9789751741837, Türkiye Yazma

Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları (39672) 21900

[Persian language -- Dictionaries -- Turkish]

- 4869
Suhrawardī, Yahyā ibn Habash (549-587 h.)
Al-Hikmat al-Ishrāqīyah: majmū'eh-ye mosannafāt-e Shehāb al-Dīn Yahyā al-Sohravardī: The collected works of Shihab al-Dīn Yahya Suhrawardi. ed. by Mohd. Malekī (The Collected Works of Shihab al-Dīn Yahya Suhrawardi, Vol. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 11) 8 vols. Tehran/Qom, 1393-1400, 9789644265846 Dāneshgāh-e Adyān va Madhāheb (34536) 49,680
[Mysticism -- Ishrāqīyah -- Islam -- Suhrawardī, Yahyā ibn Habash, 1152 or 1153-1191 -- Early works to 1800
1- Kitāb hikmat al-ishrāq, al-qism al-awwal. 2- Kitāb hikmat al-ishrāq, al-qism al-thānī, 3- Kitāb al-Talwihāt al-lawhiyah wa al-'arshīyah, 4- Kitāb al-muqāwimāt wa kitāb al-lamhāt fī al-haqā'iq, 5- Kitāb al-Mashāri' wa al-Mutārihāt, al-Mantiq, 6- Kitāb al-Mashāri' wa al-Mutārihāt, Tabī'iyāt, 7- Kitāb al-Mashāri' wa al-Mutārihāt, al-Ilāhiyat, 11- Kitāb al-Tanqihāt fī usūl al-fiqh]
4870
Sultān Valad (ö. 1312)
Rabābnāmah: Rebābnāme. (ineleme - tenkitli metin - çevir). haz. Veyis Değirmençay (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı, 215) 1291p, Isdntanbul, 2023, 97897517567654, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (42328) 12810
[Sufism -- Persian literature -- Mathnavi -- Mevlana in Persian & Turkish translation]
4871
Swietochowski, T. & B.C. Collins
Historical Dictionary of Azerbaijan. (Asian and Oceanian Historical Dictionaries, 31) 160p, Lanham, 1999, 0810835509, Scarecrow Pr. (3894) * 1950
4872
Szuppe, Maria
La Participation des Femmes dela Famille Royale a l'Exercice du Pouvoir en Iran, Safavide au XVIe siecle. (Studia Iranica, tome 23, 1994, fasc. 2 & tome 24, 1995, fasc. 1 - Extrait) 2 pts. in 1, Paris, 1994-95, ISSN 0772-7852, Association pour l'Avancement des Etudes Iraniennes (44485) * 1210
4873
Tabātabā'ī, Modarresī
Torbat-e Pākān 2 vols. photos. Qom, 1395-96(1976) [Qom] (41579) * 3,200
[Qum -- Iran -- History -- Islamic architecture -- Sources]
4874
Tabātabā'ī, Mohammad Hosayn
Dovvomīn Yādnāmeḥ-ye 'Allāmeḥ Tabātabā'ī. (The Islamic Iranian Academy of Philosophy, 536) 404p. Tehran, 1363 Mo'asseseh-ye Motale'at va Tahqiqat-e Farhangi (44483) * 1100
[Islamic philosophy -- Shī'ah -- 2nd cultural congress [Allāmah Tabātabā'ī, the second commemoration volume]
4875
Tabandeh, Reza
The Rise of the Ni'mattullahi Order: Shi'ite Sufi masters against Islamic fundamentalism in 19th-century Persia. (Iranian Studies Series) ix,303p. ills., Leiden, 2022, 9789087283674, Leiden U.P. (41178) 12317
[Islamic mysticism experienced a remarkable revival in nineteenth-century fundamentalist Persia. Sparked by the return of the Sufi master Ma'um Ali Shah from India, the Ni'matullāhī Order rapidly spread throughout the region amid fierce opposition from Shi'ite clerics. Rise of the Ni'matullāhī Order charts the movement's unlikely rise across three generations of Sufi masters. Reza Tabandeh demonstrates how Ma'um Ali Shah, Majdhub Ali Shah, and Mast Ali Shah sustained the revival by reinterpreting classical Sufi teachings for a Shi'ite context.]
4876
Tabarī, Mohd. 'Alī
Zobdat al-Āthār. 439p. Tehran, 1372 Amir Kabir (44931) * 880
[Persian literature -- Intellectual life -- Bibliographies]
4877
Tabarī, Muhd, ibn Jarīr
Tārīkh-e Bal'amī, tarjameh-ye Abū 'Alī Bal'amī. ed. by Malek al-Sho'arā Bahār & Mohd. Parvīn Gonābādī 1056p, Tehran, 1401 repr, 9789643632229, Hermes (25077) 8,260
[Islamic empire -- History -- World history -- Early works to 1800
Bal'amī, Abū 'Alī Muhammad ibn Muhammad, fl. 946-973]
4878
Tabatabai, Ariane M.
No Conquest, No Defeat: Iran's national security strategy. ix,390p, London, 2020, 9781787382091, Hurst (39936) * 9075
[Iran -- Foreign relations -- Military policy
An extremely timely history of what drives Iran's security policies towards both its neighbours and its adversaries further afield.
1. The Rise and Fall of the Qajars, 2. Reza Shah, the Mohammad Reza Pahlavi, the Autocratic Reformer, v4. The Revolution, 5. They Were Expendable: the Iran-Iraq War, 6.

The Revolution Matures (1988-2001): Consolidation, Reconstruction, and Reforms, 7. The Revolution Expands] 4879

Tafazzolī, Abū al-Qāsem

Rūstā-ye Emāneh va Anīs al-Dauleh. 134p. photos.

Tehran, 1363 Ketabsara (44577) * 1200

[Anīs al-Dawlah -- Imāmāh (Iran) -- History -- 1779-1925]

4880

Tafreshī Hosaynī, Ahmad

Rūznāmeḥ-ye Akhbār-e Mashrūtiyat va Enqelāb-e Īrān.: yāddāsh-t-hā-ye Hājī Mīrzā Seyyed Ahmad Tamjīd al-Soltān

Tefreshī Hosaynī dar sāl-hā-ye 1321 tā 1328 hejri. ed. Īrāj

Afshār 258p photos. Tehran, 1386(1351),

9789640010495, Amir Kabir (24926) * 2460

[Iran -- History -- 1905-1911]

4881

Tahāmī, Dāryūsh

Aks-hā-ye Qadīmī-ye Tehran: Olden photographs of Tehran.

135p. photos. Tehran, 1997, 964630315,

Farhangnameh-ye 'Aks-e Iran (44721) * 1500

[Tehran -- Pictorial works]

4882

Tāherī, Abū al-Qāsem

Tārīkh-e Siyāsī va Ejtemā'ī-ye Īrān : az marg-e Taymūr tā

marg-e Shāh 'Abbās. 406p. Tehran, 1354(49)

Ketab-ha-ye Jibi (43520) * 880

[Iran -- History -- Safavid dynasty -- Mongols -- Social conditions]

4883

Tāherzādeh, Karīm

Qeyām-e Ādharbāyejān dar Enqelāb-e Mashrūtiyat-e Īrān.

522p. Tehran, 1363 Eqbal (44712) * 1650

[Iran -- Azerbaijan -- History -- 1905-1911]

4884

Tahmāsebpūr, Mohd. Redā

Aksīyeh, jostār-hā-ye tārīkh-e 'akkāsī-ye Īrān. 224p photos.

Tehran, 1401, 9786229259528, Khāneh-ye Farhang va

Honar-e Mān Sārī (41912) 2800

[Photography -- Iran -- History -- 19th century (Qājār dynasty)]

4885

Tahmāsebpūr, Mohd. Redā

Az Noqreh va Nūr (jostār-hā-yī dar tārīkh-e 'akkāsī-ye Īrān).

(Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 8p(en)+150p photos. Tehran, 1389,

9789646082762, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (27879) * 1980

[Of Solver and Lighat]

Photography -- Iran -- Qajar dynasty -- History]

4886

Taiyebī, Nāhīd

Shahr-Bānū: bāzkāvī va pazhūheshī-ye darbāreh-ye

hamsar-e Emām Hosayn va mādar-e Emām Sajjād. 343p,

Tehran, 1392, '9789642242504, 'Elm (41676) 3468

4887

Tajrīlī, Jalīl, et al.

Bargozīdeh-ye Motūn-e Adab-e Fārsī: gozīnesh-e jadīd.

220p. Tehran, 1374(62) 964018103X Markaz-e Nashr-e

Daneshgahi (45015) * 1800

[Persian literature]

4888

Tajvidī, akbar

Negāhī beh Honar-e Naqqāshī-ye Īrān: az āghāz tā sadeh-ye

dahom-e hejri 123p. illus. Tehran, 1352 Vezarat-e

Farhang va Ershad-e Eslami (44875) * 2000

[Illumination of books and manuscripts -- Miniature -- History -- Iran]

4889

Takim, Liyakat

Shi'ism Revisited: Ijtihad and Reformation in Contemporary

Times. 280p, Oxford, 2022 9780197606575 Oxford

U.P. (41192) 22506

[Shi'ism Revisited moves beyond theoretical questions of reformation to address specific ways that Islamic law is being revisited by jurists. Tracing the origins and development of Shi'i jurisprudence and legal theory, Liyakat Takim analyzes how underlying epistemologies can be revised in order to create a moral and coherent legal system.]

4890

Takmīl Homāyūn, Nāser

Khāstgāh-ye Tārīkhī-ye Īl-e Qājār, majmū'eh-ye tārīkh va

shenākht-e jām'eh-ye mo'āser-e Īrān (1). 196p, Tehran,

1394 9789644266492 Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm-e Ensān va

Motale'āt-e Farhangī (34726) * 1420

[Historical Origins of Qajar Tribe]

4891

Talattof, Kamran (ed.)

Routledge Handbook of Ancient, Classical and Late Classical

Persian Literature. (Routledge Handbooks) xii,580p,

London, 2023, 9781032455242, Routledge (42588)

Pap 10646

[Persian literature -- History and criticism

contains scholarly essays and sample texts related to Persian

literature from 650 BCE through the 16th century CE. It

includes analyses of some seminal ancient texts and the

works of numerous authors of the classical period.]

4892

Talattof, Kamran (ed.)

Routledge Handbook of Post Classical and Contemporary Persian Literature. (Routledge Handbooks) xii,561p, London, 2023, 9781032455266, Routledge (42589)

Pap. * 10404

[contains scholarly essays and sample texts related to Persian literature from the 17th century to the present day. It includes analyses of free verse poetry, short stories, novels, prison writings, memoirs, and plays.]

4893

Tamīmdārī, Ahmad

Erfān va Adab dar 'Asr-e Safavī. 627p, Tehran, 1395(92) 9789642440221, Hekmat (41903) 1790

[Sufism -- Persian poetry -- Safavid dynasty]

4894

Tanyānī, Akbar Mūsavī

Motekallemān-e Nāshenākhteh-e Emāmīyeh, az ofūl-e madraseh-ye kalāmī-ye Kūfeh tā 'āghāz-e madreseh-ye kalāmī-ye Baghdād. 415p, Qom, 139, 978600195513 Pazhūheshgāh-e 'Olūm va Farhang-e Eslāmī (41942)

* 2880

[Shiites doctrones -- Ulama -- Biographies

[Unknown Theologians of Imāmīyah : from the Decline of the Theological School in Kufa to the Beginning of the Theological School in Baghdad]

4895

Tapper, Richard (ed.)

The New Iranian Cinema: politics, representation and identity. xv,282p, London, 2004(02), 9781860648045, I.B. Tauris (14975) Pap. * 1760

4896

Taqī-zādeh, Shouket & Tāqī Shāhīn

Tārīkh-e Navad Sāleh-ye Ādharbāyjan, az 'Abbās Mīrzā tā Shaykh Mohammad Kheybānī. tr. by Parvīz Zāra'

Shāhmarasī 304p, Tabriz, 1394, 9789645176226, Nashr-e Akhtar (34704) * 1980

[Iran -- Azerbaijan -- Politics and government -- 20th century -- History

[Azarbaycanın 90 İlik Tarixi, Abbasmirzadan Şeyx Muhammad Xiyabaniye tak]

4897

Taqī al-Dīn Kāshānī, Mīr (alive in 1016 a.h.)

Kholāsāt al-'Ash'ār va Zobdat al-'Afkār (bakhsh-e Hamadān va Lāhqeḥ-hā'ī Baghdād va Jorbādaqān va Khvānsār va navāhī ān belād). ed. by Mortedā Mūsavī & Redvān **Massāh** (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 378, Zabān va Adabīyāt-e Fārsī, 86) 13p+595p, Tehran, 1401(2022), 9786002032652,

Mirath-e Maktub (41803) 6150

[Poets, Persian - Biography

(Hamadan, and its three supplements concerning Baghdad, Jurbadaqan, and Khwansar and their suburban areas)]

4898

Taqīzādeh Ansālī, Shohrām (tr. & intro.)

Sahm-e Irān dar 'Olūm-e Qorūn-e Vasatī. 216p, Tehran, 1397, 9789648776980, Bonyād-e Irānshenāsī (41329) * 3910

[Islam and Science -- Iran]

4899

Tārīkh-e Tashayyo'. DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396, 9786002363039, Noor (41968) 1980

[History of Shi'ism]

4900

Tarbiyat: nokhostīn nashriyeh-ye rūzāneh va ghayr-e daulatī-ye Irān: The first non-governmental daily newspaper of Iran, Vol. 1: nos. 1-211 849p. Tehran, 1376 repr. Ketabkhaneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhuri-ye Eslām-e Iran (43516) 5,500

[Persian newspapers -- Iran -- Sources

Editor and licensee: Muḥammad Ḥusayn Furūghī Dhukā' al-Mulk)]

4901

Tarikh-e Mo'aser-e Irān. (DVD) 1 DVD, Tehran, Mo'asseseh-ye Motale'at-e Tarikh-e Mo'aser-e Iran (44795) * 4080

4902

Tarshūneh, Mahmūd (ed. & intro.)

Ketāb-e Mostatāb-e Sad va Yek Shab.. tr. Shahrām Delshād 240p, Tehran, 1401, 9786003391598, Maulā (41834) 4760

4903

Tashakkorī, 'Abbās

Irān va Ravāyet-e Chīn-e Bāstān, negāhī beh ravābet-e siyāsī, tejāratī va farhangī-ye Irān va Chīn tā Eslām. 187p.

Tehran, 2536 Mo'asseseh-ye Ravabet-e Bayn al-Melali (45032) * 540

[China relation with Iran]

4904

Tavahhodī, Kalīm Allāh

Harakat-i Tārīkhī-ye Kord beh Khorāsān, vol. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.

5 vols. Mashhad, 1363-1377 Kalīm Allah Tavahhodi (44797) * 11,000

[Kurds -- Iran -- Khorāsān -- Ethnic relations -- History]

4905

Tavakolī Sāberī, Mohd. Redā & Zahrā Senāyī (Rāhīl)

Farhang-e Tebb-e Sonnatī: Dictionary of traditional medicine, English-Persian, Persian-English. 224p+504p, Tehran, 1395, 9789641651604, Mo'in (41214) 5880
[Traditional medicine -- Iran -- Dictionaries]

4906

Tavassolī, Mohd. Mahdī (ed.)

Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, Tārīkh 4: tārīkh-e shebh-e qārreh-ye hend. 750p, Tehran, 1396, 9786002202734, Ketabkhaneh, Muze va Markaz-e Asna-e Majles-e Shura-ye Eslami (36799) * 2400

[A collection of 6 treatises on history and geography of Indian Subcontinent. vol. 4]

4907

Taymūrzādeh, Mostafā

Vahshat dar Saqqez: negāhī beh tahavvolāt-e kordestān dar fāseleh-ye jang-e avval-e jahānī tā 'ādeh-ye eqtedār-e daulat-e markazī 1293-1302 shamsī. (Majmū'eh-ye tārīkh-e mo'āser-e Irān, 30) 135p, Tehran, 1380, 9646578942, Entesharat-e Shirazeh (24914) * 980

[Iran -- Saqqiz -- Kurdistan -- Qajar dynasty -- Ethnic relations -- History]

4908

Tazmini, Ghoncheh

Power Couple: Russian-Iranian Alignment in the Middle East. 248p. London, 2024, 9780755640454, I.B. Tauris (42864) Pap 4354

[Cooperation between Iran and Russia has expanded to unprecedented levels. Following the Russian offensive in Ukraine, their partnership has undergone a significant transformation, altering power dynamics and elevating Iran from a junior partner to an equal counterpart. Russia's dependence on Iran in unexpected areas has caught observers by surprise.]

4909

Tectander, Georg

Īter Persīkūm: gozāresh-e safārātī-ye Īshwān Kākāsh Zālānkmenī bi darbār-e Shāh 'Abbās-e Avval. tr. by M. Tafaddolī 114p. Tehran, 1351

Mabad-e Farhang-e Iran (44647) * 756
4910

Tehrānī, Hājī Mīrzā Javād Āqā

'Āref va Sūfī Cheh Mī'gūyand : baḥthī dar mabādī va oṣūl-e taṣavvof va 'erfān 359p, Tehran, 1390 9789648918151
Āfāq (42188) 6479

[Sufism -- Mysticism -- Islam]

4911

Teles e Cunha, Joao

Negāhī beh Emperātūrī-ye Bāshokūh-e Pārs: ravābet-e Irān va partghāl dar 'asr-e jadīd (1507-1750): Olha da grande Persia o imperio nobre. 128p(por.)+168p photos. Tehran, 1393(2014), 9789643616748, Edāreh-ye Nashr-e Vezārat-e Omūr-e Khārejah (36716) * 2100

[The book is the translation of the book Olha da Grande Persia o Imperio Nobre by Joao Teles e Cunha, from Portuguese to Persian, along with the original text.]
4912

Tenreiro, Antonio, Mestre Afonso & Fr. Gaspar de S. Bernardino

Portuguese and Spanish Sources on Safavid Iran.

tr. by Willem Floor 400p. Washington DC, 2025, 9781949445916, Mage Publishers (43816) 17,010

[Translated into English for the first time, this volume brings together four remarkable yet long-overlooked travelogues – three Portuguese and one Spanish – offering vivid firsthand accounts of 16th- and 17th-century journeys through Iran and the Ottoman Empire. These Iberian travelers open a rare window into Safavid Iran and Ottoman Turkey, revealing the political, cultural, and religious landscapes of the time.]

4913

Terrier, Mathieu

Le Guide du Monde Imaginal: Présentation, édition et traduction de la Risāla mithāliyya (Épître sur l'imaginal) de Quṭb al-Dīn Ashkevarī. (Bibliothèque de l'Ecole des Hautes Etudes, Sciences Religieuses, vol. 198) 546p, Turnhout, 2023, 9782503606439, Brepols (42400) 18,630

[Le monde imaginal ('ālam al-mithāl) est l'une des découvertes ou des inventions majeures de la philosophie en Islam après Averroès, un concept élaboré entre l'école de la sagesse illuminative (ishrāq) de Suhrawardī et l'école de mystique spéculative d'Ibn 'Arabī. Intermédiaire entre les mondes matériel et spirituel, sensible et intelligible, il permet de rendre raison des événements des rêves, des phénomènes d'apparition, des ascensions célestes prêtées aux sages et aux saints, ainsi que des plaisirs et des tourments de la « résurrection mineure » ayant lieu dans la tombe.

L'on doit à Quṭb al-Dīn Ashkevarī, philosophe shī'ite méconnu de l'Iran safavide (xie/xviii siècle), la première monographie sur ce nouveau monde, composée en arabe et en persan, l'épître Fānūs al-khayāl fī irā'at 'ālam al-mithāl, « la Lanterne magique faisant voir le monde imaginal », aussi intitulée al-Risāla al-mithāliyya, « l'Épître sur l'imaginal ». Il s'agit à la fois d'une compilation rassemblant des sources variées sur le monde, les corps et les événements imaginaires, et d'une oeuvre personnelle engagée à contre-courant de son temps,

visant à montrer l'harmonie entre le shi'isme imâmite, la philosophie et le soufisme, et appelant à une quête de salut par la connaissance hors du monde d'ici-bas.]

4914

Thackston, Wheeler M. (tr. & annot.)

Classical Writings of the Medieval Islamic World: Persian histories of the Mongol dynasties. Vol. 1: Tarikh-i-Rashidi by Mirza Haydar Dughlat, Vol. 2: Habib's-Siyar: the history of the Mongols and Genghis Khan by Khwandamir, Vol. 3: Jami'u-Tawarikh: compendium of chronicles by Rashiduddin Fazlullah. 3 vols. (xii,232p, xxii,672p. xxii,586p) maps, genealogical & dynastic charts, London, 2012, 9780755617630, I.B. Tauris (42611) * 108,900 [Central Asia -- Mongols -- Islamic empire -- History -- To 1500 -- Sources

These three volumes represent some of the most important historical sources for medieval Islamic scholarship. Yet the Persian of the original texts is often extremely difficult, even for accomplished scholars. Distinguished linguist and orientalist Wheeler Thackston here provides lucid, annotated translations that make this key material accessible to a wide range of scholars. Mirzar Haydar's 'Tarikh- i - Rashidi' provides a history of the of the Khans of Moghulistan, the vast stretch of territory between the ancient cities of Central Asia and Mongolia. Khwandamir's The Reign of the Mongol and the Turk covers the major empires and dynasties of the Persianate world from the 13th to the 16th century, including the conquests of the Mongols, Tamerlane, and the rise of the Safavids. The final volume, written by the grand vizier of the Mongol rulers of Iran, includes a valuable survey of the Turkic and Mongolian peoples, a history of Genghis Khan's ancestors, and a detailed account of his conquests]

4915

Thamarah, Yad Allāh

Āmūzesh-e Zabān-e Fārsi: Persian language teaching, Elementary course Book 1, 2, Intermediate course Book 3, Advance course Book 4, & A guide to Persian language teaching 5 vols. Tehran, 1993 Alhoda/ International Relations Department, (45069) * 3800 [Persian language -- Textbooks for foreign speakers -- English]

4916

The International Institute for Strategic Studies (IISS)(ed.)

Iran's Networks of Influence in the Middle East. 224p.

London, 2020, 9780860792185, Routledge (43348)

25,410

[The IISS Strategic Dossier Iran's Networks of Influence

provides an understanding of how Iran builds, operates and uses this capability. Based on original field research, open-source information and interviews with a range of sources, the dossier conducts an audit of Iran's activities in the principal regional theatres of Iraq, Lebanon, Syria and Yemen, and its reach into Bahrain, Saudi Arabia and Kuwait. It includes an examination of Tehran's nurturing of groups such as the Houthis in Yemen, the Badr Organisation in Iraq, Hizbullah in Lebanon and Shia militias in Syria, and details related to recruitment, weapons supply, logistics and command-and-control systems.]

4917

Tiburcio, Alberto

Muslim-Christian Polemics in Safavid Iran. (Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran and the Persian World) vii,223p, Edinburgh, 2022(20), 9781474440479, Edinburgh U.P. (39559) Pap

4,838

[Explores theological debates between Muslims and Christians in Iran in the 17th and early 18th centuries.

This book explores the history of Muslim-Christian theological exchanges in Iran during the 17th and early 18th centuries. Focused on the work of the renegade missionary 'Ali Quli Jadid al-Islam (d. 1734), it contributes to ongoing debates on the nature of confessionalism, interreligious encounters, and cultural translation in early modern Muslim empires. By disentangling the connections between polemics and other forms of Islamic learning and by emphasizing the Shi'i character of the case in question, this study accounts for the dynamism of polemics as an ever-evolving genre capable to adapt to different historical contexts.]

4918

Toghyānī, Mahdī & Mortedā Derakhshān

Eqtesād-e Vaqf va Khayriyeh: The economics of the third sector, endowment & charity. 356p, Tehran, 1395(2016) 9786002145406, Dāneshgāh-e Emām Sādeq (41650)

* 3170

[Iran -- Economic policy -- Forecasting -- Waqf economic aspects

[The Economics of the Third Sector, endowment & charity]

4919

Tonokābonī, Mohammad

Ketāb-e Qesas al-'Olamā'. 465p. 古書 Tehran

Ketabforushi-ye 'Elmiyeh-e Eslamiyeh (44929) * 540

[Biographies]

4920

Torkmān, Mohd.

Ārā', andīshe-hā va Falsafeh-ye siyāsī-ye Modarres. 142p.
Tehran, 1374 Nashr-e Hazaran (44568) * 600
[Mudarris, Ḥasan, 1870 or 1871-1937 -- Contributions in
political thought]
4921
Torkmān, Mohd.
Modarres dar panj daureh-ye taqnīnīyeh. 2 vols. Tehran,
1372 Daftar-r Farhng-e Eslami (43518) * 4000
[Mudarris, Hasan, 1870 or 1871-1937 -- Politics and
government -- History]
4922
**Turāth (tārīkh-e ijtimā'ī): Jāme'-e manābe'-e farhang va
adab).** DVD 1 DVD, Qom, 1396, 9786002363602,
Noor (42547) 1260
[Turath, 3 (Social history)]
4923
Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn
Āghāz va Anjām. ed. by Āyatollāh Hasan Hasan-zādeh
Āmolī 203p, Tehran, 1393(66), 9789644227974,
Sāzmān-e Chāp va Enteshārāt (36837) * 890
[The beginning and the conclusion]
4924
Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn
Akhlāq-e Nāsirī. ed. by 'Azīz Allāh 'Alīzādeh 304p,
Tehran, 1399(89), 9789643203405 Ferdaus (41907)
4,820
[Islamic ethics -- Early works to 1800
5th ed.]
4925
Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn
Ausāf al-Ashrāf. ed. by Abū al-Fadl Morādī 137p, Qom,
1395 97860090392256 Āyat-e al-Eshrāq (36695) 1260
4926
Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn
**Sayr wa Sulūk: comtemplation and action: an autobiography
of a muslim scholar, Khwajah Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī.** ed. by S.J.
Badakhchani (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 315, 'Olūm va Mā'aref
Eslāmī 69) 107p(en.)+80p, Tehran, 1396(2017),
9786002031518, Mirath-e Maktub (36655) 2640
[Persian text and English translation. Revised edition]
4927
Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn
**Sharh-e Bīst Bāb dar ma'reft-e Astorlāb (sharh-e bīst bāb-e
khvājah nasīr al-dīn tūsī).** 229p (facs. ed.), Qom, 1391,
9789649882574, Majma' Dhakha'er-e Eslami (32814)
* 3910
[Astrolabes -- Islamic empire -- Early works to 1800]

4928
Al-Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn (m. 672 h.q.)
Zīj-e Īlkhānī (noskheh-ye bargardān). 33p+164p(facs),
Qom, 1391, 9789649882345, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e
Eslami (31051) 1680
[facsimile edition of manuscript in Ketābkhāneh-ye Majles-e
Shūrā-ye Eslāmī
Astrology -- Early works to 1800]
4929
Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī
**Jāvdānagī-ye Ravān: pāydārī va māna'ī-ye ravān ba'd az
jodā'ī az badan: tarjameh va sharh-e resāleh-ye Baqā' al-nafs
ba'da bawār al-badan.** ed. by E. Ranjbar 128p, Qom,
1397 9786007404645 Āyat-e Eshrāq (41289) * 2490
[Tūsī, Nasīr al-Dīn Muḥammad ibn Muḥammad, 1201-1274. --
Risālat baqā' al-nafs ba'da fanā' al-jasad -- Immortality]
4930
Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī
**Tahrīr Usūl Uqlīdis, tahrīr Khvājah Nasīr al-Dīn Tūsī,
tarjomeh-ye Mahmūd bn Mas'ūd Qutb al-Dīn Shīrāzī. ta'līq:
Seyyed 'Abd Allāh Anwār.** ed. by Solaymān Mofīd 1100p
Tehran, 1401 9786003391734 Maulā (41898) * 16,800
[Elements (Euclid) -- Geometry -- Commentary]
4931
Tūsī, Nasr al-Dīn (597-672 h.q.)
Akhlāq-e Mohtashamī. ed. by Mohd. Taqī Dāneshpazhūh
588p, Tehran, 1395(61) 9789640339893 Enteshārāt-e
Dāneshgāh-e Tehrān (35964) 5980
[Islamic ethics -- Shiites -- Early works to 1800]
4932
Tuson, Penelope
**A Brief guide to Sources for Middle East Studies in the India
Office Records.** 35p. London, 1982 India Office Library
and Records (44759) * 200
4933
Tūyserkānī, Hosayn 'Alī (m. 1286 q.)
Radd-e Rokn-e Rābe'. ed. by Mohd. 'Alī Dībājī 344p.
Tehran, 1401(2023), 9789645552839, Tehran Univ./ Inst.
of Islamic Studies, McGill Univ. (42533) 6980
[Kirmānī, Muḥammad Karīm Khān, -1871 or 1872 -- Shaykhī --
Ruknīyah -- Doctrines
[Refutation of the principle of fourth pillar in Shaykhism]
4934
Tūyserkānī, Mohammad Moqīm
Farhang-e Ja'farī. ed. by Sa'īd Hamīdeyān 622p. Tehran,
1362 Markaz-e Nashr-e Daneshgahi (45042) * 3780
[Persian language -- Dictionaries]

- 4935
Uluç, Lâle & Bora Keskiner
Shah Tahmasp Album: from the royal Ottoman treasury.
463p. illus. photos. Istanbul, 2024, 9789290634171,
IRCICA (42566) 17,900
[“Shāh Ṭahmāsp Album” is a set of illustrated calligraphic
works dating from the mid-14th to the mid-16th centuries
compiled from various sources during the reign of the Safavid
ruler Shah Tahmasp (r. 1524-1576). It was conveyed to the
Ottoman State during the 16th century and preserved in
Ottoman palaces until it was placed in the Library of Istanbul
University at the beginning of the 20th century. It is
commonly believed that the album was among the diplomatic
gifts sent by Shah Tahmasp to Sultan Murad III (r. 1574-1595).
The album had drawn specialists’ interest especially for its
miniatures, some of which were taken from illustrated copies
of well-known texts existing at the time.]
- 4936
Unknown Author (zende dar 765 h.)
Tārīkh-e Āl-e Saljūq dar Ānātūlī. ed. by Nādere Jalālī.
(Mīrāth-e Maktūb 54, Tārīkh va Joghrāfiyā, 5) 160p.
Tehran, 1377(1999), 9649073396, Mirath-e Maktub
(12788) 1500
[the history of Seljuqid household in Anatolia]
- 4937
Urānskī, Ay.M.
Moqaddameh-ye Feqh al-Loghah-ye Īrānī. tr. by Karīm
Keshāvarz 424p. 古書 Tehran, 1358 Payam (45057)
* 1100
[Iranian phonology -- Ancient Persian language]
- 4938
Ūshīdārī, Jahāngīr
Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Mazdayasnā: vāzhehnāmeḥ-ye tauz^hī-ye
āyīn-e Zartosht. 515p. Tehran, 1371 Markaz (44853)
* 2376
[An encyclopaedia of Zoroastrianism]
- 4939
Uyar, Mustafa
İlhanlı (İran Moğolları) Devleti'nin Askerî Teşkilatı (Ortaçağ
Moğol ordularında gelenek ve dönüşüm). (T.T.K. IV/A-1.2.
Dizi-sa. 3) xiii,216p ills. photos., Ankara, 2025(20),
9789751744845, TTK (39508) 2040
[Mongols -- Ilkhān of the Mongols, 1271-1304 -- Iran -- Armed
forces -- History]
- 4940
al-Vā'iz al-Balkhī, 'Abd Allāh (610/1214)
Fadā'il Balkh. tr. into Persian by 'Abd Allāh bn Muhammad
al-Husaynī (676/1278). ed. by Alī Mīr-Amsārī. 513p+2p(en.),
Tehran, 1401, 9786229560419 Markaz-e Dā'erat al-Ma'āref-i
Bozorg-e Eslāmī (42490) 10,575
[Balkh-- History -- Biography
This translation of the Fadā'il-i Balkh makes available in
English for the first time the earliest surviving Islamic-era
work devoted to Balkh (Bactra). Written in a lost Arabic
version in the twelfth century CE and translated into Persian
in the 13th. 'The Merits of Balkh' is a compendium of the
state of knowledge at that time, drawing on numerous earlier
texts now lost.]
- 4941
Vahabzadeh, Peyman
For Land and Culture: The Grassroots Council Movement of
Turkmens in Iran, 1979-1980 256p. N.Y. 2025,
9781773636658 Columbia U./ Fernwood Publishing
(43786) Pap 6048
[For Land and Culture offers the first comprehensive account
of a long forgotten and neglected grassroots movement. In
the wake of Iran's 1979 revolution, Turkmen peasants
collectively occupied their ancestral lands, which had been
seized through colonial modernization, land registry and land
reform under the Pahlavi monarchy. The book chronicles this
movement using theoretical and historical engagement with
the modern councils and offers a detailed account of the
“land question” in Iran's colonial modernization.]
- 4942
Vahman, Farīdūn
Vāzheh'nāmeḥ-ye Artāy Vīrāz Nāmak: A glossary of Artāy
Wīrāz Nāmag: a Pahlavi-Persian glossary and a
Pahlavi-English index. 193p.+35p. Tehran, 2535
Bonyad-e Farhang-e Iran (45046) * 1100
[Pahlavi language -- Dictionaries -- Artāy Wīrāz nāmag]
- 4943
Vāleh Esfahānī, Mohd. Yūsof (988 ?- h.q.)
Khold-e Barīn: tārīkh-e taymūrīyān va
torkomānān/selections VI & VII. ed. by Mīr Hāshem
Mohaddeth (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 88 Tārīkh va Joghrāfeyā
11) 800p, Tehran, 1379(2001) repr. 9646781519,
Mirath-e Maktub (14031) 6500
[The book describes the life and events of kings and princes of
Timurid and Turkman (Āq Quyunllu and Qarā Quyunlu)
dynasties and records this era's historical events and
happenings.]
- 4944
Varahrām, Gholāmredā
Tārīkh-e Siyāsī va Ejtemā'i-ye Īrān dar 'Asr-e Zand. 279p.

illus. map, Tehran, 1366 Mo'in (27826) * 756
[The political and social history of Iran in the Zand period]
4945

Vāseqī, Sadr

Seyyed Jamāl al-dīn Hosaynī: pāyeh-godhār-e nehdat-hā-yr Eslāmī. 455p. photos. 古書 Tehran, 2535(1977) Payam (44565) * 3700

[Afghānī, Jamāl al-Dīn, 1838-1897 -- Biography]

4946

Vassāf al-Hadreh, 'Abd Allāh bn Fadl Allāh

Tajzīyat al-Amsār va Tazjīyat al-A'sār (Tārīkh-e Vassāf), jeld-e avval. ed. by 'Alīredā Nīknezhād 376p, Tehran, 1399, 9786003334113, Mīrmāh (40933) 5880

[Iran -- History -- Mongols and Ilkhanids, 1219-1355.]

4947

Vassāf al-Hazrat, 'Abdallāh bn Fadl Allāh

Montakhab-e Tajzīyat al-Amsār va Tazjīyat al-A'sār, mashhūr beh Tārīkh-e Vassāf, jeld-e nokhost. ed. by Mehrdād Dabestānī 670p, Kerman, 1398(2019), 9786002852618,

Khadamāt-e Farhangī-ye Kermān (41644) 7220

[Iran -- History -- Ilkhanid dynasty -- Atabakān of Fārs]

4948

Vazīrī, Ahmad 'Alī Khān

Tārīkh-e Kermān. ed. Mohd. E. Bāstānī Pārīzī 2 vols. Tehran, 1364 'Elmi (44777) * 2,808

[Iran -- Kirmān -- History -- Afshar -- Zand -- Qajar

[Tārīkh-i-Kirmān; history of Kirman known as Sālāriyya of

Ahmad 'Alī Khān-i-Vazīrī]

4949

Vazīrī Kermānī, Ahmad 'Alī Khān

Joghrafeyā-ye Kermān. ed. by Bāstānī Pārīzī 286p. Tehran, 1353 Ebn-e Sina (44688) * 1,620

[Kirmān (Iran : Province) -- History -- Geography]

4950

Vazīrī Kermānī, Ahmad 'Alī Khān

Tārīkh-e Kermān (Sālāreyyāh). ed. Mohd. E. Bāstānī Pārīzī 7p.(en.)+820p. illus. Tehran, 1352(1340) Ebn-e Sina (44654) * 3,300

[Iran -- Kirmān -- History -- Afshar -- Zand -- Qajar

[Tārīkh-i-Kirmān; history of Kirman known as Sālāriyya of

Ahmad 'Alī Khān-i-Vazīrī]

4951

von Heidenstam, Carl Peter

Underrättelser: A Swedish Officer's Account of Turkey and Persia, 1816-1817. tr. by Willem Floor 198p. ,

Washingtod dC, 2025, 9781949445923, Mage Publishers (43813) 17,010

[First published in Swedish in 1825 and never before translated into English, Carl Peter von Heidenstam's Nägra Underrättelser... occupies a unique place among early nineteenth-century European writings on the Ottoman Empire and Qajar Iran. Far from a conventional travelogue, the text offers a concise, analytically structured account of governmental, military, and religious institutions in both empires, based on the author's direct service in Istanbul and in the reformist army of Crown Prince 'Abbs Mirza.]
4952

von Kotzebue, Moritz

Mosāferat beh Īrān: daurān-e Fath 'Alī Shāh Qājār, 1817 mīlādī. tr. by Mahmūd Hedāyat 322p. illus. Tehran, 1365 Javidan (44598) * 1100

[Iran -- Description and travel -- Qajar dynasty]

4953

Waheed-uz-Zaman

Iranian Revolution: a profile. 356p. Islamabad, 1985 Institute of Policy Studies (44663) * 432

[authour's stay in Tehran as the execvutive director of the

RCD Cultural Institute, 1979-1982]

4954

Waldman, Marilyn

Zamāneh, Zendegī va Kārnamēh-ye Bayhaqī. tr. by Mansūreh Ettehādīyeh (Nizām Māfī) (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān) 309p. Tehran, 1375, 9646082017, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (44783) * 550

[Toward a Theory of Historical Narrative: a case study in Persico-Islamicate historiography]

4955

Ward, Paul

Shahr va Rūstā dar Īrān: eqtesād va sokūnat dar houzeh-ye Kermān. tr. by Rūyā Ekhlāspūr (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān)

284p maps, photos., Tehran, 1390, 9789646082977, Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (31281) * 2390

[City and Village in Iran: settlement and economy in the Kerman basin]

4956

Warne, William E.

Mission for Peace, Point 4 in Iran. xv,320p, Bethesda, 1999, 0936347848, IBEX Publishers (15059) * 4200

[In 1951 Warne was asked to become Point 4 country director in Iran.]

4957

Watson, Robert Grant

A History of Persia, from the beginning of the nineteenth century to the year 1858. (The Pahlavi Commemorative

Reprint Series) xii,465p. Tehran, 1976(1866) Imperial
Organization for Social Services (44761) * 3,240
4958

Welch, Stuart Cary

**Persian Painting: five royal Safavid manuscripts of the
sixteenth century.** 123p ills. N.Y. 1996(1976),

0916724387, George Braziller (2179) Pap. * 2,160
4959

Werner, Ch. D. Zakrzewski, & H.T. Tillschneider

**Die Kujuji-Stiftungen in Tabriz: ein beitrag zur geschichte der
Jalāyiriden (edition, übersetzung, kommentar).** (Nomaden

und Sesshafte, Bd. 16) x,148s.+44s(ar) Wiesbaden, 2013

9783895009365, Dr. Ludwig Reichert (31206) 16,146

[The Kujuji-foundations from 780/1380 are a vivid testimony
to an outstanding personality in Tabriz during the Jalayerid
period. Their founder, Khwaja Shaikh Kujuji, appears in the
sources as political advisor to the rulers of his time, as urban
notable, poet, and charismatic sheikh. The present volume
offers a critical edition of the Arabic text of the waqf-deed,
with translation and an extensive commentary. The study is
also a contribution to the post-mongol history of Iran and
sheds new light on the early history of the Safavids as well.]

4960

Werner, Christoph

Vaqf en Iran: aspects culturels, religieux et sociaux.

(Cahier de Studia Iranica, 56) 187p ills. Paris, 2015,

9782910640422, Peeters (34021) * 5,500

[It analyses cultural and social - as well as religious, economic,
political and material aspects of endowments in Iran from the
14th century up to the present time.]

4961

Werner, Christoph U. Maria Szuppe, Nicolas Michel ' Albrecht
Fuess (ed.)

**Families, Authority, and the Transmission of Knowledge in
the Early Modern Middle East.** (Miroir de l'Orient

Musulman, v. 10) 334p, Turnhout, 2021,

9782503592893, Brepols (41510) 14283

4962

White, James

**Persian and Arabic Literary Communities in the Seventeenth
Century: migrant poets between Arabic, Iran and India.**

(I.B. Tauris Studies in Medieval and Early Modern Persian
Literature) xvi,255p. London, 2025(23),

9780755644605, I.B. Tauris (42721) Pap. * 7016

[Arabic literature -- Persian literature -- 17th century

A wealth of scholarship has highlighted how commercial,
political and religious networks expanded across the Arabian

Sea during the seventeenth century, as merchants from South
Asia traded goods in the ports of Yemen, noblemen from
Safavid Iran established themselves in the courts of the
Mughal Empire, and scholars from across the region came
together to debate the Islamic sciences in the Arabian
Peninsula's holy cities of Mecca and Medina. This book
demonstrates that the globalising tendency of migration
created worldly literary systems which linked Iran, India and
the Arabian Peninsula through the production and circulation
of classicizing Arabic and Persian poetry.]

4963

Wilber, Donald N.

Iran: past and present. 8th ed. ix,169p. photos.,

Princeton, 1976(48) 0691000212 Princeton U.P. (44660)

Pap. * 440

4964

Wilde, Andreas

**What is Beyond the River? power, authority, and social
order in Transoxania 18th-19th century.**

(Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, 80) 3 vols. Wien, 2016,

9783700178668, VOAW (37794) 24,840

[This book investigates the dialectics of power and social
order in eighteenth and nineteenth-century Mā Warā' al-Nahr
from an intrinsic perspective. Relying on a rich corpus of
Bukharan primary sources, the study is a work of fundamental
research that combines established traditions of social
historical research and approaches borrowed from the social
sciences.]

4965

Wilson, Peter L. & Gh. Reza Aavani (tr.)

Nasir-i Khusraw, forty poems from the Divan. gen. ed. by

S.H. Nasr x,144p, Tehran, 1394(2015), 9786007009413

Mo'asseseh-ye Pezhuheshi-e Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran

(36698) 3910

4966

Wilson, Sir Arnold T.

Persia. intro. by H.A.L. Fisher (The Modern World)

xvi,400p. 古書 London, 1932 Ernest Benn (44785)

* 2000

4967

Windler, Christian

Missionaries in Persia: Cultural Diversity and Competing

Norms in Global Catholicism. 408p. London, 2025(24),

9780755649402, I.B. Tauris (42863) Pap 7016

[In the 17th and 18th centuries, Isfahan, the capital of the
Safavid Empire, hosted Catholic missionaries of more diverse
affiliations than most other cities in Asia. Attracted by the

hope of converting the Shah, the missionaries acted as diplomatic agents for Catholic rulers, hosts to Protestant merchants, and healers of Armenians and Muslims. Through such niche activities they gained social acceptance locally. This book examines the activities of Discalced Carmelites and other missionaries, revealing the flexibility they demonstrated in dealing with cultural diversity, a common feature of missionary activity throughout emerging global Catholicism.]

4968

Wolff, Hans E. (Vūlf, Hāns)

Sanāyi'-i Dastī-ye Kohan-e Īrān. tr. by Sīrūs Ebrāhīm-zādeh

407p. photos. illus. Tehran, 1372 Entesharat va Amuzesh-e Enqelab-e Eslami (44534) * 2160

[Handicraft -- Technology -- Iran -- History

[The Traditional Crafts of Persia]

4969

Wright, Denis

The English Amongst the Persians: during the Qajar period**1787-1921.** xv,218p ills., London, 1977, 434878200, I.B. Tauris (13554) * 3,000

[Iran -- Relations -- Great Britain]

4970

Wright, Denis

The Persians amongst the English: episodes in Anglo-Persian history. xix,273p. illus. 古書 London, 1986(85), 1850430020, I.B. Tauris (44755) * 3,000

[Iran -- Relations -- Great Britain

署名あり]

4971

Wright, Elaine

The Look of the Book: manuscript production in Shiraz, 1303-1452. 384p 152 ills. Seattle, 2013 9780295991917 U. of Washington Press (29922) 13,350

[The Look of the Book assesses the role of the city of Shiraz in Iranian book production between the early fourteenth and mid-fifteenth centuries. It is the first detailed analysis of all aspects of the book--illumination, codicology, illustration, calligraphy, and binding--during this significant era when the look of the book was transformed.]

4972

Wulff, Hans E.

The Traditional Crafts of Persia: their development, technology, and influence on Eastern and Western civilizations. xxiv,404p. illus., Massachusetts, 19675(66) MIT (44521) * 1100

4973

Ya'qūb bn Mohammad al-Hanafī

Nozhat al-Arvāh be'tatrīb al-Ashbāh (majmū'eh-ye tasānīfī az 'ahd-e Taymūr va Safavī). ed. by Behrūz Amīnī 273p, Tehran, 1401, 9789642323173, Farhangestān-e Honar-e Jomhūrī-ye Eslāmī-ye Īrān (41885) 2,460

[Music -- Iran -- Early works to 1800

[A song-text collection of Timurid and Safavid period]

4974

Ya'qūbī, Ahmad ibn Abī

Tārīkh-e Ya'qūbī. tr. by Mohd. E. Āyatī 2 vols. Tehran, 1374 Sharekat-e Entesharat-e 'Elmi va Farhangi (44976) * 2,200

[Persian translation]

4975

Yaghmā'ī, Esmā'īl Honar

Jandaq va Qūmes dar Avākher-e Daureh-ye Qājār. ed. by 'Abd al-Karīm Hekmat Yaghma'i (Nashr-e Tārīkh-e Īrān, 39)

195p facs. photos. Tehran, 1363 Nashr-e Tarikh-e Iran (41582) * 1,650

[Jandaq -- Qūmis -- Description and travels -- History]

4976

Yaghoobi, Claudia

Transnational Culture in the Iranian Armenian Diaspora.

(Edinburgh Studies on Diasporas and Transnationalism)

288p. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399512381, Edinburgh U.P. (43602) Pap 4838

[Examines the ways diasporic Iranian Armenian authors and artists negotiate their identities in Iran and in the US]

4977

Yahaqqī, Mohd. Ja'far

Farhang-i Asātīr va Eshārāt-e Dāstānī dar Adabīyāt-e Fārsī.

471p. Tehran, 1375 Pezhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e Ensani va Motale'at-e Farhangi/ Sorush (44905) * 1980

[Iranian mythology -- Persian prose literature -- Dictionaries

[A Dictionary of Myths, and narrative symbols in Persian literature]

4978

Yāhaqqī, Mohd. Ja'far & Khadījeh Būdhar Jomhūrī

Firdūs/ Tūn (tārīkh va joghrāfeyā). 268p. illus. maps, Mashhad, 1374 Astan-e Qods Redavi (44610) * 880

4979

Yāhaqqī, Mohd. Ja'far (ed.)

Behīn-nāmeḥ-ye Bastān: Kholāseh-ye Shāhnāmeḥ-e Ferdūsī.

543p. Mashhad, 1369 Astan-e Qods-e Radavi (44966) * 1500

[Bihīn Nāma Bāstān: A summary of Shāh Nāma Firdawsī]

4980

Yāhoseynī, Qāsem

Ra'īs 'Alī Delvārī: tajāvoz-e nezāmī-ye Berītānīyā va

moqācamat-e janūb. (Tārīkh-e Mo'āser-e Īrān 1) 208p,
Tehran, 1395(87), 9786008514237, Shirazeh-ye Ketab
(31114) * 1680

[Būshīhr Region (Iran) -- World War, 1914-1918 -- Iran --
History]

4981

Yāhusaynī, Qāsem

Zān-e Īrānī dar 'Asr-e Afghānān va Nāder Shāh. 175p,
Tehran, 1400, 9786226490672, Hāmūn-e Nou (41659)
3020

[Women -- Social conditions -- Iran -- 18th century]

4982

Yarshater, Ehsan (ed.)

**Persian Lyric Poetry in the Classical Era, 800-1500: ghazals,
panegyrics and quatrains.** (A History of Persian Literature,
Vol. II) xxi,656p, London/N.Y. 2019, 9781788318242,
I.B. Tauris (39283) * 22,990

[Persian poetry -- Criticism and interpretation -- 747-1500
The second volume in this series presents the reader with an
extensive study of some major genres of Persian poetry from
the first centuries after the rise of Islam to the end of the
Timurid era and the inauguration of Safavid rule in the
beginning of the sixteenth century.]

4983

Yarshater, Ehsan (ed.)

The Seleucid, Parthian and Sasanian Period. (The
Cambridge History of Iran, vol. 3 (1-2)) 2 vols. 古書
Cambridge, 1983, 052120092X, 246938, Cambridge U.P.
(44731) * 5280

4984

Yassavoli, Javad

**The Fabulous Land of Iran, colourful and vigorous folklore.
with over 411 photos in colour** 232p.+16p. photos.

Tehran, 2003, 9643060160, YUassavoli (21340)
6,000

[Iran -- Pictorial works

in English; introduction in Persian]

4985

Yazıcızāde 'Alī

Selçuk-Nāme: indeksli tıpkıbasım. haz. Abdullah Bakır
(T.T.K. I. Dizi-Sa. 8) ix,101p+454 leaves, facs. Ankara, 2014
9789751629289, TTK (35081) 4900

[Seljuks -- Early works to 1800

Introduction in modern Turkish. text in facsimile in Turkish in
Arabic script]

4986

Yazdi, Hamid R. & Arshavez Mozafari (ed.)

Persian Literature and Modernity: production and reception.

(Iranian Studies) viii,248p, London, 2020(19),
9780367663605, Routledge (38473) Pap. * 8,952

[Persian literature -- 1796- -- History and criticism

recasts the history of modern literature in Iran by elucidating
the bonds between the classical tradition and modernity and
exploring textual, generic and discursive formations through
heterodoxical investigations.]

4987

Yildiz, Emrah

Zainab's Traffic: Moving Saints, Selves, and Others across

Borders. (Atelier: Ethnographic Inquiry in the Twenty-First
Century) 212p. Berkeley, 2024, 9780520379831,
U. of California Press (43478) Pap 5,661

[Whether it is through the study of the spatial politics of saint
veneration in Islam, analysis of cross-border gold trade and
sanctions, or examination of pilgrims women's desire for
Syrian lingerie accompanying their pleas with the saint in
marital matters, the book develops the idea of visitation as a
ritual of mobility across geography, history, and category.
Iranian visitors' experiences on the road to Sayyida
Zainab—emerging out of a self-described “poverty of
mobility”—demonstrate the utility of a more capacious
anthropological understanding of ritual.]

4988

Yoshinari, Mary & Serhan Afacan (ed.)

Labour History and the Economy in Iran: workers,

entrepreneurs and the state. 296p. London, 2025,
9780755652594, I.B. Tauris (42817) 20570

[Iran underwent major economic changes in the twentieth
century, but these have to date largely been studied in the
context of oil, centralization and revolutions. This book
examines Iran's economic development and the people who
made it possible, from the late Qajar period to the Revolution
of 1979.]

4989

Yūsod Dehī, Hūman

Anjoman-hā-ye Gīlān dar 'Asr-e Mashrūteh.

(Dāneshnāmeḥ-yi Farhang va Tamaddon-e Gīlān 7) 155p,
Rasht, 1387, 9789641900634, Farhang-e Īleyā (24986)
* 640

[The associations of Guilan in constitutional period]

4990

Yūsuf, Gholamhoseyn (ed.)

Dar Ārezū-ye Khūbī va Zībā'ī: gozīdeh-ye Būstān-e Sa'dī

(Az Mīrāth-e Adab-e Fārsi, 1) 572p. Tehran, 1374

- Sokhan (44916) * 880
4991
Yūsufi-far, Shahrām
Vaqf va Touse'eh-ye Shahrī: tajrebeh-ye Rabe' Rashīdī.
159p illus. Tehran, 1397 9786008273929 Negārestān-e
Andīsheh (42004) 1700
[Waqf -- Rab'e Rashidi -- Ilkhanids -- Iran -- History
[Vaghf and Urban Development in Iran: the case study of
Rabe Rashidi]]
4992
Zadeh, Travis
**Wonders and Rarities: the marvelous book that traveled the
world and mapped the cosmos.** vii,445p ills., Cambridge,
Ma., 2025(23), 9780674299337, Harvard U.P. (41596)
Pap 4338
[Cosmography -- Geography -- History -- Qazwīnī, Zakariyā ibn
Muḥammad, approximately 1203-1283
The astonishing biography of one of the world's most
influential books.
During the thirteenth century, the great scholar, geographer,
physician, and astronomer Zakariya al-Qazwini (1203-1283)
authored what became perhaps the single most influential
work of natural history in the Islamic world: a compendium of
curiosities entitled 'Aja'ib al-Makhlūqat wa Ghara'ib
al-Mawjudat, or, loosely translated, Wonders and Rarities.
Following the travels of Qazwini's book across time and place,
Travis Zadeh examines how Muslim intellectuals and religious
authorities conceived of the world before the discovery of the
western hemisphere and the rise of heliocentrism: through
the language of wonder and rarity]
4993
Zādehūsh, Mohd.-Redā
Maktab-e Falsafī-ye Esfahān, az negāh-e dānesh-e pazhūhān.
376p, Tehran, 1391, 9789648036978, Mo'asseseh-ye
Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (30935)
* 2400
[Islamic philosophy -- Sufism -- Isfahan -- Iran -- Congresses]
4994
Zāhedānī, Sa'īd Zāhed
Bahā'iyat dar Irān. 324p. Tehran, 1381, 9647357400,
Markaz-e Asnad-e Enqelab-e Eslami (44736) * 756
[Bahai faith -- Iran]
4995
Zāhedī, Mahmūd bn Borhān al-Dīn
**Dū Resāleh-ye Falsafī - 'Erfānī, Tohfeh-ye Solaymānī va So'al
va Jawāb.** tr. from Turkish with additions by Mohd. Rafī
Zāhedī Pīrzādeh. ed. by Mohd. Sūrī & M Ashgarī
12p(eng.)+252p facs. Tehran, 1401(2022),
9786226331371, Mo'asseseh-ye Pazhūheshī-ye Hekmat va
Falsafeh-ye Irān (41888) 3200
[Sufism -- Islamic philosophy -- Early works to 18700
[Two Persian Treatise: Tuhfa-yi Sulaymānī & Su'al wa Jawāb
with a Facsimile edition of the Turkish treatise Aqā'id Awliyā'
Sab'a]
4996
Zāhīr al-Dīn Nīshābūrī
Saljūqnāmeḥ. ed. by A.H. Morton (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 366,
Tārīkh va Joghrafeyā. 53) 6p+134p, Tehran, 1400,
9786002032355, Mīrāth-e Maktūb (41343) 3890
[Seljuks -- History -- Iran -- 1038-1157 -- Sources]
4997
Zahīr al-Dauleh
Khāterāt va Asnād-e Zahīr al-Daureh. ed. by Īrah Afshār
645p. photos. Tehran, 1367 Zarrin (44569)
* 2,100
[Zahīr al-Dawlah, 'Alī Khān Qājār, 1864-1924 -- Courts and
courtiers -- Sufis -- Biography -- History]
4998
Zahīrī Samarqandī, Mohd. bn 'Alī (6th century A.H.)
Sendbād Nāmeḥ. ed. by Mohd. Bāqer Kamāl al-Dīnī
(Mīrāth-e Maktūb 107, Zabān va Adabiyāt-e Fārsī 31) 337p,
Tehran, 1392(81), 9789646781726, Mirath-e Maktub
(16796) 3810
4999
al-Zahrāwī, Abū al-Qāsim Khalaf ibn 'Abbās
**Jarrāhī va Abzār-hā-ye Ān: tarjomeh-ye fārsī-ye bakhsh-e
siyyom az Kitāb al-Tasrīf li man 'ajaza 'an al-Ta'līf.** tr. by M.
Mohaqqeq & Ahmad Ārām 4p(eng.)+278p. Tehran, 1996
ISTAC (44948) * 990
[Albucasis: On Surgery and Instrument]
5000
Zakir, Nazir Ahmad
Notes on Iran: Aryamehr to Ayatollah. viii,320p. Karachi,
1988, 9694070899, Royal Book Company (44545)
* 432
[Iran -- History -- Mohammad Reza Pahlavi, 1941-1979
N.A. Zakir was posted at Pakistan Embassy in Tehran for 8
years (1958-)]
5001
Zamānī, Karīm
**Sharh-e Dīvān-e Shams-e Tabrīzī: Maulānā Jalāl al-Dīn
Mohammad Balkhī Rūmī.** 2 vols. Tehran, 1401(1397),
9786009270279, 93, Shokūh-e Dānesh/ Nashr-e Qatreh
(38314) 16200

[Commentary of Divan-e Shams, Mawlana Jalaluddin
Mohammad Balkhi Rumi]

5002

Zamānī Neyā, Mostafā

Farhang-e Jalāl Āl-e Ahmad: ketāb-e avval: Siyāsāt. 140p.

古書 Tehran, 1362 Ravaq (44824) * 400

5003

Zamarshīdī, Hosayn

Tāq va Qaus dar Mi'mārī-ye Īrān. 379p. photos. illus. plans,
Tehran, 1373(1367) Keyhan (44727) * 2,160

[Iran -- Architecture -- Arches -- Vaults

Contains Persian dictionary of architectural terms]

5004

Zandīyeh, Hasan & Maryam Bolandī

**Esteshhād-nāmeḥ-hā-ye Īrān-e Daureh-ye Eslāmī (rahyāft-hā
va rūykard-hā-ye nazārī).** 2 vols. Qom, 1400,

9786002983541 Pazhūheshgāh-ye Hūzeh va Dāneshgāh
(41805) 1960

[Affidavits in Islamic Iran: methods and approaches]

5005

Zarehdaran, Behzad

**Politics and Poetica of Rights in Modern Iran: Subjective
Rights in the Qajar Period.** (Iranian Studies) 202p.

London, 2024, 9781032575643, Routledge (43320)

35,090

[This book delves into the history of subjective rights within
the context of 19th-century Iran, specifically during the
eventful Qajar era. The crux of its research lies in the
emergence and evolution of the concept of subjective rights
as opposed to the notion of objective rights.]

5006

Zargar, Cyrus Ali

**Religion of Love: Sufism and Self-Transformation in the
Poetic Imagination of 'Attār.** (SUNY series in Islam) 234p.

Albany, 2025(24), 9781438498669, SUNY (43345)

Pap 6,417

[Religion of Love explores the life and work of the Persian Sufi
poet and sage Farīd al-Dīn 'Aṭṭār. 'Aṭṭār changed the face of
world literature, leaving his impact on all cultures that have
valued Persian Sufi writings.]

5007

Zargar, Karīm

Dāstān-e Hayrat'angīz-e Shāqūl-e Sehr'āmīz-e Ibn Sīnā.

202p 0 cards, pendulum, Tehran, 1399(87),

9789646176683, Rūzaneh (41363) 5740

[Avicenna 980-1037 -- Fortune-telling by pendulum]

5008

Zargar, Nosrat Allāh

Īl-e Zargar. jeld-e avval: Asnād-e doureh-ye Qājār

440p fasc. photos. Tehran, 1400, 9786226288682,

Lūgūs (41656)

* 2980

[Zargar -- Tribes -- Iran -- History -- Qājār dynasty -- Sources]

5009

Zargarī-nezhād, Gholām Hoseyn

Bar-āmadan-e Qājār: tārikh-e Īrān az pāyān-e 'asr-e safavī tā

qatl-e Āqā Mohammad Khān Qājār. 419p, Tehran, 1401

9786225273047, Negarestān-e Andīsheh (41804) 4,290

[Iran -- History -- Qajars, 17799-1925]

5010

Zargarī-nezhād, Gholām Hoseyn (ed.)

**Rasā'el-e Siyāsī-ye 'Asr-e Qājār: Political treatises of Qajar
period.** 714p, Tehran, 1380(2001), 9644460545,

Ketabkhaneh-ye Melli-ye Jomhuri-ye Eslami-ye Iran (27823)

* 2,100

[Iran -- History -- Qajar dynasty, 1794-1925 -- Sources]

5011

Zarkūb Shīrāzī, Ahmad bn Abī al-Khayr (680?-789 h.q.)

Shīrāznāmeḥ. ed. by Mohd. Javād Jeddī & E. Shokrollāhī

335p photos. Tehran, 1389(2011), 9789642320035,

Mo'asseseh-ye Ta'lif, Tarjomeh va Nashr-e Athar-e Honar

Matn (28115)

* 1460

[Shīrāz (Iran) -- History -- Description and travel]

5012

Zarrīn-kūb, 'Abd al-Hosayn

Arzesh-e Mīrāth-e Sūfiyeh: matn-e kāmel bā tajdīd-e nazar

va edāfāt-e tāzeh. 316p. Tehran, 1362 Amir Kabir

(44940)

* 770

[Sufism -- Iran -- Islam]

5013

Zarrīn-kūb, 'Abd al-Hosayn

Bā Kāravān-e Andīsheh: maqālāt va eshārāt dar zamīneh-ye

andīsheh va ahlāq. 426p. Tehran, 1369(63) Amir Kabir

(44950)

* 3000

[Islamic philosophy -- Islamic ethics]

5014

Zarrīn-Kūb, 'Abd al-Hosayn

Hekāyat-e Hamchenān Bāqī. 507p. Tehran, 1376,

9645983118, Sokhan (44954)

* 3,200

[Persian literature -- History and criticism]

5015

Zarrīn-kūb, 'Abd al-Hosayn

Jostojū dar Tasavvof-e Īrān. 226p. Tehran, 1363(57)

Amir Kabir (44939)

* 1210

[Shfism -- Iran -- History]

5016

Zarrīn-Kūb, 'Abd al-Hosayn

Sīrī dar She'r-e Fārsī. 600p. Tehran, 1363

Novin (44995)

* 1620

[Persian Literature -- Poem]

5017

Zarshenās, Zohreh

Shesh Matn-e Soghdī: bakhsh-e nokhost. 225p.+36p(facs.),

Tehran, 1380, 9644261577, Pezhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e

Ensani va Motale'at-e Farhangi (45034)

* 990

[Six Sogdian Texts, part I]

5018

Zeiny, Esmaeil & Seyed Javad Miri (ed.)

Feminine Visibility in Contemporary Iran: Women, Religion,**Culture and the State.** (Studies in Critical Social Sciences,

Volume: 285) 241p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004696778,

Brill (43099)

29,394

[together a collection of essays which offer a number of new

perspectives on the role and power of Iranian women in

refashioning the country's politics, culture, and religion.]

5019

Zeyādkhānūf, 'Ādel Khān

Tayarān-e Qalam: A thesis by the first representative of the
first Caucasus Republic of Azerbaijan to Iran. 71p,

Tehran, 2002, 9643611221, Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e

Diplomasi (16599)

* 700

5020

Zomarshīdī, Hosayn

Gireh-ye Chīnī dar me'mārī-ye eslāmī va honar-hā-ye dastī.

363p. illus. photos. Tehran, 1365 Markaz-e Nashr-e

Daneshgah (44958)

* 2800

5021

Zomorrodī, Homeyrā

Tārīkh-e Tahlīlī-ye Zabān-e Fārsī. 150p, Tehran, 1393(90),

9789640362020, Dāneshgāh-e Tehran (41931) 1460

[Iranian languages -- History

[The analytical history of Persian language]

5022

Zonis, Marvin

The Political Elite of Iran. xvi,389p. Princeton, 1976(71),

0691000190, Princeton U.P. (44546) Pap. * 1080

[Elite -- Iran -- Politics and government -- 1941-1979]

5023

Petrushevsky, I.P.

Feudal Relations in Iran, Azerbaijan & Armenia, 1500-1900.

472p. Washington DC, 2024, 9781949445824, Mage

Publishers (43818)

23,625

[Feudalism Armenia -- Azerbaijan -- Iran -- Land tenure

translated from the Russian for the first time by the eminent

scholar and historian Willem Floor, is a major contribution to

our understanding of the socio-economic and political

development of Iran. It is a must read for all those interested

in the history of Iran and the Caucuses during this period]

III TURKISH STUDIES (incl. Balkan)

トルコ研究

5024

1925-1926 Türkiye Cumhuriyeti Devlet Salnamesi. 884p.

古書 Istanbul, 1323 (45125)

* 8,500

5025

Abdülaziz Bey

Osmanlı Âdet, Merasim ve Tabirleri: Âdât ve merasim-i**kadime, tabirât ve muamelât-ı kavmiye-i Osmaniye.** haz.**Kâzım Arısan & Duygu Arısan Günay** 646p. Istanbul, 2023,

9786254084287, Ötüken (42570)

10895

[Turkey -- Social life and customs -- Civilization -- History --

Ottoman Empire]

5026

'Abdūlmennān, Osman B. (ö. 1785)

Tercüme-i Kitâb-ı Coğrafya, XVIII. yüzyılda dünya coğrafyası**(inceleme - metin).** haz. Sadullah Kaya & Şerife Boz Kaya

(Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 183)

479p facs. maps, Istanbul, 2021, 9789751748935,

Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları (41974)

5600

[Geography -- Ottoman empire -- World -- Early works]

5027

Abdulaganî Muhammed bin Alâuddîn el-Hüseynî er-Radavî
(930/1524?)

Fütüvvetnâme-i Tarikat. haz. Osman Aydın

(Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 12) 285p, Ankara, 2011,

9789753896221, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (41748) 3200
5028

Abdurahman Hibrî Efendi

Bir Divan Katibinin Kalemîyle IV. Murad'ın Bağdat Seferi

Târih-i Feth-i Bağdâd. 176p, İstanbul, 2021,

9786257705479, Yeditepe Akademi (40742) 2470
[Bagdad (Iraq) -- Murad IV, 1612-1640 -- Military history]

5029

al-Abharî, Sayf al-Dîn Ahmad

Şerhu'l-Ahlâki'l-'Adudiyye: sharh al-Akhlâq al-'Audîyah.

metin e çeviri Ömer Türker 80p facs. Ankara, 2016,
9786053204688, Nobel/ İlem Kitaplığı (41988) * 1800
[Islamic ethics -- Islamic philosophy -- Islam and state]

5030

Acar, Serkan

Kazan Hanlığı-Moskova Knezliği Siyasi İlişkileri (1437-1552).

(TTK, IV.A-1.1. Dizi-Sa. 22) ix,306p illus., Ankara, 2013,
9789751626165, TTK (42317) 2000

[Kazan Hanl.ğı -- Kazanskoe khanstvo -- Foreign relations -- Russia]

5031

Açıl, Berat, Sadık Yazar, Kadir Turgut & Özgür Kavak (haz.)

Tenkitli Neşir Kılavuzu (Osmanlı Türkçesi Metinleri İçin).

155p illus. İstanbul/ Ankara , 2022, 9786254280566,
ISAM (42487) 2550

[Manuscripts, Turkish -- Ottoman language -- Textual criticism
-- Translations—Publishing

Guide for preparing critical editions of Ottoman Turkish texts]
5032

Acun, Fatma

Karahisar-ı Şarkî ve Koyluhisar Kazaları Örneğinde Osmanlı

Taşra İdaresi (1485-1569). (T.T.K. XXVII - S. 7) xii,238p,
Ankara, 2006, 9789751618641, TTK (25274) * 1630

[Sebinkarahisar (Turkey) -- Economic conditions --
Central-local government relations -- Turkey -- History]

5033

Ac.ıp,ınar, Mikail

Osmanlı İmparatorluğu ve Floransa : Akdeniz'de diplomasi,

ticaret ve korsanlık 1453-1599. (TTK, IV/A-2.2.1. Dizi-Sa. 35)

xxv,492p facs. illus. maps, Ankara, 2023(16),

9789751632203, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42579) * 2975

[Turkey -- Florence (Italy) -- Foreign relations -- 1421-1737]

5034

Adamov, Evgenij A.

Sovyet Devlet Arşivi Gizli Belgelerinde Anadolu'nun Taksimi

Plâni 551p. 古書 İstanbul, 1972 Belge (44711)

* 880

[Soviet Union --Foreign relations --Turkey -- World War I --
1894-1917]

5035

Adanır, Fikret & Oktay Özel (haz.)

1915: sitaset, tehcir, soykırım. xvi,648p photos. İstanbul
2015, 9789753333306, Tarih Vakfı Yurt Yayın. (34957)

* 4500

[Armenians -- Turkey -- History]

5036

Adil, Selâhattin

Hayat Mücadeleleri: Selâhattin Adil Paşa'nın hatıraları.

519p. photos. İstanbul, 1982, 9758065114, Zafer
Matbaası (45215) * 990

[Âdil, Selahattin, Paşa, 1882-1961 -- Generals -- Biographies]

5037

Afyıncu, Erhan

III. Ahmed'in Hatt-ı Hümayûnları. 400p. facs. İstanbul,
2022, 9786258260182, Yeditepe (42577) 5099

[Turkey -- History -- Ahmed III, 1703-1730 -- Sources --
proclamations

The orders written by the sultans themselves and the writings
written to give opinions, evaluations and information on any
subject are called hatt-ı hümayun. These documents are the
most important sources of Ottoman history. Ahmed III was
one of the sultans who wrote many of these documents and
also showed his feelings in the orders he gave. The
documents, written in the Sultan's own handwriting, shed
light on the hidden aspects of the 27-year period (1703-1730)
of his reign.]

5038

Afyıncu, Erhan

III. Ahmed'in Hatt-ı Hümayûnlarında: Sultan ve Diplomasi.

256p, İstanbul, 2022, 9786258260175,
Yeditepe (42576) 3399

[Europe -- Foreign relations -- Turkey -- proclamations --
Sources

III. Ahmed's diplomatic documents contain detailed

information about European, Russian and Iranian conditions,
peace and border issues, and ambassador receptions.]

5039

Afyıncu, Erhan

III. Ahmed'in Hatt-ı Hümayûnlarında: Sultan ve Sağlık 96p,
Istanbul, 2022 9786258260168 Yeditepe (42575) 1699
[Ahmed III, Sultan of the Turks, 1673-1736 -- Health --
Medicine]

A collection of Sultan III. Ahmed's personal documents in
which he writes about his own illnesses and those of the
people around him, as well as treatment methods and
doctors' diagnoses]

5040

Ağarı, Şerife (haz.)

Hulviyyât: Sofuzâde Mehmed Tevfik Efendi. 314p,
Istanbul, 2023, 9786258055603, Kitabevi (42322)
* 4880

[Turkish traditional literature -- Anatolia]

5041

Ağartan, Kaan

Gezi: The Making of a New Political Community in Turkey.
(Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 208p. Edinburgh,
2026(24), 9781399525916, Edinburgh U.P. (43537)
Pap 4,838

[Studies the trajectory of political activism in the aftermath of
the 2013 Gezi park protests in Istanbul]

5042

Ağca, Ferruh

Uygur Harfli, Oğuz Kağan Destanı:

metin-aktarma-notlar-dizin-tıpkıbasım (Türk Kültürünü
Araştırma Enst. Dil Araştırmaları 16) 292p facs. Ankara,
2019(16), 9789754561500, Türk Kültürünü Araştırma
Enstitüsü (38740) 8,650

[Oğuz Kağan (Uighur poem) -- Manuscripts, Uighur -- France --
Paris -- Facsimiles]

Main text in Turkish with facsimiles and transcriptions in Old
Uyghur]

5043

Agoston, Gabor

**The Last Muslim Conquest: the Ottoman empire and its wars
in Europe.** xv,664p. illus. maps, Princeton, 2021,
9780691159324, Princeton U.P. (40281) * 7,476
[A monumental work of history that reveals the Ottoman
dynasty's important role in the emergence of early modern
Europe]

5044

Aguirre-Mandujano, Oscar

**Occasions for Poetry: Politics, Literature, and Imagination
Among the Early Modern Ottomans.** 240p. Philadelphia,
2025, 9781512827309, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43684)
15,111

[a history of how Turkish poetry became the preferred mode
for communicating, debating, and shaping political and social
experience in the early Ottoman Empire. After the conquest
of Constantinople in 1453, Ottoman elites at the imperial
court turned to poetry to craft distinctive modes of
expression in order to articulate their own place within the
Ottoman sultanate.]

5045

Ahmad, Feroz

The Making of Modern Turkey. xii,252p. London, 1993,
0415078369, Routledge (45184) Pap. * 1320
[Haw has modern, secular Turkey been created?]

5046

Ahmed Cavid

Hadîka-i Vekâyi'. haz. Adnan Baycar (T.T.K. II-33)
xl,273p, Ankara, 1998, 975160978X, T.T.K. (5823)
1500

[Ottoman empire -- Turkey -- History -- Selim III, 1789-1807]

5047

Ahmed Cevdet Paşa (1823-1895)

Târîh-i Cevdet, IV. Cilt. haz. 'Abdülkadir Özcan (T.T.K. III-2.
Dizi-Sa. 15e) xiv,449p, Ankara, 2020, 9789751745941,
TTK (41267) 2,220

[Ottoman empire -- Turkey -- History]

5048

Ahmed Cevdet Paşa (1823-1895)

Târîh-i Cevdet. Hayatı... I, II/1-2, III. haz. M. İpmsirli, Ş.N.
Aykut, & 'A. Özcan (T.T.K. III-2. Dizi-Sa. 15) 5 vols.
Ankara, 2018, 9789751634443, TTK (36900) 7,840

[Ottoman empire -- Turkey -- History]

Şevki Nezihi Aykut: Hayatı, eserleri, tarihçiliği, hakk,ında
yap,ılan araşt,ırma ve incelemeler. (xviii,492p)

]

5049

Ahmed Vâsıf Efendî (1734/35?-1806)

**Ahmed Vâsıf Efendi ve Mehâsinü'l-Âsâr ve Hakâ'iku'l-Ahbâr'i
1166-1188/1752-1774 (inceleme ve metin).** haz. Nevzat
Sağlam (TTK, II. Dizi-Sa. 31b) ccxxii,691p facs., Ankara
2020, 9789751744791, TTK (40621) 5328
[Ahmed Vâsıf Efendi, -1806 -- Statemen -- Ottoman history --
Turkey -- Biography]

5050

Ahmedî

İskendernâme: inceleme - tenkitli metin. haz. Robert
Dankoff (Türk-İslâm Bilim Kültür Mirası Dizisi, 29) 2
vols.(1695p) ills. Ankara, 2020 9786052249598 Türkiye
Bilimler Akademisi (40766) 22560

[Alexander, the Great, 356 B.C.-323 B.C. -- Epic Poetry]

5051

Ahmet Mithat Efendi

Üss-i İnkılâp (1): kırım muharebesinden, II. Abdülhamid

Han'in cülûsuna kadar. haz.: T.Galip Seratli 316p,

Istanbul, 2004, 9758724401, Selis Kitaplar (19509)

* 1920

[Turkey -- History -- Abdülhamid II, Sultan of the Turks, 1842-1918]

5052

Ak, Murat (haz.)

Osmanlı'nın Son Döneminde Manzum Bir Nasihatnâme,

Maksûd-ı Nasîhat: inceleme - metin - tıpkıbasım - dizin.

416p facs.(116p), Konya, 2018, 9786051961910, Çizgi

Kitabevi (40428) * 8,460

[Advice in literature -- Kings and rulers -- Duties -- Turkey]

5053

Aka, İsmail

Timurlular. xiii,258p, Ankara, 1995, 9753891711,

Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (30569) * 500

[Timurids]

5054

Aka, İsmail

İran'da Türkmen Hâkimiyeti: Kara Koyunlular Devri. 102p.

Ankara, 2024(21), 9789751614056 Türk Tarihi Kurumu

(43881) 980

5055

Akalın, Şükrü Halûk

One Thousand Years Ago, One Thousand Years Later:

Mahmud Kashgarî and Diwan Lugat at-Turk. tr. by S.BN.

Büyükkantarcıoğlu (TDK, 1007) 160p. illus. photos.

maps, Ankara, 2010 9789751623041 Türk Dil Kurumu

(41971) 2630

[Dîwân lughât al-Turk -- Maḥmūd Kāshgarî -- Turkish

languages -- History]

5056

Akan, Murat

The Politics of Secularism: religion, diversity, and

institutional change in France and Turkey. (Religion,

Culture, and Public Life) xiv,357p. N.Y. 2017,

9780231181815, Columbia U.P. (38624)

Pap. * 4,984

[Secularism -- Political aspects -- Turkey -- Franca -- Islam and state

Murat Akan reframes the question of secularism, exploring its presence both outside and inside Europe and offering a rich empirical account of how it moves across borders and

through time. Akan uses France and Turkey to analyze comparative discussions of secularism, struggles for power, and historical contextual constraints.]

5057

Akbulut, Erden & Mete Tunçay

Türkiye Halk İştirakiyun Fırkası (1920-1023). 669p,

Istanbul, 2016, 9789750520235, İletişim (37967)

2,200

[Türkiye Halk İştirakiyyün Fırkası -- Communist parties -- History -- Sources]

5058

Akbulut, Mehmet Yılmaz

Hekimoğlu Ali Paşa: paşalar çağının şeyhülvüzerası. 607p,

Istanbul, 2022, 9786050843620, Timaş Akademi (41646)

5,790

[Hekimoğlu Ali Paşa, 1689-1758 -- Biographies]

5059

Akcakaya, Umut

Büyük Harbin Şahitleri: osmanlı askerlerinin hatıralarında I.

dünya harbi. xi,465p, Çanakkale, 2022 9786258069907

Paradigma Akademi (41489) 4,640

5060

Akçura, Yusuf

Üç Tarz-ı Siyaset. 6. baskı (TTK, VII. Dizi-Sa. 73/5)

xxi,65p. Ankara, 2014, 9789751627018, Türk Tarih

Kurumu (43530) * 660

[Panislamism -- Ottoman empire -- Turkey]

5061

Akçura, Yusuf

Üç Tarz-ı Siyaset. haz. Se;çuk Karakılıç 71p, İstanbul,

2020, 9786052987278, Kırmızı Kedi Yayın. (39808)

* 460

[Akçura, Yusuf, 1876-1935 -- Nationalism -- Turkey]

5062

Akçura, Yusuf (1876-1935)

Osmanlı Devletinin Dagılma Devri (XVIII. ve XIX. asırlarda).

(T.T.K. VII. Dizi - Sayı 1c) ix,174p+xxvii, maps, Ankara, 2010

repr. 9789751622754, TTK (26937) * 1010

[Turkey -- History -- 1683-1829]

5063

Akgönül, Samim

One Hundred Years of Greek-Turkish Relations: The Human

Dimension of an Ongoing Conflict. (Edinburgh Studies on

Modern Turkey) 224p. Edinburgh, 2026(24),

9781399533850, Edinburgh U.P. (43539)

Pap 4,838

[This book analyses the human dimension of Greek-Turkish

relations, using extensive primary data collected from interviews and archival research conducted over 30 years. It focuses on the topic of the compulsory exchange and its consequences, as well as the Greek minority in Turkey, the Turkish minority in Greece, and contemporary developments in the mutual, yet paradoxical, relationships between the two nations.]

5064

Akgündüz, Samin (ed.)

La Modernite Turque: adaptations et constructions dans le processus de modernisation Ottoman et Turx: etudes en hommage a Paul Dumont. (Les Cahiers du Bosphore, CIX) 231p, Istanbul, 2021 9789754286731 Isis Press (41498) 7,750

5065

Akgündüz, Ahmed

Arşiv Belgeleri Işığında Dâhiliye Nezâreti Tarihi. 784p ills. photos. facs. Ankara, 2015, 9786056408700, Türk İdari Araştırmalar Vakfı (35533) * 10150
[Turkey -- İçişleri Bakanlığı -- Dâhiliye Vekâleti -- Dâhiliye Nezâreti -- History -- Sources]

5066

Akgündüz, Ahmed

Islamic Public Law (Documents on practice from the Ottoman archives). (Islamic Law in Theory and Practice) 733p, Rotterdam, 2011, 9789081726436, Islamitische Universiteit Rotterdam (28281) * 24457
[There is no explicit separation in Islâmic law between public and private law, but a special system has been used throughout history. Some scholars use the term Muslim personal law, which derived from the term al-aḥwâl al-shaḥṣiyyah in Fiqh books. But we prefer Islâmic private law; because Muslim personal law indicates different legal meaning – rules governing natural and legal persons. In this book, we will elaborate on Islâmic rules relating to seven branches of private law: personal law, family law, inheritance law, obligations and contracts' law, property law, commercial law, and international private law.]

Contents : Introduction -- Constitutional and administrative law -- Islamic penal law -- Islamic financial law -- Islamic trial law -- International public law.]

5067

Akgündüz, Ahmed

Osmanlı Tarih ve Hukûk İstîlâhları Kâmûsu: Qâmûs al-muṣṭalaḥât al-târîkhiyah wa-al-fiqhiyah al-'Uthmâniyah 1535p. Istanbul, 2018, 9789757268925, Osmanlı Araştırmaları Vakfı (42523) * 29,600

[Law -- Turkey -- Dictionaries

Turkish and Turkish in Arabic script]

5068

Akgündüz, Ahmed

The Dictionary of Ottoman Historical and Legal Terms. 1536p, Rotterdam, 2018 9789757268925 Islamitische Universiteit Rotterdam (41780) 10350
5069

Akgündüz, Ahmet & Said Öztürk

Ottoman History: Misperceptions and Truths. 694p, Rotterdam, 2011, 9789090261089, Islamitische Universiteit Rotterdam (Turk Diyanet Vakfı) (30558) * 5400

[This book was first published in Turkish under the title [Bilinmeyen Osmanlı]

pt. 1. Political history of the Ottoman state

pt. 2. Social life and harem in the Ottoman state

pt. 3. The Ottoman legal system and state organization

pt. 4. Financial law and economic and commercial life in the Ottoman state]

5070

Akgöz, Gökem

In the Shadow of War and Empire: Industrialisation, Nation-Building, and Working-Class Politics in Turkey. (Studies in Global Social History, Volume: 52/4 and Studies in the Social History of the Global South, Volume: 52/4) 288p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004416741, Brill (43153) 26,703

[offers a site-specific history of Ottoman and Turkish industrialisation through the lens of a mid-nineteenth-century cotton factory in the "Turkish Manchester," the name chosen by the Ottomans for the industrial complex they built in the 1840s in Istanbul, which, in the contemporary words of one of the country's most prominent contemporary Marxist theorists, became "the secret to and the basis of Turkish capitalism in the 1930s.]

5071

Akın, Fatma

Anadolu'da Aşiret ve Devlet (1839-1876). 336p, Istanbul, 2022, 9786258396010, Yeditepe (41457) 1860
[Tribes -- Nomads -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]

5072

Akın, Lemi (haz.)

Seyyid Lokman'ın Şehnâme-i Âl-i Osman'ı: inceleme - metin - sözlük - tıpkıbasım. haz. Lemi Akın xiv,508p+355p(facs.), Istanbul, 2018, 9786057604002, Akademi Titiz Yayınları (42178) * 16800

[Turkey -- History 1453-1683 -- Loqmān ibn Ḥosayn al-ʿĀshūrī
-- Manuscripts, Turkish]

5073

Akkoyunlu, Karabekr

Guardianship and Democracy in Iran and Turkey: Tutelary Consolidation, Popular Contestation. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 312p. Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399506106, Edinburgh U.P. (43617) 21,780
[A comparative analysis of the political consolidation and popular contestation of regime guardianship in Turkey and the Islamic Republic of Iran]

5074

Akman, Ekrem

1262/1845 Yılı Siverek Kefalet Defteri (meyin ve değerlendirme). ix,259p facs., İstanbul, 2020, 9786257130431, Kriter (41880) 3960
[Suretyship and quaranty -- Islamic law -- Turkey -- Sources]

5075

Akman, Zekeriya

Osmanlı Devleti'nin Son Döneminde Bir Üst Kurul, Dâru'l-Hikmeti'l-İslâmiye (1918-1922). 152p facs. Ankara, 2009, 9789751944870, DİB Yayınları (27374) * 920
[Shaykh al-Islām -- Islamic law -- Turkey -- History]

5076

Aksoy, Yaşar

Efeler İsyanı: Kuvayı milliye direnişi: üsteğmen zekai karur'un hatıratı. 239p photos. İstanbul, 2021, 9786052989890, Kırmızı Kedi Yayınevi (41524)

1,670

[Kaur, Zekai -- Soldiers Turkey -- Biographies]

5077

Akyıldız, Ali

Mabeyn-i Hümayun: Osmanlı saray teşkilatının modernleşmesi. 496p. color illus. facs. İstanbul, 2024, 9786256767089, Timaş Tarih (42620) * 14,501
[Turkey -- Ottoman empire -- Bureaucracy -- Politics and government -- Court and courtiers -- History]

5078

Akyıldız, Ali

Yusuf İzzeddin: ikbar, idbar, intihar 560p photos. İstanbul, 2022, 9786050845389, Timaş (41616) 3770
[Biography -- History]

5079

Akyol, Taha

Medine'den Lozan'a 198p. İstanbul, 2010, 9786051118789, Doğan Kitap (45154) * 880
[Turkey -- History -- Religion and state -- Minorities]

5080

Akyıldız, Ali, Mustafa Sinanoğlu & Ş. Tufan Buzpınar (ed.)
Dünden Bugüne Osmanlı Araştırma: tespitler - problemler - teklifler 319p, İstanbul, 2023(07), 9786254283116, İSAM Yayınları (42228) 3511
[Historiography -- Ottoman empire]

5081

Alacahan, Osman & Betül Duman (ed.)

İslamofobi : kolektif bir korkunun anatomisi : sempozyum tebliğleri : 18-19 Kasım 2011, Sivas 288p. Sivas, 2012, 9786054696024, Sivas Kemal İbn-i Hümam Vakfı (45172) * 1210

[Islam and politics -- Turkey -- Europe -- United States]

5082

Alan, Ercan & Abdurrahman Atçıl (haz.)

XVI. Yüzyıl Osmanlı Ulema Defterleri: Erken Dönem Osmanlı İlmiye Teşkilatı Kaynakları 271p+ CD-ROM, Ankara, 2018 9786052249161 Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (38024) 4730
[Ulama -- Turkey -- History -- 16th century -- Sources Documents in Ottoman Turkish in roman and manuscript facsimile]

5083

Albayrak, Zarife

Şeyhü'l-İslâm Ebu's-Suûd Efendi'nin Fetvalarında Osmanlı Gayrimüslimleri. 264p facs. İstanbul, 2020, 9786257900379, Libra (41376) 2400
[Dhimmis -- Fatwas -- Turkey -- History]

5084

Alderson, A.D. & Fahir İz

The Concise Oxford Turkish Dictionary. xii,807p. Oxford, 1959 Clarendon Press (45075)

* 1,400

[Turkish-English, English-Turkish]

5085

Aleksiva, İrfan Ç. (haz.)

İki Osmanlı Aydınının Kaleminden Lazlar ve Lazistan 67p, İstanbul, 2020, 9786057592590, Heyamola Yayınları (41251) 1,400
[Laz -- Ethnic identity -- Turkey]

5086

Alemdaroğlu, Ayça & Fatma Müge Göçek (ed.)

Kurds in Dark Times: new perspectives on violence and resistance in Turkey. (Contemporary Issues in the Middle East) xiii,432p, Syracuse, 2023, 9780815637806, Syracuse U.P. (42124) Pap. * 8,118
[Alemdaroğlu and Göçek's volume develops a fresh approach by moving away from top-down Turkish nationalist

macroanalyses to a microanalysis of how Kurds and Kurdistan as historical and ethnic categories were constructed from the bottom up. Contributors look beyond the politics of state actors to examine how Kurdish workers, women, youth, and political prisoners experience and resist marginalization, exclusion, and violence. Kurds in Dark Times opens an essential window into the lives of Kurds by generating meaningful insights into the formal and informal ways of negotiating their power and place in Turkey; and therefore, it provides crucial perspectives for any endeavor to create peace and reconciliation in the country.]

5087

Alî-Şîr Nevâyî

Nesâyimü'l-Mahabbe min Semâyimi'l-Fütüvve, I Metin.**haz. Kemal Eraslan** (T.D.K. 608) liv,493p, Ankara, 1996(79), 9751607884, TDK (19592) 2600

[Muslim saints -- Sufism -- Biography -- History

Text in Chagatai (roman); introd. and notes in Turkish]

5088

Alî-Şîr-i Nevâyî

Mîzânü'l-Evzân (vezinlerin terazisi). haz. Kemal Eraslan

(T.D.K. 568) xv,198p, Ankara, 2015(1993) 9751605431 TDK (36978) * 2600

[Arabic, Persian, Turkish languages -- Rhyme -- Versification]

5089

Ali Şîr-i Nevâyî

Mecâlisü'n-Nefâis I-II: Herâtî ve Hekîmşâh çevirisi mülhakâtı (Herâtî ve Hekîmşâh Tezkiresi). haz. A. Naci Tokmak

(T.D.K. 1217) 324p, Ankara, 2017, 9789751632760, TDK (36478) * 1,780

[Çağatay literature -- Tezkire (Herat)

“Mecalisü'n-Nefais”, one of his major works, features to be the first tezkire (the Turkish literary genre considering biographical memoirs) penned in Turkish Literature.]

5090

Ali Şîr Nevâyî (ö. 1501)

Bedâyi'l-Bidâye. (inceleme - tenkitli metin - tıpkıbasım).**haz. Vahit Türk & Jabbor Eshonkul** (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı, 214) 633p+430p(facs.) İstanbul, 202, 9789751756527, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (42327) 11820

[Nevâtî şiirleri-ni ilk defa Hüseyin Baykara'nın tahta geçmesinden sonra, yani 1470-1476 yılları arasında bizzat onun isteği üzerine tertip etmiş ve böylece ilk divanı olan Bedâyiü'l-Bidâye ortaya çıkmıştır.

Çağatay Türkçesi]

5091

Ali Şîr Nevâyî (ö. 906/1501)

Külliyât-ı Nevâyî (inceleme - tıpkıbasım). haz. Günay Kut (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Başkanlığı Yayınları: 170) 68p+802 facs. İstanbul, 2020, 9789751747518, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Başkanlığı (40007) 48,000

[Turkish literature -- Chagatai literature

Facsimile edition (Topkapı Sarayı Müzesi Kütüphanesi, Revan Nr. 808)]

5092

Ali Şîr Nevâyî/ Vahit Türk

Vakfiye: inceleme - metin - dizin - tıpkıbasım. v,171p facs., Ankara, 201, 9789754561302 Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enst. Yayın. (37831) 4870

[Waqf -- Early works to 1800 -- Chagatai language

In Turkish and Chagatai in Arabic script (in facsimile).]

5093

Alî al-Qûshjî al-Dîn 'Alî bn Muḥammad al-Samarqandî (t. 879/1474)

Hâshîyah 'Alî al-Qûshjî, 'alâ sharh al-Kashshâf lil-Taftâzânî:**Hâşiyetü Ali Kuşci alâ Şerhi'l-Keşşâf li't-Teftâzânî. ed. by****Mehmet Çiçek** (Klasik Eserler Dizisi, 40) 57p+166p(ar), İstanbul, 2021, 9786257672672, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (40758) 5820

5094

Ali Efendi, Çatalcalı Şeyhülislam

Fetâva-yı Ali Efendi. haz. Esra Kılavuz Eser 2 vols.

İstanbul, 2021, 9786059276283, İsar (42340)

* 6980

[Fatwas -- Advisory opinions (Islamic law) -- Hanafites -- Ali Efendi, Çatalcalı, 1631 or 1632-1692 -- Turkey]

5095

Ali Rıza Yılmaz

Bartın-Kumluca (Gocanaz) Tarihi ve Osmanlı Nüfus Kayıtları (1843) xvi,208p, Ankara, 2023, 9786254250088,

Gece Kitaplığı (42204)

4860

5096

Ali Seydi & Toparlı, Recep (ed.)

Lisân-ı Osmânide Müstamel Lügât-i Ecnebiyye 142p, Ankara, 2021 9789751748218 Türk Dil Kurumu Yayınları (40732) 1060

5097

Ali Vehbi

Tarihçe-i Harb: Üçüncü Alay: Irak cephesi harbi, Irak kanalı**silsile-i muhârebâtı, eski Türklere Nazaran teni Türklerin****cengâverliği. haz. H. Babacan & S. Avşar** (T.T.K. III-4.

Dizi-Sa. 11) xvi,97p, Ankara, 2011, 9789751624598,

TTK (30887)

* 960

[Turkey -- World War, 1914-1918 -- Campaigns -- Iraq -- Personal narratives]

5098

Alkan, Burcu

Promethean Encounters: representation of the intellectual in the modern Turkish novel of the 1970s. (Mizân - Studien und Texte zur Literatur des Orients, 27) xi,144p, Wiesbaden, 2018 9783447109833 Harrassowitz (37273) 8073

5099

Alkan, Burcu & Çimen Günay-Erkol (ed.)

Turkish Literature as World Literature. (Literatures as World Literature) xiii,249p, London, 2022(21), 9781501371639, Bloomsbury (41388) Pap 7,016 [Essays covering a broad range of genres and ranging from the late Ottoman era to contemporary literature open the debate on the place of Turkish literature in the globalized literary world. Explorations of the multilingual cosmopolitanism of the Ottoman literary scene are complemented by examples of cross-generational intertextual encounters. The renowned poet Nâzim Hikmet is studied from a variety of angles, while contemporary and popular writers such as Orhan Pamuk and Elif Safak are contextualized.]

5100

Alkan, Hilal

Welfare as Gift: Local Charity, Politics of Redistribution, and Religion in Turkey. (ZMO-Studien, vol. 46) xiv,162p. Berlin, 2023, 9783111138169, de Gruyter (43424) 21,724

[The welfare regime in Turkey has been undergoing a radical transformation since the early 2000s. Welfare provisions, especially poverty alleviation schemes, are increasingly framed as gifts, and select civil society organisations have assumed the state's welfare provision functions through non-transparent public funding. Waqf, the Islamic institution of endowment, has played an important role in this transformation.

This book is based on an extensive ethnographic study conducted between 2008-2009 among the charitable organizations of Kayseri, a central Anatolian city with booming industry and a majority conservative political orientation. (open access)]

5101

Alkan, Mehmet Ö. (ed.)

Osmanlı'dan Cumhuriyet'e Süreklilik ve Değişim: Zafer Toprak armağanı. vii,578p illus., İstanbul, 2022,

97899753334075, Tarih Vakfı Yurt (42106) 7,680

[Politics and government -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman empire]

5102

Alkan, Necati

Non-Sunni Muslims in the Late Ottoman Empire: State and Missionary Perceptions of the Alawis. 2487p. London, 2023(22) 9780755644742 I.B. Tauris (42917) Pap 7,016 [The Alawis or Alawites are a minority Muslim sect, predominantly based in Syria, Turkey and Lebanon. Over the course of the 19th century, they came increasingly under the attention of the ruling Ottoman authorities in their attempts to modernize the Empire, as well as Western Protestant missionaries.]

5103

Alp, Ruhat

Bakraçtan Şirkete: Osmanlı imparatorluğu'nun süt ile imtihanı (XIX. yüzyılın son çeyreğinden XX. yüzyıla). 558p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786257900959, Libra (41529) 7640 [Turkey -- Dairy products -- Milk trade -- History -- 19th century]

5104

Alp, Ruhat

Yerli ve Millî Bir Osmanlı Burjuvası Ermenekli Mehmet Nuri Bet: 1917 ila 1919 yılları arasındaki faaliyetleri 304p, Konya, 2023, 9786253960193, Çizgi Kitabevi (42376) * 3630

[Turkey -- Ottoman empire -- Ermenekli Mehmet Nuri Bey -- Bourgeoisie -- History, 1917-1919]

5105

Altun, Hilal Oytun

Nevâî'nin Tevârîh-i Mülûk-i Acem'i

(inceleme-metin-dizin-tıpkıbasım): Çağataycadan 16. yüzyıl anadolu türkçesine bir çeviri. 347p (71p facs.), İstanbul, 2011, 9789756545553, Bayrak Yayın. (35706) * 4800 [Alisher Navoi, 1441-1501 -- Tarih-i mülûk-i Acem -- Iran -- Kings and rulers -- Early works to 1800]

5106

Altun, Kudret

Osmanlı'da Sosyal Sınıf ve Kimlikler: Catalogo de Turbanti: tesori della Biblioteca universitaria di Bologna. 192p photos. facs. İstanbul, 2019, 9786057931511, Bilge Kültür-Sanat (42597) 13940

[Turbans -- Turkey -- Catalogs]

5107

Altun, Mustafa

Türkçede Kelime Grupları Çözümlemeleri : Türk

romanlarından örneklerle 134p. İstanbul, 2011,
9789756081242, MVT (45098) * 440
[Turkish language -- Word formation]
5108
Altundağ, Şinasi

Kavalalı Mehmet Ali Paşa İsyanı Mısır Meselesi 1831-1841. I. kısım (T.T.K. VII. Dizi-Sa 7/2) xvii,150p, Ankara, 2021(1945), 9789751600035, TTK (41383) * 1020
[Egypt -- Turkey -- History -- Mohammed Ali, 1805-1849]
5109
Altunsoy, Nazlı

Türkiye Selçukluları Döneminde Gayrimüslimler. (Türk Tarih Kurumu Yayınları. sayı 1) xxvi,230p. Ankara, 2025(21), 9789751748713, TTK (43764) 1,120
[Seljuks -- Turkey -- Christians -- Ethnic relations -- History -- To 1453]
5110
Amanjолоv, Altay

Türk Filolojisi ve Yazı Tsrihi. aktaran: Kenan Koç (T.D.K. 1509) 110p, Ankara, 2022(06), 9789751752888, TDK (42571) * 1700
[Old Turkic language -- Turkic languages -- History
Turkī filologīasy zhāne zhazu tarikhy, Turkish]
5111
Āmiloğlu (15. yy.)

Arş-Nâme Tercümesi (inceleme - metin - eleştirmeli metin - tipkibasım). haz. Fatih Usluer (Hurûfî Şiirler I, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları 43) 503p facs. İstanbul, 2014, 9789751737519, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (35908) 2990
[Astarabadi, Fazlallah, 1340-1394 -- Hurufis -- Doctrines -- Sufi poetry -- Turkey
In Ottoman Turkish in manuscript facsimile and romanization, with editorial material in modern Turkish; includes the text of the poem in its original Persian]
5112
Aminian Jazi (former Nechiti), Ioana & Thede Kahl (ed.)

Ethno-Cultural Diversity in the Balkans and the Caucasus. (Sitzungsberichte der philosophisch-historischen Klasse, 927) 394p. Wien, 2023, 9783700188759, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (43352) 14,283
[This book brings together studies from a variety of different fields in an attempt to illuminate current multidisciplinary comparative research on ethno-cultural diversity in the Balkan and the Caucasus regions.]
5113
And, Metin

Forty Days and Forty Nights : weddings, festivals and pageantry in the Ottoman Empire. tr. by Feyza Howell 375p illus. photos. İstanbul, 2020, 9789750848773, Yapı kredi Yayınları (41791) 9,360
[Amusements -- Festivals -- Arts -- Social life and customs -- Turkey -- History]
5114
And, Metin

Karagöz: Turkish shadow Theatre. 272p photos. illus. İstanbul, 2019, 9789750845901, Yapı Kredi Yayınları (42391) * 19,860
[Karagöz -- Shadow shows -- Puppet plays -- Turkey -- History
Four traditions of theatre in Turkey --
The origins and the development of Turkish shadow theatre --
Technique and structure of Karagöz --
The stock characters in Karagöz --
Some representative Karagöz scenarios --
Karagöz as an agit prop in the Empire --
Aftermath : the decline and later influence of Karagöz]
5115
Ansay, Tuğrul & Don Wallace, Jr. (ed.)

Introduction to Turkish Law. xviii,224p, Ankara, 2000 (1996), 9789756809402, Turhan Kitabevi (41722) * 1980
5116
Anscombe, Frederick F. (ed.)

The Ottoman Balkans 1750-1830. vi,173p, Princeton, 2006 9781558763838 Markus Wiener Publishers (23086) Pap. 4441
[The contributors to this volume examine instances of problems affecting the Balkans and of state efforts to fix them. Issues considered include law and justice, centralization and provincial autonomy, taxation and land disputes, and the stresses of war.]
5117
Antonіou, Dimitris

Why Not Build the Mosque? Islam, Political Cost, and the Practice of Democracy in Greece (Contemporary Ethnography) 248p. Philadelphia, 2025 9781512827163 U. of Pennsylvania Press (43674) Pap 8,496
[Why Not Build the Mosque? tells the story of the Greek state's centuries-long attempt to build a central mosque. After the fall of Ottoman Empire, Greek Orthodoxy entwined with Greek nationalism, and by the twentieth century, the state came to imagine Islam as incompatible with a Greek-speaking Orthodox Christian identity. And so as late as 2020, the contemporary Greek state did not have a mosque,

even as its Islamic population grew and increasingly required a place of worship.]

5118

Apan, Ahmet

Türkiye'de Mülki İdare: tarihsel gelişim ve işlevsel dönüşüm.

xii,378p, Ankara, 2015, 9786056515842, Türk İdari

Araştırmalar Vakfı (41139) 2400

[Administrative agencies -- Civil service -- Turkey -- History]

5119

Apaydin, Veysel

Narrating Heritage: Rights, Abuses and Cultural Resistance

(UCL Critical Cultural Heritage Series) 240p. London, 2025,

9781350334649, Bloomsbury Academic (44047)

Pap 7,016

[Drawing on over ten years of research and ethnographic fieldwork based on six complex case studies from Turkey and comparing them with case studies from across the world, the book explores a variety of social, political, cultural and economic heritage discourses, making explicit the relationship between cultural and natural heritage. This book expands on these discourses by examining the role of violence in heritage, expanding on the concepts of both direct and slow violence.]

5120

Arap İzzet Holo Paşa

'Abdülhamid'in Kara Kutusu Arap İzzet Holo Paşa'nın

Günlükleri, I. cilt: metin, II. cilt: tıpkıbasım. ed. Pınar

Güven 2 vols. İstanbul, 2019, 9786052958087,

Türkiye İş Bankası (38743) * 8800

[Arap İzzet Holo Paşa, 1852-1924 -- Diaries -- Statesmen -- Turkey -- 19th century -- Biography]

5121

Arat, Yeşim & Şevket Pamuk

Turkey Between Democracy and Authoritarianism.

xiv,296p, Cambridge, 2019, 9780521138505,

Cambridge U.P. (39300) Pap. * 4982

[Turkey -- Authoritarianism -- Democracy -- Islam -- Political culture

Since the 1980 military coup in Turkey, much of the history and politics of the country can be described as a struggle between democracy and authoritarianism. In this accessible account of the country's politics, society and economics, the authors delve into the causes and processes of what has been called a democratic 'backsliding'. In order to explore this, Yeşim Arat and Şevket Pamuk, two of Turkey's leading social scientists, focus on the mutual distrust between the secular and Islamist groups.]

5122

Argun, Selim

Elite Configurations and Clusters of Power: the Ulema, Waqf, and Ottoman State (1789-1939). 305p, İstanbul, 2022,

9786257249652, Ibn Haldun U.P. (42372) 6220

[Waqf -- Ottoman Empire -- Ulema -- History]

5123

Argunşah, Mustafa & Galip Güner (çev. ve yayına haz.)

Codex Cumanicus. (T.D.K. 1491) 718p+168p(facs.), Ankara,

2022(15), 9789751752659, TDK (41845) 8660

[Kipchak language -- Glossaries, vocabularies

The Codex Cumanicus was a linguistic manual of the Middle Ages, designed to help Catholic missionaries communicate with the Cumans, a nomadic Turkic people]

5124

Arioğlu, İbrahim Ethem, Mehmet Akkuş & Bilal Kemikli (ed.)

Süleyman Çelebi ve Mevlid Geleneğimiz. 375p photos.

Ankara, 2022, 9789751753144, T.C. Kültür ve Turizm

Bakanlığı (42389) 10,720

[Süleyman Çelebi, -1422? Vesiletü'n-necat -- Mawlid al-Nabī -- Islamic poetry, Turkish -- 15th century -- History and criticism.]

5125

Armağan, Servet

Studies in Islamic Commercial Law & Ottoman Land Law.

140p, Rotterdam, 2011, 9789081726429, Islamitische

Universiteit Rotterdam (41779) 3450

[The first part presents some legal studies carried out by a jurist in Islamic commercial law.

The second part takes up land law in the Ottoman Empire. Nonetheless, we should admit that one of the most obvious features of the Ottoman Empire was its wide territory and characteristics of its administration.]

5126

Arpacık, Dement

Beyond Language: Kurdish Language Activism in the Face of Colonial Language Governmentality (Contributions to the

Sociology of Language [CSL], vol. 125) x,342p. Berlin, 2024

9783111139739, de Gruyter (43446) 22760

[This ethnographic work examines both the colonial language governmentality imposed by the Turkish state and the Kurdish language activism as a response to this system. Through a genealogical study, it calls for a reconsideration of the linguistic condition in Turkey as being more than nationalist, highlighting its foundation in intertwined ideologies of racism, imperialism, and colonialism.]

5127

Arsal, Sadri Maksudi

Türk Tarihi ve Hukuk: Türk tarihinin ana hatları. Tarihi Türk devletlerinin kuruluşu ve hukukî müesseseleri. Türklerin hukukî örfleri türe ve yasaları. 2 baskı (T.T.K. IV/A-2-1.7. Dizi-Sa. 1) xvi,404p, Ankara, 2020(14) 9789751627216 TTK (35232) 2050

[Law -- Turkey -- History]

5128

Arslan, C. Ceyhun

The Ottoman Canon and the Construction of Arabic and Turkish Literatures. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 248p. Edinburgh, 2025(24), 9781399525831, Edinburgh U.P. (43553) Pap 6048
[Studies the intertwined manner in which Arabic and Turkish literatures took shape as national traditions.

It gives a historically contextualised close reading of works from authors who have been studied as pioneers of Arabic and Turkish literatures, such as Ziya Pasha, Jurjī Zaydān, Ma'rūf al-Ruṣāfī and Ahmet Hamdi Tanpınar.]

5129

Arslan, Mahmut

The Work Ethic and Ahi Tradition of Turkey. 246p, Istanbul, 2018(08), 9786056753329, Ibn Haldun University Press (26445) * 3940
[Ahi -- Islamic ethics -- Social conditions -- Guilds -- Turkey -- History]

5130

Arslan, Malikşah

Suriye ve Filistin'de Rus Mevcudiyeti ve Osmanlı Siyaseti, 1847-1914 (TTK, IV/A-2-2.1 Dizi-Sayı:57) xiv,482p facs., Ankara, 2022, 9789751752406, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42202) 2700
[Middle East -- Foreign relations -- Turkey -- Russia -- History]

5131

Arslan, Mehmet (haz.)

Osmanlı Pâdişahlarının Manzum Târihçeleri, Fihrist-i şâhânlar. 575p, Sivas, 2019, 9786057902115, Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniv. (41605) * 9840
[Sultans -- Turkey -- History -- Poetry]

5132

Arslan, Mehmet (haz.)

Osmanlı Sadrazamları Hadîkatü'l-Vüzerâ ve Zeylleri. (Osmanlı Edebiyat-Tarih-Kültür Araştırmaları-3) 367p, Istanbul, 2013, 9786055397944, Kitabevi (31649) 12400
[Viziers -- Biography -- Ottoman empire -- History (1500-1928)]

5133

Artan, Tülay & Hatice Aynur (haz.)

Osmanlı Kitap Koleksiyonerleri ve Koleksiyonları: İtibar ve İhtiras. 707p facs. photos., Istanbul, 2022, 9786258437645, Dergâh (42138) * 14300

[Book collecting -- Private libraries -- Turkey -- History]

5134

Artun, Nur Altınyıldız

Muhafaza/ Mimarlık. derl. Bilge Bal 183p ulla. Istanbul, 2019, 9789750527302, İletişim (38872) * 1216
[Architecture and state -- Turkey -- History]

5135

Arıkan, Fatma Melek

Modernization in the Late Ottoman Era: Periphery in the Heartlands. (SOAS/Routledge Studies on the Middle East) 290p. London, 2023(21), 9780367651480, Routledge (43334) Pap 9,436

[This volume is a local history, focusing on the experiences of people and communities as they navigated and enacted institutions and transformations associated with modernization in the late Ottoman era. Focusing on the local political arena of a relatively small, predominantly rural and ordinary setting, this book examines two neighboring Western Anatolian towns: Yenişehir and İznik.]

5136

Āsım Efendi, Mütercim

Burhân-ı Katı. haz. M. Öztürk & D. Örs (Türk Dil Kurumu 733) xlix,1197p, Ankara, 2009(00), 9751612756, T.D.K. (16551) 6000
[Romanized Ottoman Turkish translation from Persian; Persian entries in roman and Arabic script; introd. in Turkish]

5137

Āsım Efendi, Mütercim Ahmed

Āsım Efendi Tarihi: Osmanlı tarihi 1218-1224/1804-1809. (inceleme - metin). haz. Ziya Yılmaz 2 vols. Istanbul, 2015, 9789751738097, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (35230) 10,500

[Turkey -- History -- Selim III, 1789-1807 -- Mahmud II, 1808-1839 -- Sources

Text in romanized Ottoman Turkish; critical material in modern Turkish]

5138

Asceric-Todd, Ines, Aid Smajic, Janet Starkey & Paul Starkey (ed.)

Travellers in Ottoman Lands II: The Balkans, Anatolia and Beyond. 516p. 126 figs. Oxfordshire 9781803278599, Archaeopress Publis hing (43491) 16,940

[This volume has a special focus on the Ottoman Balkans and

Anatolia as seen and described by travellers from both within and outside the region. 26 papers shed valuable light on the topics of Christian-Muslim and East-West relations, and the transition from the Ottoman Empire to successor nation-states in the 19th and early 20th centuries.]

5139

Âşirefendizâde Mehmed Hafîz

Ed-Dürerü'l-Müntehabâtî'l-Mensûre fi

Islâh'l-Galatâtî'l-Meşhûre (Yaygın dil yanlışları konusunda açık seçik inciler). haz. Yakup Yılmaz (TDK, 1259)

746p+facs. 534p, Ankara, 2018, 9789751634931,

TDK (42347) * 4830

[Dictionaries -- Turkish language -- Idioms, corrections, errors]

5140

Ataş, Hayri (haz.)

Türk Dünyasından: Halil Açıköz'e armağan: uluslararası

hakemli kitap. 451p ills. İstanbul, 2013 9786055296346

Doğu Kitabevi (32732) * 2860

[Turkic peoples -- History -- Turkey -- Central Asia]

5141

Atalay, Ahmet

Millî Mücadele'de Konya Kuvâ-yı Milliyecileri 2 vols. facs.

photos. Konya, 1997 A. Atalay (45150) * 2200

[Konya -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923 -- Biographies]

5142

Atam, Şenay

Osmanlı Devleti'nde Nafia Nezareti. (TTK, IV/A-2-2.4. Dizi-Sa.

24) xxii,590p facs. maps, Ankara, 2020 9789751746702

TTK (40616) * 3050

[Ottoman empire -- Bayındırlık Bakanlığı -- Nafia Nezareti --

Public works -- Turkey -- History]

5143

Atamaz, Serpil, Onul İnal & Alexander Schweig (ed.)

Transforming Empire: The Ottomans from the

Mediterranean to the Indian Ocean: Essays in Honor of Linda

Darling. (The Ottoman Empire and its Heritage, Volume: 80)

xvii,318p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004704343, Brill (43032)

21,735

[This book places the Ottoman Empire within the global

context and provides insight into the multifaceted

transimperial and transnational connections that

characterized it in different periods. It focuses on the

connections, interactions, exchanges, networks and flows in

and around the Ottoman Empire. Contributions in the book

reflect the evolving and dynamic nature of the Ottoman

Empire from different angles.]

5144

Atanasova, Kameliya N.

Sufism and Power in the Ottoman Empire: The Writings of

Ismail Hakki Bursevi (1653–1725). (Edinburgh Studies on the

Ottoman Empire) 192p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025,

9781399526388, Edinburgh U.P. (43586)

20570

[This book contributes to the growing scholarship on the

political dimensions of Ottoman Sufi thought and practice by

examining the intersections of self-representation and

religious authority in the writings of Ismail Hakki Bursevi

(1653-1725).]

5145

Atatürk, Mustafa Kemal

Nutuk 1919-1927, Nutuk Vesikalar. 2 vols.maps, Ankara,

1991, 1997, 9751601622, 9751603269, Atatürk Araştırma

Merkezi (45148) * 2800

[Atatürk, Kemal, 1881-1938 -- Political and social views --

History]

5146

Ateş, Abdurrahman

Nadir Şah Döneminde Osmanlı-İran Siyasi İlişkileri 1720-1747.

264p, İstanbul, 2022, 9786051968285, Çizgi Kitabevi

(41528) 2090

[Iran -- Turkey -- Foreign relations -- 16th-18th centuries]

5147

Ateş, Erdoğan

Tekke Mûsikîsi. 200p, İstanbul, 2019, 9786057699152,

Rağbet Yayınları (41123)

* 1750

[Sufi music -- Turkey -- History and criticism]

5148

Ateş, Nilüfer

XVIII. Yüzyıl Bursa Vakfiyeleri ve Vakıf Külütürü : Şer'iyye

Sicillerine Göre 359p facs. Konya, 2023,

9786051969831, Çizgi (42055)

4,600

[Bursa (Turkey) -- History -- Waqf]

5149

Ateş, Sabri

The Ottoman-Iranian Borderlands: making a boundaries,

1843-1914. xxi,350p ills. maps, Cambridge, 2015(13),

9781107545779, Cambridge U.P. (31174)

Pap. 5806

[The story of the making of the present day Iranian, Iraqi and

Turkish boundary, this book details how Russian, Ottoman,

British and Iranian commissioners worked intermittently over

seven decades to create a boundary in an ethnically,

religiously and geographically diverse region.]

5150

Atmaca, Emine

Zühretü'r-Riyâz (giriş - inceleme - metin - dizin - tıpkıbasım)

421p, Konya, 2015, 9786059269049, Palet Yayınları
(41145) * 1400

[In Turkish and Turkish in Arabic script (in facsimile)
Bugün Eski Oğuz Türkçesi döneminin başlangıç ve bitiş tarihlerini kesin olarak belirtmek mümkün değildir; ancak bu konudaki genel eğilim Eski Oğuz Türkçesinin başlangıcının XIII. yy. bitişinin de XV. yy. olduğudur. Bu konuda çalışan bazı Türkologlara göre de Eski Oğuz Türkçesinin gramatikal özellikleri XVI. yy. hatta XVII. yy.'ın başlarına kadar etkisini sürdürdüğü yönündedir.]

5151

Ayalon, Yaron

Ottoman Jewry: Leadership, Charity, and Literacy.

(Christians and Jews in Muslim Societies, Volume: 12)
xi,256p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004711969, Brill (43073)
21735

[This book is a history of Ottoman Jews that challenges prevailing assumptions about Jews' arrival in the empire, their relations with Muslims, and the role of religious and lay leaders. The book argues that rabbis played a less prominent role as communal and spiritual leaders than we have thought; and that the religious community was one of several frameworks within which Ottoman Jews operated.]

5152

Ayar, Talip

Osmanlı Devleti'nde Fetvâ Eminliği (1826-1922). xiv,266p, Ankara, 2014, 9789751960382, Diyanet İşleri Başkanlığı (32861) 500

[Fatwas -- Ottoman empire -- Islam -- History]

5153

Aydın, Ali İhsan

Osmanlı Filistininde bir Sancak : Akka ix,182p fasc. photos., Istanbul, 2016, 9786056562877, Taşmektep (42040) * 1720

[Cities and towns -- Acre (Israel) -- History -- 19th century]

5154

Aydın, Bilgin, İlhami Yurdakul, Ayhan Işık, et al. (haz.)

İstanbul Şer'iyye Sicilleri Vakfiyeler Katalogu. 708p, Ankara, 2015, 9789753898539, ISAM (34864) 10460
[Deeds -- Waqf -- Islamic courts -- Turkey -- Istanbul -- Catalogs]

5155

Aydın, Melikşah

Klasik Dönem Osmanlı Yargılama Hukukunda Tanıklık.

xv,370p, Istanbul, 2021, 9786257334532 On İki Levha (41995) 5200

[Civil procedure -- Witness -- Law & Legislation -- History]
5156

Aydın, Cemil

The Politics of Anti-Westernism in Asia: visions of world order in pan-Islamic and pan-Asian thought. (Columbia Studies in International and Global History) xi,299p, N.Y. 2019(07), 9780231137799, Columbia U.P. (21798)

Pap. * 5,162

[By comparing Ottoman Pan-Islamic and Japanese Pan-Asian visions of world order from the middle of the nineteenth century to the end of World War II, Cemil Aydın offers a global perspective of the history of anti-Westernism.]

5157

Aydın, Erdogan

Fatih ve Fetih: mitler ve gerçekler. xiv,257p ills., Ankara 1997, 9755532048, Doruk Yayıncılık (5387) * 1,990
[Mehmed II, Sultan of the Turks, 1432-1481 -- History]

5158

Aygün, Emrullah

Osmanlı Hukukunda Şüf'a Hakkı. x,159p, Istanbul, 2023, 9786254324024, On İki Levha (41994)

3,120

5159

Aykanat, Mehmet & İbrahim Ülker (ed.)

Tanzimat Dönemi Osmanlı Ceza Hukukuna Giriş : Mahmut Esad Seydişehirî'nin ceza hukuku dersleri. vii,226p facs., Istanbul, 2020, 9786257773683, On İki Levha (41997)

3,250

[Mahmut Esat bin Emin, 1857-1917 -- Criminal law -- Law reform -- Turkey -- History]

5160

Aymes, M.

Un grand progres - sur le papier: une histoire provinciale des reformes Ottomanes a Chypre au XIXe siecle. (Collection Turcica, 14) xx,423p, Leuven, 2010, 9789042920026, Peeters (23819) * 9,780

5161

Aymes, Marc

Ottoman Fake: An Essay on Forgers, Bureaucrats, and Philologists (18th-20th Centuries). (Philological Encounters Monographs, Volume: 5) xxi,627p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004705715, Brill (43037) 24,633

[Coins, notes, fats, oils, soda waters, teas and wines, dyes and medicines, diplomas, certificates, patents and titles... Fakes were everywhere in the late Ottoman world. Did anyone care? As this book shows, calls to discriminate the true from the fake, a founding motto of philological practice from the

16th century onwards, prompted many encounters between forgers and bureaucrats in the late Ottoman world. Each tells a different story about how fakes occurred.]

5162

Aynur, Hatice (haz.)

Gölgelenen Sultan Unutulan Yıllar: I. Mahmûd ve dönemi (1730-1754). 2 vols. illus. photos. İstanbul, 2020, 9786257005661, Dergâh (41460) 12,600

[Turkey -- History -- Mahmud I, 1730-1754

Turkish with 2 essays in English]

5163

Aytürk, İlker & Berk Esen (ed.)

Post-Post-Kemalizm: Türkiye çalışmalarında yeni arayışlar. 487p, İstanbul, 2022, 9789750533518, İlteşim (41532) 3470

5164

Aytac, Bedrettin

Arap Lehçelerindeki Türkçe Kelimeler 159p. İstanbul, 1994, 975498090X, Türk Dünyası Araştırmaları Vakfı (45106) * 540

[Arabic -- Foreign elements -- Turkish]

5165

Aytekin, E. Attila

Üretim Düzenleme İsyan: Osmanlı imparatorluğu'nda toprak meselesi, arazi hukuku ve köylülük. 269p, Ankara, 2021 9786057414304, Dipnot (41648) 2220

[Ottoman Empire -- Land use -- Peasant uprising -- History]

5166

Aytemur, Hüseyin Siyabend

Osmanlı Arşiv Belgeleriyle Şeyh Ubeydullah: sınır sava,ları ve antlaşmaları 959p maps, facs., İstanbul, 2020 Hivda İletişim (41384) 6380

[Kurds -- Turkey -- Iran -- History -- Shaykh 'Ubayd Allâh Rebellion, 1880 -- Sources]

5167

Ayvazoğlu, Beşir

Turkish Coffee Culture: a cup of coffee commits one to forty years of friendship. (Handbook Series, 15) 160p illus. photos. Ankara, 2015(11), 9789751735676, T.C. Kültür ve Turizm Bakanlığı (32294) 5,440

[Coffee -- Turkey -- Social aspects -- History]

5168

Ayverdi, İlhan

Asırlar boyu târihî seyri içinde, Misalli Büyük Türkçe Sözlük. xxviii,1411p, İstanbul, 2016(10), 9789756444765, Kubbealti (37988) 15,600

[Turkish language -- Dictionaries

one volume edition]

5169

Azap, Pınar Çevik

Tophane-i Âmire Müşiriyeti. 414p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786050846799, Timaş Akademi (42406) * 5,950 [Ottoman empire -- Army -- Industrial military -- History]

5170

Âzeri İbrahim Çelebi

Husrev ü Şirin. haz. Ülkü Çetinkaya Karakoyun (TDK, 1297) 264p+120p(facs.), Ankara, 2019 9789751742131 TDK (41482) 1,540

[Turkish poetry -- 16th century]

5171

Babacan, Hasan

Talât Paşa. Ankara, 2025 9789751761293 TTK (43647) 880

5172

Babaie, Sussan & Melanie Gibson (ed.)

The Mercantile Effect: art and exchange in the Islamic world during the 17th and 18th centuries. 143p illus. photos. London, 2017, 9781909942103, Gingko Library (36858) * 10,671

[discuss how the movement of Armenian, Indian, Chinese, Persian, Turkish, and European merchants and their trade goods spread new ideas and new technologies across Western Asia in the early modern era.]

5173

Bacanlı, Eyüp

Irregularities in Turkic Languages. (Turkologica, v. 123) 338p 87 tables, Wiesbaden, 2020, 9783447115445, Harrassowitz (41412) 14,283 [addresses morphophonological (formal) irregularities and asymmetries found in Turkic languages. The lexically determined irregularities such as suppletion (eğ. Chuvash atte ~ aś-u 'father ~ your father'), augments to stems (Turkish ne ~ ney-im 'what ~ my what'), sound drops from stems (Kazakh al- ~ a-p 'take ~ by taking'), restricted suffixes (eğ. Old Turkic oyul ~ oyl-a 'child ~ children'), non-phonological uses of phonological allomorphs (Turkmen adam-sy 'her husband'), as well as the morphologically-determined asymmetry cases (eğ. Sakha at-īm ~ aq-qa ~ ap-p-ar 'my horse ~ to (the) horse ~ to my horse') are examined in the light of a canonical approach and allomorphy conditioning.]

5174

Bacık, Gokhan

Contemporary Rationalist Islam in Turkey: The Religious Opposition to Sunni Revival. 248p. London, 2023,

9780755636785, I.B. Tauris (42888) Pap 7,016
 [Nineteenth-century Istanbul was an intellectual hub of rich discussions about Islam, in which leading reformists had a significant role. The main purpose of this book is to adjust this view of Turkey by showcasing the modern Turkish theologians who challenge mainstream Sunni interpretations of Islam. This book analyses nine prominent scholars of Islam who provide a religious opposition to the Sunni revival in Turkey: Hüseyin Atay, Yasar Nuri Öztürk, M. Hayri Kirbasoglu, İlhami Güler, R. İhsan Eliaçık, Ömer Özsoy, Mustafa Öztürk, İsrail Balci, and Mehmet Azimli. These scholars' writings are almost exclusively published in Turkish, so this book makes their ideas available in English for the first time.]

5175

Bacque-Grammont, Jean-Louis (ed.)

Anatolia Moderna: Yeni Anadolu, I. (Bibl. de l'Inst. Français d'Etudes Anatoliennes XXXIII) 335p, Paris, 1991, 2720010804, Adrien Maisonneuve (45083) * 1,210

5176

Bağbancı, Recep

Osmanlı ve Türk Hukuk Sisteminde Süt Akrabalığı. x,119p, Ankara, 2020, 9786257707824, Akademisyen Kitabevi (41143) 2000

[Turkey -- Breastfeeding -- Religious aspects (Islam) -- Domestic relations -- Kinship -- History]

5177

Bakır, Muhammed Mahmut

II. Mahmud'un Gölgesinde : Kanun-ı Kadîm'in yeniden inşası : Tanzimat-ı Hayriye. 560p facs. illus. Istanbul, 2022, 9786057133595, İnsan (42027) 5630
 [Turkey -- History -- Tanzimat, 1839-1876 -- Mahmud II, 1808-1839]

5178

Balaban, Utku Baris

Industrial Islamism: How Authoritarian Movements Mobilize Workers. 334p. figs. Berkeley, 2025, 9780520389342, U. of California Press (43880) Pap 6,606
 [The book focuses on Turkey, historically the most industrialized Muslim-majority country in the world, with the most successful Islamist movement and a relatively competitive electoral system. It provides a fine-grained historical and ethnographic analysis at the local level of urban-industrial control over workers in sweatshops and working-class neighborhoods by this new global middle class, whom Balaban calls the faubourgeoisie.]

5179

Balci, Sezai

Babîâli Tercüme Odası. 460p, Istanbul, 2018(13), 9786054326839, Libra (38761) 4640
 [Study on the translation office in the Ottoman Empire] 5,180

Balivet, Michel, H. Lessan Pezechki & R. Mounier

Histoire du Sultanat Seldjoukide de Konya sous Domination Mongole (1246-1280): d'après le chronique Persane d'Ibn Bibi. (Le Cahiers du Bosphore CVI) 497p, Istanbul, 2021, 9789754286601, Isis Press (40173) 12,600
 [Ibn Bībī (12...-1284; -- chroniqueur) -- Critique et interpretation -- Turquie -- Konya (Turquie)] 5181

Baloğlu, Zeynep Gençer

Japonca ve Türkçede Görünüş (Aspekt): eski Türkçe ve hakaşça ile mukayeseli. (TDK, 1337) 319p, Ankara, 2020, 9789751745521, TDK (39669) * 2,600
 [Old Tukic language -- Japanese language -- Grammatical aspect -- Lexical aspect]

5182

Balta, Evangelia (ed.)

Literary and Cultural Crossroads in the Late Ottoman Empire. xix,348p. illus. photos., Istanbul, 2024, 9789752313217, Boyut (42525) 8640
 [Ottoman empire -- Literature -- Turkish, Armenian, Greek, Sephardic-Jewish, Karamanli narratives]

This volume continues the efforts of the previous collective volumes devoted to Karamanlidika Studies, which aim to place across the disciplines of history, cultural studies, and literature each ethno-confessional community of the Ottoman Empire, Turkophone, and non-Turkophone, in relation to the cognate practices of the others. It is a collection of studies of non-dominant or less commonly studied groups and some influential personages among them. These contributions shed new light on overlooked non-Muslim Ottoman subjects by exploiting various primary sources, archival material, and narratives in Greek, Turkish (in multiple scripts), Armenian, Sephardic-Jewish, and several European languages.]

5183

Barkan, Ömer Lütfi

İstila Devirlerinin Kolonizatör Türk Dervişleri: nüfus ve iskan meselelerine dair toplu çalışmalar 580p illus. Istanbul, 2021, 9786051559957, Ötüken (40795) 12600
 [Dervishes -- Exile (punishment) -- Islamic monasticism -- Land settlement -- Population -- Turkey -- History]

5184

Barkan, Ömer Lütfi

Süleymaniye Cami ve İmareti İnşaatı, 1550-1557. 1. cilt, II. cilt: İnsaata ait emir ve fermanlar. 2 vols. Ankara, 2024(1972), 9789751760081, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42608) 11,900

[Ottoman architecture -- Süleymaniye Camii (Istanbul, Turkey)]

5185

Barker, Hannah

That Most Precious Merchandise: the Mediterranean trade in Black Sea slaves, 1260-1500. (The Middle Ages Series) 328p illus. Philadelphia, 2022(19), 9781512823660,

U. of Pennsylvania Press (41683) Pap 5,661

[Even though Genoa, Venice, and the Mamluk sultanate of Egypt and Greater Syria were the three most important strands in the web of the Black Sea slave trade, they have rarely been studied together. Examining Latin and Arabic sources in tandem, Hannah Barker shows that Christian and Muslim inhabitants of the Mediterranean shared a set of assumptions and practices that amounted to a common culture of slavery.]

5186

Barlas, Dilek & Serhat Güvenç

Türkiye'nin Akdeniz Siyaseti (1923-1939) : orta büyüklükte devlet diplomasisi ve deniz gücünün sınırları 288p. İstanbul, 2014, 9786055250256, Koç Üniversitesi (45185)

* 1760

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Mediterranean Region -- History]

5187

Barthold, Wilhelm

Uluğ Beg ve Zamani. çev. İsmail Aka (TTK, XIX. Dizi-Sa. 17) x,185p, Ankara, 1997, 9751607256, T.T.K. (41774)

2300

[Central Asia -- Astronomers -- Biography -- Timurids -- History]

5188

Bartholomä, Ruth & Jens Peter Laut (hrsg.)

The Turkish Language Reform and Beyond: a never-ending study? (Turcologica, 126) 242p, Wiesbaden, 2021, 9783447116961, Harrassowitz (40633) 10143

[Debates on language policy and planning in the Republic of Turkey are the focus of this volume, which is the outcome of a conference held at the University of Freiburg in April 2019.]

5189

Barutçu Özönder, F. Sema (ed.)

Kâşgarlı Mahmûd Kitabı. xv,496p ill. photos., Ankara, 2008, 9789751733795, T.C. Kültür ve Turizm Bakanlığı

(27380)

7200

[Mahmûd Kaşgarı, 11th cent. Dîwân lughât al-Turk Turkic peoples -- Central Asia -- Social life and customs -- History]

5190

Baş, İbrahim

Osmanlı'dan Günümüze Türkiye'de Arşivcilik: Türk arşivlerinde tasnif ve araştırma hizmetleri. (Atatürk

Araştırma Merkezi, 511) xxxviii,482p. facs., Ankara, 2022, 9789751749901, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (41244)

* 3,980

[Documents -- Archives -- Turkey -- History]

5191

Başar, Fahmeddin

Osmanlı Eyâlet Tevcihâtı (1717-1730). (T.T.K. II. Dizi-Sa. 35) xiv,359p, Ankara, 1997, 9751608597, T.T.K. (4157)

4,576

[Ottoman history, 1717-1730 -- Turkey -- Local Government]

5192

Başaran, Dinan

Rize'de Şapka Hadisesi ve İstiklal Mahkemesi Duruşmaları

172p, İstanbul, 2022, 9786256968325 Keriter (42197) 4,320

5193

Basaran, Ezgi

The New Spirit of Islamism: Interactions between the AKP, Ennahda and the Muslim Brotherhood. 256p. London,

2024 9780755652952 I.B. Tauris (42881) Pap 5,322

[This book explains the aspirations and concerns of Islamist actors in the aftermath of the Arab Uprisings by looking at two sets of relationships between Turkey's ruling AKP and the Egyptian Muslim Brotherhood, and the AKP and Tunisia's Ennahda. It presents a unique analysis of the interplay between the AKP, Ennahda and the Muslim Brotherhood, characterizing the actors, the structure and the main features of the relationship and thereby illuminating a political confluence among these three critical Islamist entities in the aftermath of the Arab Uprisings.]

5194

Başaran, Mehmet

Hiz. Âdem'den III. Selim'e Cedvel-i Tarih 217p facs.

İstanbul, 2016, 9786059022576, Libra (41365) 2310

[Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918 -- Registers -- Sources]

5195

Başaran, Mehmet & Uğur Avcı

Sicill-i Ahvallerde Aydın Doğumlu Memurlar (1834-1890)

xi,196p, İstanbul, 2022 9786258373202 Kriter (41599)
3,640

[Civil service -- Turkey -- Aydın ılı -- History -- 19th century]
5196

Baser, Bahar, Ahmet Erdi Öztürk, & Hakkı Taş (ed.)

Turkey's Diaspora Governance: Policies from the Past to the Present. 124p. London, 2025, 9781041013532, Routledge (43271) 35,090

[The book brings together pioneering studies on Turkey's dynamic relationship with its emigrants, blending history, politics, and sociology to shed light on how diaspora governance has become a critical tool of statecraft. This compelling exploration is essential for understanding the impacts of state-led diaspora engagement on transnational identities and relations in a globalized world. It was originally published as a special issue of Middle East Critique.]

5197

Başkan, Birol & Ömer Taşpınar

The Nation or the Ummah: Islamism and Turkish foreign policy. x,212p, Albany, 2022(21), 9781438486482, SUNY (40313) Pap. * 5,865

[Explains why Turkey embraced the Arab Spring despite the risk both domestically and internationally.]

5198

Baski, Imre

Crimean Tatar Folktales: As Collected by Ignác Kúnos (1860-1945). (Studien zur Sprache, Geschichte und Kultur der Turkvölker, vol. 38) viii,470p. Berlin, 2024 9783111441979 De Gruyter (43418) 26,899

[This volume contains Crimean Tatar folklore texts that had been collected by the noted Hungarian Turkologist Ignác Kúnos during World War I, specifically from Russian Muslim prisoners of war in Hungarian camps. The collection consists of 38 fairy tales and a partial version of the Chora-batir epic. The tales featuring padishahs, their sons, and naive boys, exhibit the enchanting diversity of Crimean Tatar folk imagination.]

5199

Başkurt, A. Çağrı & Kaan Doğan

Tâcîzâde Cafer Çelebi ve Mahruse-i İstanbul Fetihnamesi. 110p facs. , İstanbul, 2020, 9786057884749, Libra (42511) 4400

[Turkey -- İstanbul (Turkey) -- History -- Siege, 1453

Facsimile text in Turkish in Arabic script]

5200

Başkutlu, Salih

Osmanlı Devleti'nde Değirmencilik Endüstrisi ve Buhar

Değirmenleri 520p ills. photos. İstanbul, 2022, 9786258472257, Libra (41370) 4,800

5201

Baştürk, Barış Abdullah

Kâtip Çelebi and His World: an intellectual between reason and sacred law. 164p, İstanbul, 2021 9786258472110 Libra (41372) * 9,620

[Kâtip Çelebi, 1609-1657 -- Criticism and interpretation -- Scholars -- History -- 17th century]
5202

Baumer, Christoph

History of the Caucasus, volume 2: In the shadow of great powers. viii,376p. photos. maps, London, 2024, 9780755636280, I.B. Tauris (42723) * 8,470

[Caucasus -- History

In the Shadow of Great Powers is the second volume of Christoph Baumer's History of the Caucasus. It covers the period from the Seljuk domination of the Southern Caucasus around 1050 CE to the present day. After the Kingdom of Georgia's golden age of independent power and cultural blossoming in the 12th and early 13th centuries, the Caucasus was overrun by the Mongols and soon disintegrated into innumerable smaller kingdoms, principalities and khanates. At the same time, an Armenian kingdom in exile maintained a precarious independence in Cilicia, today's southern Turkey, by applying a three-way diplomatic policy balanced between the Mongol Il-Khanate, the Crusader states and, to a lesser degree, the Mameluke Empire.]

5203

Bayât, Fâdil (ed.)

Al-Bilâd al-'Arabîyah fî al-Wathâ'iq al-'Uthmânîyah, al-mujallad 1-10: Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri, I-X. cilt 10 vols. İstanbul, 2014-2022, 9789290632092, IRCICA (41546) 175,000

[Arab countries -- Relations -- Ottoman Empire -- History -- 1517-1918 -- Sources

[History of Muslim countries through Ottoman archive documents]

al-Mujallad 1. al-Niṣf al-awwal min al-qarn 10 H, 16 M. --

al-Mujallad 2. Awāsiṭ al-qarn al-'āshir al-Hijrī/ al-sādis 'ashar al-Milādī --

al-Mujallad 3. Awākhir 'ahd al-Sulṭān Sulaymān al-Qānūnī --

al-Mujallad 4. al-Ḥaramān al-sharīfān fī 'ahd al-Sulṭān Salīm al-thānī 974-982 H, 1566-1574 M. --

al-Mujallad 5. al-Wilāyāt al-'Irāqīyah fī 'ahd al-Sulṭān Salīm al-thānī -1 974-982 H, 1566-1574 M.

al-Mujallad 6. al-Wilâyât al-İrâqîyah fî 'ahd al-Sultân Salîm al-thânî -2 974-982 H, 1566-1574 M.

al-Mujallad 7. Mîntaqat al-khalîj fî al-qarn al-'âshir al-Hijrî.
al-sâdis al-Mîlâdî --

al-Mujallad 8. Wilâyât Tûnus fî al-qarn al-'âshir al-Hijrî/
al-sâdis 'ashar al-Mîlâdî --

al-Mujallad 9. Muslimû al-Andalus wa Hukûmat Fâs fî al-qarn
al-'âshir al-Hijrî al-sâdis 'ashar al-Mîlâdî --

al-Mujallad 10. Wilâyât Tûnus fî al-'qarn al-'âshir al-Hijrî/
al-sâdis 'ashar al-Mîlâdî --]

5204

Bayât, Fâdil (ed.)

Al-Bilâd al-'Arabîyah fî al-Wathâ'iq al-'Uthmânîyah

(al-Haramân al-sharîfân fî 'ahd al-Sultân Salîm al-thânî, 974-982/1566-1574): IV cilt 308p CDROM, İstanbul, 2015, 9789290632849, IRCICA (39666) * 17,500
5205

Bayât, Fâdil (ed.)

Al-Bilâd al-'Arabîyah fî al-Wathâ'iq al-'Uthmânîyah (al-Nisf al-awwal min al-qarn 10H./16H: Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri (XVI. yüzyılın ilk yarısı). I cilt xvi,412p (DVD), İstanbul, 2015, 9789290632085, IRCICA (39805) * 17500

[Başbakanlık Osmanlı Arşivi (Turkey) -- Arab countries -- Ottoman empire -- History -- 1517-1918 -- Sources.]

5206

Bayât, Fâdil (ed.)

Al-Bilâd al-'Arabîyah fî al-Wathâ'iq al-'Uthmânîyah (al-Wilâyât al-'İrâqîyah fî 'ahd al-Sultân Salîm al-thânî, 1 - 974-982/1566-1574): Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri. V cilt 317p CDROM, İstanbul, 2017, 9789290633020, IRCICA (39665) * 17500
5207

Bayât, Fâdil (ed.)

Al-Bilâd al-'Arabîyah fî al-Wathâ'iq al-'Uthmânîyah (al-Wilâyât al-'İrâqîyah fî 'ahd al-Sultân Salîm al-thânî, 2 - 974-982/1566-1574): Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri. VI cilt 287p CDROM, İstanbul, 2017, 9789290633051, IRCICA (39664) * 17500
5208

Bayât, Fâdil (ed.)

Al-Bilâd al-'Arabîyah fî al-Wathâ'iq al-'Uthmânîyah (Mîntaqat al-khalîj fî al-qarn al-'âshir al-hijrî/ al-s-adis 'ashar al-mîlâdî): Osmanlı Belgelerinde Arap Vilayetleri. VII cilt 385p CDROM, İstanbul, 2018, 9789290633266, IRCICA (39663) * 17500
5209

Bayat, Fazıl (haz. prep.)

Al-Haram al-Quds al-Sharîf min khilâl wathâ'iq al-arshîf al-'uthmânî: Osmanlı arşiv belgelerinde Mescid-i Aksa: al-Aqsa Mosque in the Ottoman archive documents. 354p facs. photos. İstanbul, 2023, 9789290634164, IRCICA (42500) 12120
[Al-Quds and Palestine, this book prepared by Dr. Fazıl Bayat (IRCICA) provides researchers and all those interested, with a set of official documents about Al-Aqsa complex issued during the 400-year Ottoman period in Al-Quds. The documents were issued by the Ottoman State for the purposes of protection and maintenance of the Mosque and its surroundings. The copies of the documents printed in the book are accompanied by their transcriptions in Ottoman Turkish, their translations into Arabic, and explanatory information. The book will be an important historical reference on the subject.]

5210

Baykara, Tuncer

I. Gıyaseddin Keyhusrev (1164-1211) Gazi-Şehit. (T.T.K. XXIV. Dizi-Sa. 20) x,95p, Ankara, 1997, 9751608392, T.T.K. (13165) * 1400

5211

Baykara, Tuncer

Zeki Velidi Togan. (Kültür Bakanlığı Yayınları, 1042) ix,229p. Ankara, 1989, 9751703670, Kültür Bakanlığı Yayınları (33744) * 600

5212

Bayrı, Mehmet Halit

İstanbul Folkloru. 256p. İstanbul, 1972 A. Eser Yayınları (45102) * 2500

[Turkey -- İstanbul -- Folk literature]

5213

Bayraktar, Levent

Cumhuriyetin Düşünürleri. xiii,227p, Ankara, 21023, 9789751757074, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (42610) * 2150

[Ziya Gökalp (1875-1924)

Mehmet İzzet (1891-1930)

Turkey Intellectual life -- 20th century

Mustafa Şekip Tunç (1883-1958)

Mehmet Emin Erişirgil (1891-1965)

İsmayıl Hakkı Baltacıoğlu (1886-1978)

Ziyaeddin Fahri Fındıkoğlu (1901-1974)

Hilmi Ziya Ülken (1901-1974)

Mümtaz Turhan (1908-1969)

Erol Güngör (1938-1983)

Nurettin Topçu (1909-1975)

Aydın Sayılı (1913-1993)

Necati Öner (1927-2019)]

5214

Bayraktar, Levent

Cumhuriyetin Düşünürleri xiii,227p. Ankara, 2023 Atatürk

Araştırma Merkezi (45161) * 2,150

[Turkey -- Intellectual life -- Biography -- 20th century]

5215

Bayram, Mikail

Destursuz Bagdan Üzüm Yiyenler. iii,166p, Konya, 2004,

9756527145, Kömen (24588) * 1,810

[Sufism -- Seljuks -- Turkey -- History]

5216

Bedlek, Emine Yesim

Imagined Communities in Greece and Turkey: Trauma and the Population Exchanges under Atatürk. 224p. London, 2023(16) 9780755649068 I.B. Tauris (42920) Pap 7,016

[Emine Bedlek approaches this enormous shift in national thinking through literary texts - addressing the themes of loss, identity, memory and trauma which both populations experienced. The result is a new understanding of the tensions between religious and ethnic identity in modern Turkey.]

5217

Behar, Cem

Kadîm İle Cedîd Arasında: III. Selim döneminde bir Mevlevî

şeyhi: Abdülbâki Nâsır Dede'nin musiki yazmaları. 444p

facs., İstanbul, 2022, 9789750853579, Yapı Kredi Yayın. (42052) 4,960

[Music -- Turkey -- History -- 18th century

Includes facsimile of a 1795 manuscript (Süleymaniye Kütüphanesi, Nafiz Paşa 1242) containing the works Tedkik ve tahkik, zeyl and Tahririye by Abdülbâkî Nâsır Dede.]

5218

Behar, Cem

Orada bir Musiki Var Yzajta.....: XVI. yüzyıl İstanbul'nda

Osmanlı/Türk musiki geleneğinin oluşumu. 263p ills. facs.

İstanbul, 2020, 9789750846502, Yapı Kredi Yayın. (39432) * 3,170

[Music -- Manuscripts -- Turkey -- History and criticism]

5219

Behar, Cem

Osmanlı/Türk Musikisinin Kısa Tarihi. 202p, İstanbul,

2019(15), 9789750833281, Yapı Kredi Yayın. (35814)

3,750

[Music -- Turkey -- History and criticism]

5220

Behiştî, Ahmed Çelebi

Târîh-i Behiştî: Vâridât-ı Sübhânî ve Fütûhât-ı Osmânî

(686-791/1288-1389), I. haz. F. Kaytaç & M. Çakır (TTK,

III-2. Dizi-sa. 18) x,392p facs., Ankara, 2020,

9789751746825, TTK (39985) 1,650

[Murad II, 1404-1451 -- Bayezid II, 1447 or 1448-1512 --

History]

5221

Behiştî Ahmed Çelebi

Târîh-i Behiştî: Vâridât-ı Sübhânî ve Fütûhât-ı Osmânî

(791-907/1389-1502), II. haz. Fatma Kaytaç (T.T.K. III-2.

Dizi-Sa. 11) xii,419p, Ankara, 2016, 9789751631916,

TTK (35579) 1,650

[Behiştî, Ahmet Sinan Çelebi, active 1485-1511 -- Biography --

History -- Bayezid I, 1389-1403 -- Murat II, 1421-1451]

5222

Bekiroğlu, Nazan

Sâir Nigâr Hanım. 400p photos. İstanbul, 1998,

9754706840, İletişim (21345) * 880

[Women poets, Turkish -- Biography -- Nigâr bint Osman, 1856-1918]

5223

Bektas, Erhan

Religious Reform in the Late Ottoman Empire: institutional change and the profesionalization of the Ulema. xvi,215p,

London, 2024(23), 9780755645510, Bloomsbury (I.B.

Tauris) (42616) Pap. * 7,016

[Ulama -- Turkey -- Islam -- History -- 19th-20th centuries

The influence of the ulema, the official Sunni Muslim religious scholars of the Ottoman Empire, is commonly understood to

have waned in the empire's last century. Drawing upon

Ottoman state archives and the institutional archives of the ulema, this study challenges this narrative, showing that the

ulema underwent a process of professionalisation as part of the wider Tanzimat reforms and thereby continued to play an

important role in Ottoman society. First outlining

transformations in the office of the Sheikh ul-Islam, the

leading Ottoman Sunni Muslim cleric, the book goes on to use the archives to present a detailed portrait of the lives of

individual ulema, charting their education and professional

and social lives. It also includes a glossary of Turkish-Arabic

vocabulary for increased clarity. Contrary to beliefs about

their decline, the book shows they played a central role in the

empire's efforts to centralise the state by acting as

intermediaries between the government and social groups,

particularly on the empire's peripheries.]

- 5224
Belge, Murat
İstanbul Gezi Rehberi 386p. maps, İstanbul, 2002(1993), 9753330022, Tarih Vakfı Yurt (45176) * 550
- 5225
Belgelerle Mustafa Kemal Atatürk (1916-1922). xxvii,670p facs.(237-664p), Ankara, 2003, 9751934885, T.C. Başbakanlık Devlet Arşivleri Genel Müdürlüğü (42427) 2,200
- 5226
Belli, Mihri
Türkiye-Yunanistan Nüfus Mübadelesi : ekonomik açıdan bir bakış. çev. M. Pekin 106p. illus. İstanbul, 2004, 9753443129, Belge (43650) * 550
[Population transfers -- Turkey -- Greeks -- History]
- 5227
Belviranlı, Ali Kemâl
Osmanlıca Metinler rehberi, 4: seçme metinler, seçme beyitler 244p. İstanbul, 2001, 9753590415, Marifet (45089) * 550
[Turkish language -- Orthography and spelling -- Readers]
- 5228
Benbassa, Esther
Une Diaspora Sepharde en Transition: Istanbul, XIXe-XXe siecle. (Histoire, 33) 299p, Paris, 1993, 220404668x, Cerf (1632) * 2,370
[Jews -- Sephardim -- Turkey -- History]
- 5229
Bender, CEmşid
Kürt Tarihi ve Uygarlığı. 320p, İstanbul, 1995(91), 9753430965, Kaynak (42602) * 550
[Kurdes -- Culture -- Religion -- Bektāshi]
- 5230
Benedic, Peter, Erol Tümertekin ' Fatma Mansur (ed.)
Turkey: geographic and social perspectives. (Social, Economic and Political Studies of the Middle East, v. 9) xi,446p. Leiden, 1974, 9004038892, E.J. Brill (45205) * 2,200
- 5231
Berg, Nancy & Dina Danon (ed.)
Longing and Belonging: Jews in the Modern Islamic World. (Jewish Culture and Contexts) 288p. Philadelphia, 2025, 9781512827118, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43685) 12,276
[This collection both foregrounds the experiences of Jewish communities that have long been relegated to the margins of historical and literary studies and, critically, uses these experiences to complicate prevailing narratives from both Jewish and Middle Eastern Studies. By following communities from the coffeeshops of Cairo to the villages of Yemen, from the local marriage market in İzmir to the global commerce of the Sassoons, readers gain intimate insight into a world that resists a simple understanding of the modern Islamic world and of the place of Jews within it.]
- 5232
Berkes, Niyazi
Teokrasi ve Laikli 216p, İstanbul 1997 975418433X Adam (42414) * 660
- 5233
Berkes, Niyazi
The Development of Secularism in Turkey. xxxii,537p, N.Y. 1998(1964), 0415919827, Routledge (1310) Pap. * 1800
[new in paperback, with a new introduction by Feroz Ahmad]
- 5234
Beşikçi, İsmail
Doğu'da Değişim ve Yapısal Sorunlar (göçebe Alikan Aşireti) 351p. Ankara, 1992 Yurt (45233) * 770
- 5235
Beydilli, Kemal
Mühendislerimizden Seyyid Mustafa ve Nizâm-ı Cedîd'e Dair Risâlesi. 151p. facs. illus. İstanbul, 2023, 9786257459969, Selenge (42515) 1920
[Asia Transoxiana -- Law -- Ottoman empire -- History]
- 5236
Beydilli, Kemal
Osmanlı Döneminde İmamlar ve Bir İmanın Günlüğü. 359p facs. İstanbul, 2018, 9789753524742, Pınar (41795) * 4480
[Imams (Mosque officers) -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918]
- 5237
Beyhan Karamağaralı
Ahlat Mezartaşları. xi,292p.+ cxlv (photos.) 古書 Ankara, 1972 Selçuklu Tarih ve Medeniyeti Enst. ((Güven Matbaası) (42663) * 4400
[Islamic Sepulchral monuments -- Seljuks -- History]
- 5238
Beysanoğlu, Sevkett
Anıtları ve Kitâbeleri ile Diyarbakir Tarihi, c. 1: Başlangıçtan Akkoyunlular'a kadar, c. 2: Akkoyunlular'dan cumhuriyete kadar, c. 3: Cumhuriyet dönemi. 3 vols. Ankara, 1996(87)-2001 Diyarbakir Büyükşehir Belediyesi (3355) * 6,100

[Diyarbakır (Turkey) -- History]

5239

Bilger, Sadık Müfit & Serkan Keçeci (ed.)

Finance et Diplomatie dans le Levant : un recueil d'articles sur l'histoire financière et diplomatique ottomane. x,131p

Istanbul, 2024, 9786258055634, Kitabevi (42386)

7,860

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- History]

5240

Bilgin, Nuri (haz.)

Cumhuriyet, Demokrasi ve Kimlik 538p. Istanbul, 1997, 975769696x, Bağlam (45169) * 2200

[Democracy -- Turkey -- Political sociology -- Ethnic identities -- Congresses]

5241

Bilsel, Cemil

Lozan. I. II. cilt 2 vols. Istanbul, 1988(1933) Sosyal Yayınlar (42445) * 3080

[Conference on Near Eastern Affairs -- (1922-1923 : -- Lausanne, Switzerland) -- Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923]

5242

Binagül, Arzu Varlı

Tanzimat'tan Cumhuriyet'e Parasal Alanda Kurumsal Düzenlemeler: Türkiye Cumhuriyet Merkez Bankası 198p, Istanbul, 2022, 9786258472417, Libra (41621) 5200

5243

Biner, Zerrin Özlem

States of Dispossession: Violence and Precarious Coexistence in Southeast Turkey The Ethnography of Political Violence) 264p. Philadelphia, 2025, 9781512828634, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43681)

Pap 4905

[Traces the violence of the protracted conflict in the Kurdish region of Turkey through the lens of dispossession]

5244

el-Bīrūnī, Ebū Reyhān Muhammed b. Ahmed

Tahdīdū Nihāyâtī'l-Emākin. tr. by K. Burslan (TTK, III-3. Dizi-Sa. 1) x,217p. Ankara, 2013, 9789751626721, TTK (45091) * 1210

[Astronomy, Arab]

5245

Birtek, Faruk & Binnaz Toprak (ed.)

The Post-Modern Abyss and the New Politics of Islam: Assabiyah revisited: essays in honor of Şerif Mardin. 172p, Istanbul, 2011, 9786053992110, Istanbul Bilgi U.P. (28043) * 1700

[Islam speaks of two languages today in Turkey: a language of dispossessed and a language of (a)possessing. Serif Mardin, as a prominent sociologist with his work Center-Periphery Relations: A Key to Turkish Politics? well anticipated and clarified this new Islamic politics. Birtek and Toprak aim to celebrate several aspects of Mardin's work with articles that advert this new Islamic era through a view of history and policy.]

5246

Bitunjac, Martina (ed.)

Jüdische Lebenswelten im Osmanischen Reich.

(Europäisch-jüdische Studien – Beiträge, vol. 64) xxii,440p. Berlin, 2024, 9783111047690, De Gruyter (43421)

22760

[When Sephardic Jews were expelled from the Iberian Peninsula during the Spanish Inquisition, the comparatively tolerant Ottoman rulers allowed them to enter the empire of the sultans, where they would then live as dhimmis or people legally protected by the state. In the following decades, Jewish figures, including rabbis, members of the community, travelers, merchants, businesspeople, and medical professionals shaped the religious, economic, and social life from Syria to Egypt to the Ottoman Balkans. In this volume, interdisciplinary individual studies reaching across country borders explore the diversity of Jewish living environments in various intercultural communication spaces and in the context of acceptance and rejection, cultural transfer and economic relationships, as well as with regards to wars, conflicts, pogroms, and nation-building processes. (open access)]

5247

Bıyıklı, Mustafa

Batı İşgalleri Karşısında Türkiye'nin Ortadoğu Politikaları : Atatürk dönemi 446p. Istanbul, 2006 9789756223962 Gökkuşbu (45138) * 1440

[Turkey -- Diplomatic relations -- Middle East -- 1918-1960]

5248

Blackthorne-O'Barr, E. & B. Çağlar (ed.)

Levantines of the Ottoman World: communities, identities, and cultures. 335p, Istanbul, 2023, 9786256491601, Ibn Haldun University Press (42594) 7052

[Middle East -- Ottoman empire -- Ethnic identity -- History -- 19-20th centuries]

5249

Blanco Villalta, Jorge

Atatürk. tr. from Spanish by W. Campbell (TTK. XVI.Dizi-Sa. 39) xv,480p. Ankara, 1979 TTK (45180)

- 5250
Blaszczyk, Arkadiusz
Frühneuzeitliche Dimensionen steppennomadischer Gewalt: Tataren, Mangiten und Nogaier als grenzüberschreitende Gewaltakteure im Krimkhanat und im Osmanischen Reich, 1538-1637. (Studien zur Sprache, Geschichte und Kultur der Turkvölker, vol. 34) x,506p. Berlin, 2024, 9783110749267, de Gruyter (43427) 26,703
[The 16th and 17th century raids of the Tatars of the Northern Black Sea take an important place in the historical consciousness of the Eastern European societies that were affected by it. With a focus on the destructions and their consequences much of the previous research found only insufficient and often biased explanations for the raids. The question what social function the raids had for the Crimean Khanate and the Tatar communities of the Ottoman Empire was barely addressed.]
- 5251
Blaszczyk, Arkadiusz Christoph, Robert Born, & Florian Riedler (ed.)
Transottoman Matters: Objects Moving through Time, Space, and Meaning. (Transottomanica, 4) 327p. 26 figs. Goettingen, 2022, 9783847111689, V & R Unipress (43359) 12,096
[This volume analyzes historical processes of mobility by focusing on material objects. Mobility - as a shorthand for various related processes such as migration, transfer, entanglement, and translation - involves human actors, immaterial elements such as ideas and knowledge, but also objects in various forms and functions.]
- 5252
Boşcan, Liliana
Diplomatic and Economic Relations between the Kingdom of Romania and the Republic of Turkey during the Atatürk Period (1923-1938) = Ataürk dönemi Romanya-Türkiye ilişkileri: 1923-1938 xxxi,550p, Ankara, 2019, 9789751743411 Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (41877) 3750
[Romania Foreign relations -- Turkey -- Diplomatic relations -- History]
- 5253
Bobroff, Ronald
Roads to Glory: late imperial Russia and the Turkish straits. 256p, London, 2006, 1845111427, I.B. Tauris (20220) * 6820
- 5254
Bockholt, Philip, Hülya Çelik, Ludwig Paul & Ani Sargsyan (ed.)
- Elsine-i Selâse: A Cultural Analysis of Transmission and Translation in the Ottoman Empire.** (Transottomanica, 9) 206p. Goettingen, 2025 9783847118268 V&R unipress (43357) 9,315
[This collection examines the complexities of translation in the Ottoman Empire, delving into the intersections of Arabic, Persian, and Turkish languages (elsine-i selase) that formed the backbone of Ottoman high culture and literature.]
- 5255
Boeschoten, Henrik
A Dictionary of Early Middle Turkic. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 169) xi,596p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004525184, Brill (43173) 30,429
[In A Dictionary of Early Middle Turkic Hendrik Boeschoten describes the lexical material contained in works written in different varieties of Eastern Turkic in and around the fourteenth century, e.g. before the classical age of Chaghatay Turkic; late Karakhanid, Khwarezmian Turkic, Golden Horde Turkic, Mamluk Turkic, and early Azeri.]
- 5256
Bölükbaşı, Ömerül Faruk
18. Yüzyılın İkinci Yarısında Darbhâne-i Âmire. xx,258p, Istanbul, 2013, 9786053992882, İstanbul Bilgi Üniv. (41851) 2590
[Monetary policy -- Finance -- Turkey -- History]
- 5257
Booth, Marilyn & Claire Savina (ed.)
Ottoman Translation: Circulating Texts from Bombay to Paris. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 448p. Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781399502580, Edinburgh U.P. (43625) Pap 9678
[A vigorous translation scene across the nineteenth-century Ottoman Empire—government and private, official and amateur, acknowledged and anonymous—saw many texts from European languages rewritten into the multiple tongues that Ottoman subjects spoke, read and wrote.]
- 5258
Bora, Tanıl, Aksu Bora, Necmi Erdoğan & İlknur Üstün
Boşuna mı okuduk ? : Türkiye'de beyaz yakal işsizliği 312p. Istanbul, 2011, 9789750508844, İletişim (45170) * 990
[Turkey -- Unemployment -- white color workers]
- 5259
Bornovalı, Sedat
The Bosphorus: An Illustrated Story: from prehistory to the Eurasia tunnel. 279p illus. photos, Istanbul, 2021,

- 9786050830194, Timaş (42042) 5280
[Bosphorus -- Black Sea -- History]
5260
Borromeo, E. Hitzel, F. & Lellouch, B. (ed.)
Déchiffrer le Passé d'un Empire: Hommage à Nicolas Vatin et aux humanités ottomanes. (Collection Turcica, 27)
xxvi,688p. Leuven, 2022, 9789042943674, Peeters (43364) 31,050
[Organized around eight themes, they touch on Nicolas Vatin's numerous areas of study: Ottoman historiography, the Ottoman conquest, diplomatic relations between East and West, the Ottoman elites, Ottoman identity, piracy in the Mediterranean, funerary epigraphy...]
5261
Bostan, Zeynep
Osmanlı Hariciyesinin Modern Temelleri: II. Abdülhamid döneminde diplomasi. 328p maps, figs. facs., Istanbul, 2021, 9786051052052, Kitapyayınevi (41458) 3240
[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Politics and government -- 19-20th centuries]
5262
Boulos, JawadLes
Peuples et les Civilisations du Proche Orient : Essai d'une histoire comparée des origines a nos jours、 Tome V: Le proche Orient Ottoman (1517-1918) et postottoman (1918-1930). 300p. 古書 Hague, 1968 Mouton (45115) * 1540
5263
Bouquet, O.
Quand les Ottomans Firent le Point: histoire graphique, technique et linguistique de la ponctuation turque ottomane. (Miroir de l'Orient Musulman, 8) 490p ills. tables, Turnhout, 2019, 9782503581736, Brepols (37984) 18630
[La ponctuation ottomane : l'aventure des écritures turques, de l'Empire de Soliman le Magnifique à la Turquie de Recep T. Erdoğan.]
5264
Bouquet, O. P. Petriat & P. Vermeren
Histoire du Moyen-Orient de l'Empire Ottoman a Nos Jours: au-dela de la question d'Orient. 400p, Paris, 2016, 9782859449704, Publications de la Sorbonne (35678) * 3933
[Middle East -- Turkey -- History -- 1517-]
5265
Bozan, Oktay & Hakan Asan
Aşiret, Devlet ve Eşkiya Bağlamında Urfa Karakeçili Aşireti. xviii,315p. facs., Ankara, 2021 9789751749444 Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (42354) 2120
[Karakeçili (Turkic people) -- Anatolia]
5266
Bozdoğan, Sibel & R. Kasaba (ed.)
Rethinking Modernity and National Identity in Turkey. (Publications on the Near East) xi,270p. ills. 古書 Seattle, 1997, 0295975970, U. of Washington Press (2024) Pap. * 1100
5267
Bozkurt, Abdurrahman
İtilaf Devletlerinin İstanbul'da İşgal Yönetimi xxvi,1011p. Ankara, 2014 9789751629036 Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (45153) 3200
[Turkey -- Ottoman empire -- Allied and associated powers (1914-1920) -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1922]
5268
Bozkurt, Fatih & Burhan Çağlar (ed.)
İmparatorluğun Son Asrında Osmanlılar. 494p photos. Istanbul, 2021, 9786258431087, Kronik (42383) * 4860
[Scholars -- Intellectual life -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman empire]
5269
Bozkurt, Mahmut Esat
Atatürk İhtilali 375p. photos. facs. Istanbul, 2003, 9751933188, Türkiye Petrol Rafineleri (45147) * 2520
[Turkey -- History -- Atatürk, Kemal, 1881-1938 -- Revolution, 1918-1923]
5270
Bozçalı, Fırat
Smuggling Law: Unsettled Sovereignties in Turkey's Kurdish Borderlands. 272p. Stanford, 2026, 9781503644496, Stanford U.P. (43187) Pap 5670
[The Kurdish-populated Wan/Van Province is a major smuggling hub between Turkey and Iran. Kurdish smugglers cross this 180-mile-long land border, transporting everyday consumer goods—fuel, tobacco, sugar, and tea—as well as more illicit goods, and the province supports the financial, technical, and labor capacities that sustain these smuggling economies.]
5271
Brookes, Douglas Scott
Death and Life in the Ottoman Palace: Revelations of the Sultan Abdülhamid I Tomb. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 330p. 103 illus. Edinburgh, 2024(23), 9781399510431, Edinburgh U.P. (43612) Pap 7258

[This book reveals multiple aspects of life in the Ottoman palace, in both its public space (the chancery) and private space (the royal household and the harem).]

5272

Budak, Mustafa

İdealden Gerçeğe : Misâk-ı Millî'den Lozan'a dış politika

xvii,588p. İstanbul, 2002, 9756614056, Küre (45303)

* 1210

[Turkey -- Diplomatic relations -- History -- Conference on Near Eastern Affairs (1922-1923 : Lausanne)]

5273

Budakm Nazım

Varlığımızı Hedef Alan Tehdit : bölücü terör 264p.

İstanbul, 1994, 9754511160, Boğaziçi (45177) * 550

[Autonomy and independence movements -- Eastern Turkey -- Kurds -- History]

5274

Buluñ, Ahmet Zeki (ed.)

Osmanlı'dan Lozana Batının Paylaşım Projeleri, sempozyum

26-27 Nisan 2006 xxii,638p. Ankara, 2006,

9789758571246, Başkent Üniv. (45222) * 2200

[World War, 1914-1918 -- Territorial questions -- Treaty of Sevres -- Turkey]

5275

Bulunur, Kerim İlker

Osmanlı Gümrük Sistemi (1476-1620). xv,135p, İstanbul,

2020, 9786057819482, Kitabevi (42025) * 3280

[Ottoman empire -- History -- Tariff -- Taxation -- 16th century]

5276

Burgersdijk, Diederik, Fokke Gerritsen & Willemijn Waal (ed.)

Constantinople through the Ages: The Visible City from Its Foundation to Contemporary Istanbul. (Cultural Interactions in the Mediterranean, Volume: 08) xv,447p. illus., Leiden,

2024, 9789004710979, Brill (43051) 30015

[Constantinople through the Ages aims to map the long and rich history of Constantinople, from its foundations to the present. Starting point is the 'visible city'; the ways in which continuity and change in history are still observable in present-day Istanbul.]

5277

Burgu, Yavuz Selim

Anadolu Selçuklular: Alâeddin Keykubad ve zamanı. 350p,

İstanbul, 2011 9789758839827 Selenge Yayınları

(27390) 2400

5278

Buzpınar, Ş. Tufan

Abdulhamid II, Islam and the Arabs: Ottoman rule in Syria and the Hijaz (1878-1882). 275p, İstanbul, 2021,

9789754286177, Isis Press (41497) 7750

5279

Bıyıklıoğlu, Tefik

Trakya'da Millî Mücadele (TTK, VII. Dizi-Sa. 25) 2 vols.

Ankara, 199281955), 9751604648, TTK (45294)

* 3100

[Greco-Turkish War, 1921-1922]

5280

Câbî Ömer Efendi

Câbî Târihi (Târîh-i Sultân Selîm-i Sâlis ve Mahmûd-i Sâni)

tahlîl ve tenkidli metin, I, II. haz.: Mehmet Ali Beyhan

(T.T.K. III.Dizi-Sayı 24) 2 vols. Ankara, 2003

9751615364 TTK (18533) 3680

[Turkey -- History -- Selim III, 1789-1807]

5281

Çabuk, V:ahid

Osmanlı Teskilat ve Siyaset Kültürü. 380p İstanbul, 1996

9757369578, Emre (19606) * 1100

[Political culture -- Ottoman empire]

5282

Caferoğlu, Ahmet

Eski Uygur Türkçesi Sözlüğü (T.D.K. 260) xv,320p,

Ankara, 2021(1968), 9789751623737, TDK (41243)

* 2920

[Uighur language -- Turkish]

5283

Çağatay, Ergun & Doğan Kuban (ed.)

The Turkic Speaking Peoples: 2,000 years of art and culture

from Inner Asia to the Balkans. 495p photos. London,

2006, 9783791335155, Prestel (35720) * 20000

[Turkic peoples -- Civilization -- History]

5284

Çağbayır, Yaşar

Ötüken Osmanlı Türkçesi Sözlüğü: Arap asıllı türk alfabesiyle

yazılmış türkçenin söz varlığı. 1856p, İstanbul, 2017,

9786051554990, Ötüken Neşriyat (36325) 17280

[Turkish language -- Dictionaries]

5285

Cahen, Claude

Pre-Ottoman Turkey: a general survey of the material and

spiritual culture and history, c. 1071-1330. tr. by J.

Jones-Williams xx,458p. illus. maps 古書 N.Y. 1968

Taplinger (45114) * 2800

[書込みあり]

5286

Çak, Şeyma E. & Ş.Ş. Beşiroğlu

Bir Muhabbet Kuşu: postmodern göstergeler ışığında Zeki

Müren. xii,202p photos., İstanbul, 2017, 9789753333429, Tarih Vakfı Yurt (38000) * 1920 [Müren, Zeki, 1931-1996 -- singer -- Turkey -- biography] 5287

Çakmak, Hasan Ali

Meclis-i Âlî-i Hazâin: teşkilat yapısı ve faaliyetleri 1860-1866.

167p facs. Konya, 2023 9786253960308 Çizgi Kitabevi (42384) 2140

[Turkey -- Meclis-i Âlî-i Hazâin -- Finance, Public -- Tax administration -- History -- 19th century]

5288

Çakmak, Zafer

İzmir ve Çevresinde Yunan İşgali ve Rum Mezalimi,

1919-1922 336p. İstanbul, 2007, 9789756480779, Yeditepe (45175) * 1320

[Greco-Turkish War, 1921-1922 -- Atrocities -- History]

5289

Çaksu, Ali (ed.)

International Congress on Learning and Education in the Ottoman World, İstanbul 12-15 April 1999. (Studies and Sources on the Ottoman History Series, No. 6) x,406p,

İstanbul, 2001, 9290630924, IRCICA (24230) 9400 5290

Çalışır, M.Fatih, Suraiya Faroqhi & M. Şakir Yılmaz (ed.)

Kanûnî Sultan Süleyman ve Dönemi: yeni kaynaklar, yeni yaklaşımlar/ Suleyman the Lawgiver and His Reign: new sources, new approaches. 376p, İstanbul, 2020,

9786257249089 İbn Haldun Univ. Yayın. (41229) 4320 [Süleyman I, 1494 or 1495-1566 -- Turkey -- History]

5291

Çalen, Mehmet Kaan

Modern Türk Düşüncesine Bir Derkenar: Yusuf Akçura ve

Ziya Gökalp 183p, İstanbul, 2018 9786051557076 Ötüken (42181) 2940

[Akçura, Yusuf, 1876-1935 -- Political and social views]

5292

Calis, Richard

The Discovery of Ottoman Greece: Knowledge, Encounter, and Belief in the Mediterranean World of Martin Crusius.

320p. photos. Cambridge, Mass., 202, 978067429273, Harvard U.P. (43214) 8216

[In the late sixteenth century, a German Lutheran scholar named Martin Crusius compiled an exceptionally rich record of Greek life under Ottoman rule. Crusius spent decades annotating books and manuscripts, corresponding with the

Greek Orthodox Patriarch, and interviewing Greek Orthodox alms-seekers. Ultimately, he gathered his research into a seminal work called the Turcograecia, which served for centuries as Europe's foremost source on Ottoman Greece. Yet as Richard Calis reveals, Crusius's massive—and largely untapped—archive has much more to tell us about how early modern Europeans negotiated cultural and religious difference.]

5293

Can, Başak

Forensic Fantasies: Doctors, Documents, and the Limits of Truth in Turkey. 216p. Philadelphia, 2025,

9781512827774, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43680)

Pap 5661

[Forensic Fantasies explores the role of medical documentation and evidence in uncovering human rights violations. Anthropologist Başak Can examines how progressive doctors, medical institutions, and state forces in Turkey use forensic methods to detect, erase, reveal, and transform violence exerted against populations deemed to be enemies of the state.]

5294

Can, Mustafa

Sultanın Kapısında : Kudret-heybet-adalet : (Osmanlı

devleti'nde yabancı elçiler). xviii,384p. illus. facs. Ankara 2019, 9786053449850, Gazi Kitabevi (42321) 6960

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918]

5295

Can, Yatağanoglu Alim

Oğuzlardan Yatağan Mahmud Sultan. 329p. facs. photos.

Ankara, 1997, 9757059048, Uyum Yayıncılık Pazarlama Turizm (13117) * 2920

[Yatağan Mahmut Sultan, 1290-1375 -- History -- 1288-1453]

5296

Çandarlıoğlu, Gülçin

İslam Öncesi, Türk Tarihi ve Kültürü. xii,138p map,

İstanbul, 2019, 9789754982589, Türk Dünyası araştırmaları Vakfı (42385) 1650

[Bu kitap bugün yaşayan Türk boylarının ortak tarihidir. Sak, Hun, Tabgaç, Gök-Türk, Karluk, Uygur ve Kıpçak gibi boyların tarihi Azerbaycan, Kazakistan, Kırgızistan, Özbekistan, Türkiye ve Türkmenistan devletlerinin müşterek geçmişi. Bu devletlerin tarihleri, Türklerin İslamiyet'i kabul ettikleri 10. asırdan sonra farklılık arz etmektedir. Mesela İslami devrede Azerbaycan, Türkiye, Türkmenistan için bulundukları coğrafya itibariyle Karahanlı, Selçuklu, Osmanlı devletleri tarihi önem

kazanırken Kazakistan, Kırgızistan ve Özbekistan için de Cengizogulları ve Türkistan Hanlıkları ağırlık kazanmaya başlar. Ancak İslam öncesine ait Türk tarihi hemen hemen bütün Türk boyları için birinci derece öneme haizdir.

Ayrıca Kuzey Karadeniz'de oluşan Türk varlığı (Sabarlar, Hazarlar, Uzlar, Peçenekler, Kıpçaklar, Bulgarlar ve Tatarlar) yaratmış olduğu sosyo-kültürel ve politik etkisiyle bugünün siyasi yapısına büyük etkilerde bulunmuş ve Avrupa tarihine yön vermiştir.]

5297

Çankaya

Comprehensive Dictionary : English-Turkish, Turkish-English = Büyük sözlük : İngilizce-Türkçe, Türkçe-İngilizce 1374p. London, 1998, 1840590831, Milet (45087) * 3500
5298

Canlı, Cemalettin & Yusuf Kenan Beysülen

Zaman içinde Bediüzzaman. 648p facs. İstanbul, 2010, 9789750507977, İletism (27404) * 4260
[Nursi, Said, 1873-1960

Religious fundamentalism -- Political aspects -- Turkey -- History -- 20th century]

5299

Canpolat, Şebnem Beşe

Türkiye'de Nüfus. xvi,109p, Ankara, 2019, 9786058151383, Türk İdari Araştırmalar Vakfı (41140) 1000

5300

Cantek, Levent & Levent Gönenç

Muhalefet Defteri : Türkiye'de mizah dergileri ve karikatür 227p. illus. İstanbul, 2017 9789750840074 Yapı Kredi Yayınları (42412) * 1694

[Turkish wit and humor, Pictorial -- Periodicals]

5301

Çapak, İbrahim, Mesud Öğmen & Abdullah Demir (haz.)

Mantık Risâleleri: Rasâ'il Mantiqîyah. (incelem - çeviri - tıpkıbasım). (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı, 64) 744p facs. İstanbul, 2015, 9789751738226, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (42318) 16760

[Logic -- Islamic philosophy -- Turkey -- History -- Sources Facsimiles of manuscripts in Ottoman Turkish (Arabic script) with romanized transcription; introductory material in Turkish.

Ladikli Mehmed Çelebi (ö. 1495), İsmail Ferruh Efendi (ö. 1840), Mustafa Râşid el-İstanbulî (ö. 1802/3), Ahmed Nazîf b. Mehmed (ö. 1806 s.), Mehmed Sâdık eş-Şehrî (ö. 1851), Müstakimzâde Süleymân (ö. 1788), Haputlu İshak Efendi (ö. 1892) ; hazırlayanlar İbrahim Çapak, Mesud Öğmen, Abdullah

Demir.]

5302

Casale, Sinem Arcak

Gifts in the Age of Empire: Ottoman-Safavid cultural exchange, 1500-1639. ix,326p 108 color plates, Chicago, 202, 9780226820422, U. of Chicago Press (42180) 10395
[Diplomatic gifts -- Iran -- Turkey -- History -- 16th century Sinem Arcak Casale here sets out to explore these two major Muslim empires through a surprising lens: gifts. Countless treasures—such as intricate carpets, gilded silver cups, and ivory-tusk knives—flowed from the Safavid to the Ottoman Empire throughout the sixteenth century. While only a handful now survive, records of these gifts exist in court chronicles, treasury records, poems, epistolary documents, ambassadorial reports, and travel narratives. Tracing this elaborate archive, Casale treats gifts as representative of the complicated Ottoman-Safavid coexistence, demonstrating how their rivalry was shaped as much by culture and aesthetics as it was by religious or military conflict. Gifts in the Age of Empire explores how gifts were no mere accessories to diplomacy but functioned as a mechanism of competitive interaction between these early modern Muslim courts.]

5303

Çataltepe, Sipahi

19. Yüzyıl Başlarında Avrupa Dengesi ve Nizam-i Cedid Ordusu. 296p, İstanbul, 1997, 9758143212, Gocebe Yayınları (5598) * 1450

[Turkey -- History, Military -- Selim III, 1789-1807]

5304

Çavaş. Raşit (gen. yayn)

Kuruyemiş Ansiklopedisi : dünden bugüne. 366p illus. photos. İstanbul, 2017, 9786055058203, Overteam Yayınları (42058) 4450

[Nuts -- Turkey -- Encyclopedia]

5305

Çavdar, Döndü

Mefruşat-ı Hümayun İdaresi: modern zamanlarda osmanlı saray eşyalarının idaresi. xiv,294p photos., Konya, 2016, 9786059269742, Palet Yayınları (36163) 1680
[Palaces -- Sultans -- Turkey -- History]

5306

Çaylak, Adem

Osmanlı'da Yöneten Yönetilen: bir Serif Mardin çözümlemesi. 242p, Konya, 1998, 9757726877, Vadi Yayınları (19607) * 820

[Serif Mardin -- Politics and government]

- 5307
Celâleddin Devvânî
Dîvân-ı Mezâlim: islam tarihinde yüksek Yargı ve denetim Kurumu, inceleme, tahkik ve tercüme, Habibullah Habib
83p, İstanbul, 2022, 9789755486215, M. Ü. İlahiyat Fakültesi Vakfı Yayınları (42194) * 3150
[Justice, Administration of (Islamic law) -- Courts of last resort Persian texts with Turkish translation]
- 5308
Celalzâde Salioh Çelebi
Târîh-i Sefer-i Zafer-rehber-i Alaman : Kanunî Sultan Süleyman'ın Alaman Seferi (1532). haz. Fatma Kaytaz
lii,86p,95p(facs.) photos. İstanbul, 2016
9786059964999 Çamlıca (42595) 5904
[Ottoan empire -- History -- Sulayman I. -- 1495-1566]
- 5309
Celik, Adnan
Dans l'Ombre de l'Etat: Kurdes contre Kurdes: une anthropologie historique des conflits intra-kurdes au Kurdistan de Turquie. (Miroir de l'Orient Musulman, v. 9)
608p, Turnhout, 2022, 9782503590325, Brepols (41509) 19665
[Ouvrage pionnier d'anthropologie historique de la violence dans le monde kurde pendant le long xxe siècle, ce livre jette un éclairage cru sur la manière dont un État central militarisé – ici, l'Empire ottoman des Jeunes Turcs puis la Turquie républicaine – a d'abord tiré parti d'une palette de segmentations internes, tribales notamment, de la société kurde avant de promouvoir un parti islamiste radical contre l'expansion du PKK.]
- 5310
Çelik, Dibar
Translators' Formative Agency in the Periodical Hawar (1932-1943): The Making of a Kurdish Cultural Identity. (Brill Kurdish Studies, Volume: 2) 275p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004726659, Brill (43036) 22770
[The present work uncovers the pivotal role translations in the periodical Hawar played in the formation of a Kurdish cultural identity.]
- 5311
Çelik, Duygu Türker & Aslı Akdoğanbulut İnsan (haz.)
Diplomasi ve Dış Politika Araştırmalarında Arşivlerin Rolü: The role of archives in the studies of diplomacy and foreign policy (international symposium), 7-9 Nisan/April 2016, İstanbul. xxv,678p ills. Ankara, 2017 9789751633989 Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (37786) * 2200
[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Archives -- Congresses]
- 5312
Çelik, Hülya, Yavuz Köse, & Gisela Procházka-Eisl (ed.)
"Buyurdum ki...." – The Whole World of Ottomanica and Beyond: Studies in Honour of Claudia Römer (The Ottoman Empire and its Heritage, Volume: 78) xxix,887p. facs., Leiden, 2023, 978-90-04-51651-9, Brill (43128) 31050
[This book is dedicated to Claudia Römer and brings together 33 contributions spanning a period from the 15th to the 20th century and covering the wide range of topics with which the honouree is engaged. The volume is divided into six parts that present current research on language, literature, and style as well as newer approaches and perspectives in dealing with sources and terminologies.]
- 5313
Çelik, Murat
Clothing Norm and Attires of the Ottoman İlmiye Class: student, Qadi, Mufti. Müderris, Naqib al-Ashraf, qadiasker, Seikh al-Islam: classic period in general terms. tr. by S. Korkmaz 279p illus. Ankara, 2022, 9786052249987, Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (41979) 10460
[Costume -- Courts and counties -- Life and customs -- Turkey -- History]
- 5314
Çelik, Yüksel
Şeyhü'l-Vüzerâ Koca Hüsrev Paşa: II. Mahmud devri'nin perde arkası. (TTK, IV/A-2-2-1. Dizi-Sa. 9) xiii,502p ills., Ankara, 2013, 9789751626332, T.T.K. (31631) 3960
[Egypt -- History -- Mohammed Ali, 1805-1849 --Koca Hüsrev Paşa, 1756-1855 -- Turkey -- History -- Mahmud II, 1808-1839]
- 5315
Çelik, Yüksel & Fatih Yeşil
Osmanlı Modernleşmesinde Tereddüt ve Teceddüt Yılları (1768-1908) 419p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786256385269, VakıfBank Kültür (42057) 4370
- 5316
Cemil Paşa, Kadri (Zinar Silopî)
Doza Kurdistan (Kürdistan Davası): Kürt milletinin 60 yıllık esaretin kurtuluş savaşı hatıraları 260p.+ photos. Ankara, 1991(69) Öz-ge Yayınları (42601) * 550
[Kurds -- Kadri Cemil Paşa -- Ethnic relations -- Turkey -- History -- 20th century]
- 5317
Cengiz, A. R. Kaya, M. Yangın & R. Dalgın (haz.)
Çermik Şer'iyye Sicilleri. 900p, Ankara, 2019, 9786257046190, Gece Akademi (41603) 6500
[Court record -- Islamic law -- Diyarbakır -- Ottoman Empire -- 1800-1899]

- 5318
Cengiz, Ayşe Kılıç (haz.)
Eski Uygur Dönemine Ait Tantrik Bir Metin:
Sitâtapatrâdhârânî. (T.D.K. 1421) 495p Facsimiles,
Ankara, 2021, 9789751749031, TDK (41247) * 3650
[Uighur, Buddhist literature -- Sanskrit -- History and criticism
-- Facsimiles]
- 5319
Cenik, Salioh
Birinci Meclis'te Tokat Milletvekilleri ve Siyasi Faaliyetleri
viii,194p. Ankara, 2005, 9751618037, Atatürk Araştırma
Merkezi (45201) * 1210
[Turkey -- Tokat İl -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923]
- 5320
Çeribaş, Mehmet
Damolla Şah Abbas Oğlu Seyfeddin Aksikentî:
Mecmû'ü't-tevârîh (Türklerin soyağacı ve Manas destanı'nın
tarih kaynağı). 390p facs. İstanbul, 2019,
9786057898005, Kesit (39480) * 3600
[Manas -- Epic literature, Turkic -- Texts -- Kazakh language --
History]
- 5321
Çetinkaya, Y. Dogan
The Young Turks and the Boycott Movement: Nationalism,
Protest and the Working Classes in the Formation of Modern
Turkey. 304p. London, 2021, 9780755642991,
I.B. Tauris (42904) Pap 7742
[the first history to show how this phenomenon laid the
foundations for the modern Turkish state and will be essential
reading for students and scholars of the Ottoman Empire and
of the history of Modern Turkey.]
- 5322
Çetintaş, Aslı
Woman and Family in Istanbul through the eyes of European
travellers and ambassadors in the 16th and 17th centuries
186p, İstanbul, 2020, 9786257705080, Yeditepe
(42032) 2760
[Women -- Turkey -- Social life and customs -- 16th-17th
century -- European travellers]
- 5323
Çevik, Umut
Osmanlı Devlet'nde Bir Güç Paylaşım Örneği: Rum isyanları
sürecinde Kavalalı Mehmet Ali Paşa (1821-1828) 463p,
İstanbul, 2022, 9786258472523, Libra (42175) 6115
[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Egypt -- Greece -- History -- 19th
century]
- 5324
Cezar, Mustafa (1920-2009)
Mufasssal Osmanlı Tarihi: resimli - haritalı. (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.1.
Dizi-Sa. 8a1) 6 vols. Ankara, 2021((1957),
9789751623218, TTK (41265) 9,780
[Turkey -- Ottoman empire -- History -- Encyclopaedia
Vol. 1-4, edited by Musfafa Cezar; v. 5-6, edited by Midhat
Sertoğlu]
- 5325
Chapman, Dennis P.
Security Forces of the Kurdistan Regional Government.
(Bibliotheca Iranica: Kurdish Studies Series #10) xxii,323p,
Costa Mesa, 2011, 9781568592817, Mazda Publishers
(25862) * 5,580
[This book examines in depth the organization, administration,
command structure, legal basis, legitimacy, and other key
features of the security sector of the Kurdistan Regional
Government Iraq, to include military forces (Peshmerga),
police, security agencies (Asayish), intelligence services
(Parastin and Dezgay Zenyari), paramilitary security services
(Zerivani), as well as the Judiciary and penal systems.]
- 5326
CHP (Türkiye)
CHP'nin Irak Günlüğü viii,415p. Ankara, 2003 CHP
(45302) * 660
[Turkey -- Politics and government]
- 5327
Christofis, Nikos (ed.)
The Kurds in Erdogan's New Turkey: Domestic and
International Implications. (Routledge Studies in Middle
Eastern Politics) 270p. London, 2023(22),
9780367699314, Routledge (43329) Pap 9678
[This book focuses on the AKP government since 2002 during
which time the state's approach to the Kurdish Question has
undergone several changes.]
- 5328
Çibik, Bayram
Selected Essays on Turkish Linguistics: The Anadolu Meeting:
Proceedings of the 20th International Conference on Turkish
Linguistics. (Turcologica, 127) 340p. tables, Wiesbaden,
2024, 9783447122054, Harrassowitz (43235) 16146
[Selected Essays on Turkish Linguistics includes 19 papers,
which were presented at the 20th International Conference
on Turkish Linguistics, held by Anadolu University, Eskişehir,
Türkiye, August 2-4, 2021.
Although most of the articles focus on the linguistic aspects of
Turkish language, there are also studies which focus on Turkic
languages like Kazakh and Kyrgyz and dialects such as Cypriot

Turkish.]

5329

Çiftçi, Erdal, Veysel Gürhan & Mehmet Rezan Ekinci (haz.)

Osmanlı Devleti'nde Yurtluk-Ocaklık ve Hükümet Sancaklar.

412p facs. İstanbul, 2022 9789753334020 Tarih Vakfı

Yurt (42050) 3450

[Central-Local government -- Eastern Turkey -- Kurds --

History]

5330

Çıpa, H. Erdem

Yavuz'un Kavgası : I. Selim'in Saltanat Mücadelesi. 243p

facs. İstanbul, 2020(13), 9789750826436, Yapı Kredi

Yayın. (42053) 2960

[Military history -- Selim I, 1470-1520 -- Turkey]

5331

Çizakça, Murat

İslam Dünyasında ve Batı'da İsl Ortaklıkları Tarihi.

cev. Şehnaz Layikel xix,210p, İstanbul, 1999,

9753330995, Tarih Vakfı Yurt Yayınları (21356) * 1500

[Islamic countries -- Turkey -- Business enterprises -- Finance

^^ History.]

5332

Çizmeci, Esra

Performing Post-Tariqa Sufism: Making Sacred Space with

Mevlevi and Rifai Zikir in Turkey. (Routledge Advances in

Theatre & Performance Studies) 232p. London, 2025(23),

9780367633301, Routledge (43337) Pap 10,404

[This ethnographic research project examines the generation

of post-tariqa Tasavvuf (Sufism: a spiritual practice and

philosophy recognised as the inner dimension of Islam) in a

variety of private, semi-public, public, secular and sacred

urban spaces in present-day Turkey.]

5333

Clayer, Nathalie

Arnavut Milliyetçiliğinin Kökenleri: Avrupa'da çoğunluğu

müslüman bir ulusun doğuşu. vii,611p maps, İstanbul,

2013, 9786053992837, İstanbul Bilgi Üniv. Yayınları

(41598) 3900

[Albanians -- Ethnic identity -- Nationalism -- 19-20 centuries]

5334

Coşkun, Ali, et al. (haz.)

Kaynaklarıyla Osmanlı Coğrafyası Yer Adları Sözlüğü. 904p

maps + DVDD, İstanbul, 2020, 9786056892646, Türkiye

Cumhuriyeti Cumhurbaşkanlığı, Devlet Arşivleri Başkanlığı

(41624) 7722

5335

Coşkun, Cüneyt

İktidar-Bilim/ İlim İlişkisi: XVII. Yüzyıl Osmanlı ve Batı

Dünyası'nda Karsılaştırmalı Bir Değerlendirme. 428p,

İstanbul, 2019, 9786052380994, Libra (38766) 3820

[Science -- Social aspects -- Turkey -- 17th century.]

5336

Çoban, Harun

Osmanlı Devleti Sivil Bürokrasisinde Suç ve Ceza (1892-1900).

viii,344p, Ankara, 2022 9786258399073 Akademisyen

Kitabevi (41992) 5425

[Civil service -- Corrupt practices -- Turkey -- History --

19th-20th century]

5337

Çöl, Sebahattin

Understanding of Democracy in the Turkish Public Opinion

during 1930 Municipality Election and 1946 General Election

in Turkey 104p, İstanbul, 2020, 9786057800312,

Yeditepe (42031) * 2760

[Democracy -- Political parties -- Turkey -- Public opinion --

History -- 20th century]

5338

Conermann, Stephan & Gül Şen (eds.)

The Mamluk-Ottoman Transition: continuity and change in

Egypt and Bilâd al-Shâm in the sixteenth century, 2.

(Ottoman Studies, bd. 10) 502p, Bonn, 2022,

9783847111528, V&R unipress (41451) 13455

[Mamelukes -- Egypt -- Syria -- History -- 16th Century

--Congresses]

5339

Cooke, W.S.

The Ottoman Empire and its Tributary States (excepting

Egypt) with a sketch of Greece. vii,195p. maps 古書

Amsterdam, 1968 repr. (1876) B.R. Grüner (45174)

* 1,210

5340

Çorlu, Vedat (ed.)

Osmanlılar Özel Sayısı. (Cogito, Sa. 19) 320p. İstanbul,

1999, ISSN 1300-2880, Yapi Kredi Kültür Sanat (45110)

* 1960

[Turkey -- History -- Intellectual life -- Ottoman Empire,

1288-1918]

5341

Courgage, Y. & P. Fargues

Chretiens et Juifs dans l'Islam Arabe et Turc. 360p. 古書

Paris, 2005(1992), 2228899372, Payot (45163) * 550

5342

Couto, Dejanirah, Feza Gunergun & Maria Pia Pedan (ed.)

Seapower, Technology and Trade: Studies in Turkish

maritime history. 605p ill. photos. İstanbul, 2014,
9789944264518, Piri Reis University/ Denizler Kitabevi
(33875) 52,500
[Turkey -- Naval History -- Commerce -- Eurasian Maritime
history]

The present book brings together 57 articles selected from
about a hundred communications presented at the 1st
International Congress of Eurasian Maritime History held in
İstanbul, from the 5th to the 8th of Nov. 2012.]

5343

Cücük, Eyüp

**Osmanlı'da Eğitimin Modernleşmesi ve Ahmed Kemal Paşa:
biyografisi, eğitim politika ve uygulamaları** xv,402p photos.
Ankara, 2020, 9786257228817, Pegem Akademi (42056)
4140

[Ahmed Kemal Pasha -- Education -- Tanzimat era. -- Ottoman
empire -- History]

5344

Cümhuriyet Halk Partisi

On Beşinci Yıl Kitabı [1938] xv,611p. 古書 İstanbul, 1938
Cumhuriyet Matbaası (45130) * 6,600
[Turkey -- History -- 1918-1937]

5345

Czygan, Christiane & Hatice Aynur (ed.)

**Challenging Conventions: Love, Lovers, and Beloveds in Early
Modern Ottoman Poetry.** (Studien zur Sprache, Geschichte
und Kultur der Turkvölker, v. 36) 350p. Berlin, 2025,
9783111341545, De Gruyter Brill (43390) 20,690
[As the core theme of Early Modern Ottoman poetry, love
inspired a plethora of Turkish research, the most enlightening
of which explored questions of terminology, semantics, and
mystic dimensions. Internationally, however, there have been
few publications on this subject. (open access)]

5346

Çadircı, Musa

**Tanzimat Döneminde Anadolu Kentleri'nin Sosyal ve
Ekonomik Yapıları** (Türk Tarih Kurumu yayınları. VII. dizi;
sa. 124) xiii,410p. Ankara, 2025(1991) 9789751604095
TTK (43763) 1460

[Ottoman empire -- Cities and towns -- Local government --
Tanzimat -- History -- 19th century]

5347

Çakılcı, Diren

Selânik Şehri, 1800-1860 (IV/A-2-2-.12. Dizi-Sa. 31)
xvi,427p. facs. photos., Ankara, 2023 9789751757180
TTK (42234) 4932
[Thessalonikē (Greece) -- History -- 19th century]

5348

Çavdar, Tevfik

Türkiye'de Liberalizm : 1860-1990 239p. İstanbul, 1992,
9755330194, İmge Kitabevi (45139) * 440
[Turkey -- Liberalism -- Politics and government -- History --
1878-1909]

5349

Çevik-Compiègne, Burcu

**Turkey and India in the Shadow of the Great War: An
Imperial War.** (History of Warfare, Volume: 149) x,335p.
Leiden, 2025, 9789004707535, Brill (43052) 23,805
[What do Turkey and India have in common? Burcu
Çevik-Compiègne brings sources from two apparently
separate contexts into conversation to offer fresh insights
into the Great War and its ongoing legacy, highlighting the
perspectives of people in two post-imperial nation states.
The connections and parallels between Turkey and India are
traced in the narratives of self and the nation from the war to
the present and across the globe, all the way to contemporary
Australia]

5350

Cörüt, Gözde Yazıcı

**Loyalty and Citizenship: Ottoman Perspectives on its Russian
Border Region (1878–1914).** (Transottomanica, 6) 286p.
Goettingen, 2021, 9783847113195, V & R Unipress
(43358) 10,143

[Gözde Yazıcı Cörüt unfolds the details of everyday life and
represents the local people as active agents - active,
moreover, in relation both to the changing nature and
effectiveness of the Ottoman state's assertion of territorial
authority and also to the differences between policies and
practices of the Russian and Ottoman Empires.]

5351

D'hulster, Kristof (ed.)

**Ottoman Poets and Poetics in the Sixteenth Century:
Introducing Asik Çelebi's and Latifi's Biographical
Dictionaries.** (Gibb Memorial Trust) 416p. Edinburgh,
2025, 9781399537612, Edinburgh U.P. (43565) 30,250
[Offers an insider's view of the literary world of the Ottoman
sultanate at its heyday, from the 1540s to the 1570s]

5352

Dıgıroğlu, Filiz

**Memalik-i Osmaniye Duhanları Müşterekü'l-Menfaa Reji
Şirketi, Trabzon Reji ideresi 1883-1914.** 180p facs. photos.
İstanbul, 2007, 9789944551885, The Ottoman Bank
Archive and Research Centre (29108) 5720
[The Activities of the Regie des Tabacs de l'Empire Ottoman in

the Black Sea Region

Based largely on archival materials and periodicals, this work aims to provide a comprehensive analysis and evaluation of the activities of the R?gie Administration in Trabzon and Samsun between 1883 and 1914.]

5353

Dönmez, Rasim Özgür & Ali Yaman (ed.)

Nation-Building and Turkish Modernization: Islam, Islamism, and nationalism in Turkey. vii,267p, Lanham, 2019, 9781498579414 Lexington Books (42569) Pap 7,558 [Turkey -- AK Parti -- Nationalism -- Islam and politics -- History

This book analyzes the nation building process in Turkey from a socio-historical perspective. Authors compare the nation-building process in the Republic period with the pro-Islamists of the JDP period.]

5354

Dönmez-Colin, Gönül

Turkish Cinema: identity, distance and belonging. 224p, London/Chicago, 2008, 9781861893703, U. of Chicago Press (Reaktion Books) (23287) Pap. * 1980 [examines here the way that national cinema reveals the Turkish quest for a modern identity.]

5355

Dağlı, Yücel, Yorgos Dedes & Selim S. Kuru (ed.)

In Memoriam Şinasi Tekin, I, II, III, IV. (J. of Turkish Studies, Türklük bilgisi Arastirmalari, v. 31/I-II, 32/I-II) 4 vols. Cambridge, Ma., 2007-08 Ottoman Studies Foundation (24513) * 23,690

5356

Dağtaş, Seçil

Under the Same Sky: Everyday Politics of Religious Difference in Southern Turkey: 288p. Philadelphia, 2025, 9781512827712, U. of Pennsylvania Press (43686) 12276 [An ethnographic study of the everyday lives of religious minorities near Turkey's border with Syria]

5357

Daniels, Jacob

The Jews of Edirne: The End of Ottoman Europe and the Arrival of Borders. (Stanford Studies in Jewish History and Culture) 324p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503642911, Stanford U.P. (43781) Pap 6,048 [At the turn of the twentieth century, the city of Edirne was a bustling center linking Istanbul to Ottoman Europe. It was also the capital of Edirne Province—among the most religiously diverse regions of the Ottoman Empire. But by 1923, the city had become a Turkish border town, and the

province had lost much of its non-Muslim population. With this book, Jacob Daniels explores how one of the world's largest Sephardi communities dealt with the encroachment of modern borders.]

5358

Danon, Dina

The Jews of Ottoman Izmir: a modern history. (Stanford Studies in Jewish History and Culture) 272p. Stanford, 2020 9781503610910 Stanford U.P. (38631) Pap 4628 [By the turn of the twentieth century, the eastern Mediterranean port city of Izmir had been home to a vibrant and substantial Sephardi Jewish community for over four hundred years, and had emerged as a major center of Jewish life. The book tells the story of this long overlooked Jewish community, drawing on previously untapped Ladino archival material.]

5359

Dasnabedian, Hratch

History of the Armenian Revolutionary Federation, Dashnaksutiun 1980/19024. 222p photos. Milan, 1989 8885822118, OEMME Edizio (42709) * 3630 [Armenia -- History -- 1901- -- H.H. Dashnaks'ut'iwn]

5360

de Zeeuw, Hans

The Ottoman Tanbûr: The Long-Necked Lute of Ottoman Art Music. 168p. 65 illus. Oxfordshire, 2022, 9781803271064, Archaeopress Publishing (43495) 8470 [Tanbûrs are long-necked lute-like instruments played in the art, Sûfi, and folk musical traditions along the Silk Road and beyond. This book provides a detailed study of the history of the tanbûr, its role in Ottoman music, construction and playing technique.]

5361

de Zeeuw, Hans

The Turkish Long-Necked Lute Saz or Bağlama. 138p. 70 figs. Oxfordshire, 2020 9781789694321 Archaeopress (43501) 6292 [The saz or bağlama, a generic name for long-necked lutes in Turkey, plays an important role in Turkish musical culture. This volume focusses on the instrument's cultural-historical background while briefly discussing various saz or bağlama types and their construction, tuning, and playing techniques.]

5362

Dedeoglu, Saniye

Syrian Refugees and Agriculture in Turkey: Work, Precarity, Survival. 184p. London, 2023(22), 9780755646548, I.B. Tauris (42847) Pap 7016

[Turkey is home to the largest Syrian refugee community in the world and the agricultural industry offers work opportunities for vulnerable Syrian refugee families. This book exposes the fast-changing relationship between seasonal agricultural production and the work practices of Syrian refugees in Turkey.]

5363

Dedeoglu, Saniye

Women Workers in Turkey: global industrial production in Istanbul. (Tauris Academic Studies) 232p, London, 2012(07), 9781780760315, I.B. Tauris (23545) 1650 5364

Değirmençay, Veyis

Sultan Veled: Sefine-i Nûhî ve Mecmû'a-i Rûhî: Dîvân-i li-Vâlidîhi li-Veledîgi / Mevlâna'nın rubaileri ve Sultan Veled'in nazireleri. vi,223p, facs., Istanbul, 2023, 9786253961374, Çizgi Kitabevi (42510) 2720 [Sefine-i Nûhî ve Mecmû'a-i Rûhî adlı eser Sultan Veled'in babası Mevlâna Celâleddin-i Rûmî'nin şiirlerine yazdığı bir nazire mecmuasıdır. Nazireler Sultan Veled hayatta iken adı geçen mecmuada toplanmıştır.

Bu çalışmada dört yazma nüshası tespit edilen Sefine-i Nûhî ve Mecmû'a-i Rûhî adlı eserin rubaileri tenkitli metni yapıp Türkçeye çevrilmiştir.

Persian text and Turkish translation]

5365

Demirel, A. Ali Cemgizkan, Arus Yumul, et al.

İlk Yüzyılı Biterken Cumhuriyet : demokratikleşme momentleri, sıradan insanlar ve siyaset. xxvi,829p. Istanbul, 2024, 9786053996552, İstanbul Bilgi Üniv.

Yayınları (43531) 6,300

[Turkey -- Politics and government -- 20th-21th centuries -- History

Bu kitap, İstanbul Bilgi Üniversitesi Uluslararası İlişkiler Bölümü tarafından Cumhuriyet'in 100. yılı için Nisan 2023'te düzenlenen üç günlük konferansla yola koyuldu.

İlk Yüzyılı Biterken Cumhuriyet: Demokratikleşme Momentleri, Sıradan İnsanlar ve Siyaset Türkiye'de eleştirel sosyal bilimlerin, Cumhuriyet'in 100. yılının önemine uygun düşen, geniş çerçeveli ve titiz bir yorumlama çabası.]

5366

Demir, Necati & Özkan Aydoğdu (haz.)

Oğuzname: Kazan Nüshası (inceleme-metin-dizin-tıpkıbasım). 590p (218p facs.), Istanbul, 2015, 9786059100472, Kesit (40006) 5200 [Epic literature, Oghuz -- Manuscripts, Turkic -- Tatarstan -- Kazan -- Facsimiles]

5367

Demir, Remzi & İnan Kalaycıoğulları (haz.)

Osmanlı Düşüncesi: XIX. yüzyılda bilim, felsefe ve ideoloji antolojisi. x,394p, Ankara, 2022, 9786254179143, Nobel (41531) 2360

5368

Demir, Uğur

1768-1774 Savaşı Öncesi Osmanlı Diplomasisi (TTK, IV/A-2-2.1 Dizi-Sayı:58) xxix,412p, Ankara, 2023, 9789751754516, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42201) 3060 [Russo-Turkish War, 1768-1774 -- Causes -- Diplomatic history]

5369

Demircan, Y. L. Kayapınar, & A. Kayapınar

Osmanlı Dönemi Ege Adaları Tarihi (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.1. Dizi-Sa. 44 a-b) 2 vols. + CD-ROM, Ankara, 2020, 9789751744524, TTK (42116) 9500 [Cyclades (Greece) -- Ottoman empire -- History]

5370

Demircioğlu, Tülay Gençtürk & Fatma Büyükkarcı Yılmaz (haz.)

Kadınlar dünyası. 51.-199, sayılar: yeni harflerle : [1913-1921]. xxiv,523p. Istanbul, 2009, 9789758081257, Kadın Eserleri Kütüphanesi ve Bilgi Merkezi Vakfı (45292) 2200

[Women's periodicals. Turkish -- History and criticism]

5371

Demirel, Muammer (haz.)

1830 Bursa Nüfus Kütüğü: Bursa şehri mahalleleri müslüman nüfusu. 4 vols. Bursa, 2014, 9786055382995, Bursa Büyükşehir Belediyesi (41540) 15,950

5372

Demiriz, Yıldız

Osmanlı Kitap Sanatında Naturalist Üslupta Çiçekler 397p. illus. Istanbul, 1986 Acar Matbaacılık Tesisleri (45209) * 1210

[Turkey -- Flower in art -- Illumination of books and manuscripts

Catalog of examples from the libraries of the Topkapı Sarayı Müzesi and İstanbul Üniversitesi]

5373

Demirkent, Işın

Türkiye Selçuklu Hükümdarı, Sultan I. Kılıç Arslan. (T.T.K. XXIV. Dizi-Sa. 22) xi,80p maps, Ankara, 1996, 9751608201, T.T.K. (5657) * 700

[Kılıç Arslan I, Sultan of the Seljuks, -1107]

5374

Demirtaş, H. Necâti

Fetâvâ-yı Ebüssu'ûd Fâtih Nûshası. (Açıklamalı Osmanlı Fetvâları IV) 2 vols.(1260p), İstanbul, 2020, 9786054750610, Kubbealti (40013) 7250
[Fatwas -- Islamic law -- Turkey -- 16th century -- Sources] 5375

Depe, Enes

18. Yüzyılda Osmanlı Taşra Tezgâhlarında Kalyon İnşa Organizasyonu. xx,232p illus., İstanbul, 2022, 9786256968080, Kriter (42179) 5280
[Galleons -- Shipbuilding -- Turkey -- History -- 18th century] 5376

Deringil, Selim

Turkish Foreign Policy during the Second World War. (LSE Monographs in International Studies) 238p. Cambridge, 200(1989), 052152329X, Cambridge U.P. (45192) Pap. * 1760 5377

Dersimi, M. Nuri

Dersim ve Kürt Milli Mücadelesine Dair: Hatıratım. haz. **Mehmet Bayrak** 284pp.+ photos, Ankara, 1992(87) Öz-Ge Yayınları (42603) * 550
[Kurds -- Turkey -- Ethnic relations -- History] 5378

Dethier, P.A.

Bogaziçi ve İstanbul (19. yüzyıl sonu). giriş: S. Eyicem çev. **Ümit Öztürk** 118p, İstanbul, 1993, 9757622192, Eren (15458) * 1200 5379

Devellioğlu, Ferit (haz.)

Osmanlıca-Türkçe Ansiklopedik Lûgat (eski ve yeni harflerle). xx,1393p+319p, İstanbul, 2023(1993), 9786254293146, Türkiye İş Bankası (3172) * 20473
[35. baskı (2023)] 5380

Diğiroğlu, Filiz

Osmanlı'da Dinî Matbuat: Sultan Abdülhamit ve II. meşrutiyet devrinde kurumlar aktörler denetim ve sansür politikaları 383p, İstanbul, 2022, 9786258437157, Dergâh (41615) 3510
[Abdülhamid II, Sultan of the Turks, 1842-1918 -- Censorship -- Government and the press -- History] 5381

Dierauff, E. D. Dierks, B. Henning, T. Leber & A. Sargsyan (ed.)

Knowledge on the Move in a Transottoman Perspective: dynamics of intellectual exchange from the 15th to the early 20th century. (Transottomanica, bd. 5) 286p, Göttingen, 2021, 9783847111856, V & R Unipress (41021) 9315

[The volume investigates flows of knowledge that transcended social, cultural, linguistic and political boundaries. Dealing with different sources such as dictionaries, early printed books, political advice literature, and modern periodicals, the case studies in this anthology cover a time frame from the 15th to the early 20th century.] 5382

Diker, Sevgi Ağca

Osmanlı Sary Teşkilatında Has Oda. 501p. illus. photos. İstanbul, 2021, 9786051052120, Kitap Yayınevi (42350) 8030

[Palace -- Royal households -- Sultan -- Officials and employees -- Social life and customs -- Turkey -- History] 5383

Dilek, Figen Güner

Altay Türkçesi Grameri. (TDK 1461) 312p, ankara, 2022, 9789751751539, TDK (41477) 4350
[Altay language -- Grammar] 5384

Direktör Âli Bey (1844-1899)

Seyahat Jurnali: İstanbul'dan Bağdat'a ve Hindistan'a 1885 ila 1888. 143p ills, İstanbul, 2022, 9786057351302, Büyük Ayı Yayınları (41545) 2000
[Travel journal (İstanbul, Iraq, India) with illustrations] 5385

Divitçioğlu, Sencer

Osmanlı Beyliği'nin Kuruluşu. 128p, İstanbul, 2008(1996), 9789756372371, Eren (30530) * 1690
[Turkey -- History -- Kings and rulers -- To 1453] 5386

Dizdaroğlu, Cihan

Turkish-Greek Relations: Foreign Policy in a Securitisation Framework. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 208p. Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781474492119, Edinburgh U.P. (43603) Pap 4838

[A critical perspective on the vicious cycle of improvement and deterioration in Greek-Turkish relations] 5387

Doğan, Cem

Öteki Modernleşme: İstanbul'da gündelik hayat, toplumsal cinsiyet ve marjinalitenin sınırları (1830-1930). x,309p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786057819871, Kitabevi (42618) * 4265

[Social change -- Marginality -- Turkey -- İstanbul -- History -- 19th-20th centuries] 5388

Doğan, Güner

Venediklî ile Dahi Sulh Oluna: 17. ve 18. yüzyıllarda Osmanlı-Venedik ilişkileri. 366p ills.,, İstanbul, 2017, 9789750522642, İletişim (37739) * 1890

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Italy -- Venice
[Ottoman-Venice relations in the 17th and 18th centuries]

5389

Doğan, Muzaffer

Osmanlı Devletinde İçişlerinin Yönetimi: Sadaret Kethüdalığı (1730-1836). xiv,233p, Ankara, 2016 9786056515873

Türk İdari Araştırmalar Vakfı (41142) 2400
[Turkey. -- Dahiliye Nezareti -- History -- Sources]

5390

Doğru, Halime

XIII.-XIX. Yüzyıllar Arasında Rumeli'de Sağ Kolun siyasi, Sosyal, Ekonomik Görüntüsü ve Kozluca Kazası 342p maps, photos., Eskişehie, 2000 9789750600088 T.C. Anadolu Üniv. (41609) 3900

5391

Dobkin, Marjorie Housepian

Smyrna 1922: the destruction of a city. 275p. N.Y. 1988 (1972), 0966745108, Newmark Press (45179) * 990

5392

Doğan, Belkis

Semboller: antik devirden islamiyete sanat ve tasavvufta semboller. 551p photos. illuis. İstanbul, 2024, 9786258096941, Kapı (42323) 17760

[Sufism -- Islam -- Symbols -- Art -- Mystical poems]

5393

Doğan, Cihan

XIV-XV. Yüzyıl Tarihî Türk Yazı Dillerinde Lehçe Karışmaları. (TDK, 1474) 415p, Ankara, 2022, 9789751751669, TDK (41479) 7290

5394

Doğan, Esma Gül Yetiş

Osmanlı İç Borçlanma Sisteminde Modernleşme 1839-1881. 302p, İstanbul, 202, 9786257447874 VakıfBank Kültür Yayınları (42048) 2640

[Debts, Public -- Law and legislation -- Economic conditions -- Turkey -- 19th century]

5395

Doğan, Hasan

Osmanlı Devleti'nin Son Döneminde Çalışma İlişkileri ve Çalışam Hakları. (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.7. Dizi-sa. 2) xxiv,313p facs., Ankara, 2022, 9789751752253, TTK (41478) 6380

[Labor movement -- Ottoman empire -- Working class -- History]

5396

Doğan, Kaan (haz.)

Sır Kâtibi Ahmed Ağa: Sultan I. Mahmud'un Günlüğü (18 Muharrem - 9 Cemâziyelâhîr 1147/ 20 Haziran - 6 Kasım 1734). 167p facs. İstanbul, 2021, 9786257900843, Libra (41375) 2400

[Mahmud I, 1696-1754 -- Diaries -- History]

5397

Doğru, Halime

Osmanlı İmparatorluğunda: Yaya-Müsellem-Tayci Teşkilatı (XV ve XVI yüzyılda sultanönü sancağı). xx,220p map, İstanbul, 1990 Eren (13986) * 1260
[Feudalism -- Turkey --History --1453-1683]

5398

Dole, Christopher

Living On: Psychiatry and the Future of Disaster in Turkey. 320p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503642515, Stanford U.P. (43783) Pap 6048

[Living On centers around the unprecedented mobilization of mental health professionals in the wake of a massive earthquake that struck western Turkey in 1999—a disaster that left more than 20,000 people dead and hundreds of thousands of residents displaced.]

5399

Domiy, Tömörtogoo (haz.)

Moğolcanın 'Phags-pa Yazısıyla Yazılmış Eserleri: giriş. harfçevrimi, yazıçevrimi ve kaynaklar: Mongolian Monuments in 'Phags-pa Script: introduction, transliteration, transcription and bibliography. çev. Mehmet Ölmez & Ganjidmaa Çimeddor ix,279p. photos., Ankara, 2021, 9786052229354, BilgeSu (41841) * 3800

[The 'Phags-pa script represents one of the ancient scripts not only of Mongols but also of many oriental nations. When Khubilai Khan set up a great empire of Yuan dynasty in the 13th century, it comprised the Chinese, Jurchens, Mongols, Uighurs, Turks and Tibetans. The state policy of Khubilai Khan was directed to unify all these different people spoken by different languages and dialects through a new specific script that is able to serve equally to all of them. This new script is known as 'Phags-pa script by the name of its creator. The 'Phags-pa script was in active use for about a hundred year during the Yuan period, and obviously with a collapse of the empire of the empire, it was pressed out of public use.]

5400

Dönmez, Mustafa İsmail

Hasan Çelebi ve Belâgatçılara Yönelik Tenkitleri (mutavvel hâşiyesi çerçevesinde). 447p, İstanbul, 2017(16),

- 9786055729738, İdeal (41237) * 4,320
5401
Dorroll, Courtney & Philip Dorroll
Spatial Politics in Istanbul: Turning Points in Contemporary Turkey. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 280p.
Edinburgh, 2025(23), 9781399503389, Edinburgh U.P. (43573) Pap 6,048
[Analyses contemporary Turkish social and political transformation from 2010 to 2020 through the urban landscape of Istanbul]
5402
Dorroll, Philip
Islamic Theology in the Turkish Republic. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) vii,240p, Edinburgh, 2023(21), 9781474474931 Edinburgh U.P. (41756) Pap. * 4,838
[Explores how modern Turkish theologians have grappled with issues such as nationalism and democracy; conceptions of God and humanity; the definition of religion itself and theological arguments for secularism; and theologies of human rights, gender and sexuality.
Extensively analyses numerous late-Ottoman and modern Turkish Muslim theologians, such as İsmail Hakkı İzmirli, Bekir Topaloğlu, Hüseyin Atay, Hayrettin Karaman, Sönmez Kutlu, Hidayet Şefkatli Tuksal, Hülya Alper and Emine Ögük]
5403
Drieu, Cloe, claire Mouradian & Alexandre Toumarkin (dir.)
Le front Caucasiens: Enjeux d'empires et de nations, 1914-1922 576p. Paris, 2024 9782271124166 CNRS (43737) 5796
[Le front caucasien, entre Anatolie orientale, Caucase russe et Perse, est l'un des théâtres d'opérations majeurs de la Première Guerre mondiale. Avec les Balkans, les Dardanelles et la mer Noire, ou le Levant, il constitue un autre lieu d'affrontement entre l'Empire ottoman et les membres de l'Entente.]
5404
Dufetel, Nicolas & Sarga Moussa (dir.)
Voyages Croisés Entre l'Europe et l'Empire Ottoman au XIXe siècle : écrivains, artistes et musiciens à l'époque des Tanzimat. (Les Cahiers du Bosphore CXV 115) 267p illus. photos. Istanbul, 2023, 9789754287011, Isis Press (42478) 13,800
[Turkey -- History -- Tanzimat, 1839-1876 -- Foreign Visitors -- East and West]
5405
Duman, Mustafa
Nasreddin Hoca ve 1616 Fıkrası 740p, Istanbul, 2018,
- 9786051852560, Everest (37833) 5,040
[Turkish wit and humor -- Nasreddin Hoca]
5406
Dumlupınar, Fatma Zehra
Harem Cinileri : Topkapı Sarayı Harem Dâiresi 17. Yüzyıl Cini Pano Tasarımları 360p photos. illus. plans, İstanbul, 2023 9786057497321, Mist Yayıncılık (42236) 30,096
[Topkapı Palace Decoration -- Wall panels -- History -- 17 century]
5407
Dündar, A. Merthan (ed.)
Japonya Seyyahı Abdülreşit İbrahim'in İzinde. 268p, İstanbul, 2020, 9786052127674, Doğu Kütüphanesi (41635) 2990
[Abdülreşid İbrahim, 1853-1944 -- Biography -- Japan]
5408
Dursunoğlu, Cevat
Millî Mücadele'de Erzurum. 147p. İstanbul, 1998(46), 9757136026, Erzurum Kitaplığı (45198) * 220
5409
Duru, Rıza
Mevleviname : Çeviri Metinler ve Resimlerle Batılı Seyahatnamelerinde Mevlevilik xxii,1001p illus. photos., Konya, 2015 9786053599623 Konya Valiliği İl Kültür ve Turizm Müdürlüğü (41789) 9800
[Jalâl al-Dîn Rûmî, Maulana, 1207-1273 -- Mevleviyeh -- Dervishes -- Sufism -- Turkey
- Necip Fazıl Duru'nun Mevlânâ ve Mevlevîlik Bilgisi başlıklı bölümüyle -]
5410
Duru Karadğ, Ayla (ed.)
Osmanlı İstanbul'unda Kadın. 632p photos. illus. İstanbul, 2021, 9786257288385, İstanbul Kültür ve Sanat Ürünleri Ticaret (40818) 8600
[Women in Ottoman Istanbul
Osmanlı İstanbul'unda Kadın ve Cumhuriyet İstanbul'unda Kadın farklı alanlardan ve bakış açılarından otuza yakın araştırmacının katkısıyla meydana gelmiş, alanında çığır açıcı ve benzersiz bir çalışma.]
5411
Eğribel, Ertan, U. Özcan & H. Bayram Kaçmazoğlu (ed.)
Türkiye'de Karşıt Muhafazakarlık Biçimleri : modern muhafazakarlıktan küreselci değersizleştirmeye. (Uluğ Nutuku'ya Saygı, Sosyoloji Yıllığı, 23) 510p. İstanbul, 2014, 9786055296506, Doğu Kitabevi (43529) * 1650
[Conservatism -- Democracy -- Ottoman empire -- Turkey -- Politics and government]

- 5412
Ebū Mansūr el-Mātūdī
Kitābū't-Tevhīd Tercümesi. tercüme: Bekir Topaloglu
xxxiv,532p, Ankara, 2003 9753893930 ISAM Yayinlari
(21227) * 550
[Kitāb al-Tawhīd]
- 5413
Eckmann, Janos
Harezm, Kıpçak ve Çağatay Türkçesi Üzerine Araştırmalar.
(T.D.K. 635) xviii,438p, Ankara, 2017(1996),
9789751607829, TDK (41234) * 3680
[Turkic languages (Chagatai-Kipchak-Khorezmian)
collected works]
- 5414
Eckmann, Janos
The Dīvān of Gadā'ī. (Uralic and Altaic series, v. 113) 538p.
古書 Bloomington, 1971 Indiana University (45239)
* 1980
[Gadā'ī, 15th cent. -- Chagatay -- Turkish poetry]
- 5415
Edib-Adivar, Halide
Sinekli Bakkal. roman 302p. 古書 Istanbul, Atlas
Kitabevi (45108) * 150
- 5416
Edib Ahmed bin Mahmud-ı Yükneki
Atebetü'l-Hakâyık. (T.D.K. 1330) 272p. facs. Ankara,
2020, 9789751745316, Türk Dil Kurumu (41794)
1,800
[Uygul -- Islam --
Facsimile edition
Türkçe (Arap harfli); (Eser Latin harfli Türkçe metin
içermemektedir.)]
- 5417
Efe, Ahmet
Kuşçubaşı Eşref: xxxi,341p. Istanbul, 2007,
9789750111433, Bengi (45183) * 880
[Turkey -- History -- Intelligence officers -- Mehmed V,
1909-1918.]
- 5418
Elias, Jamal J.
After Rumi: the Mevlevis and their world. 288p.
Cambridge, Mass., 2025, 9780674296145, Harvard U.P.
(43832) 8505
[A preeminent scholar of Islamic history chronicles the rise of
the Mevlevis, the influential Sufi community founded by
Rumi.]
- 5419
Emanet, Zühre
**The Politics of Education in Turkey: Islam, neoliberalism and
gender.** 224p. London, 2025, 9780755636730,
I.B. Tauris (42815) Pap 7016
[This book offers an in-depth analysis of gender inequality in
action in the Turkish schooling system by examining changes
in education provision and culture in the years since 2012.
Based on two school ethnographies conducted in an
AKP-dominated district of Istanbul where the author worked
as a teacher and researcher, it examines neoliberal education
policies and their co-option by the AKP and other Islamist
movements to promote their own agendas, while also
considering the effects of the struggle between rival Islamist
groups. Grounding its theoretical approach with empirical
evidence of ideology in action, it provides an important
analysis of the way in which boys and girls are socialized in
Turkey's public schooling system.]
- 5420
Emecen, Feridun . & Emrah Safa Gürkan (ed.)
**Osmanlı İstanbul: uluslararası Osmanlı İstanbulu
sempozyumu bildirileri, I, II, III, IV, V.** 5 vols. Istanbul,
2017-18, 9786059437097, İstanbul Büyükşehir Belediyesi
(37924) 70,000
- 5421
Emecen, Feridun C. & İlhan Şahin (haz.)
II. Bayezid Dönemi Ahkâm Defterleri. (TTK, III-1. Dizi-Sa. 13)
ix,527p facs.(420-527p.) Ankara, 2021 9789751750150
TTK (41364) 3560
[Turkey -- History -- Bayezid I, 1389-1403 -- Ahkam Defter]
- 5422
Emecen, Feridun M.
Kanuni Sultan Süleyman ve Zamani. (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.1.
Dizi-Sa. 52) xviii,786p ills., Ankara, 2022,
9789751750099, TTK (41270) 7060
[Turkey -- History -- Süleyman I, 1520-1566]
- 5423
Emecen, Feridun M.
Osmanlı Klasik Çağında Hanedan Devlet ve Toplum. 351p
illus. Istanbul, 2018(11), 9789752448605, Kapı (27408)
3240
[Turkey -- Military History -- Ottoman empire]
- 5424
Eminoğlu, Mehmet
Osmanlı Vesikalarının Okumaya Giriş. 366p facs.
Ankara, 2019 repr. 9789753890762,
Türkiye Diyanet Vakfi (25391) 3660
[Turkish Diplomats -- Turkish language -- Writing]

16. baskı]

5425

Enderunlu Abdüllatîf

Âyine-i Derûn : Osmanlı'ya Devlet adamı yetiştiren mektep :**Enderûn-ı Hümayûn. ha. Ahmetb Köç** İxiv, 132p, 117p,

İstanbul, 2013, 9786055331764, Çamlıca (42596) 6560

[Education -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]

5426

Enginün, İnci, Zeynep Kerman, & Selim İleri (haz.)

Kurtuluş Savaşı ve Edebiyatımız. 710p. İstanbul, 1998,

9753292198, Oğlak (45132) * 990

[Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923 -- Literature]

5427

Erünsal, İsmail E.

Osmanlılarda Kütüphaneler ve Kütüphanecilik: tarihî gelişimi**ve organizasyonu.** 895p facs. İstanbul, 2020(08),

9786050819434, Timaş (36230) 8900

[Libraries -- Waqf -- Turkey -- History

3 baskı]

5428

Eralp, Atila (der.)

Devlet, Sistem ve Kimlik : uluslararası ilişkilerde temel**yaklaşımlar** 311p. İstanbul, 2003(1996), 9754705569,

İletişim (45182) * 770

[Turkey -- International relations]

5429

Eraslan, Cezmi

II. Abdülhamid ve Islâm Birliği: Osmanlı devleti'nin siyaseti**1856-1908.** 464p, İstanbul, 1995(92) 9754370729 Ötüken

(19608) * 960

[Abdulhamid II, Sultan of the Turks, 1842-1918 -- Views on

panislamism]

5430

Eraslan, Kemal

Eski Uygur Türkçesi Grameri. (T.D.K. 1047) 664p, Ankara,

2023(12), 9789751625106, TDK (33918) * 3400

[Uighur language -- Grammar -- History]

5431

Eraslan, Sadik

Meşihat-i Islâmiyye ve Ceride-i İlmiyye, Osmanlılarda Fetva**Makamı ve Yayın Organı.** 224p, Ankara, 2018(09),

9789751944894, DIB Yayinlari (27119) * 980

[Fatwas -- Shaykh al-Islâm -- Turkey -- History]

5432

Eraslan, Zeki & Ömer Gök

İbrahim Hakkı Paşa ve Hukûk-ı İdâre. x,422p photos.,

Ankara, 2023, 9789751756343, Atatürk Araştırma

Merkezi (42324)

5940

[Administrative law -- Politics and government -- Turkey --

İbrahim Hakkı Paşa, 1862-1918]

5433

Erat, Muhammet

TBMM'deki Çanakkale (Biga, Gelibolu) Milletvekillerinin**Siyasi Faaliyetleri (1920-1927)** 244p. İstanbul, 2010,

9786055863487, Kriter (45186) * 1430

5434

Eravcı, H. Mustafa

Mustafa 'Âlî's Nusret-nâme and Ottoman-Safavi Conflict.

157p map, İstanbul, 2011, 9789756081204, MVT

(27343) 2200

[study on the history of the Persian campaign under Lala

Mustafâ Pasa]

5435

Ercilasun, Ahmet Bican

Bengü İl Tuta Olurtaçı Sen: Köl Tigin - Bilge Kağan-Tunyukuk**anıtları.** 269p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786257660433,

Dergâh (42370) * 3460

[Inscriptions, Old Turkic -- Translations -- Old Turkic language]

5436

Erdel, T;urköz

Family in Turkish Society: sociological and legend studies.

452p. 古書 Ankara, 1985 Turkish Social Science

Association (45204) * 800

5437

Erdem, Yasemin Tümer & Halime Yiğit

Bacıyân-ı Rûm'dan Günümüze Türk Kadınının İktisadî**Hayattaki Yeri.** 208p photos. İstanbul, 2010,

9789944607384, İstanbul Ticaret Odası (41541) 4736

5438

Erden, Mustafa Suphi

Türkiye ve İran'da Vatandaşlık ve Etnisite. vii,316p,

İstanbul, 2017 9786053994411 İstanbul Bilgi Üniv. Yayın.

(36351) 2040

[Citizenship -- Nationalism -- Ethnic groups -- Turkey --Iran]

5439

Erdenen, Orhan

Boğaziçi Sahilhaneleri, 1: Beykoz Anadoluhisarı, 2:**Anadoluhisari Üsküdar.** 2 vols. ills. photos. İstanbul, 1993

9757580159, İstanbul Büyükşehir Belediyesi (21380)

* 8000

[Architecture, Ottoman -- Turkey -- Bosphorus]

5440

Erdin, Murat (haz.)

İstanbul'da İtfaiye : yangın olur biz yangına gideriz 344p

illus. photos. İstanbul, 2023, 9786258049992, İstanbul
Büyükşehir Belediyesi (42578) 5950
[Fire departments -- Turkey -- İstanbul -- History]
5441

Erdoğan, Mehmet

Tesettür Meselesinden Türban Sorununa. 215p, İstanbul,
2008, 9789753557269, İz Yayıncılık (25235) * 950
[Muslim women -- Hijab -- Turkey -- Social conditions]
5442

Erdoğan, Sema Nilgün

Sexual Life in Ottoman Society. 143p illus. photos. İstanbul
2013(1996), 9757054003, Donence Basım ve Yayın
Hizmetleri (4155) 4950
[Sex customs -- Social life -- Ottoman empire -- Turkey --
History]
5443

Eren, Halit (ed.)

**Balkanlar'da Osmanlı Vakıfları: Vakfiyeler Bulgaristan:
Ottoman Waqfs in the Balkans, Waqf Deeds Bulgaria, 1,2,3.**
3 vols. İstanbul, 2012, 9789290632528, IRCICA (33743)
* 84,200

[al-Awqāf al-'Uthmāniyah fī al-Bāḷqān: nusūs al-waqfiyāt,
Bulghārīyā]

Waqf -- Bulgaria -- Ottoman empire]

5444

Eren, Halit (ed.)

**Balkanlar'da Osmanlı Vakıfları: Vakfiyeler Yunanistan/
Ottoman Waqfs in the Balkans: Waqf deeds Greece/
al-Awqāf al-'uthmāniyah fī al-Bāḷqān: nusūs al-waqfiyāt,
al-Yūnān.** 5 vols. İstanbul, 2017, 9789290633099,
IRCICA (41514) 146,900

[Endowments-- Greece -- Balkan Peninsula -- History --
Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918 -- Sources

Waqf documents in Ottoman Turkish (in facsimile and
romanized transcription); introduction and document
summaries in Turkish, English, and Arabic.]

5445

Eren, Halit (pref.)

**Proceedings of the International Conference on Egypt During
the Ottoman Era, 26-30 November 2007, Cairo.** 324p(en. &
tr.)+180p(ar), İstanbul, 2010, 9789290631989, IRCICA
(27410) 11,800

[Egypt -- Central-local government relations -- History --
Ottoman period -- Congresses

[Misr fī al-'Asr al-'Uthmānī]

In English, French, Turkish and Arabic]

5446

Ergene, Bağaç A.

**Defining Corruption in the Ottoman Empire: Morality,
Legality, and Abuse of Power in Premodern Governance.**
352p., Oxford, 2024, 9780198916215, Oxford
University Press (42969) 26,136

[How did the premodern Ottomans understand public office
corruption? To answer this question, Defining Corruption in
the Ottoman Empire explores how Ottoman jurists,
statesmen, political commentators, and others characterized
this notion and what specific transgressions they associated
with it before the nineteenth century.]

5447

Ergene, Boğaç A. & Cengiz Kırılı (ed.)

**Corruption in the Ottoman Polity: Empirical Insights,
Conceptual Reflections.** (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman
Empire) 352p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025 9781399552967
Edinburgh U.P. (43561) 24,200
[This book features essays that explore corruption and its
manifestations in the Ottoman Empire through social, political,
economic, legal and discursive approaches.]

5448

Ergin, Muharrem

**Dede Korkut Kitabı, I: giriş, metin, tıpkıbasım, II: indeks,
gramer.** (T.D.K. 169, 219) 2 vols. in 1 facs. Ankara,
2021(1989), 9789751631954, TDK (30608) 3,260

[Epic literature, Turkic

Text in Ottoman Turkish (in Arabic and roman scripts); introd.
and notes in Turkish.

Includes facsimiles of Dresden and Vatican manuscripts.]

5449

Erhat, Azra

Osmanlı Münevverinden Türk aydınına. x,139p, İstanbul,
2023(02), 9786254293887, Türkiye İş Bankası (41787)
* 1,200

[Intellectual life -- Turkey -- Ottoman Empire -- History]

5450

Erkin, Feridun Cemal

Türk - Sovyet İlişkileri ve Boğazlar Meselesi. 452p. 古書
Ankara, 1968 Başnur Matbaası (45232) * 1540
[Turkey -- Soviet Union -- Dardanelles strait -- History]

5451

Erlor, Mehmet Yavuz

Osmanlı Devleti'nde Kuraklık ve Kıtık Olayları (1800-1880).
400p, İstanbul, 2012(10) 978605432605, Libra (36965)
* 2700

[Droughts -- Famines -- Emergency management -- Turkey --
19th century]

- 5452
Erol, İbrahim
Kafkaslarda Tasavvuf ve Azerbaycan'da Nakşibendilik - Hânîdîlik. 392p. photos. İstanbul, 2023 9786057562401
Samio; Yayınevi (42516) * 5,320
- 5453
Erol, Su
Les Syriacques orthodoxes d'Istanbul: L'Identité d'une minorité chrétienne au XX^e siècle. (Christians and Jews in Muslim Societies, Volume: 10) xi,367p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004682610, Brill (43143) 21735
[The Syriac Orthodox community is a religious minority which has been neglected for a long time by the ottoman and turkish historiography. This book aspires to provide a method and information for a new understanding of the community in the contemporary context.]
- 5454
Ersever, A Cem
Kürtler PKK ve Abdullah Öcalan 188p. Ankara, 1998, 9754220328, Ocak Yayınları (42604) * 440
[Kurds --Turkey -- Politics and government -- Öcalan, Abdullah]
- 5455
Ertuğrul, Ali
Niğdeli Kadı Ahmed'in el-Veledü's-Sefik ve'l-Hâfidü'l-Halîk'ı (Anadolu Selçuklularına Dair Bir Kaynak), cilt I: Inceleme -tercüme, II: Farsça Metin. (T.T.K. III-2.Dizi - Sa. 10) 2 vols. Ankara, 2015, 9789751630407, TTK (33838) 5,480
[Vol. I: Study and transcription (xii,516p), Vol. II: Original text in Farsi (xiv,766p.)]
- 5456
Ertunç, Ahmet Cemil
Cumhuriyet'in Tarihi : yasadıklarımızın dünü-bugünü 536p. photos. İstanbul, 2013, 9789753522007, Pinar (45202) * 1760
[Turkey — History — 1918-1960]
- 5457
Erturk, Nergis
Grammatology and Literary Modernity in Turkey. 288p, Oxford, 2013(11), 9780199746682, Oxford U.P. (28937) Pap. 10283
[The 1928 Turkish alphabet reform replacing the Perso-Arabic script with the Latin phonetic alphabet is an emblem of Turkish modernization. Grammatology and Literary Modernity in Turkey traces the history of Turkish alphabet and language reform from the mid-nineteenth to the mid-twentieth century, examining its effects on modern Turkish literature]
- 5458
Erünsal, İsmail E.
Osmanlı Vakıf Kütüphaneleri.: tarihî gelişimi ve organizasyonu. (T.T.K. VII - Sa. 235) xxii,775p, Ankara, 2008, 9789751620514, TTK (24596) * 3000
[Waqf -- Libraries -- Turkey -- History]
- 5459
Erünsal, İsmail E.
Yirmi İki Mürekkep Damlası : Osmanlı sosyal ve kültür tarihi üzerine sohbetler. (söyleşi) Halil Solak 508p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786050835229, Timaş Yayınlar (42235) 6,019
[Turkey -- History -- Social conditions -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918 -- Interviews]
- 5460
Eryılmaz, Bilal
Osmanlı Devletinde Gayrimüslim Tebaanın Yönetimi 240p. İstanbul, 1996(90) 975786823X Risale (45155) * 990
[Islamic law -- Turkey -- Religious law and legislation -- Minorities -- History]
- 5461
Es'ad Efendi, Sahhâflar Şeyhi-zâdeh Seyyid Mehmed
Vak'a-Nüvîs Es'ad Efendi Tarihi (Bâhir Efendi'nin Zeyl ve İlâveleriyle) 1237-1241/1821-1826. haz. Ziya Yılmaz c,896p, İstanbul, 2000, 9757268313, Osmanlı Araştırmaları Vakfı (36167) 9,890
[Turkey -- History -- Mahmud II, 1808-1839 -- Chronology]
- 5462
Es'ad Efendi, Sahhâflar Şeyhizâde
Üss-i Zafer: Yeniçeriliğin kaldırılmansına dair. haz. Mehmet Arslan 290p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786256491403, İbn Haldun Üniv. Yayın. (42564) 3,910
[Janissaires -- Military history -- Mahmud II, 1808-1839]
- 5463
Esenbel, Selçuk & A. Murat Demircioğlu (haz.)
Çağdaş Japonya'ya Tüyrkiye'den Bakışlar. 223p photos. İstanbul, 1999, 9757172383, Simurg (42079) * 1100
[Japan-- Finance -- Political parties -- Labor unions -- Turkey]
- 5464
Eser, Umit
Ethnic Cleansing in Western Anatolia, 1912–1923: Ottoman Officials and the Local Christian Population. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 312p. Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399533249, Edinburgh U.P. (43620) 22990
[Investigates the Ottoman bureaucrats who resisted the ethnic cleansing in the Smyrna region in 1919–1923]

- 5465
Evliya Çelebi
Günümüz Türkçesiyle Evliya Çelebi Seyahatnâmesi: Konya - Kayseri - Antakya - Şam - Urfa - Maraş - Sivas -- Gazze - Sofya -- Edirne. haz. Seyit Ali Kahraman 2 vols. İstanbul 9789750811038, Yapi Kredi Yayinlari (45129) * 4,700
- 5466
Fa, Stefan Williamson
Sonic Relations: Devotion and Community in Turkey's Eastern Borderlands. 232p. Bloomington, 2026, 9780253075727, Indiana U.P. (43696) Pap 8505
- 5467
Faik, Sait
Sleeping in the Forest: stories and poems. ed. & tr. from Turkish by Talat S. Halman (Middle East Literature in Translation) xxx,199p, Syracuse, 2004, 0815608047, Syracuse U.P. (18126) Pap. * 3670
[Turkey -- Literature -- Sait Faik, 1906-1954]
- 5468
Farîd Bik al-Mahâmî, Muhammad (1868-1919)
Târîkh al-Dawlah al-'Alîyah al-'Uthmânîyah. ed. by Ihsân Haqqî 830p. illus. maps, Beirut, 1981 Dar al-Nafa'is (44332) * 3100
[Turkey -- History]
- 5469
Faruqhi, Suraiya
Stories of Ottoman Men and Women: establishing status, establishing control. 358p, İstanbul, 2002 9757622605 Eren (16554) 14,000
[Collection of articles published after 1990 and in quite a few instances, after 1995
Social structure -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918]
- 5470
Faruqhi, Suraiya
Surviving Istanbul: struggle, feasts and calamities in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. 446p figs. İstanbul, 2023 9786258022407 Koç Üniv. Press (41778) 7920
[İstanbul -- History -- Social life and customs -- History -- 17th-18th centuries
A fascinating exploration of everyday life in premodern İstanbul.]
- 5471
Faruqhi, Suraiya
Women in the Ottoman Empire: A Social and Political History 328p. London, 2023, 9780755638260,
- I.B. Tauris (42848) Pap 5322
[In this book, the agency of women from a diverse range of class, religious, ethnic, and geographic backgrounds is, for the first time, woven into the social and political history of the Ottoman Empire, from the early-modern period to its dissolution in 1918. Suraiya Faruqhi charts the history of elite and non-elite women in thematic chapters concentrating on urban women, family life, work, slavery, education and survival in times of war.]
- 5472
Faruqhi, Suraiya (ed.)
Animals and People in the Ottoman Empire. 475p ill. İstanbul, 2010, 9789756372432, Eren (27045) * 7420
[Animal culture -- Domestic animals -- Animal rights -- Turkey -- History]
- 5473
Fatih Sultan Mehmed
Atam Dedem Kanunu: Kanunnâme-i Âl-i Osman. haz. Abdülkadir Özcan lvi,49p+16p(facs.) İstanbul, 2022(17) 9789752430129, Kronik (39993) 2465
[Public law -- Turkey -- History -- 16th century]
- 5474
Fatsa, Mehmet
Giresun Yöresinde Osmanlı Vakıfları ve Vakıf Eserler (Dinî-ilmî hayat ve sosyal kurumlar). 327p photos. map, Giresun, 2008, 9789759472351, Giresun Belediyesi (41882) 5560
[Giresun (Turkey) -- History -- Waqf -- Social conditions -- Islamic monasticism]
- 5475
Feigl, Erich
A Myth of Terror: Armenian extremism: its causes and its historical context. 144p. photos. Freilassing, 1986 Edition Zeitgeschichte (42708) * 3,300
[Armenia -- History -- Armenian question]
- 5476
Feldman, Walter
From Rumi to the Whirling Dervishes: music, poetry, and mysticism in the Ottoman Empire. (Music and Performance in Muslim Contexts) xxiv,280p illus/, Edinburgh, 2023(22), 9781474491860, Edinburgh U.P. (40950) Pap. * 4838
[Illuminates the connection of music, poetry, mystical praxis and social history underlying the ceremony of the Mevlevi Dervishes]
- 5477
Fernea, Elizabeth Warnock (ed.)

Remembering Childhood in the Middle East: memoirs from a century of change. intro. by R.A. Fernea 398p photos.

Austin, 2002 9774247612 University of Texas Pr. (15491)

Pap. * 1540

5478

Feyzî Çelebi

Şem' ü Pervâne. (Sources of Oriental Language and Literatures, 15, Turkish Sources XIII) 157p, Cambridge, MA, 1991 Journal of Turkish Studies (21379) * 3800

[Turkish poetry]

5479

Fidan, Murat

Osmanlı-Rusya Ticarî Münasebetleri (XIX. yüzyıl). xxvi,317p, Ankara, 2020, 9786257216272, Gazi Kitabevi (41453)

5400

[Turkey -- Commerce -- Russia -- History -- 19th century]

5480

Filibeli Alâaddîn Ali Çelebi

Hümâyûn-nâme : inceleme - metin. (haz.) Tuncay Bülbül.

1190p illus. + DVD, Ankara, 2017, 9786052249048,

Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (42232) 13376

[Fables of Bidpai, Kalîla wa-Dimna Turkish Version. Humâyûn nâmah

Facsimile of manuscript on DVD-ROM]

5481

Fisher-Onar, Nora

Contesting Pluralism(s): Islamism, Liberalism, and

Nationalism in Turkey and Beyond 346p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781108838702, Cambridge U.P. (42949) 21,780

[*Provides an original and timely understanding of Turkey's politics which challenges the dominance of 'Islamist vs. secularist' debates

*Offers a re-reading of 200 years of Turkey's political history from the late Ottoman period to the present]

5482

Fraser, Elisabeth A.

Mediterranean Encounters: Artists Between Europe and the Ottoman Empire, 1774–1839. 272p 55 color, University Park, 2017, 9780271085067, Penn State U.P. (43697)

Pap 9819

[Fraser shows that artists and the works they created in the Mediterranean during the late eighteenth and early nineteenth centuries were informed by mutual dependence and reciprocity between European nations and the Ottoman Empire. Her rich exploration of this vibrant cross-cultural exchange challenges the dominant interpretation of European relations with the East during the period, revealing a shared

world of fluid and long-sustained interactions.]

5483

Fuhrmann, Malte

Port Cities of the Eastern Mediterranean: Urban Culture in the Late Ottoman Empire. 489p. Cambridge, 2022(20), 9781108708623 Cambridge U.P. (42958) Pap 7258

[Eastern Mediterranean port cities, such as Constantinople, Smyrna, and Salonica, have long been sites of fascination. Known for their vibrant and diverse populations, the

dynamism of their economic and cultural exchanges, and their form of relatively peaceful co-existence in a turbulent age, many would label them as models of cosmopolitanism.]

5484

Gedikli, Fethi

Osmanlı Şirket Kültürü: XVI.-XVII. yüzyıllarda mudârebe uygulaması. 392p, İstanbul, 2018, 9789753553506,

İz Yayıncılık (41850)

3220

[Corporate culture -- Turkey -- History]

5485

Gelibolulu Mustafa 'Âlî

Nusret-Nâme. haz. H. Mustafa Eravcı (T.T.K. III-2. Dizi-Sa. 7) lviii,455p+280p(fac.) Ankara, 2014 9789751626509

TTK (33836)

2190

[Turkey -- History -- Wars with Persia. 1576-1649 -- Foreign relations

Mustafa Âlî, Gelibolulu, 1541-1600? -- Safavid dynasty

Text in Turkish &

Ottomanhttp://www.nagara-books.co.jp/admin/includes/languages/japanese/images/buttons/button_update.gif

5486

Gelibolulu Mustafa Âlî (1541-1600)

Künhü'l-Ahbâr. haz. Ali Çavuşoğlu (T.T.K. I. Dizi-Sa. 3b)

xii,1169p, Ankara, 2019 9789751743107 TTK (40429)

5250

[Turkey -- Mehmed III, 1595-1603 -- History -- 1299-1596]

5487

Genç, Reşat

Kaşgarlı Mahmud'a Göre XI. Yüzyılda Türk Dünyası. (Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü, 2) xiv,385p, Ankara, 2015(1997), 9789754561319, Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü (41879) * 6430

[Maḥmūd Kāshgarī -- Turkic peoples -- History -- Social conditions]

5488

Genç, Vural

Acem'den Rum'a bir Bürokrat ve Tarihçi İdris-i Bidlîsî (1457-1520). (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.8. Dizi-sa. 18) xlv,672p ills.

maps, Ankara, 2022(19), 9789751636324, TTK (38724)
* 5250

[İdrîs Bitlîsî, -1520 -- Muslim historians -- Historiography
2. Baskı]

5489

Genç, Vural

Osmanlılar ve Safeviler Arasında Bidlis (1502-1723).

iv,452p. illus., İstanbul, 2024, 9789753334266, Tarih
Vakfı Yurt Yayınları (42514) 4820

[Bitlis İli (Turkey) -- Iran -- Şafavid dynasty -- History --16th-
17th century

]

5490

Georgon, François, Nicolas Vatin & Gilles Veinstein (dir.)

Dictionnaire de l'Empire Ottoman. coffret en 2 volumes

2368p. Paris, 2022, 9782271139344, CNRS (43742)

9,438

[Comment rendre compte des multiples facettes d'un empire
formé à la fin du xiii^e siècle, contemporain de Philippe Le Bel,
qui n'a disparu que dans les premières décennies du XX^e des
contrecoups de la Guerre de 14-18 ? D'un empire à la fois
multilingue et multiconfessionnel, devenu une puissance
mondiale de premier ordre et qui s'étendait à son apogée
d'Alger à Budapest, en passant par Alexandrie, Bagdad et bien
sûr Constantinople, sa capitale ?

En 720 notices, rédigées par 175 auteurs de nationalités
diverses, ce dictionnaire relève le défi par une approche
globale, transversale et transdisciplinaire, croisant histoire
politique, sociale, économique, religieuse, militaire et
culturelle. Cette entreprise de grande ampleur, attentive aux
nouvelles perspectives et problématiques historiennes, s'est
imposée comme une référence incontournable.]

5491

Gerlach, Stephan (1546-1612)

Türkiye Günlüğü, 1573-1576. 1. cilt. (ed.) Kemal Beydilli,

(çeb.) Turkis Noyan 497p, İstanbul, 2017(07),

9789756051436, Kitap yayınevi (42581) 7,820

[İstanbul (Turkey) -- Social life and customs -- Diaries -- 16th
century]

5492

Gerlach, Stephan (1546-1612)

Türkiye Günlüğü, 1577-1578. 2. cilt. (ed.) Kemal Beydilli,

(çeb.) Turkis Noyan 505-902p. İstanbul, 2019(07),

9789756051474, Kitap yayınevi (42582) 6375

[İstanbul (Turkey) -- Social life and customs -- Diaries -- 16th
century]

5493

Gezer, Hanife

**Mecâlisü'n-Nefâ'is'in İki Nûshasının Karşılaştırılması
(Çağatay Türkçesi-Eski Oğuz Türkçesi).** vi,340p facs.,

Canakkale, 2023, 9786256822108, Paradigma Akademik
(42331) 6890

[Çağatay Türkçesi -- Ali Şîr Nevâyî -- 15-16th centuries]

5494

Gheorghe, Adrian

**The Metamorphoses of Power: Violence, Warlords, Akıncıs
and the Early Ottomans (1300–1450).** (The Ottoman

Empire and its Heritage, Volume: 76) xvi,331p, Leiden,
2022, 9789004526662, Brill (43129) 28773

[Turkey -- Cavalry -- Political violence -- History -- 1288-1453

Controversial scholarly debates around the beginnings of the
Ottoman Empire in the last century are not only rooted in the
scarcity or heterogeneity of sources, but also in the
mentalities and ideologies that canonised thought paradigms.

This book uses an interdisciplinary approach at the interface
between Ottoman, Byzantine, Mediterranean and Southeast
European studies.]

5495

Gider, Sinan

Erzurum Vakıfları : XIX. yüzyılda siyasal, sosyal ve ekonomik

hayat 318p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786258472660, Libra

(42173) 6115

[Waqf -- Turkey -- Erzurum -- History -- 19th century]

5496

Gingeras, Ryan

**Dertli Sahiller : şiddet, etnisite ve osmanlı imparatorluğu'nun
sonu, 1912-1923.** xvi,331p. İstanbul, 2014,

9789753333252, Tarih Vakfı Yurt * 1210

[Turkey-- History -- Ottoman empire -- Revolution]

5497

Glunchi, Elisa & Nicola Melis (ed.)

The Abolition of the Ottoman Caliphate, 1924: Debates and

Implications. (Durham Modern Middle East and Islamic

World Series) 198p. London, 2024, 9781032613376,
Routledge (43305) 35,090

[This book explores the decision by the Grand National
Assembly of Turkey in 1924 to abolish the caliphate. The
Ottoman sultans had long borne the title of caliphs of Islam,
with all the prestigious authority throughout the Muslim
world that went with it, and in the aftermath of the First
World War the caliphate still retained great symbolic
relevance.]

5498

Göçek, Fatma Müge

Burjuvazinin Yükselisi İmparatorlugun Çöküşü: Osmanlı batılılaşması ve toplumsal değişim. çev. İ. Yıldız 365p, Ankara, 1999, 9758087339, Ayrac (19598) * 1,050 [Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918] 5499

Göçek, Fatma Müge

The Transformation of Turkey: redefining state and society from the Ottoman Empire to the modern era. (Library of Modern Middle East Studies) viii,310p, London, 2011, 9781848856110, I.B. Tauris (29452) Pap. * 3,300 5500

Göçek, Fatma Müge

Denial of Violence: Ottoman past, Turkish present, and collective violence against the Armenians, 1789-2009. xviii,656p, Oxford, 2016(14), 9780190624583, Oxford U.P. (32607) Pap. * 3300

[Armenians -- Turkey -- Ethnic conflict -- History To capture the negotiation of meaning that leads to denial, Göçek undertook a qualitative analysis of 315 memoirs published in Turkey from 1789 to 2009 in addition to numerous secondary sources, journals, and newspapers.] 5501

Gök, İlhan (haz.)

Osmanlı Arşiv Kaynaklarında, 1 Numaralı Nâme-i Hümayûn Defteri (H. 1111-1174/M. 1699-1761). 144p, İstanbul, 2019, 9786052101698, İdeal Kültür Yayın. (39658) 4,200 [Mahmud I, 1696-1754 -- Politics and government -- Sources] 5502

Gökalp, Ziya

Türk Uygarlığı Tarihi. haz. Yusuf Çotuksüken xvi,325p. İstanbul, 1991, 9751004039, İnkılâp (45190) * 440 5503

Gökbunar, Ali Rıza & Alparslan Uğur

16th and 18th Century the Impact of Changes in Socio-Economic Structure of Fiscal Structure in Ottoman Empire. vi,137p, Manisa, 2023, 9786256379718, Turkuaz (42371) * 3,400 [This book analyzes the socioeconomic variable in the Ottoman Empire, which experienced fiscal crises since the 16th century and examines the effects of these variable on the fiscal structure.] 5504

Gökdemir, Ahmet Ender

Cenûb-i Garbî Kafkas Hükûmeti. ix,289p facs. photos., Ankara, 1998, 9751609453, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (13114) * 1100 [Caucasus -- Turkey -- Ethnic relations -- History -- Revolution,

1918-1923]

5505

Goloğlu, Mahmut

Halifelik: Ne idi? Nasıl alındı? Niçin kaldırıldı? 181p, İstanbul, 2012(1973), 9786054534234, Tarihçi Kitabevi (42077) * 880

[Caliphate -- Turkey -- History, 1918-1923]

5506

Gölpınarlı, Abdülbâki & Pertev Naili Boratav

Pir Sultan Abdal. 451p İstanbul, 2017 9786055147884 Kapı (35817) * 1920

[Pir Sultan Abdal, active 16th century -- Folk poetry, Turkish -- History and criticism]

5507

Gölpınarlı, Abdülbâki

Türkiye'de Mezhepler ve Tarikatlar. 294p, İstanbul, 1997, 9789751011947, İnkılâp (27403) * 2040

[İslam -- Turkey -- Islamic fundamentalism]

5508

Göncü, Tuncay Cengiz

Dolmabahçe Sarayı: İnşa Süreci, Mekân ve Teşilatı. 318p photos. İstanbul, 2019, 9786054642878, İstanbul Araştırmaları Enst. (41606) 10,400

[Dolmabahçe Palace -- Turkey -- İstanbul]

5509

Göynüklü Ahmed Efendi (ö. 1759)

Târîh-i Göynüklü (Osmanlı Tarihi 1123-1172/1711-1759) (inceleme - metin). haz. S. Çolak & M. Aydar (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 136) 584p, İstanbul, 2019, 9789751744203, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları (39677) 5,250 [Ahmed, III, Sultan of the Turks, 1673-1736 -- Mahmud I, 1730-1754 -- History]

5510

Gökçen, Salim

Bozdağ'ın İşgali ve Ali Rıza Paşa Hükûmeti'nin İstifası. 217p. Ankara, 2003, 9751616476, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (45301) * 990

[Turkey -- History -- Ali Rıza Paşa, 1860-1932]

5511

Gökdemir, Ahmet Ender

Cenûb-i Garbî Kafkas Hükûmeti. ix,289p facs. photos., ankara, 1998, 9789751609458, Atatürk Araştırma Merkez (43658) * 1100

[Caucasus -- Turkey -- Ethnic relations -- History -- Revolution, 1917-1921]

5512

Gradeva, Rossitsa & Yura Konstantinova (ed.)

Salonica - Solun - Thessaloniki: the Bulgarian traces. 466p, Istanbul, 2022, 9789754286830, Isis Press (41499)

13,950

5513

Grandits, Hannes

The End of Ottoman Rule in Bosnia: Conflicting Agencies and Imperial Appropriations. (Routledge Studies in Modern

European History) 394p. London, 2023(20), 9781032170220, Routledge (43328) Pap 9,678

[This book focuses on the end of four centuries of Ottoman rule in Bosnia and Herzegovina in the 1870s. After an introduction to the region and the political zeitgeist of the late 1860s and early 1870s, it examines in detail the dramatic years beginning in the summer of 1875, when the outbreak of violent unrest in the eastern Herzegovinian region bordering Montenegro led to a massive refugee catastrophe.]

5514

Greene, Molly (ed.)

Minorities in the Ottoman Empire. 144p, Princeton, 2013(05), 9781558762282, Markus Wiener (20496)

Pap. 4,085

5515

Gregory Abū'l-Farac (Bar Hebraeus)

Abū'l-Farac Tarihi. çev. Ömer Rıza Doğrul (TTK, li. Dizi-Sa. 11/2) 2 vols. Ankara, 1999(1945), 975161175X, TTK (45238) * 2200

5516

Grehan, James

Empire of Manners: Ottoman Sociability and War-Making in the Long Eighteenth Century. (Stanford Ottoman World

Series: Critical Studies in Empire, Nature, and Knowledge) 362p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503643727, Stanford U.P. (43189) Pap 6,048

[Grehan offers a panoramic view of manners and sociability across the eighteenth-century Ottoman Empire, from the Balkans to the Middle East to North Africa. Studying chronicles, biographical dictionaries, and travel accounts, he throws new light on the inner dynamics of Ottoman society during a transitional period in Ottoman history which has too often been misunderstood.]

5517

Grenier, Carlos

Spiritual Vernacular of the Early Ottoman Frontier: the Yazıcıoğlu family. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 288p, Edinburgh, 2023(21), 9781474462280, Edinburgh U.P. (39565) Pap 6,048

[Explores early Ottoman popular piety through the lens of the Yazıcıoğlu brothers.

This study follows the lives and ideas of the Yazıcıoğlu brothers Mehmed Yazıcıoğlu and Ahmed Bican, Sufis of the frontier city of Gelibolu and authors of the most popular religious writings in Ottoman Turkish.]

5518

Groc, G. & İ. Çağlar

La Presse Française de Turquie de 1795 a nos Jours: histoire et catalogue. (Varia Turcica, II) xvi,261p. Istanbul, 1985, 9753330995, Isis (45113) * 1,100

5519

Gueno, Vanessa & Stefan Knost (dir.)

Lire et Ecrire l'Histoire Ottomane. 226p, Beirut, 2015, 9782351597132, IFPO (34760) 5,500

[Manuscripts -- Ottoman empire -- Law court documents -- Congress

The diverse studies collected here present a wide range of documents issued in legal practice, disclose the process of deciphering manuscripts, and set forth the differing readings and informal usages of this kind of source.]

5520

Gül, Abdulkasim

İrad ve Mesarifat Beyan Olunur: Yeniçeri ocağı 61. bölüğün gelir-goder defterleri (1163-1241/1750-1826). 302p. facs. Istanbul, 2023, 9786057646996, Küre (42565) 6,290 [Janissaires -- Military history]

5521

Gül, Ali (haz.)

British Library OR 9515'teki Tükçe Kur'an Tercümesi (giriş-metin-notlar-dizin). (T.D.K. 1288) 675p, Ankara, 2019, 9789751742056, TDK (41496) 2560

5522

Gül, Bülent

Moğolca İbni Mühennâ Lügatı : Kitâb-i Hilyetü 'l-insân ve halbetü 'l-lisân. (Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü, 10)

viii,269p, Ankara, 2016, 9789754561401, Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü (41878) 6170

[Mongolian language -- Arabic language -- Dictionary -- Turkish language -- Early works to 1800]

5523

Gül, Bülent (ed.)

Alkış Bitiği: Kemal Eraslan armağanı. (Türk Kültürü Araştırmaları Armağan Dizisi, 17) xii,294p Ankara, 2015 9789754561340, Türk Kültürü Araştırmaları Enstitüsü: (41474) 7995 [Turkish language -- Turkic criticism -- Literature]

- 5524
Gül, Murat
Architecture and the Turkish City: An Urban History of Istanbul since the Ottomans. 336p. London, 2024, 9780755656271, I.B. Tauris (42825) Pap 7258
[Architecture and urban planning have always been used by political regimes to stamp their ideologies upon cities, and this is especially the case in the modern Turkish Republic. By exploring Istanbul's modern architectural and urban history, Murat Gul highlights the dynamics of political and social change in Turkey from the late-Ottoman period until today.]
- 5525
Gulcalı, Zemire
Altun Yaruk sudur X. kitap (Metin - Türkiye Türkçesine aktarımı-Çince metinle karşılaştırmalı açıklamalar-sözlük-ıkilemeler dizini). (T.D.K. 1396) 730p, Ankara, 2021, 9789751748126, TDK (41492) 3,392
[Suvarnaprabhāsa: 金光明最勝王經]]
- 5526
Gülmez, Nurettin.
Kurtuluş Savaşı'nda Anadolu'da Yeni gün 675p. Ankara 1999, 9751611083, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi * 1,650
[Turkey -- History -- Press -- Revolution, 1918-1923]
- 5527
Gültepe, Necati
Mührün Gücü: ilk Türk-İslam devletlerinde ve Osmanlılarda bürokrasi. 596p, İstanbul, 2009 9789754377330
Ötügen (30904) * 4,500
[Bureaucracy -- Turkey -- History]
- 5528
Gümüş, Ercan
Tarihiçi ve Asi: 16. Yüzyıl Celali İsyanları'nın Osmanlı Tarih Yazımına Yansıması. 212p, İstanbul, 2018, 9786052380864, Libra (38778) 2,310
[Study on the 16th century Anatolian Celali revolts and Ottoman historiography.]
- 5529
Gümüş, Musa (ed.)
Osmanlı'dan Cumhuriyet'e Hatırat Uluslararası Sempozyumu Bildiriler Kitabı, 1 cilt: Hatırat (Kökler, kaynaklar ve metodik yaklaşımlar), II: Hatıratın ışığında şehir, mekân ve kurgu, III: Hatıratın ışığında olaylar-olgular ve insanlar, IV: Hatıratın ışığında dönemin ruhu ve meseleleri. (TTK, VIII Dizi-Sa. 33 a-d) 4 vols. Ankara, 2022, 9789751750716, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42621) 10275
[Turkey -- Biography -- History -- Congresses]
- 5530
Günay, Zeynep
Osmanlı'dan Cumhuriyet'e Yapı Üretimi : iktisadi ve sosyal dönüşümün etkisi 508p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786258472554, Libra (42177) 6115
[Architecture -- Turkey -- 19th - 20th century]
- 5531
Günay Kut & Nimet Bayraktar
Yazma Eserlerde Vakıf Mühürleri. (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 186) 478p+25p(ar), İstanbul, 2021, 9789751749369, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (41078) 5380
[Seals (numismatics) -- Ottoman Turkish - Arabic [Akhtām al-Awqāf fī al-Makhtūtāt]
- 5532
Gündüzöz, Güldane
Bektaşî Kültüründe Yemek Motifi. 177p, Ankara, 2015, 9789751631497, Atatürk Kültür Merkezi Başkanlığı (42054) * 3450
[Bektashi -- Social aspects -- Food -- Islam]
- 5533
Günday, Dünder
Arşiv Belgelerinde Siyakat Yazısı Özellikleri ve Divan Rakamları. (T.T.K. VII.Dizi-sa. 57/a) ix,259p, Ankara, 2013(1974), 9789751601452, TTK (36886) * 2068
[Siyāqat alphabet -- Writing of numerals
4. Baskı]
- 5534
Gündoğdu, Raşit & Selman Soydemir (haz.)
Göynük Şer'iyye Sicili (H. 908-912/M. 1503-1507): beş asırlık Osmanlı Mahkeme Defteri. I,107+facs. İstanbul, 2015, 9786059964418 Çamlıca (34175) * 1880
[Court records -- History -- Ottoman Empire -- Turkey -- Göynük (Bolu İli)]
- 5535
Güneş, Cihan
19. Yüzyılda Karadeniz Ticareti: kurumlar ve organizasyonlar. 183p tables, Ankara, 2021, 9786052294529, Efil Yayınevi (41645) 3860
[Black Sea Coast Commerce -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]
- 5536
Güner, Zakâi
Trakya-Paşaeli Müdafaa-i Hukuk Cemiyeti'nin Kuruluşu ve Faaliyetleri : 1 Aralık 1918-13 Mayıs 1920 214p. Ankara, 1998, 9751609682, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (45296) * 880

[Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923]

5537

Güngörürler, Selim

The Ottoman Empire and Safavid Iran, 1639–1683:

Diplomacy and Borderlands in the Early Modern Middle East.

208p. Edinburgh, 2025(24), 9781399510110, Edinburgh U.P. (43554) Pap 4838

[This book establishes for the first time the mission exchanges, correspondence, negotiations, and borderland encounters by drawing on scattered and hitherto-untapped archival documents, chronicle entries, and travelogues by the Ottomans, Safavids, and Europeans.]

5538

Gunter, Michael N. & Ali Askerov

Forgotten Exile: The Deportations of Azerbaijanis by the Armenians in the Caucasus during the Twentieth Century.

Leiden, 2025 9789004735903 Brill (43006) 22770

[A significant part of our original primary sources derive from the personal remembrances of Professor Ali Askerov, one of the two authors of this book. He is an ethnic Azerbaijani scholar who was born and lived in an area of present-day Armenia during the first part of his life.]

5539

Günter, Zakāi & orhan Kabataş (haz.)

Millî Mücadele Dönemi Beyânnâmeleri ve Basını xvi,427p.

facs. Ankara, 1990, 9751601266 Atatürk Kültür Merkezi (45158) * 1650

[Turkish newspapers -- Revolution, 1918-1023 -- History -- Sources]

5540

Gürün, Kamuran

The Armenian File: the myth of innocence esposed.

xvii,323p. 古書 London, 1985 0297787055 K. Rustem & Bro. & Weidenfeld & Nicolson (45217) * 1980

[Armenia -- Political events, 1800-1923 -- Propaganda -- History]

5541

Gürboğa, Nurşen

Mine Workers, the single Party Rule, and War: the Zonguldak coal basin as the site of contest 1920-1947.

334p, Istanbul, 2009, 9789944731195, Ottoman Bank Archives & Research Centre (41612) 9100

5542

Gürbuzel, Aslihan

Taming the Messiah: the formation of an Ottoman political public sphere, 1600-1700. 320p, Berkeley, 2023,

9780520388215, U. of California Press (41436) 17955

[In the history of the Ottoman Empire, the seventeenth century has often been considered an anomaly, characterized by political dissent and social conflict.

Contrary to these assumptions, which measure the Ottoman world against an idealized European prototype, Taming the Messiah offers a new method of studying public political life by focusing on the variety of religious visions and lifeworlds native to Ottoman society and the ways in which they were appropriated and repurposed in the pursuit of new forms of civic engagement.]

5543

Gürel, Perin E.

The Limits of Westernization: a cultural history of America in Turkey. (Columbia Studies in International and Global history)

xii,273p, N.Y. 2020(17), 9780231182034, Columbia U.P. (39490) Pap. * 4628

[The book analyzes the complex local uses of the West to explain how the United States could become both the best and the worst in the Turkish political imagination. Gürel traces how ideas about westernization and America have influenced national history writing and policy making, as well as everyday affects and identities.]

5544

Gürgen, Süheyla Yenidünya

Gelenekçi Laladan Şehzadeye Mektuplar : Sultan II.

Mahmud'a Şehzadeliğinde Sunulan Bir Siyâsetnâme.

411p, Istanbul, 2022 9786258437461 Dergâh (42379) * 4950

[Education of princes -- Turkey -- History -- 18th century]

5545

Güripek, Mustafa Can

Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'nda İktisadi Düşüncenin

Modernleşmesi va Hayriye Tüccarları. 161p, Istanbul,

2022, 9786056978678, Kitap Kurdu (42134) 1650

[Merchants -- Economic history -- Ottoman Empire]

5546

Gürkan, Emrah Safa

Sultan Korsanları: Osmanlı Akdenizi'nde Gazâ, Yağma ve

Esaret, 1500-1700. xxii,568p ills., Istanbul, 2023(18),

9789752430792, Kronik Kitap (39981) 4750

[Sultans -- Piracy -- Mediterranean Region -- Turkey -- History]

5547

Gürsel, Seyfettin

L'Empire Ottoman Face au Capitalisme. (Coll. Histoire et Perspectives Méditerranéennes) 279p. 古書 Paris, 1987,

2858028605, L'Harmattan (45165) * 1,760

5548

Gurses, Mehmet & Hacı Cevik (ed.)

The Kurds of Central Anatolia: The History, Identity and Future of a Forgotten People (Kurdish Studies) 208p. London, 2026, 9780755655779, I.B. Tauris (44051)

20,570

5549

Gürsoy Naskali, Emine (ed.)

Meyhane Kitabı. 568p, İstanbul, 2019, 9786057819208, Kitabevi (40008) * 6,080

[Bars (Drinking establishments) -- Turkey -- İstanbul -- History]

5550

Güvemli, Oktay, Cengiz Toraman & Batuhan Güvemli

State Accounting in the Ottoman Empire: Anatolian

accounting recording culture. xix,625p facs. ill., İstanbul, 2015, 9786058591233, MUSTAV (35575) 11,700

[Accounting -- Public Finance -- Economy -- Ottoman Empire -- History]

5551

Güvenç, Murat & Hasan Kirmanoğlu

Türkiye Seçim Atlası,1950-2009 : Türkiye siyasetinde süreklilik ve değişim = Electoral atlas of Turkey, 1950-2009 : continuities and changes in Turkey's politics. 127p. atlas, illus., İstanbul, 2009, 9786053991007, İstanbul Bilgi

Üniversitesi (45146) * 3,500

[Turkey -- Elections -- Political parties -- Atlas]

5552

Güvenç, Bozkurt

Türk kimliği : kültür tarihinin kaynakları 448p. İstanbul, 1997(93), 9751405041, Remzi Kitabevi * 1,540

[National characteristics -- Turkish -- History -- Sources]

5553

Güzeldere, Güven & Sibel Irzik (ed.)

Relocating the Fault Lines: Turkey beyond the East-West divide. (The South Atlantic Quarterly, 102/ 2/3

Spring/Summer 2003) v,283p-666p. Durham, 2003, 082236557X, Duke U.P. (45195) * 1320

[Islamic but secular, ambivalent about its Ottoman past, and anxious for membership in the European Union, Turkey seems to be easily cast as a bridge between the East and the West. This book includes essays that examine the preoccupation of modern Turkish literature and popular culture with notions of imitation and authenticity.]

5554

Güney Doğu : Birinci Genel Müfettişlik bölgesi 466p. maps photos. 古書 İstanbul, 1939 Birinci Genel Müfettişlik (45088)

* 7480

[Eastern Turkey]

5555

Hızlı, Kasım

Sultan Sefiri Salih Münir Paşa: II. Abdülhamid, Jön Türkler, diplomasi. 315p illus. facs. İstanbul, 2022,

9786050845990, Timaş Akademi (41991) 4940

[Diplomats -- Turkey -- History -- 1978-1909]

5556

Hacı Bektâş-ı Veli

Velâyetnâme. haz.: Hamiye Duran (Alevî-Bektâsi

Klasikleri, 4) 671p, Ankara, 2014(07) 9789753894906

Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (27271) 6800

5557

Hacı Bektas Veli

Besmele Tefsiri (şerh-i besmele): Hünkâr Hacı Bektâs-ı Veli.

haz.: Hamiye Duran (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 1) 173p, Ankara, 2014(09) 9789753894890 Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı

(27274) 2170

5558

Hacı Bektas Veli

Makâlât: hünkâr Hacı Bektâs-i Veli. haz. Ali Yılmaz,

Mehmet Akkus & Ali Öztürk (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 2)

143p facs. Ankara, 2021(07) 9789753894883 Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (24564) 3420

[Text in romanized Ottoman Turkish; with facsim. of the original; introd. matter in Turkish.]

5559

Hacıfettahoğlu, İsmail (haz.)

Milli Mücadelede Hilâl-i Ahmer : Türkiye Büyük Millet

Meclisi'nin teşkilinden Sakarya Zaferine kadar Hilâl-i Ahmer Cemiyeti icraat raporu, 23 Nisan 1920-23 Eylül 1921.

130p.+93p.(osman), İstanbul9789750044410, Türkiye Kızılayı Derneği (45211) * 1100

[Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923 -- Medical care Sources -- Greco-Turkish War]

5560

Hadjikyriacou, Antonis (ed.)

Islands of the Ottoman Empire. xix,148p Princeton, 2019 9781558766389, Markus Wiener Pub. (39196)

Pap 4085

[The Ottoman Empire stretched from the Black Sea to the Indian Ocean and the Atlantic. It included islands such as Cyprus, Crete, Rhodes, and many smaller ones in the Aegean, Adriatic, and Black Seas. The chapters deal with significant events in naval history, collective punishments by invaders, and many aspects of economic and cultural life on the islands.]

5561

Hafifbilek, Celâl

Ankara 1920. 429p. İstanbul, 1998, 9755451293,
Telos (45104) * 600
[Turkish literature]
5562

Halıcı, Nevin

Sufi Cuisine: Soulful Recipes for the Modern Kitchen.

tr. by Umit Hussein 272p. 44 color, London, 2024
9780863568367 Saqi (43455) 4,596
[Sharing recipes associated with the life and times of the Sufi
mystic Rumi – many of which are still popular in Turkey today
– alongside selections of his sayings and parables, Sufi Cuisine
offers a rare window into a rich cultural history.]

5563

Halaçoğlu, Yusuf

XIV-XVII. Yüzyıllarda Osmanlılarda Devlet Teşkilâtı ve Sosyal

Yapı. (T.T.K., VII Dizi-Sa. 127/7) xiv,274p, Ankara,
2021(1991), 9789751602978, TTK (41262) * 3840
[Ottoman empire -- Social conditions -- History -- Turkey]
5564

Halaçoğlu, Yusuf

XVIII. Yüzyılda Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'nun İskân Soyaseti ve

Aşiretlerin Yerleştirilmesi. (TTK, VII Dizi-Sa 92/4) xii,244p
maps, Ankara, 2014(1988) 9789751603814 Türk Tarih
Kurumu (42593) * 3280
[Land settlement -- Forced migration -- Turkey -- History --
18th century]

5565

Halil Nuri (-1799)

Vak'anüvis Halil Nuri Bey Nûrî Tarihi. haz. Seydi Vakkas

Toprak (T.T.K. III-2. Dizi - sa. 5) xiv,938p, Ankara, 2015,
9789751631428, TTK (34184) 2550

[Turkey -- History -- Selim III, 1789-1807 -- Sources
Text of Nûrî Tarihi in romanized Ottoman Turkish with index
and explanatory matter in modern Turkish]

5566

Halman, Talât Sait (ed.)

Yunus Emre, and His Mysticsl Poetry. (Turkish and
Ottoman Studies: history, society and culture, 3) 223p,
İstanbul, 2023(1981), 9786056708213, Koç Üniversitesi
(42315) * 9,560

[Yunus Emre, -1320? -- Poetry -- Criticism and interpretation
essays by İlhan Başgöz, Mehmet Kaplan, A. Schimmel,
Andreas Tietze & John R. Walsh]

5567

Halman, Talat S. (ed.)

Journal of Turkish Literature, Issue 2. 160p, Syracuse,

2006, 081568147x, Bilkent Univ. (Syracuse U.P.) (20040)
Pap. * 3780

[Articles: The Poet and the Patron: a sociological treatise upon
the patrimonial state and arts (Halil Inalcik), The Seyahatname
of Evliya Çelebi as a Literary Monument (Robert Dankoff),
Images of the Women in Turkish Drama, as illustrated by the
plays of Adalet Agaoglu (Sevda Sener)...]

5568

Hamadeh, Shirine & Çiğdem Kafescioğlu (ed.)

A Companion to Early Modern Istanbul. (Brill's Companions
to European History) xxvii,757p maps, ill., Leiden, 2022,
9789004444928, Brill (41462) 40,986

[It assembles topics seldom treated together and embraces
novel subjects and fresh approaches to older debates.

Contributors crisscross the socioeconomic, political, cultural,
environmental, and spatial, to examine the myriad human
and non-human actors, local and global, that shaped the city
into one of the key sites of early modern urbanity.

1 Early Modern Istanbul / Shirine Hamadeh and Çiğdem
Kafescioğlu --

2 The City Opens Your Eyes Because It Wants to Be Seen --
The Conspicuity and Lure of Early Modern Istanbul / Cemal
Kafadar --

Part 1: Istanbulites of City and Court --

Part 2: Spaces and Landscapes of Production --

Part 3: Everyday Lives and Spaces of Habitation --

Part 4: Streets and Publics --

Part 5: Spaces of Thought and Imagination --]

5569

Hamed-Troyansky, Vladimir

**Empire of Refugees: North Caucasian Muslims and the Late
Ottoman State.** 360p. Stanford, 2024, 9781503637740,
Stanford U.P. (43197) Pap 6048

[Between the 1850s and World War I, about one million
North Caucasian Muslims sought refuge in the Ottoman
Empire. This resettlement of Muslim refugees from Russia
changed the Ottoman state. Circassians, Chechens,
Dagestanis, and others established hundreds of refugee
villages throughout the Ottoman Balkans, Anatolia, and the
Levant.]

5570

Hammād, Nezih

İktisad^ Fıkıh Terimleri 399p. İstanbul, 1996,
9753551649, İz Yayıncılık (45116) * 300

[Islamic law -- Economics -- Dictionaries -- Turkish -- Arabic]

5571

Hāndmîr, Gıyāseddin Muhd. b. Hümāmü'd-Dîn Muhihammad

Selçukli Vezirleri: düstûr'l-vüzerâ'da Selçuklu vezirleri bahsi.

136p. İstanbul, 2023, 9786256967496, Selenge (42662)
2380

[Seljuks -- History]

5572

Hatîbî

Tezkire-i Şuarâ-i Bağdâd: XIX. yüzyıl Bağdâd ve civarındaki

Türk şairleri: indeksli tıpkıbasım. haz. Mehmet Akkuş,
ed. Ersin Özarlan (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.11.A Dizi-sa. 7)

x,22p+138p, Ankara, 2022, 9789751751805, TTK
(41625) 4030

[Turkish Poets -- Baghdad, Iraq -- Biography -- 19th century]

5573

Havlioğlu, Didem & Zeynep Uysal (ed.)

Routledge Handbook on Turkish Literature. 474p.

London, 2025(23), 9781032431864, Routledge (43281)
Pap 10,646

[Across eight thematic sections a collection of subject experts use close readings of literature materials to provide a critical survey of the main issues and topics within the literature. The chapters provide analysis on a wide range of genres and text types, including novels, poetry, religious texts, and drama, with works studied ranging from the fourteenth century right up to the present day. Using such a historic scope allows the volume to be read across cultures and time, while simultaneously contextualizing and investigating how modern Turkish literature interacts with world literature, and finds its place within it.]

5574

Hecker, Pierre, Ivo Furman & Kaya Akyıldız (ed.)

The Politics of Culture in Contemporary Turkey. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) xxv,340p, Edinburgh, 2023(22),

9781474490290, Edinburgh U.P. (40100) Pap 4838

[Investigates the relationship between culture, politics and power in present-day Turkey, from headscarves to heavy metal]

5575

Heper, Metin

İsmet İnönü: yeni bir yorum denemesi. vii,245p, İstanbul, 1999, 9753331088, Tarih Vakfı Yurt Yayınları (5740)

* 550

[çeviren: S. Yalçın]

5576

Hershlag, Z.Y.

Turkey: the challenge of growth. xvii,406p. 古書 Leiden,

1968 E.J. Brill (45206) * 1960

5577

Hikmet, Nâzım

Hikâyeler. 294p. İstanbul, 1991 9754180725 Adam
(45097) * 330

[short stories]

5578

Hikmet, Nâzım

Kuvâyi Milliye. (şiiirler 3) 229p. İstanbul, 1998,

9754180199, Adam (45096) * 330

[Turkish poem]

5579

Hirschon, Renee

Heirs of the Greek Catastrophe : the social life of Asia Minor refugees in Piraeus. xxxi,280p. photos., N.Y. 2008(1989),

9781571817303, Berghah Books (43651)

Pap. * 2200

[Greco-Turkish War, 1921-1922 -- Refugees -- Piraeus

(Greece) -- Social life and customs

The war between Greece and Turkey ended in 1922 in what Greeks call the Asia Minor catastrophe. 1923 the Treaty of Lausanne ratified the compulsory exchange of populations between Greece and Turkey, involving the movement of some 1.5 million persons.

Based on the author's long-term fieldwork, this ethnography of Kokkinia - an urban quarter in Piraeus - reveals how its inhabitants' sense of separate identity was constructed, an aspect of continuity with their well-defined identity as an Orthodox Christian minority in the Ottoman Empire.]

5580

Hitzel, Frederic

Artisans et Commerçants du Grand Turc. 360p, Paris, 2007, 9782251338224, Les Belles Lettres (23182) 5,330

[Le 29 mai 1453, Constantinople, la capitale de l'Empire romain d'Orient, tombe sous la coupe des Ottomans. Le sultan Mehmed II décide d'en faire le nouveau centre politique du monde musulman. Istanbul voit rapidement affluer les richesses, se couvrir de monuments somptueux, et devenir l'une des principales places commerciales de la Méditerranée.]

5581

Hitzel, Frederic

Le Dernier Siecle de l'Empire Ottoman (1789-1923). (Guide des Civilisations, 36) 320p. 132 illus. photos. Paris, 2014, 9782251410524, Les Belles Lettres (32078) * 3,910

5582

Hitzel, Frederic & Timour Muhidine (dir.)

Constantinople Occupée 1918-1923: Une histoire culturelle.

562p. Paris, 2025, 9782271129109, CNRS (43734)

- 5,796
[Les dix-huit contributions réunies dans ce volume abordent tous les aspects de la vie militaire, sociale et artistique et remettent en perspective les textes et images produits par les témoins et artistes, photographes ou peintres issus d'au moins six communautés (Français, Anglais, Grecs de Constantinople, Italiens, Russes, Turcs). Elles brossent le tableau d'un moment essentiel de rupture dans l'histoire turque et européenne, et sont suivies d'un dictionnaire exhaustif des figures marquantes de la capitale d'un empire agonisant.]
5583
Hoca Sadeddin Efendi
Tâcüttevâerîh. haz. Mehmet İpsirli (TTK, III-2. Dizi-sa. 23) 2 vols. (c,1580p.), Ankara, 2024, 9789751760036 Türk Tarih Kurumu (42606) 14,804
[Ottoman empire -- History -- Early works to 1800]
5584
Homayounpour, Parviz
L'Affaire d'Azarbaïdjan. 221p. 古書 Lausanne, 1967 Payot (45235) * 1800
[Azerbaijan -- History -- 1945-1946]
5585
Horata, Osman & Adnan Karaismailoğlu (ed.)
Rumi (Mevlana). 2nd edition 416p ills. photos. Ankata, 2015(07), 9789751732903, Ministry of Culture & Tourism Publications (25043) 21,000
[Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī, Maulana, 1207-1273 -- Criticism and interpretation.
Mevleviyeh -- Turkey]
5586
Horel, Catherine & Bettina Severin-Barboutie (ed.)
Population Displacements and Multiple Mobilities in the Late Ottoman Empire. (The Ottoman Empire and its Heritage, Volume: 77) 231p. Leiden, 2023 9789004543683 Brill (43127) 22,770
[Path-breaking studies on population displacement during the disintegration process of the Ottoman Empire]
5587
Houston, Christopher
Istanbul, city of the Fearless: urban activism, coup d'etat, and memory in Turkey. 242p, Berkeley, 2020, 9780520343207, U. of California Press (38937)
Pap 6,221
[explores social movements and the broader practices of civil society in Istanbul in the critical years before and after the 1980 military coup, the defining event in the neoliberal reengineering of the city.]
5588
Hüseyin Baykara
Dīvân: inceleme - metin - dizin - tıpkıbasım. haz. Talip Yıldırım (TDK, 1397) 358p+ facs. Ankara, 2021, 9789751748119, TDK (41481) 2460
5589
İbanoğlu, F. F. Diğiroğlu & İ. Kara (haz.)
Sahafılar Kitabı: Son İstanbullu Sahafılarla konuşmalar. 445p photos. Istanbul, 2022, 9786258437126, Dergâh (41604) 9360
[Booksellers -- Istanbul -- Turkey]
5590
İbnü'l-Haysem/ İbn al-Haytham
eş-Şukûk alâ Batlamyûs: the Doubts Concerning Ptolemy: Batlamyus üzerine şüpheler: inceleme - tercüme - tahkikli metin. haz. F.Z. Pattabanoğlu, A.N. Kattan & Z. Akkuş 215p (131-202p arabic), Ankara, 2022, 9786258352078, Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (42339) 15870
[Astronomy -- Batlamyus -- Ptolemy -- History of Egypt]
5,591
İbn Bîbî
Akhbâr-e Selâjeqeh-ye Rûm, bâ matn-e kâmel-e mokhtasar-e saljûqnâme-ye Ebn Bîbî. ed. by Mohd. J. Mashkûr 523p photos. Tehran, 1971 Ketabforushi-ye Tehran (13958) * 5,500
[Seljuks -- Iran -- Turkey -- History]
5592
İbn-i Bîbî
El-Evâmîrü'l-'Alâ'iyye fi'l-Umûri'l-'Alâ'iyye. ed. by Adnan Sadık Erzi, I. Tıpkıbasım. (T.T.K. I. Seri No. 4a) xxviii,744p.(facs.), Ankara, 1956 TTK (42499) * 4400
[Seljuks -- History
facsimile of the unique MS, Ayasofya Ktp. no. 2985.]
5593
İbn Bibi
El-Evâmîrü'l-'Alâ'iyye fi'l-Umûri'l-'Alâ'iyye: Selçuknâme. çev. Mürsel Öztürk (TTK, I. Dizi-Sa. 4b2) xx,694p maps, Ankara, 2023, 9789751628596, TTK (42341) 2,850
[Seljuks -- Epic literature, Turkic -- History and criticism -- İbn Bîbî, Nâşir al-Dīn Husayn ibn Muḥammad, -1284 or 1285 3. Baskı]
5594
İbn Sînâ
İbn Sînâ'nın Küçük Tıp Kânûnu: Kitâb el-Kânûn el-Sağîr fi't-Tıbb. haz. Kadircan Keskinbora 223p (108p facs. in Arabic), Istanbul, 2023 9786053146568 Ayrıntı (42521)

- 2720
[Ibn Sīnā -- Kitāb al-Qānūn al-Saghīr fī al-Tibb
Turkish translation with Arabic facsimiled text]
5595
İbrahimgil, Mehmet Zeki & Ammar İbrahimgil
**Rodos Adası'nda Osmanlı Mirası (mimari
eserler-kitabeler-mezar taşları).** xv,593p photos. maps,
Ankara, 2019, 9789751742933, Atatürk Kültür Merkezi
(42107) 6000
[Rhodes -- Historic buildings -- Inscriptions -- History]
5596
İdris-i Bitlisī
**Heşt Behişt, VII. Ketībe: Fatih Sultan Mehmed Devri,
1451-1481. tashih-tehkik-çeviri: Muhd. İbrahim Yıldırım**
(T.T.K. III-2. Dizi-Sa. 6) cvī,279p, Ankara, 2013,
9789751626363, TTK (34954) 1860
[Turkey -- History -- Mehmed II, 1432-1481]
5597
İdris-i Bitlisī
**Heşt Behişt, VIII. Ketībe: II. Bayezid Dönemi 1481-1512.
çev. Vural Genç** (T.T.K. III-2. Dizi-Sa. 6b) xxiv,474p facs.,
Ankara, 2024, 9789751758187, TTK (42319) * 3920
[Turkey -- History -- Bayzid II, 1481-1512]
5598
İhsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin
**Medreseler Neydi, Ne Değildi? Osmanlılarda akli ilimlerin
eğitimi ve modern bilimin girişi.** 446p, İstanbul, 2019,
9786057635327, Kronik (41459) 3600
[Islam and science -- Islamic education -- Turkey -- History]
5599
İhsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin
**Osmanlı Bilim Mirası, 1 cilt: Mirasın oluşumu, gelişimi ve
meseleleri, 2 cilt: Önemli âlimler ve eserler.** 2 vols. photos.
İstanbul, 2017, 9789750840241, Yapı Kredi Yayınları
(41617) 9,100
[Science -- History -- Turkey -- Bibliography]
5600
İhsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin (ed.)
**Catalogue of Islamic Medical Manuscripts (in Arabic, Turkish
& Persian) in the Libraries of Turkey.** ii (eng.),525p,,
İstanbul, 1984 IRCICA (42567) * 5,970
[Catalogs -- Medicine -- Manuscripts -- Turkey
[Fihris makhtūṭāt al-ṭibb al-Islāmī bi-al-lughāt al-ʿArabīyah
wa-al-Turkiyah wa-al-Fārisīyah fī maktabāt Turkiyā]
5601
İhsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin
Studies on Ottoman Science and Culture. (Variorum
Collected Studies) 362p. London, 2023(21),
9780367636623, Routledge (43336) Pap 9,678
[The book addresses multiple issues related to the histories of
science and culture during the Ottoman era. Most of the
articles contained in this volume were the first contributions
to their respective topics, and they continue to provoke
discussion and debate amongst academics to this day.]
5602
İlaydın, Hikmet
**Yunus şiiriden Günümüze Yaklaştırmalar: Korkma Ebedî
Varsın ...** viii,395p, Ankara, 1998, 9789753382137,
Akçağ (41547) 2250
5603
İleri, Rasih Nuri
Atatürk ve Komünizm : Kurtuluş Savaşı stratejisi 461p.
İstanbul, 1999(69), 975713242X, Scala (45220)
* 880
[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Soviet Union]
5604
İlğal, Hasene, İbrahim Ethem Atnur & Asaf Özkan
İşgal İstanbul'undan Hatıralar. 457p. Ankara, 2025,
9789751761200, TTK (43259) 2040
5605
İlgaz, Turhan, et al.
Laiklik. (Cogito, sayı 1 yaz '94) 199p, İstanbul, 1995,
ISSN 1300-2880, Yapi Kredi Yayinlari (19527) * 1800
[Laicism -- Turkey]
5606
İlgürel, Mücteba
Abaza Hasan Paşa İsyan: Hurûc Ale's-Sultân. 368p facs.
İstanbul, 2022, 9786258396065, Yeditepe Akademi
(42135) 5500
[Abaza Hasan -- Turkey -- History -- Celali Revolts, 16th-17th
centuries]
5607
İmamoğlu, Hüseyin Vehvi
Osmanlı Adliye Teşkilatı'nın Modernleşmesi (1800-1850)
xxii,304p facs. İstanbul, 2019, 9786052101445, İdeal
Kültür (42036) 4600
[Law reform -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]
5608
Imber, Colin
**Muftis, Mamluks, Sipahis and Others: an Ottoman
miscellany.** (Analecta Isisiana, CLI) 162p. İstanbul, 2022
9789754286748, Isis Press (41425) 5,040
[Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918 -- Islamic law,
Collected articles]

- 5609
Imber, Colin
The Ottoman Empire, 1300-1650: the structure of power.
2nd edition xiv,428p, Hampshire, 2009(02),
9780230574519, Palgrave (15534) * 1210
5610
İnalcık, Halil
Osmanlı'da Devlet, Hukuk ve Adalet. 255p. facs.,
İstanbul, 2016(00), 9786058301122, Kronik (42512)
* 3,120
[Law -- Ottoman empire -- Turkey -- History]
5611
İnalcık, Halil
Osmanlı Deniz Egemenliği. (Seçme Eserleri, XVIII)
xii,407p, İstanbul, 2023 9786254295126 Türkiye İş
Bankası Kültür Yayınları, (42196) 3,600
[İnalcık, Halil, 1916-2016. Works. Selections -- Turkey --
History -- Naval]
5612
İnalcık, Halil
Türklük Müslümanlık ve Osmanlı Mirası. 285p, İstanbul,
2022, 9786258431261, Kronik (41245) 1820
[Turkey -- Civilization -- History -- Historiography]
5613
İnanç, Ünal & Can Polat
**İmralı'da neler oluyor? : Apo, PKK ve saklanan gerçekler :
iddialar, itiraflar, savunma, uyuşturucu.** 304p. Ankara,
1999, 975968330 Güvenlik ve Yargı Muhabirleri Derneği
* 550
[Kurds -- Turkey -- Terrorism -- Politics and government]
5614
İnbaşı, Mehmet, İbrahim Etem Çakır & Selçuk Demir
**1642 Tarihli Erzurum Eyâleti Mufassal Avâriz Defteri II
(Erzincan-Tercan-Kemah-Kızırganak-Kiğı).** (TTK IV/A-2-2.3
Dizi-Sa. 4b) xii,274p, Ankara, 2024, 9789751758200,
TTK (42387) 4290
[Erzurum -- Avâriz -- Economy -- 17th century]
5615
İnce, Halil İbrahim
Millî Mücadele'de Kilis. xvi, 240p. facs., Ankara, 2015,
9789751629999, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (45145)
* 880
[Kilis İli (Turkey) -- Revolution, 1918-1923 -- History]
5616
İnsel, Ahmet & Ali Bayramoğlu (ed.)
Türkiye'de Ordu : bir zümre, bir parti 384p. İstanbul, 2004,
9755160272, birikim (45162) * 880
[Turkey -- Militarism]
5617
İnugur, Nuri
Türk Basın Tarihi (1919-1989). 535p. İstanbul, 1992
Gazeteciler Cemiyeti (45210) * 1210
[Press-- Turkey -- Government and press -- History -- 20th
century]
5618
Iorga, Nicolae
Yorga Osmanlı Tarihi, Cilt V: (1774-1912). çev. B. Sıtkı
Baykal xvi,690o. 古書 Ankara, 1948 Ankara Üniv.
(45112) * 4620
[Turkish translation of: Geschichte des osmanischen Reiches]
5619
İpşirli, Mehmet
Osmanlı İlimiyesi. xiii,474p, İstanbul, 2021,
9786057635884, Kronik Kitap (41844) * 5600
[Ulama -- Islamic education -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman
empire
The author reveals the role and function of the scholarly
ulema, who took responsibility for education, law, fatwa,
religion, and bureaucracy in the Ottoman world, or who
devoted himself to community service without taking an
official role.]
5620
IRCICA
Tārīkh Miṣr fī al-'Ahd al-'Uthmānī, 1517-1914 M. 2 vols.
facs. İstanbul, 2017, 9789290633198, IRCICA (42217)
29620
[Egypt -- Turkey -- History -- 1250-1517 -- Ottoman Empire,
1288-1918
تاریخ مصر فی العهد العثماني، 1517-1914 م / إعداد مركز الأبحاث للتاريخ
؛ إشراف أكمل الدين إحسان أوغلي ؛ (IRCICA) والفنون والثقافة الإسلامية
[and 4 others] ؛ مراجعة صالح سعداوي [and 16 others] تأليف أحمد زكريا الشلق
others]. / Tārīkh Miṣr fī al-'ahd al-'Uthmānī, 1517-1914 M /
i'dād Markaz al-Abḥāth lil-Tārīkh wa-al-Funūn wa-al-Thaqāfah
al-Islāmīyah (IRCICA) ; ishrāf Akmal al-Dīn Iḥsān Ūghlī ; ta'līf
Aḥmad Zakarīyā al-Shalaq [and 16 others] ; murāja'at Šālīḥ
Sa'dāwī [and 4 others].
Research Centre for Islamic History, Art, and Culture, issuing
body.; İhsanoğlu, Ekmeleddin, contributor.; Shalaq, Aḥmad
Zakarīyā, contributor.; Sadawi, Salih, editor, contributor.;
إحسان أوغلي, أكمل الدين.; شلق, أحمد زكريا.; سعداوي, صالح
2017]
5621
İsakov, Abdrasul
Kırgız-Moğol İlişkileri (IX.-XV. Yüzyıllar). (TTK, IV/A-1.1.

Dizi-Sa. 30) xiv,327p, Ankara, 2017, 9789751633736,
TTK (42346) 2200

[Kyrgyz -- Mongols -- History -- To 1500]

5622

İsi, Hasan (haz.)

Eski Türkçe Tantrik bir Metin: Usnîsa Vijayâ Dhârânî Sûtra.

(T.D.K. 1420) 342p, Ankara, 2021, 9789751749024,
TDK (41246) * 3290

[Central Asia -- Turkish language -- Buddhism]

5623

Isık, Ayhan

Turkish Paramilitarism in Northern Kurdistan: State Violence in the 1990s. 272p. Edinburgh, 2025(24),

9781399505994, Edinburgh U.P. (43545) Pap 4838

[This book focuses on relations between paramilitary groups and the Turkish state during the armed conflict between the state and the Kurdistan Workers' Party (Partiya Karkerên Kurdistan, PKK) in the 1990s.]

5624

İşık, Zekeriya

Kanun ve Şeyh : Osmanlı toplumunda sufilerin idare ve mahkemeyele imtihanı. 351p photos. Konya, 2022,

9786051968407, Çizgi (42038) 2760

[Criminal justice -- Sufis -- Turkey -- History]

5625

İşık, Zekeriya (ed.)

Tarikat, Toplum ve Siyaset : Baba İlyas'tan Elvan Çelebi'ye bir sūfî ailenin izinde. 240p, Konya, 2020, 9786051965512,

Çizgi (42030) 2300

[Sufism -- Turkey -- History to 1500]

5626

İsli, H. Necdet

Burhan Öcal: bir polis burhan vardu. (Turkuaz Yayinlari, 12)

32p ills. Istanbul, 2009, 9789759263058, Turkuaz

(25225) * 690

[Sufism -- Turkey -- Biography]

5627

İsmâil Hakkı Bursevi (ö. 1725)

Tamâmü'l-Feyz fî Bâbi'r-Ricâl: Tamâm al-fayz fî Bâb al-Ridjâl:

Atpazarî Kutup Osman Efendi Menâkıbı (inceleme - çeviri -

tıpkıbasım). çeviri Ramazan Muslu & Ali Namli (Türkiye

Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı yayınları, 173) 1243p

(646p facs.), Istanbul, 2020, 9789751747433, Türkiye

Yazma Eserler Kurumu (39996) 5,600

[Sufism -- Manâkıb -- Biography]

Facsimile and study of a manuscript from Süleymaniye Library
Text in Turkish and Arabic]

5628

İsoy, Mümin & Ergün Hasanoğlu (derleyen, çev. & not.)

Osmanlı Avrupası'nda Bölücülük Cereyanı: Makedonya

komitacılarının anıları. 280p photos. Istanbul, 2021,

9786257459341, Selenge Yayınlatı (41522) 2220

[Macedonia -- Separatists -- Biography]

5629

İstanbul Araştırmaları Yıllığı: Annual of Istanbul Studies. No.

7 (2019) 190p photos. ills. Istanbul, 2018, ISSN

2147-2068, İstanbul Araştırmaları Enstitüsü (41455) 3600

5630

Ivanov, Nikolay

Osmanlı'nın Arap Ülkelerini Fethi 1516-1574. çev. İ.

Kemaloğlu & R. Abdieva (T.T.K. IV/A-2.2.1 Dizi-Sa. 20)

xiv,321p, Ankara, 2025(13), 9789751627087, TTK

(36964) 1100

[Arab countries -- History -- 1516-1974]

[Osmanskoe zavoevanie arabskih stran 1516-1574: The

Osman conquest of Arabic countries 1516-1574]

5631

İzzî Süleyman Efendi (ö. 1755)

İzzî Tarihi (Osmanlı Tarihi 1157-1165/1744-1752) (inceleme -

metin). haz. Ziya Yılmaz (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu

Başkanlığı Yayınları, 119) 1283p facs. Istanbul, 2019,

9789751741516 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı

Yayınları (39683) * 7410

[Turkey -- History -- Mahmud I, 1730-1754 -- Early works to
1800]

5632

Jacobs, Martin

Empire from the Margins: Early Modern Jewish Historians on

the Spanish and Ottoman Expansion. (Jewish Culture and

Contexts) 320p. Philadelphia, 2025, 9781512827699,

U. of Pennsylvania Press (43683) 12276

[The writings of three early modern Jewish historians

highlight the divided allegiances of a Jewish diaspora living in
and between the Spanish and Ottoman empires]

5633

Jacques-Marie-Jerome Michau de Montaran

Rapport sur le Commerce au Levant (1753): annote et

presente par Mehdi Jerad. (Les Cahiers du Bosphore, CXI)

402p, Istanbul, 2022 9789754286793 Isis Press (41500)

12400

5634

Jaeschke, Gotthard

Türk Kurtuluş Savaşı Kronolojisi, 1: Mondros'tan Mudanya'ya

kadar, 30 Ekim 1918-11 Ekim 1922, 2: Mudanya

Mütarekesinden 1923 sonuna kadar (TTK, XVI. Seri -Sa. 12)

2 vols. 古書 Ankara, 1970-73 TTK (45160) * 1860

[Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923 -- Chronology]

5635

Jafar, Majeed R.

Under-Underdevelopment : a regional case study of the

Kurdish area in Turkey 152p. Helsinki, 1976,

9519907521, Studies of the Social Association in Finland

(45134) * 1210

5636

Jamgocyan, Onnik

Les Banquiers des Sultans: Juifs, Grecs, Français et

Arméniens de la haute finance: Constantinople. 1650-1850.

328p, Paris, 2013, 9782954436104, Bosphore (32066)

* 6210

[Ottoman empire -- Finances -- Banks and banking -- History]

5637

Jawdat Bāshā, Ahmad (1823-1894): ahmetb Cevdet Paşa

Tārīkh Jawdat. ed. by 'A.L.Muhd. al-Hamīd (Tarih-i Cevdet)

601p, Beirut, 1999, 9960360091 Al-Resalah Publishing

(15810) * 4100

[Arab countries -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire,

1683-1829]

5638

Johanson, Lars, Birsal Karamoç & Elisabetta Ragagnin (ed.)

Turkic Languages 28 (2024) 2. vi,156p. Wiesbaden, 2024

9783447183734, Harrassowirz (43256) 13248

[From the contents (altogether 7 contributions):

Osman Abdukerim, historical survey of the Uyghur actional operator {-(!)wät-}

Hao Guo, Denying without saying 'no' in Kazakh as spoken in China

Mehmet Akkuş & Soheila Ahmadi, The ethnolinguistic vitality of Khalaj

Memet Aktürk-Drake, The effects of national integration policies on the maintenance of Turkish as a heritage language in Northwestern Europe]

5639

Johanson, Lars (ed.)

Turkic Languages, 26 (2022)/ 1. x,152p, Wiesbaden, 2022

9783447182263, Harrassowitz (41411) 12213

[The journal Turkic Languages is devoted to linguistic Turcology. It addresses descriptive, comparative, synchronic, diachronic, theoretical, and methodological problems of the study of Turkic languages including questions of genetic, typological and areal relations, linguistic variation, and language acquisition.]

5640

Jongerden, Joost & Jelle Verheij (ederleyenler)

Osmanlı Döneminde Diyarbakir'de Toplumsal İlişkiler

(1870-1915). xii,370p, Istanbul, 2015, 9786053994176

Istanbul Bilgi Üniv. Yayın. (34197)

* 3000

[Diyarbakir (Turkey) -- Social conditions -- Ethnic relations -- Religious minority -- Kurds -- History -- 19-20th centuries]

5641

Jongerden, Joost (ed.)

The Routledge Handbook on Contemporary Turkey. 534p

London, 2023(22), 9781032023694, Routledge (40134)

Pap 10646

[This Handbook discusses the new political and social realities in Turkey from a range of perspectives, emphasizing both changes as well as continuities. Contextualizing recent developments, the chapters, written by experts in their fields, combine analytical depth with a broad overview.]

5642

Joo-Yup Lee

The Turkic Peoples in World History: a concise history.

(Themes in World History) xviii,205p. London, 2024,

9781032170015, Routledge (43521) Pap. * 9678

[Turkic peoples -- Central Asia -- History]

The Turkic Peoples in World History is a thorough and rare introduction to the Turkic world and its role in world history, providing a concise history of the Turkic peoples as well as a critical discussion of their identities and origins.]

5643

Journal of Turkic Civilization Studies, No. 1 (2004)

(Kyrgyz-Turkish Manas Univ. Ctr. for Turkic Civilization

Studies) 323p, Bishkek, 2004, ISSN 16945409,

Kyrgyz-Turkish Manas University (19464)

* 4250

5644

Journal of Turkish Literature, Issue 1. (Bilkent University,

Ctr. for Turkish Literature) 160p, Ankara, 2004,

0815681429, Bilkent Univ. (Syracuse U.P.) (19051)

* 3780

5645

Journal of Turkish Studies, Vol. 21. 1997: Hasibe Mazioglu

Armagan, I. ed. by S. Tekin & T. Kut. 301p, Duxbury, MA,

1997 Ottoman Studies Foundation, Inc. (2166) * 11000

5646

Kabasakal Arat, Z.F. (ed.)

Human Rights in Turkey. (Pennsylvania Studies in Human

Rights) 392p, Philadelphia, 2007, 0812240006, U. of

Pennsylvania Pressbalkan (21719)

* 3960

5647

Kaçar, Mustafa & Zeynep Durukal (comp.)

Essays in Honour of Ekmeddin İhsanoğlu, Vol. I: Societies, cultures, sciences: a collection of articles, II: Biography, bibliography, and recollections about İhsanoğlu 2 vols.

Istanbul, 2006, 929063157X, IRCICA (41491) 64,000 5648

Kadioğlu, Ayşe & E. Fuat Keyman (ed.)

Symbiotic Antagonisms: competing nationalisms in Turkey.

xxi,376p, Salt Lake City, 2011, 9781607810315, U. of Utah Press (27614) Pap. * 4960

[The book looks at the state-centric mode of modernization in Turkey that has constituted the very foundation on which nationalism has acquired its ideological status and transformative power. The book documents a symposium held at Sabancı University, presenting nationalism as a multidimensional, multiactor-based phenomenon that functions as an ideology, a discourse, and a political strategy. Turkish, Kurdish, and Islamic nationalisms are systematically compared in this timely and significant work.]

5649

Kādî-zâde Ahmed Çelebi

Mısırlı Bir Divan Çavuşu'nun Kaleminden IV. Murad'ın

Bağdat Seferi (1638): Kādî-zâde Ahmed Çelebi, Fetihnâme-i Bağdâd. haz. Mehmwet Fatih Gökçek 104p, Istanbul, 2021, 9786257900911, Libra (41368) 2080

[Turkey -- Wars with Persia, 1576-1639 -- Baghdad (Iraq) -- History -- 17th century]

5650

Kafesçoğlu, Çiğdem, K. Mehmet Kentel & M. Baha Tanman (ed.)

Tam Yerinden :İstanbul'a Panoramik Bakışı Tarihi = On the Spot : panoramic gaze on Istanbul, a history. 334p illus.

maps, Istanbul, 2023, 9786057120595, Pera Müzesi (42390) 23800

[Panoramas -- Turkey -- Istanbul -- Exhibitions in Turkish & English]

5651

Kafescioglu, Çigdem

Constantinopolis, Istanbul : cultural encounter, imperial vision, and the construction of the Ottoman capital.

(Buildings, Landscapes, and Societies, 5) xxxii,295p photos. maps, University Park, 2009, 9780271027760, Pennsylvania State Univ. Press (26449) 24,377

[examines the creation of the Ottoman capital of Istanbul through the reformulation of the Byzantine capital of Constantinople.]

5652

Kaiser, Hilmar

The Extermination of Armenians in the Diarbekir region.

x,464p, Istanbul, 2014, 9786053993339, İstanbul Bilgi U.P. (36215) * 2420

[Armenians -- Turkey -- Diyarbakır İli -- History]

5653

Kaleoğlu, Mehmet Asaf

İbrişimden Ince: Gaziantep deyimleri üzerine karşılaştırmalı

bir deneme. 99p, Istanbul, 2007, 9789757172994, Simurg (33786) * 680

[Turkish language -- Gaziantep, ili -- Idioms -- Provincialisms]

5654

Kâmil, Mehmed (ö. 1855'den sonra)

Melcetü't-Tabbâhîn, Aşçıların Sığınağı (inceleme - metin -

tıpkıbasım). haz. Günay Kut & Turgut Kut (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı, 57) 317p illus. facs. Istanbul, 2023, 9789751755865, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (42352) * 7620

[Cookbook -- Ottoman empire -- 19th century]

5655

Kamouzis, Dimitris

Greeks in Turkey: Elite Nationalism and Minority Politics in Late Ottoman and Early Republican Istanbul.

(SOAS/Routledge Studies on the Middle East) 268p.

London, 2023(21), 9780367693848, Routledge (43333)

Pap 9678

[This book provides a solid and critical historical examination of the endorsement, development and course of Greek nationalism among the lay/clerical leadership of the Greek Orthodox minority of Istanbul during the last phase of the dissolution of the Ottoman Empire and the first years of the newly established Republic of Turkey.]

5656

Kanar, Mehmet

Arap Harfli Alfabetik Osmanlı Türkçesi Sözlüğü. 1269p.

Istanbul, 2012, 9786050201628, Say Yanyınları (28042) * 9400

[Entries in Ottoman Turkish (Arabic script followed by romanized form) with definitions in modern Turkish]

5657

Kanat, K.B. A.S. Tekelioğlu & K. *ustün (ed.)

Change and Adaptation in Turkish Foreign Policy. 213p.

Ankara, 2014, 9786054023325, SETA (45197) * 1320 5658

Kanlıdere, Ahmet

Muallim, Muharrir, Müverrih: Yusuf Akçura. 272p photos.

Istanbul, 2022, 9789757522539, T.C. Kültür ve Turizm

Bakanlığı, (42183) 3369
 [Akçura, Yusuf, 1876-1935 -- Biographies -- Historians]
 5659
 Kanlıdere, Ahmet
Yusuf Akçura ve Rusya Türklüğü. 448p photos. facs.
 Istanbul, 2023 9786254086014 Ötüken (42182) 14780
 [Akçura, Yusuf, 1876-1935 -- Russia]
 5660
 Kaplan, Doğan (haz.)
Şeyh Safi Buyruğu: Kitâb-ı Menâkib-ı Şerif
Kutbu'l-Ârifin Hazreti Şeyh Seyyid Safi - Rahmentullâhi Aleyh
(17. yüzyıl). (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 15) 520p, Ankara,
 2021, 9789753897808, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (41749)
 6600
 5661
 Kaplan, Dogan (haz.)
Erkânname 1. (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 5) 272p, Ankara,
 2014(07) 9789753894968 Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (24563)
 2960
 [Bektashi; Turkey; doctrines and rituals; history.
 Text in romanized Ottoman Turkish; with facsim. of the
 original; introd. matter in Turkish.]
 5662
 Kaplan, Kemal
Anadolu Lojistik Tarihi. 336p photos. maps, Istanbul,
 2017, 9786056336775, UTİKAD (41790) 16,800
 [Logistics -- Commerce -- Anatolia -- Turkey -- History
 Sunum: Halil İnalçık]
 5663
 Kaplan, Sam
The Pedagogical State: education and the politics of national
culture in post-1980 Turkey. xx,254p, Palo Alto, 2006,
 0804754330, Stanford U.P. (20034) Pap. * 3410
 5664
 Kaplanoğlu, Raif
İlk Nüfus Sayımlarına Göre İstanbul'un Son Köleleri. 352p
 ill. facs. Istanbul, 2018, 9786052380338, Libra (37372)
 9900
 [Slaves -- Turkey -- Istanbul -- Social conditions -- 19th
 century]
 5665
 Kara, İsmail
Resimli Cumhuriyet Din Kitabı. 3 vols.(1183p.) facs. illus.
 photos., Istanbul, 2024(23), 9786256839625, Dergâh
 (42524) 36,000
 [Religion and state -- Islam and state -- Turkey -- 20th-21th
 century -- History 2. baskı]

5666
 Karaaslan, Ebuzer
Oryantalizmin Zihin Dünyası: Doğu, İslam ve Osmanlı 456p,
 Istanbul, 2021, 9786257477840, Yeditepe (41647) 4980
 [Turket -- Ottoman Empire -- Orientalism -- History]
 5667
 Karaaslan, Muhammet Abdülmecit & Nevzat Bakırcı
17. Yüzyıl Osmanlı'sında Siyasi, İktisadi, Sosyal, Hukuki Hayat
ve Şeyhü'l-İslâm Bâlizâde Mustafa Efendi'nin Fetvaları.
 414p facs, Istanbul, 2022, 9786053515708, Kitap
 Dünyası (42373) 4950
 [Şeyhülislam -- Fetva -- Ottoman empire -17th century
 --History]
 5668
 Karabekir, Kâzım
İstiklâl Harbimizde Enver Paşa ve İttihat ve Terakki Erkânı.
haz. Ziver Ökten 339p, Istanbul, 2010, 9789750818066,
 Yapi Kredi Yayinlari (27411) * 3240
 [Enver Paşa 1881-1922
 Turkey -- History -- 1918-1923 -- Sources]
 5669
 Karabulut, Fatih
Kral Carlo di Borbone Zamanında Osmanlı-Napoli İlişkileri
(1737-1759) : 151 numaralı Divân-ı Hümâyûn düveli ecnebiye
defteri 130p facs. Istanbul, 2022, 9786258349399,
 Urzeni Yayinnevi (42184) * 1810
 [Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Italy -- Naples (Kingdom) --
 Sources.
 Facsimile and romanized transcription of an 18th century
 Divân-ı Hümâyûn manuscript register of diplomatic affairs,
 with an introduction and notes by the editor]
 5670
 Karaca, Yılmaz, et al. (haz.)
82-1 Numaralı Mühimme Defteri (H. 1027-1028/ M.
1618-1619): özet - çeviri yazı. (Devlet Arşivleri Başkanlığı,
 yayın No. 7) 598p + CD-ROM, Istanbul, 2020,
 9786056892653, Türkiye Cumhuriyeti Cumhurbaşkanlığı,
 Devlet Arşivleri Başkanlığı (41472) 11280
 [Turkey -- History -- Osman II, 1618-1622 -- Sources]
 5671
 Karacakaya, Recep, İsmail Yücedağ & Nazım Yılmaz (haz.)
Safranbolu Ser'iyye Scili, 2116 numaralı defter 384p,
 Istanbul, 2013 9786058579149 T.C. Safranbolu Belediye
 Başkanlığı (41626) 3900
 [Safranbolu -- Court records]
 5672
 Karacakaya, Recep, İsmail Yücedağ & Nazım Yılmaz (haz.)

Safranbolu Ser'iyye Scili, 2123 numaralı defter 204p,
Istanbul, 2013 9786058579132 T.C. Safranbolu Belediye
Başkanlığı (41627) 1900
5673

Karacakaya, Recep, İsmail Yücedağ & Nazım Yılmaz (haz.)
Safranbolu Ser'iyye Scili, 2133 numaralı defter 751p,
Istanbul, 2013 9786058579125 T.C. Safranbolu Belediye
Başkanlığı (41628) 4100
5674

Karacakaya, Recep, İsmail Yücedağ & Nazım Yılmaz (haz.)
Safranbolu Ser'iyye Scili, 2144 numaralı defter 508p,
Istanbul, 2013 9786058579118 T.C. Safranbolu Belediye
Başkanlığı (41629) 4100
5675

Karacakaya, Recep, İsmail Yücedağ & Nazım Yılmaz (haz.)
Safranbolu Ser'iyye Scili, 2149 numaralı defter 720p,
Istanbul, 2013 9786058579101 T.C. Safranbolu Belediye
Başkanlığı (41630) 5500
5676

Karacakaya, Recep & İsmail Yücedağ
Osmanlı Arşiv Vesikaları. 343p facs. Istanbul, 2023(13),
9786055729363, İdeal Kültür (42624) 8597
[Ottoman empire -- Sources -- History, 7. baksı]
5677

Karademir, Zafer
**Osmanlı Yeni Çağı'nda Tarımsal Gelişim: ziraat, hasılat,
ticaret.** x,310p, Istanbul, 2023, 9786053996095,
İstanbul Bilgi Üniv. Yayın. (41842) 3500
[Agriculture and state -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman empire]
5678

Karagöz, Fatma Gül & Uğur Bayraktar (ed.)
**Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'nda Toprak Sahipleri ve Çiftliğe Farklı
Bakışlar** 257p, Istanbul, 2023, 9789753334211, Tarih
Vakfı Yurt Yayınları (42227) 4096
[Turkey -- History -- Land tenure -- Elite -- Peasants --
Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918
This book, which saves the concepts of farm and ayan from
the geography limited by classical Ottoman historiography,
promises new sentences, different sources and a
game-changing perspective to economic and social history
enthusiasts.]
5679

Karahasanoğlu, Selim & Deniz Cenk Demir (ed.)
History from Below: a tribute in memory of Donald Quataert.
xii,716p ills. photos., Istanbul, 2016, 9786053994497,
İstanbul Bilgi University Press (35458) 7360
[Consumption (Economics) -- Industries -- Turkey -- History

Donald Quataert was, in narrow terms, an Ottoman labour
historian and in wider terms, an economic historian of the
late Ottoman Empire. The articles in this book are distributed
across topics that Quataert worked on throughout his
academic life.]

5680
Karakışla, Yavuz Selim
**Eski Hayatlar, Eski Hatıralar: Osmanlı imparatorluğu'nda
belgelerle gündelik hayat (1760-1923).** 462p, Istanbul,
2015, 9786050929249, Doğan Kitap (41235) * 1570
[Turkey -- Social life and customs -- History]

5681
Karakışla, Yavuz Selim
**Women, War and Work in the Ottoman Empire: society for
the employment of Ottoman Muslim women (1916-1923).**

582p, Istanbul, 2015(05), 9786059022439, Libra
(29109) 28710
[This comprehensive work constitutes both a case study of
Muslim Ottoman women during World War I, and a detailed
analysis of the foundation, organization and activities of the
society created to find employment for them.

2nd edition]

5682
Karakas, Mahmut

Şanlıurfa Mezar Taşları. 199p. photos. Şanlıurfa
1996 9757394122 Şurkav Yayınları (36985) * 648
[Epitaphs -- Turkey -- Şanlıurfa]

5683
Karakas, Mahmut

Şanlıurfa ve İlçelerinde Kitabeler ix,414p. facs. photos.,
Ankara, 2001, 9758165046, Şanlıurfa Belediyesi (45119)
* 1296

[Epitaphs -- Turkey -- Şanlıurfa]

5684
Karakaya-Stump, Ayfer

**The Kizilbash/Avevis in Ottoman Anatolia: Sufism, politics
and community.** (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman
Empire) xxi,378p, Edinburgh, 2021(20), 9781474432696,
Edinburgh U.P. (38840) Pap. * 6,290
[Explores the transformation of the Kizilbash from a radical
religio-political movement to a religious order of closed
communities]

5685
Karaosmanoğlu, Yakup Kadri

Nur Baba : a Sufi novel of late Ottoman Istanbul. ed. & tr.
by M. Brett Wilson (Routledge Sufi Series) xiv,122p maps,
illus., London, 2023(orig. 1983), 9781032463926,

Routledge (42587) Pap 9,678
 [Sufism -- Novels -- Turkey
 This first-ever English translation of Nur Baba - a classic of modern Turkish literature written by Yakup Kadri Karaosmanoğlu - offers a unique window into Sufi lodges, social dilemmas, and intellectual life in early twentieth-century Istanbul. Inspired by Karaosmanoğlu's personal experiences with Islamic mystical orders, it is a story of illicit romance and spiritual inquiry, depicting a colourful lodge of Sufi dervishes led by a charismatic, yet morally suspect, spiritual master named Nur Baba.]
 5686
 Karateke, Hakan T. & Helga Anetshofer (ed.)
The Ottoman World: a cultural history reader, 1450-1700. xx,379p, Berkeley, 2021, 9780520303454, U. of California Press (40645) Pap 7111
 [The Ottoman lands, which extended from modern Hungary to the Arabian peninsula, were home to a vast population with a rich variety of cultures. The Ottoman World is the first primary source reader to bring a wide and diverse set of voices across Ottoman society into the classroom. Written in many languages—not only Ottoman Turkish but also Arabic, Armenian, Greek, Hebrew, Italian, and Persian—these texts, here translated, span the extent of the early modern Ottoman empire, from the 1450s to 1700.]
 5687
 Karatzoglou, John
The Imperial Ottoman Bank in Salonica: the first 25 years 1864-1890. 52p, Istanbul, 2003, 9789759369254, Ottoman Bank Archives & Research Centre (41611) 2470
 5688
 Karaveli, Halil
Why Turkey is Authoritarian from Atatürk to Erdoğan. 256p, London, 2018, 9780745337555, Pluto (37602) Pap 3628
 [A radical history of Turkey, from the end of the Ottoman Empire to the present day, rejecting traditional narratives of a 'clash of civilisations']
 5689
 Karbi, Bilge
Gölgedeki İttifak: Harb-i Umûmî'de Osmanlı-Habsburg İktisadi İlişkileri. 265p Istanbul, 2021 9786257900874 Libra (41377) 2560
 [Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Austria]
 5690
 Karic, Dzenita
Bosnian Hajj Literature: Multiple Paths to the Holy. 256p.

Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474494113, Edinburgh U.P. (43629) Pap 4838
 [Explores changing attitudes to the holy through a study of five centuries of Bosnian Hajj literature]
 5691
 Karpat, Kemal H.
Social Change and Politics in Turkey: a structural-historical analysis. (Social, Economic and Political Studies of the Middle East, v. 7) x,373p. 古書 Leiden, 1973, 9004038175, E.J. Brill (45207) * 2,700
 5692
 Kartallioğlu, Yavuz
Klasik Osmanlı Türkçesinde Eklerin Ses Düzeni (16, 17 ve 18. yüzyıllar). (TDK 1021) x,586p, Ankara, 2011, 9789751623744, TDK (41476) 2310
 [Turkish language -- Suffixes and prefixes -- Phonology -- History]
 5693
 Kartallioğlu, Yavuz
Osmanlı Konuşma Dili (TDK 1431) 456p, Ankara, 2021, 9789751749130, TDK (41475) 2140
 5694
 Kâşgarlı Mahmud
Dîvânü Lugâti't-Türk: giriş-metin-çeviri-notlar-dizin. haz. A.B. Ercilasun & Z. Akkoyunlu (TDK, 1120) cxix,995p, Ankara, 2018(09), 9789751628374, TDK (32832) 4920
 [Mahmūd Kāshgarī, active 11th century -- Turkic languages -- Dictionaries 3. Baskı]
 5695
 Kaşgarlı Mahmud
Dîvânü Lugâti't-Türk : Türk dilinin ilk sözlüğü. Türkçesi: Mustafa S. Kaçalın, Dizini haz.: Mehmet Ölmez 970p. Istanbul, 2023, 9786256385436, VakıfBank Kültür Yayınları (42513) 11,100
 [Mahmūd Kāshgarī, active 11th century -- Dîwān lughāt al-Turk -- Turkic languages -- Dictionaries -- Early works to 1800
 Dîvânü lugâti't-Türk is an encyclopedic lexicon including poetry, proverbs, geographical data of the various Turkic groups in the 11th century and their linguistic relationships, includes critical interpretation in Turkish by the editor
 Entries in Turkic (Karahanid (Khakani), Uighur, Oghuz, etc.) in Arabic script, definitions in Arabic]
 5696
 Kâşgarlı Mahmud
Divanü Lûgat-it Türk, cilt I-II-III, IV. çeviren Besim Atalay (T.D.K. 521, 522, 523) 2 vols. Ankara, 2021(1939-43),

- 9789751748867, TDK (41249) * 6,570 (41990) * 1800
 [Turkish language -- Dictionaries -- Arabic]
 5697
 Kâtib Çelebi
Fezleke (Osmanlı Tarihi, 1000-1065/1591-1655). haz.
Zeynep Aycibin 2 vols. İstanbul, 2016, 9786059375023,
 Çamlıca (35894) 25,420
 [Ottoman empire -- Kings and rulers -- Turkey -- History]
 5698
 Kâtib Çelebi
History of the Maritime Wars of the Turks. ed. by
Svatopluk Soucek (Princeton Series of Middle Eadtern
 Sources in Translation) ix,184p ills., Princeton, 2012,
 9781558765481, Markus Wiener Pub. (31859)
 Pap. 5153
 [This book spans the Turkish Empire's expansion from the
 conquest of Constantinople to that of Crete, and recounts the
 story of Barbarossa, whom Süleyman the Magnificent
 appointed commander of the imperial navy, and many other
 highlights of Ottoman history.]
 5699
 Kaya, İsmail
Meclis-i Meşayih : Osmanlılarda devlet-dini grup ilişkilerinde
denetleyici ve düzenleyici bir kurum 243p facs. Ankara
 2023, 9786256436688, Fecr Yayınları (42205) 2670
 [Religious groups -- Ottoman empire -- History]
 5700
 Kaya, Alp Yücel (ed.)
Coup-d'œil sur les Conditions de la Production de la Richesse
en Turquie: articles publiés dans le Journal de
Constantinople par Jon Jonsco (Ion Ionescu de la Brad)
1849-1857 (Les Cahiers du Bosphore CXIII 113) 402p illus.
 facs. İstanbul, 2022, 9789754286908, Isis Press (42479)
 22,110
 [Agriculture -- Economic aspects -- Turkey -- Dobruja
 (Romania and Bulgaria) -- Thessaly (Greece) -- History -- 19th
 century -- Sources]
 5701
 Kaya, Asil
Modernleşme Sürecinde Türkiye'de Gençlik Hareketleri
(1865-1960). 631p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786257900669,
 Libra (41374) 4800
 [Youth -- Political activity -- Turkey -- History]
 5702
 Kaya, Ceval
Uygurca Altun Yaruk: giriş, metin ve dizin. (T.D.K. 607)
 911p, Ankara, 1994, 97516067722, Türk Dil Kurumu
- [Altaic languages -- Uighur language -- Buddhism
 Text in romanized Old Uighur, translated from the Chinese
 translation of the Sanskrit; introd. and notes in Turkish]
 5703
 Kaya, Emir
Secularism and State Religion in Modern Turkey: law,
policy-making and Diyanet. viii,224p, London, 2018,
 9781780766225, I.B. Tauris (37573) * 18,150
 [The Diyanet is the 'Presidency of Religious Affairs', the official
 face of Islam and highest religious authority in Turkey, and is a
 governmental department established in 1924 after the
 break-up of the Ottoman Empire.]
 5704
 Kaya, Hakan & Erdal Çiftçi (haz.)
Eski Çağ'dan Günümüze Tutak ve Hamur (Şelve). 433p,
 İstanbul, 2022, 9786258472479, Libra (41620) 7800
 5705
 Kaya, Harun (haz.)
Çağatayca bir Cengiznâme-Şibânînâme : Tevârih-i Güzîde
Nusretnâme. ix,290p, Ankara, 2020 9786257838832
 Sonçag Akademi (42329) 5910
 [Mongols -- History -- Khanate of Bukhara -- Genghis Khan,
 1162-1227 -- Shaybanid dynasty
 In romanized Chagatai with editorial material in modern
 Turkis]
 5706
 Kaya, Harun (haz.)
Tevârih-i Güzîde-Nusret-Nâme: metyin-aktarım-dizin.
 (T.T.K. III-2. Dizi-Sa. 20) xx,469p, Ankara, 2022
 9789751753021, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42136) 7,978
 [Mongols -- Turkey -- History
 Originally in Chagatai language]
 5707
 Kaya, Senem Üstün
Women Behind the Pens: a brief history of Turkish feminism.
 vi,146p, Ankara, 2021, 9786254330452, Nobel (42316)
 3940
 [Turkish literature-- Female authors -- Feminism]
 5708
 Kayali, Hasan
Imperial Resilience: the great war's end, Ottoman longevity,
and incidental nations. xix,249p, Berkeley, 2021,
 9780520343702, U. of California Press (40646)
 Pap 5661
 [the story of the enduring Ottoman landscape of the modern
 Middle East's formative years from the end of the First World

War in 1918 to the conclusion of the peace settlement for the empire in 1923.]

5709

Kayam Beytullah & Mehmet Bukut (ed.)

Osmanlı Ekonomik ve Sosyal Tarihi Konusunda çalışan Türk bilim insanları. 296p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786257558136, İstanbul Sabahattin Zaim Üniversitesi (42574) 4759
[Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918 --Historiography]

5710

Kaygusuz Abdal

Dil-güsâ. haz.: **Abdurrahman Güzel** (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 10) 293p, Ankara, 2017(09) 9789753895132
Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (27270) 2620

5711

Kaygusuz Abdal

Saray-nâme. haz. : **Abdurrahman Güzel** (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 11) 446p, Ankara, 2010, 9789753895149, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (27269) 7200

5712

Keşoğlu, Birsen Talay (haz.)

Osmanlı ve Erken Cumhuriyet Kadın Dergileri: talepler, engeller, mücadele, cilt 5: Kadın Dünyası (sayı: 101-110). 699p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786257900799, Libra (41276) 11,090

[Women -- Turkish newspapers -- Turkey -- İstanbul -- History]

5713

Kedourie, Sylvia (ed.)

Turkey before and after Atatürk: internal and external affairs. x,282p, Essex, 1999, 0714680060, F. Cass (4568) Pap. * 1100
[A special issue of the journal Middle Eastern Studies]

5714

Keleş, Rusen

Kent ve Siyaset Üzerine Yazılar (1975-1992). 291p, İstanbul, 1993, 9757741175, İula-Emme (594) * 1700
[Cities and towns -- Turkey]

5715

Keleşyılmaz, Vahdet

Teşkilât-ı Mahsûsa'nın Hindistan misyonu, 1914-1918. 162p. Ankara, 1999, 9751610559, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi * 1100

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- India -- 1914-1918]

5716

Keleti Szemle, közlemenyek az Ural-Altaji nep- es nyelvtudoman köreböl/ Revue Orientale pour les etudes Ouralo-Altaïques, Tome I, II, III, IV, V, VI, VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII,

XIII, XIV, XV, XVI, XVII 17 vols. Budapest, 1900-1916 (Otto Harrassowitz) (45095) 36,720

5717

Kelimetullâh Hâce Pâdişâh

Çağatayca Manzum Sözlük: Nisâb-ı Kutbiyye: inceleme - metin - sözlük - dizin - tıpkıbasım. haz. **Fikret Turan** (TDK, 1289) 187p facs. Ankara, 2019, 9789751742049 TDK (41480) 1430

[Chagatai language -- Dictionaries]

5718

Kellner-Heinkele, Barbara & Pál Fodor (ed.)

Archivum Ottomanicum 41 (2024). 278p. Wiesbaden, 2025, 9783447183284, Harrassowitz (43252) 24426

[From the contents (altogether 16 contributions):

Klára Jakó, Who Was Gergely Veresmarti Deák/Literatus? The Portrait of a Sixteenth Century Transylvanian Renegade

Zülfiye Koçak, The Legal Status of Non-Muslims in the Sharia Court Registers in the First Half of the Eighteenth Century at Vidin

Göksel Baş, Redefining Ottoman Military Power: Ottoman Timariot Army and Military Dynamics in the

Ottoman-Hungarian Frontier After the Battle of Mohács
Sándor Papp, Peace Treaties between the Ottoman Empire and the Kingdom of Hungary until 1519

Miklós Fóti, The Nahiye of Morovit' in the Sancak of Sirem
According to the Tahrir Defteri of 1578

Vural Genç, The Proxy Safavid Archive: The Ottoman Archives as a Source for the Study of the Safavid Period]

5719

Kemikli, Bilal (ed.)

Mevlid Külliyyâtı. 2. bakı 3 vols. illus. facs. Ankara, 2016, 9789751966001 Diyanet İşleri Başkanlığı (42348) * 6,520
[Mawlid al-Nabî -- Sufi poetry -- Turkish poetry -- Muḥammad, Prophet

1. Süleyman Çelebi Vesîletü'n-Necât ve tercümeleri / editör: Prof. Dr. Bilal Kemikli

2. Klasik dönem / editör: Prof. Dr. Mehmet Akkuş

3. Tanzimat'tan günümüze / editör: Prof. Dr. Bilal Kemikli.]

5720

Kemiksiz-zâde Safvet Mustafa

Nuhbetü'l-Âsâr fî-Ferâ'id-i'l-Eş'âr. haz. **Bilal Güzel** (TTK, IV/A-2-2.11.A Dizi-Sa. 4) 501p, Ankara, 2018, 9789751635679, TTK (38097) 1840

[Safayî, Mustafa Efendi, -1725 -- Turkish Poetry -- Biography]

5721

Kenan, Seydi & Seçuk Aksın Somel (ed.)

Dimensions of Transformation in the Ottoman Empire from

the Late Medieval Age to Modernity, in memory of Metin**Kunt.** (The Ottoman Empire and its Heritage, V. 73)xxxix,475p, Leiden, 2021 9789004409828 Brill (41431)
33741

[Kunt's work revolutionized our understanding of change in Ottoman political, social and cultural history in the late 16th and early 17th centuries. This new collection focuses on the contributions of key players in these fields and includes chapters on Ottoman artisans in a changing political context, Ottoman chief scribes and the rhetorics of political survival in the 17th century, and empiricism in the Ottoman Empire.

Part 1 Ottoman Historiography and Reflections

Part 2 Ottomans – Culture and Careers

Part 3 Law, Religion and Political Thought]

5722

Kenan, Seyfi (ed.)

Nizâm-ı Kâdîm'den Nizâm-ı Cedîd'e III. Selim ve Dönemi:**Selim III and His Era from Ancient Regime to New Order.**750p ills. Istanbul, 2010, 9786055586270 ISAM (27291)
* 11120

[Ottoman Empire -- Politics and government -- History -- Congresses
In Turkish; one chapter in English]

5723

Kerîmüddin Mahmud-i Aksarayî

Müsâmeret ül-Ahbâr: Mogollar zamanında Türkiye**Selçukluları Tarihi.** ed. by Osman Turan (T.T.K. III. Seri -No. 1) 61p.(tur.)+366p.(per.) 古書 Ankara, 1944 Türk
Tarih Kurumu (42753) * 3300

[Turkey -- Iran -- Mongols -- Seljuks -- History -- To 1453]

5724

Keyder, Caglar

State & Class in Tukey: a study in capitalist development252p. London, 1987, 0860918777, Verso (45173)
* 900

[In a work of considerable analytic elegance, Caglar Keyder provides the first genuinely radical text on the political economy of modern Turkey. Keyder describes how, with the dissolution of the Ottoman Empire, the traditional Muslim bureaucratic class of the old regime attempted to create a new nation state and effect its transition to modernity]

5725

Keyder, Caglar

The Definition of a Peripheral Economy: Turkey 1923-1929.viii,158p. 古書 Cambridge, 1981, 0521236991,
Cambridge U.P. (45120) * 1430
5726

Keyman, E. Fuat & Ziya Önis

Turkish Politics in a Changing World: global dynamics and domestic transformations. 342p, Istanbul, 2007,
9786053990055, Bogazici University Press (25444)

* 3300

[Turkey -- Politics and government -- Globalization -- 20th century]

5727

Khanbaghi, Aptin

Interpretations of Law and Ethics in Muslim Contexts.(Muslim Civilizations Abstracts) 520p, Edinburgh, 2012,
9780748645008, Edinburgh U.P. (28498) * 12800

[Law within Muslim societies is not uniform; even within Muslim majority regions it can be interpreted differently according to different denominations and legal traditions. It features 200 abstracts with bibliographical details in 3 languages (English, Arabic and Turkish) giving access to information about scholarly publications from Muslim contexts in the fields of law and Sharia.]

5728

Khatîb Fârsî (1297/1298 -)

Manâkib-i Camâl al-Dîn Sâvî. ed. by Tahsin Yazıcı (T.T.K.III. Dizi-Sa 8) xxvii,94p.(persian), Ankara, 1999(72),
9751610737, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42507) 1320

[Sâvî, Jamâl al-Dîn, -1332 or 1333 -- Qalandariyah -- Early works to 1800]

5729

Kieser, Hans-Lukas

Talaat Pacha: L'autre fondateur de la Turquie moderne, architecte du génocide des Arméniens. 616p. Paris, 2023

9782271146342, CNRS (43740) 5796

[Grand Vizir, homme de parti à la tête du Comité Union et Progrès, Talaat Pacha (1874-1921) a exercé un pouvoir considérable et s'est imposé comme le dirigeant de facto de l'Empire ottoman pendant la Grande Guerre. Hans-Lukas Kieser brosse ici magistralement son portrait, depuis son rôle dans la révolution jeune-turque de 1908 jusqu'à son exil dans l'Allemagne de Weimar en 1918 et son assassinat.]

5730

Kieser, Hans-Lukas, Khatchig Mouradian & Seyhan Bayraktar
(ed.)**After the Ottomans: Genocide's Long Shadow and Armenian****Resilience** 304p. London, 2025, 9780755649723,
I.B. Tauris (42911) Pap 7016

[This book deals with the lasting impact and the formative legacy of removal, dispossession and the politics of genocide in the last decade of the Ottoman Empire. For understanding

contemporary Turkey and the neighboring region, it is important to revisit the massive transformation of the late-Ottoman world caused by persistent warfare between 1912 and 1922.]

5731

Kieser, Hans-Lukas

Turkey's Violent Formation: New Social Contracts at the End of the Ottoman Empire. 296p. London, 2024,

9780755649549, I.B. Tauris (42877) Pap 6048

[The case studies in this book reappraise key events, concepts, and individuals in late Ottoman and early Republican Turkey.

Divided into four parts, the book first examines squandered opportunities for democratic reform of the multi-ethnic empire, as well as the emergence of extreme politico-religious ideology in the late Ottoman period. It then examines the continuity of these currents in Kemalist Turkey in case studies including anti-Kurdish campaigns and biographical studies of key actors, insiders, and ideologues such as Ziya Gökalp, Cavid Bey, Riza Nur, and Mahmut Bozkurt. The final part of the book explores the legacy of Turkey's violent formation vis-à-vis its relations with wartime ally Germany in the context particularly of the Armenian genocide.]

5732

Kieser, Hans-Lukas & Khatching Mouradian (ed.)

The I.B. Tauris Handbook of the Late Ottoman Empire.:

history and legacy. (I.B. Tauris Handbooks) 656p. London, 2025, 9780755644353, I.B. Tauris (42818) 36300

[Drawing on contributions from fifty established and emerging academics, The I.B. Tauris Handbook of the Late Ottoman Empire explores the scholarship that has emerged in recent decades on the Late Ottoman period and its legacies. Seven chronological sections, featuring thirty-four chapters and eight supplementary essays, guides the reader from the late eighteenth century to the early twenty-first century.]

5733

Kieser, Hans-Lukas (ed.)

Turkey beyond Nationalism: towards post-nationalist identities. (International Library of Twentieth Century History, vol. 8) 264p, London, 2006, 9781845111410, I.B. Tauris (20931) * 2420

[The book explores the historical impact of nationalist thinking and examines the shifts which have created a political culture that harks beyond nationalism. Turkism was central to the foundation of the Republic in 1923.]

5734

Kılıcı, Ali & Gökçe Günel

Bir Ankaralı Tüccarın Kentine Katkıları : İbadullah Vakfı.

136p facs. photos. , Ankara, 2019, 9786059388184, Koç Üniv./ VEKAM (41793) 5720

[Waqf -- İbadullah Vakfı -- Ankara -- History]

5735

Kili, Suna

The Atatürk Revolution: a paradigm of modernization.

xx,375p, İstanbul, 2011(03) 9789754583762 Türkiye İş Bankası (41843) 8400

[Atatürk -- Kemalism -- Revolution 1918-1923]

5736

Kılıç, Abdullah

Vâlide Hatice Turhan Sultan'ın Vakfı, İstanbul Eminönü Yeni Cami Külliyesi ve Hünkâr Kasrı 238p photos. maps , İstanbul, 2022, 9786051378695, İstanbul Ticaret Odası (42690) 15282

[Turkey -- Yeni Cami (İstanbul, Turkey) -- Architecture -- Waqf -- History]

5737

Kılıç, Remzi

Kânunî Devri, Osmanlı-Iran Münâsebetleri (1520-1566).

496p, İstanbul, 2006, 9752550576, IQ Kültür Sanat Yayıncılık (23976) 2980

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Iran (1520-1566)]

5738

Kılıçaslan, Hacer, Ömer Faruk Can & Burhan Çağlar (ed.)

Living in the Ottoman Lands: identities, administration and warfare. 351p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786057635990, Kronik Kitap (40799) 3480

[In the book, a panorama of the empire's lifestyle is manifested, and the course of history is outlined from various perspectives. It analyses the story of the Ottomans based on various personal, communal, social, economic, and military affairs.]

5739

Kılıçaslan, M. Emre

Osmanlı Deniz Hukukunun Modernleşmesi. 141p, İstanbul, 2023 9786256967311 Selenge (42342) 3180

[Maritime law -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century

In the 19th century Ottoman Empire a Western-oriented transformation was evident in the field of maritime law. Was this transformation a purely formalistic and imitative transformation that appeared suddenly, as a cursory examination might suggest? Was the Ottoman Westernization adventure an artificial fiction prepared by some kind of state elite and presented to the service of the colonial goals of the Great Powers? Or was there also a

demand from the society in the Ottoman Empire? While telling the story of an Ottoman maritime court that emerged in the 19th century, it also seeks answers to these questions.]

5740

Kılınç, Nilay & Russell King

A Place in the Homeland?: Turkish-German Return Migration.

(Edinburgh Studies on Diasporas and Transnationalism)

328p. Edinburgh, 2025 9781474494571 Edinburgh U.P.

(43601) 22990

[Explores the Turkish-German second generation's movement back to Turkey]

5741

Kıran, Batuhan İsmail

Avcılığın Osmanlı Devlet Yapısındaki Yeri: Doğancılar. 164p,

Istanbul, 2019, 9786057884046, Libra (39253) 2400

[Falcon -- Hunting -- Turkey -- History]

5742

Kıran, Batuhan İsmail

Padişah Hizmetine Adanmış Hayatlar: Osmanlı sarayında iç

oğlanları. 208p, Istanbul, 2019, 9786057884060,

Libra (38773) 2800

[Slavery -- Household employees -- Boys -- Ottoman court -- Ottoman history]

5743

Kırca, Ersin & İlhan Gök (haz.)

Teşrifat Defteri (1616-1620). 573p, Istanbul, 2021,

9786257900904, Libra (41369) 7080

[Teşrifat defteri -- Turkey -- History -- Ahmed I, 1603-1617 --

Osman II, 1618-1622 -- Sources]

5744

Kırımlı, Hakan

Geraylar ve Osmanlılar: Kırım hanlık hânedânının Osmanlı

devlet'ndeki hikâyesi. 1088p illus. photos. Istanbul, 2022

9786254082924, Ötüken (41983) 16140

[Crimean Khanate -- Crimea -- Giray dynasty, 1441-1783 -- Ottoman empire -- History, 1288-1918]

5745

Kırkoğlu, R. Hakan

Sultan ve Müneccimi: 18. yüzyıl osmanlı sarayında ilm-i

nücûm. çev. S. Özen 195p, Istanbul, 2011,

9786050946635, Doğan Kitap (37989) 1464

[Astrology, Turkish -- History]

5746

Kış, Salih

Divan-ı Muhasebat: Osmanlı devleti'nde mali denetim

(1862-1908). (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.4. Dizi-Sa. 12) xx,415p facs.,

Ankara, 2016, 9789751632012, TTK (38719) * 2,200

[Public finance -- Law and legislation -- Turkey -- History]

5747

Kızıltoprak, Süleyman (haz.)

15 Numaralı Mühimmeî Mısır Defteri: Mehmed Ali Paşa'dan Hüseyin Kamil'e Mısır Siyasi Tarihinin Önemli Belgeleri.

(T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.12 Dizi-sa. 14) xii,264p+147p(facs) Ankara

2015, 9789751630612, TTK (33837) 2600

[Muhimme-i Mısır Register Numbered 15: Important documents of political history of Egypt from Muhammad Ali to Hussein Kamil]

Turkey and Ottoman with introduction & summar in English]

5748

Kılınçoğlu, Deniz T.

İslam, İktisat, Ordu ve Reform: Osmanlı imparatorluğu'nda

ilk iktisat eseri ve tarihsel bağlamı (Risâleî Tedbîr-i Umran-ı

Mülki). viii,278p, Istanbul, 2018, 9786053995333,

İstanbul Bilgi Ü. Yayın. (38071) 3630

[Turkey. -- Ordu -- History -- Economic policy]

5749

Klein, Denise, Anna Vlachopoulou, & Anna Vlachopoulou (ed.)

Transottoman Biographies, 16th–20th c. (Transottomanica,

3) 328p. Goettingen, 2023, 9783847111665, V & R

Unipress (43360) 12096

[For centuries, people moved between the Ottoman Empire, Eastern Europe, and Iran. This book studies the biographies of individuals and groups as different as rulers and revolutionaries, frontier bandits and merchants, soldiers and slaves from the sixteenth to the twentieth centuries.

Following their journeys across borders, the case studies of this volume emphasize the profound effect that mobility had on the lives and thoughtworlds of everyone with a

Transottoman trajectory.]

5750

Koca Râgib Mehmed Paşa

Tahkik ve Tevfik: Osmanlı-Iran diplomatik münasebetlerinde

mezhep tartışmaları. haz. : Ahmet Zeki İzgöer (Kitabevi,

Osmanlı Tarih Kaynakları, 4) lxxi,282p (fasc.), Istanbul,

2003, 975732180X, Kitabevi (19456) * 1980

[Turkey - Foreign relations - Iran - History]

5751

Kocatürk, Vasfi Mahir

Büyük Türk Edebiyatı Tarihi: başlangıçtan bugüne kadar Türk

edebiyatının tarihi, tahlili ve tenkidi. xxviii,796p photos.

illus., Istanbul, 2016(1964), 9786054763399, Istanbul

Kültür Üniversitesi (41980) * 7470

[Turkish literature -- Criticism, interpretation -- History

2016 (4. Baskı)]

- 5752
Koç, Gülseren Duman
Governing the Frontiers in the Ottoman Empire: Notables, Tribes and Peasants of Muş (1820s-1880s). (The Ottoman Empire and its Heritage, Volume: 79) xii,299p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004683044, Brill (43126) 21735
[Based on many previously unused sources from Ottoman and British archives, *Governing the Frontiers in the Ottoman Empire* offers a micro-history to understand the nineteenth century Ottoman reforms on the eastern frontiers. By examining the administrative, military and fiscal transformation of Muş, a multi-ethnic, multi-religious sub-province in the Ottoman East, it shows how the reforms were not top-down and were shaped according to local particularities.]
- 5753
Koh, Choon Hwee
The Sublime Post: How the Ottoman Imperial Post Became a Public Service 272p. New Haven, 2024 9780300270532 Yale U.P. (43791) 16065
[Before the advent of steamships or the telegraph, the premier technology for long-distance communication was the horse-run relay system. Every empire had one—including the Ottoman Empire. In *The Sublime Post*, Choon Hwee Koh examines how the vast Ottoman postal system worked across three centuries by tracking the roles of eight small-scale actors—the Courier, the Tatar, Imperial Decrees, the Bookkeeper, the Postmaster, the Villager, Money, and the Horse.]
- 5754
Köksal Özyaşar, Yonca
Tanzimat Döneminde Osmanlı İmparatorluğu: Ankara ve Edirne'den Bakış. 225p, İstanbul, 2022 9786258022032 Koç Üniversitesi Yayın. (42137) * 2640
[Tanzimat, 1839-1876 -- Tuirkey -- History -- Ankara -- Edirne]
- 5755
Kolçak, Özgür
Ok, Tüfek ve At : 16. yüzyıl Osmanlı askerî devrimi (IV/A-2-2, Dizi-Sa. 21) xxi,500p illus., Ankara, 2023, 9789751757425, TTK (42233) 5960
[Turkey -- History -- Military art and science]
- 5756
Kolağası Mehmed Râif (-1917 or 1919)
Mir'ât-ı İstanbul, I. cilt-1. kitap: Anadolu yakası, I. cilt-2. kitap: Rumeli yakası. düzeltme ve notlarla yayına haz. Günay Kut, Hatice Aynur, Doğan Yavaş. (T.T.K. IV/Q-2-2.12A. Dizi-Sa. 3a,b) 2 vols. photos. Ankara, 2021
- 9789751748477, TTK (41977) 4300
[Istanbul -- Description and travel -- Biographies -- Turkey -- History]
- 5757
Kolay, emre
Arşiv Belgeleri Işığında: Osmanlı Hapishane Mimarisi. 387p ills. photos. Erzurum, 2021, 9786257086240, Atatürk Üniv. Yayınları (41136) 1600
[Architecture, Ottoman -- Prisons -- Turkey -- History]
- 5758
Kolluoğlu, Biray & Meltem Toksöz (ed.)
Cities of the Mediterranean: from the Ottomans to the present day. (Library of Ottoman Studies, 23) 248p, London, 2010, 9781848851276, I.B. Tauris (25817) * 8800
[The authors examine the relationships between the Eastern Mediterranean port cities and their hinterlands as well as inland and provincial cities from many different perspectives - political, economic, international and ecological - without prioritising either Ottoman Anatolia, or the Ottoman Balkans, or the Arab provinces in order to think of the Eastern Mediterranean world as a coherent whole.]
- 5759
Koloğlu, Orhan
Osmanlı Basininin Dogusu ve Blak Bey Ailesi: Bir Fransız Ailesinin Bâbiâli Hizmetinde Yüz Yılı: 1821-1922. 99p photos. İstanbul, 1998, 9758341006, Muteferrika (19586) * 1050
[Ottoman empire -- Press -- History -- French influences]
- 5760
Koltuk, Mehmet Taner (ed.)
From Past to Present, Historical Istanbul Bazaars. 328p ills. photos. İstanbul, 2020, 9789757641698, Touring and Automobile Association of Turkey (41263) 7,060
[reviews 37 of the Istanbul bazaars, which were built on both sides of the city after the conquest and had become the centre for trade and daily life with the scope of the guild-tradesmen organizations, is enriched with invaluable documents and photographs - courtesy of the Turkish Republic Presidential State Archives.]
- 5761
Koltuk, Nuran, et al. (haz.)
Osmanlı Belgelerinde Mısır/ Misr fi al-Wathâ'iq al-'Uthmânîyah. (T.C. Başbakanlık, Osmanlı Arşivi Daire Başkanlığı, 120) 519p illus. İstanbul, 2012, 9789751955531, T.C. Basbakanlik (31492) * 12,370
[Turks -- Egypt -- History -- Sources]

Contains original documents in Ottoman Turkish (Arabic script) and romanized transcriptions, with some Arabic]
5762

Koncu, Hanife & Nuri Seçgin (ed.)

17. Yüzyıl Işığında Osmanlı 759p illus. maps, facs.,
Istanbul, 2022 9786258371840 Dün Bugün Yarın (42195)
15,300

[Turkey -- History -- 17th century.]

5763

Kongar, Emre

Türk Toplum Bilimcileri, 1. 2. 2 vols. Istanbul, 1996,
9751404029, 00651, Remzi Kitabevi (42765) 2420
[Turkey -- Sociologists -- Sociology -- History]

5764

Konstantinova, Yura & Eleonora Naxidou

Christian Networks in the Ottoman Empire: A Transnational History. xxvi,314p, Budapest, 2024, 9789633867754,
Central European University Press/ Amsterdam U.P. (43443)
29,185

[Observers and historians continue to marvel at the diversity and complexity of the Ottoman Empire. This book explores the significant and multifaceted role that Orthodox Christian networks played in the sultan's realm from the 17th century until WWI. These multi-ethnic, multi-lingual, and multi-confessional formations contributed fundamentally to the political, economic, social, and cultural development of the Empire as well as to its gradual disintegration.]

5765

Koraltürk, Murat

Haliç'te Ulaşım ve Haliç Vapurları Şirketi (1909-1941). 64p
photos, Istanbul, 2005, 9752707947, Degradeajans
Reklamcilik (21377) * 920

[Transportation -- Turkey -- Istanbul -- History]

5766

Korkmaz, Mehmet

Basra Körfezi'nde Osmanlı Denizcilik Faaliyetleri (1847-1914).

(T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.3. Dizi-Sa. 6) xii,300p facs. maps,
Anakra, 2021, 9789751749352, TTK (41526) 1670
[Naval history -- Persian Gulf -- Turkey -- 19th century]

5767

Korkmaz, Salih

Osmanlı Hukukunda Bir Kredi Vasıtası Olarak Muamele-i Şer'iyye (XVII. asır) xviii,291p, Istanbul, 2021,
9786257334716, On İki Levha (41996) 4160

[Islamic law -- Credit -- Interest -- Loans -- Turkey -- History]

5768

Koru, Selim

New Turkey and the Far Right: How Reactionary Nationalism Remade a Country. 264p. London, 2025,

9780755656448, I.B. Tauris (42910) Pap 6048

[Turkey is among a league of revisionist powers who are challenging the world order. Erdogan and his Islamist movement have aimed to create the "New Turkey", preparing for a future that is less dependent on Western treaty allies and with an alliance structure of its own.]

5769

Köse, Yavuz, Peter Kucera & Tobias Völker (ed.)

Becoming Ottoman: Converts, Renegades and Competing Loyalties in the Early Modern and Modern Ages. 272p.
London, 2025, 9780755640997, I.B. Tauris (42902)

20,570

[This book examines the role of Europeans who settled in the Ottoman Empire between the 16th and 19th centuries and assumed "Ottoman identity", be it by way of conversion to Islam and assimilating to the host society or by becoming loyal servants or subjects of the Ottoman state, identifying themselves as Ottomans, but retaining their faith.]

5770

Kösebalaban, Hasan

The Transformation of Turkish Foreign Policy: Islamism and Nationalism. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 208p.
Edinburgh, 2025 9781399542937 Edinburgh U.P. (43549)

21,780

[This book examines the evolution of Turkish foreign policy under the Justice and Development Party (JDP). It traces the shift from the early liberal era (2002–16), which was characterised by EU integration efforts, economic globalisation and regional engagement, to a nationalist, security-driven approach.]

5771

Kösemen, C.M.

Memories and Stories of Bodrum's Jewish Community

224p photos. Istanbul, 2019, 9786057884176

Libra (39259)

7175

[Sephardim -- Turkish Jews -- Bodrum İlçesi -- History]

5772

Köstüklü, Nuri

Kazım Karabekir Paşa 198p. Ankara, 2025,

9789751761569, T.T.K. (43761)

899

5773

Köymen, Mehmet Altay

Büyük Selçuklu İmparatorluğu Tarihi Çerçevesi İçinde: Sancar'ın Meliklik Devri. haz. Sinan Tarıfci (TTK,
IV/A-2.1.1. Dizi-Sa. 32) xxii,107p, Ankara, 2023,

9789751756145, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42619) * 1806
[Seljuks -- Turkey -- History -- To 1453]
5774

Koyuncu, Derviş Tuğrul

Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'nda İçki Üretimi ve Tüketimi. 248p
Istanbul, 2020, 9786054944651, Selenge (41456)
* 2160

[Alcoholiv beverage industry -- Drinking -- Turkey -- History]
5775

Krüger, Hilmar

**Fetwa und Siyar : zur internationalrechtlichen
Gutachtenpraxis der osmanischen Şeyh ül-Islâm vom 17. bis
19. Jahrhundert unter besonderer Berücksichtigung des
Behcet ül-Fetâvâ** (Max Freiherr von Oppenheim-Stiftung,
Heft 10) 190s. Wiesbaden, 1978, 9786258349399
Otto Harrassowitz (45109) * 3300

[Islamic Law -- Conflict of laws -- Turkey -- History]
5776

Kubicek, Paul (ed.)

Reflections on the Centenary of the Republic of Turkey.
348p. London, 2025, 9781032563770, Routledge
(43268) Pap 10404

[This book provides both a retrospective and prospective look
at Turkey on the occasion of the country's centenary. It
covers numerous important issues, including political,
economic, and cultural development, the role and
performance of political institutions, and foreign policy and
Turkey's place in its region and the wider world.]
5777

Küçükcan, İlyas

Öncesi ve Sonrasıyla Çifteler Köy Enstitüsü. xviii,462p
photos., Istanbul, 2020, 9786254058219, Türkiye İş
Bankası (41539) 2220

[Rural School -- Turkey -- History]

5778

Küçükdağ, Yusuf

Konya Alaeddin Darüşşifası. xvii,89p. facs. maps photos.,
Konya, 2020, 9786053890003, Konya Büyükşehir Belediyesi
(42522) * 1600

[Alaeddin Darussifasi (Konya, Türkiye) -- Hospitals -- Turkey --
Konya -- History]

5779

Küçükerman, Önder

Feshane-i Amire. 343p illus. photos. Istanbul, 2021,
9786257288590, İstanbul Kültür ve Sanat Ürünleri Ticaret
(41623) 5720

[Feshan-i Amire (Factory : Istanbul, Turkey) -- Textile factories

-- History]

5780

Küçükyalçın, Erdal

Turna'nın Kalbik: Teniçeri yoldaşlığı ve Bektaşilik. 229p illus.

Istanbul, 2022, 9786258096057, Kapı (42330) * 2660

[Janizaries -- Ottoman empire -- History]

5781

Kuneralp, Sinan & Gül Tokay (ed.)

**Ottoman Diplomatic Documents on The Eastern Question
VII: the Balkan Crisis 1875-1878, Part one: From the Bosnian
uprising to the war with Serbia and Montenegro July**

1875-June 1876. (Center for Ottoman Diplomatic History)
512p, Istanbul, 2013, 9789754284775, The Isis Press
(41428) 14,388

[Documents from the Ottoman Ministry of Foreign Affairs,
written in French]

5782

Kuneralp, Sinan & Gül Tokay (ed.)

**The Balkan Crisis 1875-1878, Part Three: The last months of
peace February-April 1878.** (Ottoman Diplomatic

Documents on The Eastern Question, IX) 285p. Istanbul
2013, 9789754283891, Isis (33790) * 6599

5783

Kuneralp, Sinan (ed.)

**Ottoman Diplomatic Documents on The Eastern Question I:
the London conference on the revision of certain**

**stipulations of the treaty of March 30, 1856 concerning the
neutralisation of the Black Sea 1870-71.** (Center for

Ottoman Diplomatic History) 268p, Istanbul, 2009,
9789754283907, The Isis Press (41427) 8,393

[Documents from the Ottoman Ministry of Foreign Affairs,
written in French]

5784

Kuneralp, Sinan (ed.)

**Ottoman Diplomatic Documents on The Eastern Question IV:
Reform and foreign intervention: Rumeli and Syria**

(1859-1862). (Center for Ottoman Diplomatic History) 422p
Istanbul, 2011, 9789754284461, The Isis Press (41429)

11,990

[Documents from the Ottoman Ministry of Foreign Affairs,
written in French]

5785

Kuniholm, Bruce R.

**The Origins of the Cold War in the Near East: great power
conflict and diplomacy in Iran, Turkey, and Greece.**

xxiii,509p, Princeton, 1994(1980), 0691100837,

Princeton U.P. (714)

Pap. * 660

5786

Kurşun, Zekeriya

Nasuhzâde Ali Paşa ve Rum İsyanı. 296p, İstanbul, 2021,
9786057947840, Vakıfbank Kültür Yayınları (40810)

* 2200

[Nasuhzâde Ali Paşa -- Admirals -- Turkey -- Biography --
Greece]

5787

Kurşun, Zekeriya

Osmanlı Arapları: Hilafet-siyaset-milliyet 1798-1918. 452p
İstanbul, 2022 9786257447782 VakıfBank Kültür (41875)
3960

[Abdülhamid II, 1842-1918 -- Arabs -- Turkey -- History]

5788

Kuran, Ahmed Bedevî

**Osmanlı İmparatorluğunda İnkılâp Hareketleri ve Millî
Mücadele.** viii,927p photos., İstanbul, 2012 (1956),
9786053604501, Türkiye İş Bankası (42062) * 3630
[Turkey -- Politics and government -- History -- 1877-1948]

5789

Kuran, Ahmed Bedevî

İnkılap tarihimiz ve Jön Türkler 461p. facs. İstanbul,
2000(1945), 9753432704, Kaynak * 990
[Turkey -- History -- Politics and government -- 1878-1909]

5790

Kuran, Ercüment

Türkiye'nin Batılilasmasi ve Millî Meseleler. (Türkiye Diyanet
Vakfi Yayinlari/ 135) x,330p, Ankara, 2007(97),
9753891369, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfi Yayinlari (3088)
* 1200

[Nationalism -- Turkey -- Intellectual life -- 19th century]

5791

Kurat, Akdes Nimet

**IV-XVIII Yüzyıllarda Karadeniz Kuzeyindeki Türk Kavimleri ve
Devletleri.** (T.T.K. IV/A-1.1. Dizi-Sa. 35) xii,511p maps,
Ankara, 2019(1971) 9789751742629 TTK (41266) 2220
[Turkic peoples -- Ukraine -- Black Sea Lowland -- History]

5792

Kureli, Ibrahim, et al. (haz.)

**I. Mahmud-Nadir Şah Mektuplaşmaları: 3 numaralı nâme-i
hümâyûn defteri (transkripsiyon/ tıpkıbasım)** (Osman
Arsivi Daire Başkanlığı, 136) 367p facs. , İstanbul, 2014,
9789751962553, T.C. Başbakanlığı (33876) 10,460
[Mahmud I, 1696-1754, Sultan of the Turks -- Foreign
relations -- Iran -- 18th century
Text in romanized Ottoman Turkish; facsimile in Ottoman
Turkish and Farsi]

5793

Kursun, Zekeriya

**Necid ve ahsa'da Osmanli Hâkimiyeti (vehhabî hareketi ve
suud devleti'nin ortaya çıkisi).** (T.T.K. VII. Dizi-Sa. 179)
x,262p, Ankara, 1998, 9751609798, T.T.K. (5656)

* 2500

[Ottoman empire -- Saudi Arabia -- Wahhabiyah -- History]

5794

Kurt, Rumeysa Sena

**Osmanlı Devleti'nin Tanzimat Dönemi'nde Kaza Yönetiminin
İdari Yapısı ve Yargısal Fonksiyonu.** xii,207p, İstanbul,
2022, 9786254320897, On İki Levha (41993) 5,200
5795

Kurtoğlu, Fevzi

Türk Bayrağı ve ay Yıldız. (TTK, VII. Dizi-Sa. 4b) 164p.+27
plates , Ankara, 1992, 9751604788, TTK (45137)
* 880

[Turkey -- Flags -- History]

5796

Kuru, Ahmet T. & Alfred Stepan (ed.)

Democracy, Islam, and Secularism in Turkey. (Religion,
Culture, and Public Life) 240p, N.Y. 2012
9780231159333 Columbia U.P. (28858)
Pap. * 1980

[While Turkey has grown as a world power, promoting the
image of a progressive and stable nation, several policy
choices have strained its relationship with the East and the
West. Providing social, historical, and religious context for
Turkey's singular behavior, the essays in the book examine
issues relevant to Turkish debates and global concerns, from
the state's position on religion to its involvement in the
European Union.]

5797

Kuru, Levent

**Kazasker Rûznâmçelerine Göre Osmanlı İlmiye Teşkilatında
Rumeli Kazaları ve Kadıları : (XVIII. yüzyılın ilk yarısı)**
xiv,1149p, Çanakkale, 2022, 9786258069631, Paradigma
Akademi (42230) 19900
[Turkey -- Judges (Islamic law) -- Rumelia -- History -- 18th
century]

5798

Kuru, Levent & Ahmet Önal

**Osmanlı Kaza Teşkilatı (1078/1667-1668 düzenlemesine
göre).** 251p, İstanbul, 2018, 9786052070574,
Yeditepe (38019) 1680
[Islamic courts -- Ulama -- Ottoman Empire -- History -- 17th
century]

- 5799
Kuru, Mehmet
Osmanlı'nın Para İle İmtihani: XVI.-XVII. yüzyıllarda Osmanlı imparatorluğu'nun para krizi. 192p maps Ankara, 2022
9786258242102, Fol (42142) 2562
[Coinage -- Monetary policy -- Ottoman history]
5800
Kütükç, Büşra Aktaş. (haz.)
1 Numaralı Anadolu Kazaskerliği Ruznamçesi (1076 -1077)
176p facs. Istanbul, 2022, 9786258396720, Yeditepe
(42185) 3150
[Turkey -- Officials and employees -- History -- 17th century -- Sources
A transcription and facsimile edition of the manuscript, with
an introduction and index by Büşra Aktaş Kütükçü. The
manuscript contains the military judge calendar (kazasker
ruznamçesi) which includes the appointments of the judge
and scholars during the time of the Anatolian Kazasker
Şeyhîzâde Abdurrahman Efendi.]
5801
Kütükoğlu, Bekir
Osmanlı-İran Siyâsî Münâsebetleri (1578-1612). xv,340p
map, Istanbul, 1993, 9757618152, Istanbul Fetih
Cemiyeti (19569) 1320
[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Iran (1578-1612)]
5802
Kütükoğlu, Mübahat S.
Osmanlı'nın Sosyo-Kültürel ve İktisâdî Yapısı. (T.T.K.
IV/A-2-2.5. dizi-sa. 10) xxiv,580p, Ankara, 2018,
9789751635068, TTK (38723) 2080
[Turkey -- History -- Ottoman empire]
5803
Kütükoğlu, Mübahat S.
XX. Asra Erişen, İstanbul Medreseleri. (T.T.K. XXVII. Dizi-Sa.
4) xxv,390p photos. plans, Ankara, 2000 9751611687
TTK (18825) * 3860
[Madrasas -- Turkey -- Istanbul]
5804
Kutlupğlu, Yahya
**Yolumuzu Aydınlatanlar, I: İstanbul'un Meşhur Ulemâ, Evliyâ
ve Mürşidleri, II: Asr-ı Saâdet'ten Günümüze.** 2 vols.
photos. Istanbul, 2014, 16, 9786054595587,
9786059132497, Istanbul Büyükşehir Belediyesi (35576)
12,690
[Ulama -- Muslim scholars -- Muslim saints -- Sufi -- Turkey --
Istanbul -- Biography]
5805
Kütük-Kuris, Merve
**Refashioning Muslims: Women between the New
Conservatism and Neoliberalism in Istanbul.** (Critiquing
Gender & Islam: Transnational, Intersectional and Queer
Perspectives) 360p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025,
9781399526425, Edinburgh U.P. (43596) 21,780
[A rare account of neoliberal Muslim female subjectivity in
Turkey's elite Islamic bourgeois circles]
5806
Kuzmanovic, Daniella
Refractions of Civil Society in Turkey xiv,211p. N.Y. 2012
9781137027917 Palgrave Macmillan (45143) * 4580
[Civil society -- Turkey -- Political culture -- 1980-]
5807
Lacouture, Jean, Ghassan Tueni & G.D. Khoury
**Un Siecle Pour Rien: la moyen-orient arabe de l'empire
ottoman a l'empire americain.** 380p maps, Paris, 2002,
2226134832, Albin Michel (18660) * 4450
[Middle East --History -- 20th century]
5808
Lamprakis, Dimitrios K.
**Ottoman Politics and Economy: The Periphery and the
Centre.** (SOAS/Routledge Studies on the Middle East) 342p.
London, 2025, 9780367469986, Routledge (43278)
35,090
[This book examines the history of the transformation of the
small town of Kozani, situated in modern Greek Macedonia,
into a vibrant commercial hub and self-administering
community during the period of Ottoman rule, c. 1400–1821.]
5809
Landau, Jacob M.
Pan-Turkism: from irredentism to cooperation. viii,275p,
Bloomington, 1995, 0253209609, Indiana U.P. (197)
Pap. * 1620
5810
Laut, Jens P. & Mehmet Ölmez (ed.)
**Türk Dilleri Araştırmaları/ Researches in Turkic Languages/
Studien zu den Türksprachen/突厥語言研究. Volume
21/No.1-2** 2 vols. Göttingen/Istanbul, 2011, ISSN
13005316, Türk Dilleri Araştırmaları (34278) * 4200
5811
Laut, Jens P. & Mehmet Ölmez (ed.)
**Türk Dilleri Araştırmaları/ Researches in Turkic Languages/
Studien zu den Türksprachen/突厥語言研究. Volume
23/No.1-2** 2 vols. Göttingen/Istanbul, 2013, ISSN
13005316, Türk Dilleri Araştırmaları (34279) * 4200
5812

Laut, Jens P. & Mehmet Ölmez (ed.)

Türk Dilleri Araştırmaları/ Researches in Turkic Languages/ Studien zu den Türksprachen/突厥語言研究. Volume 25/No.1-2: Festschrift für Uwe Blasing anlässlich seines 60. geburtstags. 2 vols. Göttingen/Istanbul, 2015, ISSN 13005316, Türk Dilleri Araştırmaları (34280) * 4200 5813

Lewis, Bernard

Political Words and Ideas in Islam. vii,186p, Princeton, 2008, 9781558764736, Markus Wiener (31701) Pap. 5153

[Contents: Hukmet and devlet, government and state -- Serbestiyet, freedom -- Meşveret, consultation -- Siyāsa, politics -- Usurpers and tyrants: notes on some Islamic political terms -- On the quietist and activist traditions in Islamic political writing -- Malik, king -- The regnal titles of the first Abbasid caliphs -- Daftar, register -- Dīwān-i humāyūn, the Ottoman imperial council -- Jumhūriyya, republic -- On modern Arabic political terms.]

5814

Lewis, G.L.

Turkish: a complete course for beginners. (Teach Yourself Books) x,175p. 古書 N.Y. 11980(53), 0340261676, Teach Yourself Books (45092) * 216 5815

Lewis, G.L.

Turkish Grammar. xxii,303p. Oxford, 1984(67), 0198153759, Clarendon Press (45074) * 1620 5816

Llewellyn-Smith, Michael

Ionian Vision: Greece in Asia Minor, 1919-22. new updated ed. 424p. London, 2022, 9781787386051, Hurst (43754) Pap 3144

[Michael Llewellyn-Smith sets the Greek occupation of Smyrna and the war in Anatolia against the background of Greece's 'Great Idea' and of great power rivalries in the Near East. He traces the origins of the Greek statesman Eleftherios Venizelos's 'Ionian Vision' to his joint conception with David Lloyd George of an Anglo-Greek entente in the Eastern Mediterranean.]

5817

Lischewski, Nevra

From Multilingualism to Monolingualism: sociolinguistic profile and language planning in the Ottoman Empire and Republic of Turkey (1850-1950). (Turkologica, v. 122) xiv,160p, Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783447114943, Harrassowitz (41410) 9936

[Lischewski develops a conceptual framework of language planning, allowing a detailed, long-term analysis of the linguistic situation, policies, and practices of the Ottoman Empire and the Republic of Turkey.]

Language planning is never attempted for its own sake but to transform the linguistic situation – in many cases from multilingualism to monolingualism. To understand this process in regards to the Ottoman Empire and the Republic of Turkey, this book presents a sociolinguistic profile of the Ottoman Empire.]

5818

Lokmān, Seyyid (ö. 1010/1601'den sonra)

Zübdetü't-Tevârîh: Osmanlı Tarihi (1299-1595) (inceleme - tenkitli metin). haz. İbrahim Pazan (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayın. 211) 623p, İstanbul, 2022, 9789751753854, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (41982) * 5016

[Ottoman Empire -- History]

5819

Low, David

Picturing the Ottoman Armenian World: Photography in Erzerum, Harput, Van and Beyond (Armenians in the Modern and Early Modern World) 268p. photos. London, 2024, 9780755600380, I.B. Tauris (42827) Pap 7016 [The Armenian contribution to Ottoman photography is supposedly well known, with histories documenting the famous Ottoman Armenian-run studios of the imperial capital that produced Orientalist visions for tourists and images of modernity for a domestic elite. Neglected, however, have been the practitioners of the eastern provinces where the majority of Ottoman Armenians were to be found, with the result that their role in the medium has been obscured and wider Armenian history and experience distorted.]

5820

Lowry, Heath W.

Fifteenth Century Ottoman Realities: Christian peasant life on the Aegean island of Limnos. xi,353p, İstanbul, 2002, 9757622893, Eren (19448) * 5800

[This work examines the manner in which the Ottomans established control, in the 14th and 15th century, over a largely Orthodox Christian population in the Balkans and Aegean basin via a detailed examination of two Ottoman tax registers (tahrir defters) for the Aegean island of Limnos]

5821

Lucius, E. A. Mat, Ö. Öncel & B. Özaltay (yayın.)

Arslan Terzioğlu'na Armagan 60. Dogum Yili anısına: festschrift für arslan Terzioğlu. 494p, İstanbul, 1999,

9754281394, Isis (5793) * 7200
 [Medicine -- Drugs -- History
 Contributions in German, French, English and Turkish.]
 5822
 Lugal, Necati (çev.)
**Ahbârü'd-Devleti's-Selçukiyye, Sadruddîn ebu'l-Hasan 'Ali
 Ibn Nâsir Ibn 'Ali el-Hüseyîni.** (TTK. II-8) xiii,150p Ankara
 1999, 9751611504, TTK (13993) * 1100
 [Iran -- Seljuks -- History]
 5823
 Mühürdâr Ali Efendi (ö. 1722'den sonra)
**Vak'anâme-i Ca'fer Paşa: Koca Cafer Paşa'nın Serhad Yılları
 (1688-1697), (inceleme -- tenkitli metin).** haz. Abdulhadi
 Uysal (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları,
 190) 368p facs. maps, İstanbul, 2021, 9789751750174
 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları (41975)
 4900
 [Cafer, Koca, Paşa, -1697 -- Romania Timişoara -- History --
 Turkey]
 5824
 Müneccimbamsı Ahmed b. Lütfullah
**Câmiu'd-Düvel: Selçuklular Tarihi, I: Horasan-İrak, Kirman ve
 Suriye Selçukluları, II: Anadolu Selçukluları ve Beylikleri.**
 haz. Ali Öngül 2 vols. İstanbul, 2017 9786059872416
 Kabalcı (36233) 6800
 [Ahmad ibn Lutf Allâh Munajjim Bâshî: Kitâb Jâmi' al-Duwal.
 Turkish translation with original Arabic text]
 5825
 Mağmumi, Şerafettin
**Bir Osmanlı Doktorunun Anadolu ve Suriye Seyahat
 Hatıraları (1908).** (çev.) Murat Uğraş 264p, Ankara,
 2023, 9786254197826, Dorlion Yayınevi (42206) 3240
 [Turkey -- Middle East -- History]
 5826
 Macit, Muhittin (ed.)
**Sultan Fatih'in Şahsî Kitaplığı Yazma Eser Sergisi: The
 Personal Library of Sultan Fatih Manuscript Exhibition.**
 (Publications of the Turkish Institution for Manuscripts: 210)
 447p illus. photos. İstanbul, 2022, 9789751753755,
 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (41792) * 42,000
 [Turkish/English]
 5827
 MacMillan, Margaret
**Peacemakers : the Paris Peace Conference of 1919 and its
 attempt to end war** xii,574p. , London, 2001,
 0719562376, John Murray (45218) Pap. * 1430
 [The story of the Paris Peace Conference of 1919, when for six

extraordinary months the city was at the centre of world
 government as the peacemakers wound up bankrupt empires
 and created new countries. This book brings to life the
 personalities, ideals and prejudices of the settlement
 brokers.]
 5828
 Maden, Fahri
Bektaşî Tekkelerinin Kapatılması (1826). 3. baskı (TTK,
 IV/A-2-2-4. Dizi-Sa. 4) xxii,433p photos., Ankara,
 2020(13), 9789751626714, T.T.K. (31634) * 2020
 [Ottoman History -- Sufi -- Bektasi -- 19th century]
 5829
 Maessen, Enno
**Representing Modern Istanbul: Urban History and
 International Institutions in Twentieth Century Beyoğlu.**
 208p. London, 2023(22), 9780755637508, I.B. Tauris
 (42915) Pap 7016
 [Following the collapse of the Ottoman Empire, Istanbul
 would lose its position as capital yet remain a crucial urban
 centre in the new Turkish republic. Since the 1950s it has
 undergone a metamorphosis from a mid-sized city to a
 megapolis. Beyoğlu, historically represented as its most
 'cosmopolitan' district and home to European embassies and
 cultural institutions, is a microcosm of these changes.]
 5830
 Mahmud Hamdi Efendi
Esrâr-ı Siyâsiyyât. haz. Rıdvan Talha Yücedağ 127p,
 İstanbul, 2021, 9789752484689, Klasik (41538) 1670
 [Turkey politics & government -- Ottoman empire -- 19th
 century]
 5831
 Mahmuzlu, Ekin
**Agrarian, Commercial, and Maritime Change in the
 Southeastern Black Sea Region : Production, Ecology, and
 Institutions (1830s-1910s).** (Brill's Studies in Maritime
 History, Volume: 18) 459p. Leiden, 2025,
 9789004714588, Brill (43043) 26,910
 [Economic historians have often examined the effects of the
 integration of the Ottoman Empire into the world markets
 with macro-level approaches. This book aims to scrutinize the
 effects of this transition to a capitalist economy through a
 micro-level approach instead, using micro-level data and
 microeconomics.]
 5832
 Makal, Ahmet
**Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'nda Çalışma İlişkileri: 1850-1920:
 Türkiye çalışma ilişkileri tarihi.** 344p, Ankara, 1997,

9755331921, Imge Kitabevi (19612) * 1240

[Turkey -- Economic conditions -- History]

5833

Maksudoğlu, Mehmet

Arapça-Türkçe Öğretici Sözlük: al-Qâmûs al-Mu'allim,

'Arabî-Turukî 544p. İstanbul, (1990), 9755480153,

Marmara Üniv. İlahiyat Fakl. Vakfı (45127) * 1500

[Arabic - Turkish Language Dictionary]

5834

Manav, Nursel

Mülkiye Tekaüd Sandığı Kuruluşu ve Faaliyetleri (1880-1890)

(T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.4. Dizi-Sa. 14) xii,270p facs. photos.,

Ankara, 2017, 9789751633996, TTK (37770) 1750

[Social security -- Civil service -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]

5835

Mango, Andrew

Turkey: the challenge of a new role.,(The Wasgington Papers,

163) xvi,144p. Westport, 1994, 0275949869 Praeger

(45194) * 600

[Turkey --Politics and government -- Foreign relations -- 1980-]

5836

Mantran, Robert (dir.)

Histoire de l'Empire Ottoman. 810p. Paris, 1989,

9782213019567, Fayard (45111) * 2200

5837

Mardin, Yusuf

Colloquial Turkish. x,291p. London, 1976(61),

0710084153, Routledge & Kegan Paul (45076) * 648

5838

Mardin, Yusuf

Colloquial Turkish. x,291p. İstanbul, 1976(61) Haşet

Kitapevi (45078) * 648

5839

Mardin, Yusuf

Turkish Phrase Book. x,156p. İstanbul, 1984(70)

Haşet Kitapevi (45077) * 350

5840

Marti, Huriye

Birgivi Mehmed Efendi: hayatı, fikir dünyası ve hadisçiliği.

xvii,309p, Ankara, 2021, 9786258023473, Türkiye

Diyanet Vakfı Yayınları (41264) 2020

5841

Marttin, Volkan

Aşâir ve Muhâcirîn Müdüriyet-i Umûmiyesi. xix,312p,

Ankara, 2019, 9789751743893, Atatürk Araştırma

Merkezi (41876)

2000

[Bureaucracy -- Emmigrants Government policy -- Public administration -- Ottoman Empire -- Turkey -- History]

5842

Mason, Donald

Eleven Years in the Making : Ottoman people and politics

from the accession of Abdülhamid I to the execution of Halil

Hamid Paşa 241, İstanbul, 2022, 9789754286946,

The Isis Press (42198) 14850

5843

Matossian, Bedross Der

The Armenian Social Democrat Hnchakian Party: Politics,

Ideology and Transnational History 296p. London, 2025,

9780755651344, I.B. Tauris (44049) Pap 7,016

[This book, based on new research, sheds light on the history

of the Social Democrat Hnchakian Party, a major Armenian

revolutionary party that operated in the Ottoman Empire,

Russia, Persia and throughout the global Armenian diaspora.]

5844

Matrâlçi Nasûh

Matrâkçı Nasûh'ün Süleymân-nâmesi : (1520-1537, 1538,

1548). haz. Davut Erkan (Türk-İslâm Bilim Kültür Mirası

Dizisi, 52) 536p maps, photos., Ankara, 2023,

9786258352788 TÜBA (Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi) (42312)

* 16,544

[History -- Ottoman Empire -- Biography -- Historians]

5845

Mazici, Nursen

Celal Bayar: basbakanlik dönemi, 1937-1939. 272p,

İstanbul, 1996, 9753531311, Der Yayinlari (5599)

* 1980

[Turkey -- Politics and government -- 1918-1960]

5846

McCarthy, Justin

The British and the Turks: A History of Animosity, 1893-1923.

(Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 672p. Edinburgh,

2024(22), 9781399500050, Edinburgh U.P. (43635)

Pap 7258

[Analyses British pressure to partition and ultimately destroy the Ottoman Empire]

5847

Mecdi Mehmed Efendi

Şakaik-ı Nu'maniye ve Zeyilleri: Hadaiku'ş-Şakaik. haz.

Abdülkadir Özcan 5 vols. İstanbul, 1989 Çağrı (42661)

* 22,000

[Biography -- Turkey -- Ottoman empire -- Ulama -- Sufism -- History]

- v. 1. Hadaiku'-ş-şakaik / Mecdî Mehmed Efendi
 v. 2. Hadaiku'l-hakaik fî tekmileti'-ş-şakaik / Nev'îzâde Atâî
 v. 3-4. Vekayîü'l-fudalâ I-III / Şeyhî Mehmed Efendi
 v. 5. Tekmiletü'-ş-şakaik fî Hakk-ı ehli'l-hakaik / Fıdıklılı İsmet Efendi]

5848

Mehmed Şâkir Efendi (1764-1836)

Bahâristân Şerhi: Hediyyetü'l-irfân der-şerh-i Bahâristân.

haz. Ersin Durmuş 631p, İstanbul, 2018,
 9786056695384, İstanbul Medeniyet Üniv. (41849)

* 10010

[Bahâristân (Jâmî) -- Commentary

Text in romanized Ottoman Turkish; citations from the
 Bahâristân in Persian; introductory material in modern
 Turkish]

5849

Mehmed Hâşim

Îmâ-yı Törehât-ı Büldânân: Osmanlı beldelerinin töreleri.

haz. Feridun M. Emecen & İlhan Şahin (T.T.K. III-1. Dizi-Sa.
 14) viii,254p+284p(faks.), Ankara, 2022,
 9789751753502, TTK (41976) 8230

[Cities and towns -- Social life and customs -- Description and
 travel --Turkey -- History -- 18th century
]

5850

Mehmet İzzet Bey (ö. 1853)

Harîta-i Kapudânân-ı Deryâ: Osmanlı Kaptanıderyaları

(1352-1853). haz. Göker İnan (Türkiye Yazma Eserler
 Kurumu) 224p facs. İstanbul, 2021 9789751748553,
 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu (40757) 3,500

[Admirals -- Turkey -- Biography -- History]

5851

Memiş, Şerife Eroğlu

Osmanlı'da Hac Kültürünün Dolaşımında Hac el Yazmaları:

Nebzetü'l-Menâsik Mekke, Medine, Kudüs 311p facs.
 Ankara, 2022, 9786059689854, Atlaskitap (42045)

3220

[Hajj -- Handbook -- Mecca -- Medina -- Jerusalem -- History]

5852

Memiş, Şerife Eroğlu

Osmanlılaşma ve Yerel Ağlar Arasında Kudüs'te Vakıf,

Toplum ve Devlet (1703-1831). 496p, İstanbul, 2021,
 9786258472011, Libra (41231) 9,880

[Jerusalem -- Ottoman empire -- History -- 18th-19th
 centuries]

5853

Menage, V.L.

Ottoman Historical Documents: the institutions of an empire.

ed. by Colin Imber xxii,207p plates, Edinburgh, 2021,
 9781474479370, Edinburgh U.P. (40094) Pap. * 6,048
 [Ottoman documents in English translation, from the period
 of the empire's rise to greatness]

5854

Merçil, Erdoğan

Müslüman-Türk Devletleri Tarihi. (T.T.K. VII. Dizi-Sa. 110)

ix,411p, Ankara, 2011(1991), 9789751602312, TTK
 (30531) * 3600

[Turks -- Asia -- Islam and state -- History -- To 1453

6th edition]

5855

Meriç, Rifki Melül

**Mimar Sinan : hayatı, eseri. 1. Mimar Sinan'ın hayatına,
 eserlerine dair metinler.** (TTK, IV. Dizi-sa. 1)) x,129p.

Ankara, 2024(1965) 9789751760067 Türk Tarih Kurumu
 (42607) 2180

[Sinan, Mimar, 1489 or 1490-1588 -- Architecture -- Turkey]

5856

Metinsoy, Murat

İkinci Dünya Savaşı'nda Türkiye : savaş ve gündelik yaşam

472p. İstanbul, 2007, 9944483087, Homer Kitabevi
 (45140) * 1840

[World War, 1939-1945 -- Turkey -- Influence (literary, artistic,
 etc.) -- History]

5857

Midhat, Ali Haydar

**The Life of Midhat Pasha: a record of his services, political
 reforms, banishment, and judicial murder, derived from
 private documents and reminiscences.** 472p Charleston,

2017(1903), 9781539545965, CreateSpace (35556)

* 3024

[Ahmed Sefik Midhat Pasha (18 October 1822 – 26 April 1883)
 was one of the leading Ottoman statesmen during the late
 Tanzimat era.]

5858

Midilli, Muharrem

Aile, Hukuki Hayat ve Şeyhülislâm - Osmanlı aile hukuku

üzerine 1001 fetva - (16.-18. Yüzyıllar). viii,277p, Ankara,
 2023, 9786258304879, Fecr Yayınları (42041) 2760

[Family law -- Şeyhülislâm -- Ottoman empire]

5859

Miller, Ruth

Twenty-Five Women Who Shaped the Ottoman Empire.

442p. illus. London, 2025, 9780367761882, Routledge
 (43277) Pap 5322

[The Ottoman Empire was among the longest-lived polities in history, stretching between the thirteenth and twentieth centuries across three continents, several seas, and scores of cities, deserts, mountain ranges, rivers, and forests. This volume provides a compendium of idiosyncratic life stories and explores how women from these eras and regions understood the shape of the world in which they lived, and how they brought their consciousness of their gender to their efforts to re-shape it.]

5860

Mīrzā Mahdī Khān Astarābādī

Sanglākh: Farhang-e Torkī beh Fārsī. ed. by Hosayn**Mohammad-zādeh Sadīq** 3 vols. Tabriz, 1393-95, 9789645174741, Nashr-e Akhtar (34481) 22,460

[Chagatai language -- Dictionaries -- Persian -- Early works to 1800

[Seglah: Alī Šīr Nevāyīnin eserlerinin sözlüğü]

Jeld-e sevvom] Ta'liqāt va Fahāres: Açıklamar (1395/2016)]

5861

Mirza Haydar Doğlat

Cehānnāme (inceleme-metin-tıpkıbasım). haz. Aysima**Mirsultan** 289p facs., Istanbul, 2022 9786258371246 DBY (Dün Bugün Yarın) (42190) 4500

[Chagatai text (facsimile ed.)]

5862

Mitchell, James

The History of the Maritime Wars of the Turks. translated from the Turkish of Haji Khalifeh. 87p, Istanbul, 2019

repr. 9786057890078, Kriter (41847) 3,700

[Kātip Çelebi -- Naval -- Turkey -- History

Chapters I to IV]

5863

Moor, Bilha

Illustrated Ottoman Cosmographies, c. 1550–1700: The**World through Muslim Eyes.** (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) 448p. 233 illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399543873, Edinburgh U.P. (43577) 42,350

[This book explores the unprecedented Ottoman interest in illustrated cosmographies and their representation of the world and its inhabitants. It analyses fifteen illustrated manuscripts of four cosmographical texts on the Old and New Worlds (in Arabic, Persian and Ottoman Turkish) produced in the capital Istanbul and the Ottoman provinces of Egypt, Syria and Baghdad, c. 1550–1700.]

5864

Morris, Benny & Dror Ze'evi

The Thirty-Year Genocide: Turkey's destruction of its**Christian minorities, 1894-1924.** xvi,656p, Cambridge, Mass., 2021(19) 9780674251434 Harvard U.P. (40444)

Pap 3373

[Between 1894 and 1924, three waves of violence swept across Anatolia, targeting the region's Christian minorities, who had previously accounted for 20 percent of the population. By 1924, the Armenians, Assyrians, and Greeks had been reduced to 2 percent. Most historians have treated these waves as distinct, isolated events, and successive Turkish governments presented them as an unfortunate sequence of accidents. The Thirty-Year Genocide is the first account to show that the three were actually part of a single, continuing, and intentional effort to wipe out Anatolia's Christian population.]

5865

Morrison, Robert G.

Merchants of Knowledge: Intellectual Exchange in the Ottoman Empire and Renaissance Europe. (Stanford

Ottoman World Series: Critical Studies in Empire, Nature, and Knowledge) 342p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503642683, Stanford U.P. (43192) Pap 6615

[Between 1450 and 1550, a remarkable century of intellectual exchange developed across the Eastern Mediterranean. As Renaissance Europe depended on knowledge from the Ottoman Empire, and the courts of Mehmed the Conqueror and Bayezid II greatly benefitted from knowledge coming out of Europe, merchants of knowledge—multilingual and transregional Jewish scholars—became an important bridge among the powers.]

5866

Mostafā Āghā, Selāhshūr Khāseh Kemānī

Fathnāmeḥ-ye Īravān: ravābet-e īrān va 'othmānī dar āstāneh-ye bar'oftādan-e safavīyān 1132-1137 hejrī qamarī.**ed. by Mohd. Monīr Āqtepeh** (Iran & Ottoman History Series, 5) 195p facs. Tehran, 1394(2015),

9786005911282, Tahuri (34700) * 2020

[Fath-name-e Iravan: the book of the conquest of Yerevan: Ottoman-Iranian relations on the eve of Safavid fall, 1132-1137/1720-1724]

Introduced, annotated & translated from original Ottoman Turkish by Nasrollah Salehi & Safiye Khadiv]

5867

Mu'ineddīn Natanzī

Mūntehabū't-Tevārīh-i Mu'īnī (İskender anonimi). çev. & haz. Ahmet Özturhan, Ahmet Korkmaz & Fatih Bostancı.

414p, Istanbul, 2023, 9786256359710, Bilgeoğuz (42374) 6430

[Timurid -- Iran -- Central Asia -- History]

5868

Muhîti Dede (ö. 1621'den önce)

Kismet-nâme: Qismat-Nâma. (inceleme - metin). haz. Fatih

Usluer (Hurûfî Şiirler II, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu

Başkanlığı Yayın. 68) 435p, İstanbul, 2016

9789751738462 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı
(36160) 2990

[Hurufis -- Doctrines -- Sufi Poetry -- Early works to 1800]

5869

Muhammed B. Abdullah Hânî

Behcetü'l-Seniyye: Nakşibendî âdabi. tercüme: Siraceddin

Önlüer 400p, İstanbul, 2011, 9786054565009,

Semerikand (42367) 1430

[Naqshabandiyya -- Sufism]

5870

Muhammed Emin Zeki Beg

Kürtler ve Kürdistan Tarihi: tarihin eski devirlerinden

günümüze. Iraklı eski bakan-1937. 800p, İstanbul,

2022(10), 9789944360852, Nübihar (41385) 7250

[Kurds -- Kurdistan -- History]

5871

Muhyî-yi Gülşenî

Menâkib-i İbrâhîm-i Gülşenî, ve Şemleli-zâde Ahmed Efendi

Şîve-i Tarîkat-e Gülşenîye. yayın. Tahsin Yazıcı (TTK, III.

Dizi-Sa. 9) lxxi,570p(per.), Ankara, 1982 TTK (42626)

* 2420

[İbrahim Gülşenî d. 1534 -- Dervishes—Biography]

5872

Mutlu, Cengiz

Mütareke Döneminde Rum Nüfus Hareketleri, 1918-1922

xvii,365p. facs. illus., Ankara, 2014, 9789751628138,

Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (45151) 1920

[Diplomacy relations -- Greco-Turkish War, 1921-1922]

5873

Mylonakis, Leonidas

Piracy in the Eastern Mediterranean: Maritime Marauders in

the Greek and Ottoman Aegean. 208p. London, 2023,

9780755643608, I.B. Tauris (42918) Pap 7016

[Did British, French and Russian gunboats pacify the

notoriously corsair-infested waters of the Eastern

Mediterranean? This book charts the changing rates and

nature of piracy in the Eastern Mediterranean in the

nineteenth century. Using Ottoman, Greek and other archival

sources, it shows that far from ending with the introduction

European powers to the region, piracy continued unabated.]

5874

Nacar, Can

Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'nda Emek ve İktidar: Tütün işçileri,

işyeri yöneticileri ve devlet, 1872-1912. 192p, İstanbul,

2019, 9786058022216, Koç Üniv. Yayın. (41999) 2600

[Labor -- Tobacco workers -- Ottomman empire -- History]

5875

Nadeliaev, V.M. et al.

Drevnetiurskii Slovar. xxxviii,676p. Tokyo, 1979(1969)

Nauka Reprint (45275)

* 2200

[Turkic languages -- Russian]

5876

Nagata Yuzo

Muhsin-Zâde Mehmed Paşa ve Âyânlık Müessesesi. v,174p

Izmir, 1999, 9757395951, Akademi Kitabevi (19513)

* 3450

[Âyan -- Notables -- Russian-Turkish War, 1768-1774 --

History]

5877

Naîmâ Mustafa Efendi (1655-1716)

Târih-i Na'imâ (Ravzatü'l-Hüseyn fî hulâsati

ahbârî'l-hâfikayn). haz. Mehmet İpşirli. (T.T.K. III. Dizi-Sa.

33 a-f) 6 vols. Ankara, 2014, 9789751627377, TTK

(24328) 11100

[Turkey -- History -- 1453-1683 -- Early works to 1800

2. baskı]

5878

Nakiboğlu, Aslıhan

Osmanlı Maliyesinde Süreklilik ve Değişim: Rûsûmât

Emâneti. ed. by H. Neşe Erim xiv,388p. Ankara, 2022

9786253650650, Gazi Kitabevi (42664) * 5100

[Customs administration -- Tariff -- Turkey -- History -- 19th

century]

5879

Nâmî Hasan Ağa

Fetihnâme-i Nâmî Der-Hakk-ı Gürcistân: 1663 Gürcistan

Seferi. haz. Mehmet Fatih Gökçek 168p facs.(97-164p),

İstanbul, 2021, 9786257705905, Yeditepe Akademi

(40754) 2470

[Turkey -- Georgia (Republic) -- Foreign relations -- History --

Mehmed IV, 1648-1687]

5880

Naskali, Emine Gürsoy (haz.)

Çiçek Kitabı. 604p facs. illus. İstanbul, 2018,

9789759959135, Dergâh (42047)

* 3960

[Flowers -- Turkey -- Literature]

5881

Navaro-Yashin, Yael

Faces of the State: secularism and public life in Turkey.

* 2520

xii,247p, Princeton, 2002, 0691088454, Princeton U.P.
(14704) Pap. * 10100

[Turkey -- Political culture -- Islam -- Anthropology

This book is a penetrating study of the production of a state-revering political culture in the public life of 1990s Turkey. ... The book focuses on the conflict over secularism in the aftermath of an Islamist victory in the city's municipalities.]

5882

Nāzem al-Molk Marandī Yekānlū, Mīrzā Mohibb'alī

Majmūeh-ye Rasā'el va Lavāyeh Tahdīd-e Hodūd-e Īrān va Osmānī, 907-1309/1501-1891. ed. by Nasr Allāh Sālehī

(Iran & Ottoman History Series, 6) 535p facs. Tehran,
1395(2016), 9786005911343, Tahuri (35540) * 3420

[Iran -- Boundaries -- Turkey -- History -- Sources

[Treatises on the Demarcation of the Iranian-Ottoman Boundary, 907-1309/1501-1891]]

5883

Necip, Emir Necipoviç

Yeni Uygur Türkçesi Sözlüğü. Rusçadan çeviren: İklil

Kurban (Türk Dil Kurumu yayınları ; 615) viii,480p,
Ankara, 2013, 9789751607089, TDK (42320) 3980

[Uighur language -- Dictionaries -- Turkish]

5884

Necmeddin B. Muhammed Nak.sibendī

Altın Silsile (Hulâsatü'l-Mevâhib). nazırlaytan İbrahim Tozlu

548p, İstanbul, 2012, 9786055455958, Semerkand
(42366) 1650

[Naqshabandiyya -- Sufism

10. baskı]

5885

Nemeth, J.

Turkish Grammar. English adaptation of the German original

by T. Halasi-Kun 110p. 古書 Hague, 1962 Mouton
(45073) * 1200

5886

Nercessian, Y.T.

Bank Notes of Armenia. (Armenian Numismatic Society,
Special Pub. No. 6) 222p.+192 plates, Los Angeles, 1988,
0960684255, Armenian Numismatic Society (42665)

* 4400

[Armenia -- Bank notes]

5887

Nerimanoğlu, Kamil Veli

The Poetics of the Book of Dede Korkut. xiv,345p, Ankara,
1999, 9789751610645, Atatürk Culture Center (34941)

[Kitabi Dādā Gorgud -- Epic literature, Oghuz -- History and criticism

In English and romanized Azerbaijani]

5888

Neuburger, Mary

The Orient Within: Muslim minorities and the negotiation of nationhood in modern Bulgaria.

xiii,223p, Ithaca, 2004,

0801441323, Cornell U.P. (16706) * 6800

[Bulgaria is a Slavic nation, Orthodox in faith but with a sizable Muslim minority. That minority is divided into various ethnic groups, including the most numerically significant Turks and the so-called Pomaks, Bulgarian-speaking men and women who have converted to Islam. Mary Neuburger explores how Muslim minorities were integral to Bulgaria's struggle to extricate itself from its Ottoman past and develop a national identity, a process complicated by its geographic and historical positioning between evolving and imagined parameters of East and West.]

5889

Neumeler, Emily & Benjamin Anderson (ed.)

Hagia Sophia in the Long Nineteenth Century. (Edinburgh

Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 3412p. 52 b/w,
Edinburgh, 2025(24), 9781474461016, Edinburgh U.P.

(43548) Pap 6048

[Uncovers a diversity of local encounters with Hagia Sophia in the late Ottoman Empire]

5890

Nev'izāde Atāyī (ö. 1636/37?)

Hadā'iku'l-Hakā'ik fī Tekmilet-i Şakā'ik, Nev'izāde

Atāyī'nin Şakā'ik zeyli (inceleme - tenkitli metin). haz. Suat

Donuk (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları,

85) 2 vols. İstanbul, 2017, 9789751739018, Türkiye

Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları (39678) 10,460

[Ulama -- Sufism -- Turkey -- Biography -- Early works to 1800]

5891

Nişancızāde Mehmed Efendi

Osmanlı Tarihi (1299-1566) : Mir'atü'l Kainat (sadeleştirilmiş

metin). haz. Göker İnan 376p, İstanbul, 2022,

9786257201834, Bilge (42049) 3,680

[Biographies -- Ottoman empire -- History]

5892

Nomer, Nedim & Kaya Şahin

Histories of Political Thought in the Ottoman World. 400p.

Oxford, 2024, 9780192888341, Oxford University Press

(42966) 28,798

[Provides a survey of the history of political ideas in the

Ottoman world from its dawn around 1300 to its downfall in the early 20th century]

5893

NOrman, York

Celal Nuri: Young Turk Modernizer and Muslim Nationalist.

216p. London, 2023, 9780755643578, I.B. Tauris

(42919) Pap 7016

[The Turkish journalist and intellectual Celal Nuri İleri's unique blend of advocacy for modernity and westernization with Turkish nationalism and Muslim reformism set him apart from his fellow "Young Turk" thinkers, politicians and publicists, all of whom sought to halt the decay of the Ottoman Empire in its competition with the European powers.]

5894

NûbiharAkademî, Cild/Volume 1. issue 2, Yaer 1. 2014

134p. Istanbul, 2014, 9772147883006(ISSN 2147-883X)

Pak Ajans Yayıncılık (42754) * 960

[International Peer-reviewed Journal of Kurdish Studies

* Literary Citations in the Sharaf-Nâma

* Diasporic Narrative of Serhedî Kurds in France - memory of homeland, refugee - hood and social exclusion

* Ottoman Reforms and Kurdish Reactions in the 19th Century.....]

5895

Nuhoğlu, Güller (haz.)

Abdullah Nidaî-yi Kâşgârî ve Hakkıyye Risâlesi : inceleme,

metin, çeviri 123p.+91p.(per.), Istanbul, 2004,

9757172561, simurg (45107) * 1260

[Sufi poetry, Persian -- Naqshabandîyah -- Sufism -- Early works to 1800]

5896

Nur, Rıza

Hayat ve Hatıratım. haz. Abdurrahman Dilipak 3 vols.

Istanbul, 1992, 975350019X, İşaret (45300) * 3300

[Rıza Nur, 1879-1942 or 1943 -- Biography -- Turkey -- History -- politics and government]

5897

Nûrî Osmân Hanyavî (1767-1805)

Tezkire-yi Şu'arâ-yı Cezîre-yi Girid (inceleme-tenkitli

metin-tıpkıbasım). haz. Orhan Kurtoğlu (Türk Dil Kurumu

1321) 157p + facs. Ankara, 2019, 9789751743947,

TDK (39497) 1410

[Cretan Poet -- Biography -- Divan]

5898

O'Quinn, Daniel

Engaging the Ottoman Empire: vexed mediations, 1690-1815.

496p ills. photos. Philadelphia, 2023(19), 9781512825534,

U. of Pennsylvania Press (38092)

Pap 7111

[Diplomats -- Intercultural communication -- Turkey -- History -- 18th century

Daniel O'Quinn investigates the complex interpersonal, political, and aesthetic relationships between Europeans and Ottomans in the long eighteenth century. Richly illustrated and provocatively argued, Engaging the Ottoman Empire demonstrates that study of the Ottoman world is vital to understanding European modernity.]

5899

Oğuz, Şeyda Aysun (haz.)

Osmanlı ve Erken Cumhuriyet Kadın Dergileri: talepler, engeller, mücadele, cilt 6: Kadın Dünyası (sayı: 111-120).

624p, Istanbul, 2022, 9786258472172, Libra (41275)

11,090

[Women -- Turkish newspapers -- Turkey -- Istanbul -- History]

5900

Obolensky, Dimitri

The Byzantine Inheritance of Eastern Europe. (Collected

Studies Ser. CS156) ii,300p. London, 1982 086078102X

Variorum (43952) * 3300

5901

Ocak, Ahmet Yaşar

Essays on Islamic and Cultural Life in Medieval Anatolia.

(Analecta Isisiana, CLII) 119p, Istanbul, 2022,

9789754286809, Isis Press (41424) 2520

[Sufism -- Intellectual life -- Turkey -- History -- 1453-1683

collected articles]

5902

Ocak, Ahmet Yaşar

Osmanlı Toplumunda Zındıklar ve Mülhidler: yahut dairenin

dışına çıkanlar (15.-17. yüzyıllar) 518p photos. Istanbul

2016(1998), 9786050823431, Timaş (19615) * 3740

[Muslim heretics -- Islam -- Insurgency -- Turkey -- History]

5903

Ocak, Ahmet Yaşar

Perspectives and Reflections on Religious and Cultural Life in

Medieval Anatolia. (Analecta Isisiana, CXVII) 307p,

Istanbul, 2012, 9789754284591, Isis Press (41423)

8820

[Sufism -- Intellectual life -- Turkey -- History -- 1453-1683

collected articles]

5904

Ocak, Ahmet Yaşar

Sarı Saltık: popüler islâm'ın Balkanlar'daki destanî öncüsü

250p photos. Istanbul, 2021(16), 9786254494765 Alfa

(41232) 1980

[Sufism -- Epic literature -- Balkan Peninsula -- History]

5905

Ocak, Ahmet Yaşar (ed.)

From History to Theology: Ali in Islamic Beliefs. (T.T.K. XXX.

Series No. 4a) xxiv,320p ill. photos., Ankara, 2005,

9751618347, TTK (24440) 3960

[Ali ibn Abi Talib -- Caliphs -- History -- Islam -- Nosairians -- Folk literature]

5906

Ocak, Ahmet Yaşar (ed.)

Sufism and Sufis in Ottoman Society: sources - doctrine - rituals - turuq - architecture - literature - iconography - modernism. (T.T.K. XXX, Serial - No. 3a) xxxv,650p ill.

Ankara, 2005, 9751618320, TTK (24323) 4360

[Sufism -- Sufis -- History -- Turkey]

5907

Ocak, Ahmet Yasar

Türkler, Türkiye ve Islâm: yaklasim, yöntem ve yorum

denemeleri. 200p, İstanbul, 2001(1999) 9754707324

İletisim (19611) * 500

5908

Odabaşı, Zehra

Bir Medeniyetin Aynası Türkiye Selçuklu Dönemi Vakıfları

159p. Ankara, 2025, 9789751761576, TTK (43759)

800

5909

Odyakmaz, Nevzad

Bektaşîlik, Mevlevîlik, Masonluk. 408p. 古書 İstanbul,

1988, 9751000394, İnkilâp (45133) * 660

5910

Oflazoğlu, A. Turan

Mutlak Avcıları. (T.D.K. 785) x,316p, Ankara, 2001,

9751614651, TDK (25481) * 600

[Turkish literature -- History and criticism]

5911

Öğün, Tuncay

Doğu'nun Mîrlerine Son Veda: Cizreli İzzeddin Şîr Bey ve

İsyanı. xiv,450p, İstanbul, 2010, 9786054052370,

Yeditepe (34856) * 1490

[Central-local government relations -- Eastern Turkey -- History -- 19th century]

5912

Oğuz, Burhan

Türk Halk Düşüncesi ve Hareketlerinin İdeolojik kökenleri, I,

II, III. 3 vols. İstanbul, 1997, 9757172154, Simurg

(5390) * 4980

[Islamic sects -- Turkey -- Heresies -- Religion -- History]

5913

Oguz, Seyda Aysun & Sevgül Korkmaz (haz.)

Selanik'te Osmanlı Matbuatı Gonca-i Edep. (Turkuaz Yayınları,

14, Edebiyat disizi, 6) 228p photos. İstanbul, 2009,

9789759263065, Turkuaz (25228) * 3470

[Turkish periodicals -- Greece -- Thessalonike]

5914

Oğuzoğlu, Yusuf

Osmanlı Devlet Anlayışı. 240p, İstanbul, 2000,

9757622532, Eren (14003) * 2600

[Political culture -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918]

5915

Ok, Mihriban Artan

Mehdilik ve Şahkulu Ayaklanması. 360p facs. İstanbul,

2023, 9786254498879, Alfa (42382) * 4040

[Mahdism -- Ottoman empire -- History

Mehdilik ve Osmanlı imparatorluğundaki ayaklanmalarla ilgili

genel bir tarihten sonra Şahkulu ayaklanmasına etken olan

saikler inceleniyor.]

5916

Okay, Yeliz & Tuncay Babalı (ed.)

Türkiye - Makedonya İlişkileri 160p. İstanbul, 2012,

9786055296131, Doğu Kitabevi (43654) * 1100

[Turkey -- Relations -- North Macedonia -- Politics and government

[Üsküp ki Şardağı'nda devamıydı Bursa'nın]

5917

Okay, Yeliz & Tuncay Babalı (ed.)

Türkiye-Sırbistan İlişkileri. 190p. İstanbul, 2012,

9786055396124, Doğu Kitabevi (43656) * 1100

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Serbia -- Politics and government

Belgrad'a uğrar yolu Tuna'nın]

5918

Okay, Yeliz (ed.)

Türkiye - Bulgar: ilişkileri üzerine makaleler. 287p. photos.

İstanbul, 2013, 9786055296339, Doğu Kitabevi (43657)

* 1320

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Bulgaria -- Politics and government]

5919

Ökçün, A. Gündüz

Osmanlı Sanayii: 1913, 1915 yılları sanayi istatistiki.

222p, Ankara, 1997 975753997X Sermaye Piyasası

Kurulu (19591) * 920

[Turkey -- Industrial statistics -- History]

- 5920
Öksüz, Hikmet
Trabzon Tarihi. 203p. Ankara, 2025 9789751761590
TTK (43758) 900
5921
Öksüz, Mert
Muharrir ve matbuat: On dokuzuncu asırda yazarlık mesleği ve Bâbîâli çevresinde yayıncılık faaliyetleri 351p. illus. facs. , Istanbul, 2022 9786258472264 Libra (42509) * 7,080
[Turkey -- Babiâli (Istanbul, Turkey) -- Press -- Publishers and publishing -- 19th century]
5922
Okuyucu, Cihan & Belkis Uluoğlu (haz.)
Ayasofya Risâleleri: Derviş Şemseddin Karamanî, Târih-i Beyân-ı Binâ-yı Ayasofya-yı Kebîr, Yusuf Bin Musa el-Balikesrî, Târih-i Ayasofya. 261p facs. illus. Istanbul, 2022, 9786258159714, Ketebe Kitap (41607) 10,200
[Architecture, Byzantine -- Turkey -- Hagia Sophia -- İznik Parallel texts in Modern Turkish and Latinized Ottoman Turkish]
5923
Ölmen, Mehmet & Fikret Yıldırım (ed.)
Orta Asya'dan Anadolu'ya Alfabeler: 29-30 Mayıs 2007, Eskişehir, Bildiriler. (Türk Dilleri Araştırmaları Dizisi 62) 268p, Istanbul, 2011, 9789756372500, Eren (30534) * 3000
[Old Turkic language -- History -- Congresses Contributions mainly in Turkish with some in English]
5924
Ölmez, Mehmet, Tülay Çulha & Kübra Özçetin (haz.)
Dîvânü Lugâti't-Türk'ten Senglah'a Türkçe. 711p ills. Istanbul, 2017, 9786059408622, Kesit (39484) * 4960
[Mahmûd Kâshgarî, active 11th century -- Mahdî Khân Astarâbâdî, active 1733-1759 -- Turkish language -- History]
5925
Ölmez, Mehmet & Tümer Karaayak (haz.)
Türkçe ve Moğolca Çalışmaları Sempozyumu : Sir G. Clauson ve Talat Tekin'in katkıları, 28-29 Kasım 2022, bildiriler 560p facs. Ankara, 2023 9786052229590 BilgeSu (42325) * 6930
[Turkish languages -- Mongolia language -- Congresses Text in Turkish and English]
5926
Olson, Robert
Blood, Beliefs and Ballots: the management of Kurdish nationalism in Turkey , 2007-2009. (Bibliotheca Iranica: Kurdish Studies Series #9) xvii,250p. , Costa Mesa, 2009, 9781568592756, Mazda Publishers (25850) * 12,120
5927
Olson, Robert W.
The Siege of Mosul and the Ottoman-Persian Relations, 1718-1743: A study of rebellion in the capital and war in the provinces of the Ottoman Empire. (Uralic and Altaic Series, vol. 124) xvi,237p, Richmond, 1997 repr. 070070924x, Curzon Press (2107) * 7200
5928
Olsson, T. E. Özdalga, & C. Raudvere (ed.)
Alevi Identity: cultural, religious and social perspectives. (Swedish Research Institute in Istanbul, Transactions vol. 8) x,210p, Richmond, 2003(1998), 0700710884, RoutledgeCurzon Press (3532) Pap. * 8750
[Papers read at a Conference held at the Swedish Research Institute in Istanbul, Nov. 25-27, 1996.]
5929
Omer, Matin
İki Dünya Savaşı Arasında Romanya'daki Türk-Tatar Toplumu ve Türkiye'ye Göçler. (TTK, IV/A-2-3.5 Dizi-Sayı: 8) xv,388p , Ankara, 2023, 9789751754509, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42200) * 2520
[Tatars Romania -- Emigration and immigration -- History -- 20th century]
5930
Öncel, Fatma & Senem Erdoğan İşkorkutan (ed.)
Osmanlı Tarihçiliğinde Yeni Çalışmalar: Kaynak, Bağlam, Yöntem. 279p illus. Istanbul, 2023, 9786256385306, VakıfBank Kültür (41972) 3500
[Ottoman empire -- Historians -- Biography -- History]
5931
Öngören, Reşat
Osmanlılar'da Tasavvuf: Anadolu'da Sûfiler, devlet ve ulemâ (XVI. yüzyıl). 448p, Istanbul, 2021(16) 9789753554343 İz Yayıncılık (37830) * 2260
[Sufism -- Islamic sects -- Turkey -- History]
5932
Orakçı, Meryem
Rodos Müslümanları: Selam Geztesi 1926-1936 189p photos. Istanbul, 2012 9786051050829 Kitapyayinevi (41597) 1950
[Rhodes -- Ethnic relations -- Manners and customs -- Muslims]
5933
Oran, Baskın
Yunanistan'ın Lozan İhlalleri. 96p. Ankara, 1999 Stratejik Araştırma ve Etüdler Milli Komitesi (43655)

* 330

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Greece -- Treaty of Lausanne (1923 July 24)]

5934

Oran, Baskin (ed.)

Turkish Foreign Policy 1919-2006: facts and analyses with documents. (Utah Series in Turkish and Islamic Studies) xiii,968p, Salt Lake city, 2010, 9780874809046, U. of Utah Press (21951) * 11800

[tr. from Turkish by Mustafa Akşin

Already a classic textbook in Turkey, this book is the only comprehensive work that covers Turkish foreign policy from the end of Ottoman rule in 1919 to the present.

Already a classic textbook in Turkey, Turkish Foreign Policy is the only comprehensive work that covers Turkish foreign policy from the end of Ottoman rule in 1919 to the present.

Now translated into English, this book, as a study of Turkish foreign policy, incorporates nearly all major issues, factors, and interactions. The contributors are among the most distinguished scholars in Turkey specializing in Turkish foreign policy.]

5935

Orkun, Hüseyin Namık

Eski Türk Yazıtları: Kül tegin, Bilge han, Tonyukuk, Ongin, Ihe hüştü, iki Uygur yazıtı. (T.D.K. 529) 962p (4 v. in 1) facs. Ankara, 1987, 9751606012, TDK (30633) * 3200

[Inscriptions, Old Turkic -- Turkish Paleography]

5936

Ortaylı, İlber

Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'nda: İktisadî ve Sosyal Değişim, makaleler I. xii,553p maps, photos., Ankara, 2000, 9756809043, Turhan Kitabevi (14042) * 4200

[Economic conditions -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918]

5937

Osmanlı Araştırmaları/ The Journal of Ottoman Studies, sayı/issue 58 - 2021 341p, İstanbul, 2021, ISSN 0255-0636, ISAM (41248) * 6570

5938

Osmanlı Araştırmaları/ The Journal of Ottoman Studies, sayı/issue 47 - 2016: Halil İnalçık'a 100. Yaş Armağanı: In Honor of Halil İnalçık's 100th Birthday. 491p. İstanbul, 2016, ISSN 0255-0636, ISAM (45122) * 4360

5939

Osmanlı Araştırmaları/ The Journal of Ottoman Studies, sayı/issue 62 - 2023 388p. İstanbul, 2023, ISSN 0255-0636, ISAM (45121) * 8540

5940

Osmanlı Belgelerinde Ermeniler (1915-1920). (T.C. Başbakanlık, Devlet Arşivleri Genel Müdürlüğü, Osmanlı Arşivi Daire Başkanlığı, 14) xxxix,627p. facs. Ankara, 1994 T.C. Başbakanlık (18357) * 1500

5941

Osmanlıca-Türkçe Türk Masalları 81p.+81p. Ankara, (2003), 9757734047, Murat (45103) * 550

[Turkey -- Tales -- Turkish with Ottoman language]

5942

Öten, Aliye

Arşiv Belgelerine Göre Sultan Ahmed Külliyesi ve İnşası. xix,625p photos., Ankara, 2021, 9789751749567, Atatürk Kültür Merkezi (42133) 8800

[Mosques -- Turkey -- İstanbul]

5943

Öz, Yusuf

Tarih Boyunca, Farsça - Türkçe Sözlükler. (TDK, 996) 360p, Ankara, 2009, 9789751622655, T.D.K. (27397) * 2600

[Persian language -- Dictionaries -- Turkish -- History and criticism]

5944

Özçelik, İsmail

Devlet-i 'Aliyye'nin Taşra Yönetim: Sancak kannunâmelerinden örnekler (Rodos, Prizrin, İskenderiye, Çemişgezek, Antep, Kütahya ve Tarsus Kanunnâmeleri).

x,138p facs., Ankara, 2016, 9786053444114, Gazi Kitabevi (35604) * 1430

[Provincial governments -- Law -- Ottoman empire -- Turkey -- History

In this study, the organization of the provincial organization of the Classical Period of the Ottoman State and some sanjak laws are discussed. This book deals with both the Ottoman classical period and the institutional structure of the province as an independent study, as well as examples from the law.]

5945

Özçelik, Sadettin

Dede Korkut - Günbed Yazması - Kazan Bey Oğuznamesi (giriş, notlas, inceleme, metin, mil içi çeviri-dizinler).

(T.D.K. 1418) 348p facs. Ankara, 2021 9789751749000 TDK (41250) 2190

[Kitabi Dâdâ Gorgud -- Kazan Bey -- Folk literature, Turkish]

5946

Özaydın, Abdülkerim

Büyük Selçuklu İmparatorluğu (1040-1157) (Siyasî Tarih, Teşkilât ve İdare) (Sources and Studies on Seljuk History no. 1) 639p map, İstanbul, 2023, 9789290634195 IRCICA

(42221) * 4360
 [Seljuks -- History -- Turkey -- to 1453
 [The Great Seljuk Empire (1040-1157) (Political History, Organization and Administration)]
 The present book is a comprehensive scholarly work on the Great Seljuk Empire authored by Prof. Dr. Abdülkerim Özaydın and published by IRCICA. It covers all aspects of the Seljuk history, under the chapters titled "The Foundation Phase (945-1040)", "The First Phase of the Empire (1040-1092)", "The Period of Regression and Transition (1092-1118)", "The Second Phase of the Empire (1118-1157)", "Organization and Administration". The several appendices include a chronological table, a genealogy of the Great Seljuk Sultans, and indexes.]
 5947
 Özaydın, Abdülkerim & Mehmet Ersan
Anadolu/Türkiye Selçukluları. (Sources and Studies on Seljuk History no. 2) 620p, İstanbul, 2023, 9789290634188, IRCICA (42224) * 4360
 [Seljuks -- History -- Turkey
 [Anatolian/Turkish Seljuks]
 5948
 Özbay, Betül
Haustuanıft: Manihaist Uygurların Tövbe Duası. (T.D.K. 1127) 258p facs,, Ankara, 2019(14), 9789751628985, TDK (41495) 1120
 5949
 Özcan, Abdülkadir
Osmanlı'da Tarih Yazımı ve Kaynak Türleri. 342p, İstanbul, 2023(20), 9786256989528, Kronik (39753) * 4838
 [Turkey -- Historiography -- Ottoman Empire]
 5950
 Özcan, Abdülkadir & Nurten Sevinç (haz.)
İstanbul'un Asayişine ve Taşraya Dair Yazılı Emirler. (Türk-İslâm Bilim Kültür Mirası Dizisi, 54) 205p facs.(62p), Ankara, 2023 9786258352771 Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (42231) 10622
 [Ottoman Empire -- İstanbul -- History -- Lale Devri, 1703-1730]
 5951
 Özcan, Azmi
Pan-İslamizm: Osmanlı devleti Hindistan müslümanları ve İngiltere (1877-1924). 280p, Ankara, 1997 9753892411 ISAM Yayınları (24556) * 920
 [Pan-Islamism -- Khilafat Movement -- Turkey -- Great Britain -- India]
 5952

Özcan, Halil
Atatürk Dönemi Türkiye-Arnavutluk İlişkileri (1920-1938) xxiv,412p. (CD-ROM), Ankara, 2011, 9789751623874, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (45149) * 2200
 [Albania -- Foreign relations -- Turkey -- 1912-1944]
 5953
 Özdalga, Elisabeth
Pulpit, Mosque and Nation: Turkish Friday sermons as text and ritual. xii,292p, Edinburgh, 2023(22), 9781474488211, Edinburgh U.P. (40096) Pap 4838
 [Sermons -- Political aspects -- Turkey
 Analyses the historical and sociological roles of Friday sermons in the nation-building process in modern Turkey]
 5954
 Özdalga, Elisabeth
The Veiling Issue, Official Secularism and Popular Islam in Modern Turkey. (NIAS Reports, No. 33) xviii,105p, Richmond, 1998, 0700709835, Curzon Press (3069) * 1210
 5955
 Özek, Çetin
 Türkiyede Lâiklik: gelişim ve koruyucu ceza hükümleri. 565p. 古書 İstanbul, 1962 İstanbul Univ. (45188) * 2860
 5956
 Özendes, Engin
Osmanlı'nın İlk Baskenti, Bursa; geçmisten fotoğraflar. 202p photos. İstanbul, 1999, 9757438766, Yapi-Endustri Merkezi Yayınları (5819) * 4000
 [Photography -- Bursa -- History -- 19th century]
 5957
 Özendes, Engin
Osmanlı'nın İlk Baskenti, Edirne; geçmisten fotoğraflar. 178p photos. İstanbul, 1999 9757438804 Yapi-Endustri Merkezi Yayınları (5821) * 4000
 [Photography -- Edirne -- History -- 19th century]
 5958
 Özendes, Engin
Osmanlı'nın İlk Baskenti, İstanbul; geçmisten fotoğraflar. 192p photos. İstanbul, 1999, 9757438782, Yapi-Endustri Merkezi Yayınları (5820) * 4000
 [Photography -- İstanbul -- History -- 19th century]
 5959
 Özezen, Muna Yüceol
Ana Çizgileriyle: Osmanlı Türkçesinde Arapça Etkilerin Grammeri. viii,193p, Adana, 2015, 9786054989461, Karahan Kitabevi (35713) * 4480

[Turkish language -- Arabic elements -- Grammar]

5960

Özgüdenli, Osman G.

Ortaçağ'da Türkler. Moğollar, İranlılar (kaynaklar ve araştırmalar). 595p ills. İstanbul, 2020 9786051558844

Ötüken (39481) 7800

[Seljuks (Islamic History) -- Medieval Islamic and Turco-Iranian world -- Mongol world empire]

5961

Özger, Yunus

Sicill-i Ahvâl Defterlerine Göre Osmanlı Bürokrasisinde Yozgatlı Devlet Adamları. 301p, İstanbul, 2010,

9789752552906, IQ Kültür Sanat (30916) * 1200

[Statesmen -- Turkey -- Yozgat ili -- Biography]

5962

Özhan, Taha

Turkey and the Crisis of Sykes-Picot Order: from foreign relations to foreign policy. 271p, İstanbul, 2015,

9786054877539, Okur Akademi (42051) 3960

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Islam and politics -- 20th century]

5963

Özkan, Aydın (haz.)

Mısır Vakıfları (Osmanlı Devri ve Öncesi): al-Awqâf fî Misr, qabla wa khilâl al-'ahd al-'uthmânî (ISAR, No. 19)

xvii,278p+11p map, CD-ROM İstanbul, 2005 9757874159

ISAR Vakfı Yayınları (24232) 15,000

[Awqâf fî Misr : qabla wa-khilâla al-'ahd al-'Uthmânî]

Waqf -- Egypt -- History]

5964

Özkan, M. E. Doğan, F.M. Sancaktar & İ. Çeşmeli (ed.)

VIII. Milletlerarası Türkoloji Kongresi, 30 Eylül - 04 Ekim 2013

- İstanbul: VIII. International Turcology Congress. Bildiri

kitabı/Book of papers, I, II. 2 vols. İstanbul, 2014,

9789754049480, 4049497 İstanbul Univ. Edebiyat

Fakültesi (42345) * 8,460

[Turkic philology -- Turkic peoples -- Turkish language --

Literature -- Congresses]

5965

Özkan, Yeşim & Ümmühan Bayram

Osmanlı Minyatürlerinde Gastronomi Öğeleri. 144p illus.

Ankara, 2021, 9786258443745, Gazi Kitabevi (41986)

* 2990

[Food habits -- Miniature -- Ottoman empire -- Turkey --

History]

5966

Özkul, Derya & Hage Markussen (ed.)

The Alevis in Modern Turkey and the diaspora: recognition, mobilisation and transformation. (Edinburgh Studies on

Modern Turkey) xiii,336p ills., Edinburgh, 2023(22),

9781474492034, Edinburgh U.P. (40949) Pap 4838

[Investigates the Alevis' struggles for recognition and representation under the AKP administration]

5967

Özok-Gündoğan, Nilay

The Kurdish Nobility in the Ottoman Empire: Loyalty, Autonomy and Privilege. (Edinburgh Studies on the

Ottoman Empire) 368p. Edinburgh, 2024(22),

9781399508629, Edinburgh U.P. (43622) Pap 7258

[This book narrates the rise and fall of Kurdish nobility in the Ottoman Empire from the sixteenth through to the

nineteenth century. Focusing on one noble Kurdish family

based in the emirate of Palu, a fortified town in the eastern

provinces of the Ottoman Empire, it provides the first

systematic analysis of the hereditary nobility in Kurdistan.]

5968

Özoğlu, Hakan

The Decline of the Ottoman Empire and The Rise of the Turkish Republic: Observations of an American Diplomat,

1919-1927. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 224p.

Edinburgh, 2023(221) 9781474480383 Edinburgh U.P.

(43639) Pap 5322

[Examines Rear Admiral Mark L. Bristol's diplomatic

correspondence at a critical moment in Ottoman and Turkish history]

5969

Özsoy, Ergün

Akdeniz'de Osmanlılar ve Habsburglar 1550-1600:

Siyaset-Ticaret-ziyaret. 370p, İstanbul, 2018,

9786052380673, Libra (38757) 7,200

[Habsburg, House of -- Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Austria --

History -- 16th century]

5970

Özsoy, Ergün

XVI. Yüzyıl Alman Seyahatnâmerine Göre Akdeniz. 236p

maps, illus., İstanbul, 2015, 9786059022309, Libra

(41366) 2400

[Germans -- Black Sea Coast (Turkey) -- Turkey -- History --

16th century]

5971

Öztürk, Kurtuluş

Halil Hâlid: antiemperyalist bir Osmanlı aydını xvii,246p,

İstanbul, 2022, 9786257800624, İlem (41610) 3900

5972

Öztürk, Mustafa & Sevda Özkaya Özer (haz.)

Misir Sâlnâmesi 1871. vii,45p, Elazığ, 2005,
97539405201, T.C. Fırat Üniversitesi (24161) * 1060
[Egypt -- History -- Ottoman empire]
5973

Öztürk, Nazif

Elmalılı M. Hamdi Yazır Gözüyle Vakıflar (Ahkâm-ı Evkâf).
515p. facs. Ankara, 1995, 9753891709, Türkiye Diyanet
Vakfı Yayınları (592) 7470
[Waqf -- Ottoman empire -- History]
Facsim. of original text in Ottoman Turkish published in 1914
(İstanbul) under the title: İrşâd'ül-ahlâf fi ahkâm'ül-evkâf.]
5974

Öztürk, Salim Aykut

**Mobility and Armenian Belonging in Contemporary Turkey:
Migratory Routes and the Meaning of the Local.**
(Contemporary Turkey) 224p. London, 2024,
9780755645114, I.B. Tauris (42842) Pap 7016
[What remains and becomes Armenian in a historically
informed moment of increased mobility? Taking an
anthropological approach with ethnographic data collected
from Turkey and Armenia over the course of almost 10 years,
this book focuses on themes of migration, human movement,
community-making and the conditions that facilitate mobility
and place-making.]
5975

Öztürk, Sirri

Partileşme Sorunu, I, II. 2 vols. İstanbul, 1986 Sorun
(21385) * 1300
[Political parties -- Turkey]
5976

Öztürk, Yücel, Mehmet İnbaşı & Mehmet Kerim (ed.)

**Osmanlı Hâkimiyetinde Balkanlar : sosyo-ekonomik ve idari
bakış.** 446p. maps, photos., İstanbul, 2023,
9786258375800, İdeal Kültür Yayıncılık (42622) 9578
[Balkan Peninsular -- Economic conditions -- History]
5977

Öztaş, Esmâ Şahin

Bâkî Dîvânı'nda Osmanlı Toplum Hayatı 680p, İstanbul,
2022, 9786057373908, Yelkenli Yayınevi (41533) 4030
5978

Öztan, Ramazan Hakkı & Alp Yenen (ed.)

**Age of Rogues: rebels, revolutionaries and racketeers at the
frontiers of empires.** xxiii,400p, Edinburgh, 2023(21),
9781474462631, Edinburgh U.P. (40092) Pap 7258
[Revolutionaries -- Imperialism -- Turkey -- Middle East.
1879-1909

Studies the frontier cultures of revolution that shaped the
making of the modern Middle East, mainly Ottoman empire.]
5979

Öztopçu, Kurtulus

Elementary Turkish: a complete course for beginners. (Türk
dilleri araştırmaları dizisi, 43, 44, 43, 44) 2 vols. '2 CDs),
Ankara/ Santa Monica, 2009, 9789757981404 Kebikeç/
Sanat (45131) * 4400
[Turkish language -- Grammar -- Textbooks
Vol. 1: Beginning level. 2: Beginning-Intermediate]
5980

Özyürek, Esra (ed.)

The Politics of Public Memory in Turkey x,225p. Syracuse,
2007, 978-815631316, Syracuse U.P. (45187) * 2860
[Collective memory -- Turkey -- History]
5981

Ozyasar, Yonca Koksall & Can Nacar

Anatolian Livestock Trade in the Late Ottoman Empire. (LUP
Middle East Environmental Histories) 220p. Budapest,
2024, 9789087284350, Central European University
Press/ Amsterdam U.P. (43444) 22,356
[This book analyzes the expansion of the Anatolian livestock
trade, focusing on sheep and cattle, during the nineteenth
and early twentieth centuries— a period marked by
significant changes in state policies, society and
environment.]
5982

Özyetgin, Ayşe Melek (ed.)

Osmanlı Hanedan Defterleri, 1909-1922. 263p facs.
İstanbul, 2018 9789764615555 Yıldız Teknik Üniv. Sultan II.
Abdülhamid Uygulama ve Araştırma Merkezi (41138)
12,000

[Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire -- Sources]
5983

Örikağasızade Hasan Sırrı, 1861-1933

Hukuk-ı Husûsiyye-i Düvel, Örikağasızade Hasan Sırrı - 1908 :

Türkiye'de yazılmış ilk devletler özel hukuku ders kitabı.
transl. **Onur Can Saatcioğlu** xix,257p, İstanbul, 2023,
9786254325038, Onikilevha (42409) 3400
[Conflict of laws -- Turkey]
5984

Özden, Yekta Güngör, Nevval Sevindi, Ahmet Gürtaş

Atatürk ve Din : (TDV Kadın Kolları Panel, 1998) 79p.
Ankara, 1999 9753893507 Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (45135)
* 440

[Kemalism -- Islam and state -- Turkey]
5985

Özkan, Salih

Millî Devlet Olma Sürecinde Mübadele ve Niğde'ye Yapılan İskân. vii,195p Konya, 2010 9789756527665 Kömen (43653)
* 1320

[Population transfers -- Turks -- Greece -- Niğde İli (Turkey) -- History -- 20th century]

5986

Özkaya, Yücel

Millî Mücadele'de Atatürk ve Basın : 1919-1921 143p.
Ankara, 2007, 9789751619211, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi
(45297) * 1210

[Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923 -- Press coverage]

5987

Öztürk, Cemil

Atatürk Devri Öğretmen Yetiştirme Politikası (TTK, XVI.
Dizi-Sa. 77) xvi,274p. Ankara, 1996, 9751607655,
TTK (45221) * 1210

[Turkey -- History -- Education and state -- School
management]

5988

Pakalın, Mehmed Zeki (1886-1972)

Son Sadrazamlar ve Başvekilleri. haz. A. Kavak, K. Selvi,
O.M. Çolak & S. Uygur (T.T.K. IV/a-2-2.1. Dizi-Sa. 51)
8 vols. ills. Ankara, 2021, 9789751740706,
TTK (41271) 19,980

[Statesmen -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire,
1288-1918]

5989

Pala, Cavide (haz.)

**Osmanlı ve Erken Cumhuriyet Kadın Dergileri: talepler,
engeller, mücadele, cilt 7: Yeni Harflerle, Hanımlara Mahsüs
Gazete (1895-1908) Sayı: 1-13.** 562p, İstanbul, 2022,
9786258472288, Libra (41274) 11090

[Women -- Turkish newspapers -- Turkey -- İstanbul -- History]

5990

**Osmanlı ve Erken Cumhuriyet Kadın Dergileri: talepler,
engeller, mücadele, cilt 8: Yeni Harflerle, Hanımlara Mahsüs
Gazete (1895-1908) Sayı: 14-25.** 552p, İstanbul, 2022,
9786258472295, Libra (41273) 11090

[Women -- Turkish newspapers -- Turkey -- İstanbul -- History]

5991

Pallis, Alexander anastasius

Yunanlıların Anadolu Macerası, 1915-1922 149p. İstanbul,
1995, 9753633432, Yapı Kredi Yayınları (45152) 700
[Turkey -- Easter question (Balkan) -- Greece -- History]

5992

Pamuk, Şevket

Osmanlı-Türkiye İktisadî Tarihi 1500-1914. 242p, İstanbul,
2023(05), 9789750503559, İletişim (42132) 4070
[Previous edition has title: 100 soruda Osmanlı-Türkiye iktisadi
tarihi, 1500-1914]

5993

Pamuk, Şevket

**Uneven Centuries: economic development of Turkey since
1820.** xiii,352p, Princeton, 2018, 9780691166377,
Princeton U.P. (37243) * 7111

[The population and economy of the area within the
present-day borders of Turkey has consistently been among
the largest in the developing world, yet there has been no
authoritative economic history of Turkey until now. In Uneven
Centuries, Şevket Pamuk examines the economic growth and
human development of Turkey over the past two hundred
years.]

5994

Pamuk, Orhan

Cevdet Bey ve Oğulları 610p, İstanbul, 2011(1982),
9754704554, İletişim (27953) * 1100
5995

Pamuk, Orhan

Masumiyet Müzesi. 592p. İstanbul, 2008,
9789750506093, İletişim (45100) * 1210
5996

Pamuk, Orhan

Veba Geceleri. roman 537p, İstanbul, 2021,
9789750849282, Yapı Kredi Yayınları (42026) * 3520
5997

Pamuk, Şevket (haz.)

**19. Yüzyılda Osmanlı Dış Ticareti/ Ottoman foreign trade in
the 19th century.** 3. baskı (Tarihi İstatistikler
Dizisi/Historical Statistics Series, 1) 82p, Ankara,
2011(1995), 9751911788, T.C. Başbakanlık Devlet
İstatistik Enst. (3080) * 880

5998

Panaite, Viorel

**The Ambassador's Notebook: Western Merchants, French
Diplomacy and Islamic Law in the Ottoman Mediterranean
c.1600.** (The Ottoman Empire and its Heritage, Volume: 81)
Leiden, 2025, 9789004697218, Brill (43018) 30843
[Using never before studied documents from Manuscript Turc
130 (BnF, Paris), compiled in a unique structure by
Ambassador François Savary de Brèves, Viorel Panaite offers a
comprehensive picture of the Ottoman Mediterranean
around 1600, with the French as protagonists. He explores

the foreigner's condition (müstemin) in the Abode of Islam, consular jurisdiction, the Flemish as protégés, and takes the reader on a journey to the cities of Marseille, Tunis, Alexandria, Aleppo and Istanbul. He focuses on the capitulations' provisions about merchants, navigation, trade, goods and taxes, as well as diplomatic efforts to curb the illegal actions of provincial authorities, ship captains, North African pirates and English privateers.]

5999

Panzac, Daniel (dir.)

Les Villes dans l'Empire Ottoman: activités et sociétés, tome I. 416p. Paris, 1991 2222046483 CNRS (45164) * 1,980

[Cities and towns -- Turkey -- History

incl.: R. Deguilhem: Waqf documents: a multi-purpose historical source - the case of 19th century Damascus]

6000

Papp, Sandor

Osmanlılar ve Macarlar: bir diplomatik tarih. 461p maps Istanbul, 2023, 9786257447256, VakıfBank Kültür Yayınları (42034) 4710

[Ottoman empire -- Hungary -- Relations -- History]

6001

Parla, Taha

The Social and Political Thought of Ziya Gökalp, 1876-1924. vii,157p. 古書 Leiden, 1985, 9004072292, E.J. Brill (45203) * 1800

6002

Parry, Jonathan

Promised Lands: the British and the Ottoman Middle East. xviii,453p maps, Princeton, 2024(22), 9780691231440, Princeton U.P. (41221) Pap. * 6764

[Middle East -- Foreign public opinion, British -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century

A major history of the British Empire's early involvement in the Middle East Napoleon's invasion of Egypt in 1798 showed how vulnerable India was to attack by France and Russia. It forced the British Empire to try to secure the two routes that a European might use to reach the subcontinent--through Egypt and the Red Sea, and through Baghdad and the Persian Gulf. Promised Lands is a panoramic history of this vibrant and explosive age. Charting the development of Britain's political interest in the Middle East from the Napoleonic Wars to the Crimean War in the 1850s, Jonathan Parry examines the various strategies employed by British and Indian officials, describing how they sought influence with local Arabs, Mamluks, Kurds, Christians, and Jews.]

6003

Paul, Ludwig

Zazaki: Grammatik und Versuch einer Dialektologie.

(Beiträge zur Iranistik Volume: 18) 392p. Wiesbaden, 2024, 9783752008012, Reichert (43231) 12,213

[Zazaki ist eine am nordwestlichen Rand des kurdischen Sprachgebiets gesprochene nordwestiranische Sprache, die heute von ca. 2 Millionen Sprechern in Südostanatolien als Muttersprache verwendet wird. Es ist eine dem Kurdischen verwandte, aber dennoch eigenständige Sprache. Seit der Eskalation des Konfliktes zwischen den in der Türkei lebenden Kurden und der türkischen Regierung hat eine Polarisierung innerhalb der Gruppe der Kurden stattgefunden, die auch dazu geführt hat, daß sich eine Teil der Zaza ihrer Zaza ihrer eigenen Sprache und Kultur zunehmend bewußt werden. Das Zazaki wurde somit in den letzten Jahren zu einer „neu entdeckten“ Schriftsprache.]

6004

Peacock, A.C.S.

Islam, Literature and Society in Mongol Anatolia.

(Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) xiv,294p, Cambridge, 2020(19), 9781108713481, Cambridge U.P. (39324) Pap 7500

[From a Christian, Greek- and Armenian-speaking land to a predominantly Muslim and Turkish speaking one, the Islamisation of medieval Anatolia would lay the groundwork for the emergence of the Ottoman Empire as a world power and ultimately the modern Republic of Turkey. Bringing together previously unpublished sources in Arabic, Persian and Turkish, Peacock offers a new understanding of the crucial but neglected period in Anatolian history, that of Mongol domination, between c. 1240 and 1380.]

6005

Pehlivanlı, Hamit (haz.)

Sâlnâme-i Vilâyet-i Bosna: 1287 Hicrî/1870. (T.T.K. III-5 Dizi-Sa. 4) xxxii,192p, Ankara, 2014 9789751627704 TTK (41137) 1,000

[Almanacs, Turkish -- Bosnia and Herzegovina -- 19th century]

6006

Pekdoğan, Sibel

Sivas Sancağı'nda Tımar Sistemi (1573-1651): Tımar sisteminde yaşanan değişim ve dönüşümün bir paşa sancağında takibi. xviii,478p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786058055627, Kitabevi (42378) 9,600

[Land tenure -- Tımar system -- Sivas -- Ottoman empire -- History]

6007

Pentcheva, Bissera V.

Hagia Sophia: Sound, Space, and Spirit in Byzantium.

(Buildings, Landscapes, and Societies) 304p. 50 color, 42 b/w, University Park, 2017 9780271077260

PennState U.P. (43695) Pap 7740
6008

Petronotis, Argiris

Hacıustalar : Akdağmadeni'nden Aridea'ya bir mübadele

öyküsü. çev. İro Kaplangı 62p. İstanbul, 2004,
9758704516, Kitapyayinevi (45171) * 250

[Population transfers -- Greeks -- History -- 20th century]
6009

Pfeifer, Helen

Empire of Salons: conquest and community in early modern

Ottoman lands. xi,297p, Princeton, 2022,

9780691195230 Princeton U.P. (40666) * 8,010

[Ghazzī, Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad ibn Muḥammad, 1499-1577
-- Salons -- Syria -- Damascus -- History -- 16th century -- Egypt
-- Turkey

Historians have typically linked Ottoman imperial cohesion in the sixteenth century to the bureaucracy or the sultan's court. In *Empire of Salons*, Pfeifer points instead to a critical but overlooked factor: gentlemanly salons. Pfeifer demonstrates that salons-exclusive assemblies in which elite men displayed their knowledge and status-contributed as much as any formal institution to the empire's political stability.]

6010

Philliou, Christine M.

Turkey: a past against history. 294p, Berkeley, 2022

9780520276390 U. of California Press (40650) Pap 5865

[In this richly detailed alternative history, Christine M. Philliou focuses on the notion of political opposition and dissent—*muhalefet*—to connect the Ottoman and Turkish periods. Taking the perennial dissident Refik Halid Karay as a subject, guide, and interlocutor, she traces the fissures within the Ottoman and the modern Turkish elite that bridged the transition. Exploring Karay's political and literary writings across four regimes and two stints in exile, Philliou upends the official history of Turkey and offers new dimensions to our understanding of its political authority and culture.]

6011

Phillips, Amanda

Sea Change: Ottoman Textiles between the Mediterranean and the Indian Ocean. 360p. 69 color, Berkeley, 2021,

9780520303591, U. of California Press (43482) 12285

[Textiles were the second-most-traded commodity in all of world history, preceded only by grain. In the Ottoman Empire

in particular, the sale and exchange of silks, cottons, and woolens generated an immense amount of revenue and touched every level of society, from rural women tending silkworms to pashas flaunting layers of watered camlet to merchants traveling to Mecca and beyond.]

6012

Pickl, Othmar (hrsg.)

Die wirtschaftlichen Auswirkungen der Türkenkriege. Die Vorträge des 1. Internat. Grazer Symposions zur Wirtschafts- und Sozialgeschichte Südosteuropas <5. bis 10. Okt. 1970>

366p. Graz, 1971 Selbstverl. d. Lehrkanzel f. Wirtschafts- und Sozialgeschichte d. Univ. Graz (45093) * 1980

[South Europe -- Commerce -- History -- Congresses]

6013

Pinguet, Catherine

Salonique, 1870-1920 280p. phortos, Paris, 2023,

9782271143129, CNRS (43738) 9315

[Capitale de la Macédoine ottomane, Salonique a connu au XIXe siècle une incroyable métamorphose. Cœur « industriel » de l'Empire, foyer de la modernité turque, jusqu'à la reconquête par les Grecs en 1912, la cité est une ville pluriethnique et multiconfessionnelle, un carrefour culturel et un havre aussi où se sont réfugiés, depuis des siècles, les sépharades bannis d'Espagne et les ashkénazes chassés d'Europe. Une véritable Jérusalem des Balkans.]

6014

Pinguet, Catherine (texte)

Istanbul, Photographes et Sultan, 1840-1900. 240p, Paris,

2011, 9782271072542, CNRS (31845) 8,073

[photographies: collection Pierre de Gigord]

6015

Piri Reis (1470?-1553)

Piri Reis Haritası Seti: Piri Reis Hakkında İzahname. metin

Yusuf Akçura 5. baskı (T.T.K. 1 Dizi-Sa. 1/4) 19p 2 maps,

Ankara, 2021(1935) 9789751611055 TTK (41278) 2,018

[Piri Reis -- World maps -- Early works to 1800]

6016

Polat, Ü. Gülsüm

Türk-Arap İlişkileri: eski eyaletler yeni komşulara dönüşürken (1914-1923). 362p, İstanbul, 2019,

9786057635358, Kronik (41643) 2,970

[Turkey -- Ottoman empire -- Arab countries -- Diplomatic relations]

6017

Polat, Nâzım (ed.)

Festschrift in Honor of Orhan Okay, I, II, III. (J. of Turkish Studies, Türklük bilgisi Arastirmalari, v. 30/I-II-III) 3 vols.

Cambridge, Ma., 2005-6 Harvard U. (24514) * 16,500
 [Civilization, Turkic
 Text in Turkish, with English and German additions]
 6018
 Polatel, Mehmet

Armenians and Land Disputes in the Ottoman Empire, 1850–1914. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 312p. Edinburgh, 2025 9781399528603 Edinburgh U.P. (43600) 22,990
 [traces the transformation of land disputes involving Armenians into the Armenian land question from the mid-nineteenth century to the outbreak of the First World War.]

6019
 Pope, Hugh

Sons of the Conquerors: the rise of the Turkish world. 413p, N.Y. 2005, 0715633686, Overlook Duckworth (20515) * 3120
 [Delving deep into a world most westerners are shamefully ignorant of, this highly readable collection of essays about Turkic people from Virginia to Xinjiang, China, buzzes with life and personality even as it explains topics as obscure as the inner workings of Azerbaijani politics.]

6020
 Pope, Nicole & Pope Hugh

Turkey Unveiled: Atatürk and after. 320p London, 1997 0719556538, John Murray (929) 1100
 6021

Proceedings of the International Congress on al-Quds during the Ottoman Era, Damascus, 22-25 June 2009.

49p(en)+207p(ar), Istanbul, 2012, 9789290632443 IRCICA (30554) 8,800

[Bukhūth Mu'tamar al-Duwalī hawla al-Quds fī al-'Ahd al-'Uthmānī]

in Arabic & English

Jerusalem -- Palestine -- History -- Congresses]

6022

Püsküllüoğlu, Ali

Arkadaş Türkçe Sözlük. 1121p. Ankara, 2003, 9755090533, Arkadaş (45082) * 3300

6023

Rā'īn, Esmā'īl

Qatl-e 'Ām-e Armaneyān dar daurān-e salātīn-e Āl-e Othmān. 284p. photos. Tehran, 2537 Amir Kabir (44775)

* 960

[Armenian Genocide, 1915-1923]

6024

Radway, Robyn Dora

Portraits of Empires: Habsburg Albums from the German House in Ottoman Constantinople. 296p. 162 color, Bloomington, 2023 9780253066923 Indiana U.P. (43387)

Pap 4725

[In the late 16th century, hundreds of travelers made their way to the Habsburg ambassador's residence, known as the German House, in Constantinople. In this centrally located inn, subjects of the emperor found food, wine, shelter, and good company—and left an incredible collection of albums filled with images, messages, decorated papers, and more.]

6025

Ragagnin, Elisabetta & Jens Wilkens (ed.)

Kutadgu Nom Bitig. Festschrift für Jens Peter Laut zum 60. Geburtstag unter Mitarbeit von Gökhan Şilfeler

(Veröffentlichungen der Societas Uralo-Altaica, 87) xx,653s Wiesbaden, 2015 9783447104593 Harrassowitz (41714)

30,636

[Einen Schwerpunkt bilden Artikel, die den Literaturen und Sprachen (Altugurisch, Sogdisch, Tocharisch) des alten Zentralasiens gewidmet sind. Der Band versammelt ferner sprachwissenschaftliche Aufsätze zur allgemeinen Turkologie und zur Altaistik, zu islamkundlichen und religionswissenschaftlichen Themen sowie zur türkeibezogenen Literaturwissenschaft und zur Geistesgeschichte der frühen Türkischen Republik.]

6026

Rahimi, Farhad (haz.)

Ferağ'nin Çağatay Türkçesi Sözlüğü. (TDK, 1423)

300p+44p(facs.), Ankara, 2021, 9789751749062, TDK (41483) 2,800

[Chagatai language -- Turkish -- Dictionaries

Entries in Chagatai (romanized and Arabic script); with definitions in Turkish]

6027

Ramazān-zāde (-1571)

Tārīh-i Nişancı Paşa (tenkitli metin-tahlil). haz. Rukiye Özdemir ccxlvii,424p facs., Ankara, 2022,

9789751751737, TTK (41970) 8,800

[Ottoman Empire -- Turkey -- Muslims -- Biography -- History]

6028

al-Rāvandī, Mohd. bn 'Alī bn Soleyman

Rāhat al-Sudūr va Āyat al-Surūr dar Tārīkh-e Āl-e Saljūq.

ed. by Mohd. Eqbāl xlii,575p. Tehran, 1364(1333)

Amir Kabir (44705)

* 2640

[Seljuks -- Iran -- History

Repr. of E.J.W. Gibb memorial series, new ser. 2, vol. II

[The Râhat-us-şudûr wa âyat-us-surûr: being a history of the Saljuks

Contains the text of a manuscript preserved in the
Bibliothèque nationale in Paris]

6029

el-Râvendî, Muhammed b. Ali b. Süleyman

Râhat-üs-Sudûr ve Âyet-üs-Sûrûr (gönüllerin Rahatı ve Sevinmc Alâmeti) çev. Ahmed Ateş (TTK II. Dizi - sa. 14)
2 vols. Ankara, 1999(57), 9751611512, T.T.K. (42680)
* 1600

[Seljuks -- Iran -- Turkey -- History]

6030

Razavî (16. yy.)

Fütüvvet-Nâme-i Kebîr (giriş-metin-tıpkıbasım). haz. S.

Gülten & H. Yılmaz (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı yayınları, 44) 296p facs. İstanbul, 2014, 9789751737526 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (40182) 7470
[Sufism -- Futuwwa (Islamic social groups) -- Alevi - Bektâşî Ottoman Turkish in roman and manuscript facsimile; editorial material in modern Turkish.]

6031

Redhouse English- Turkish Dictionary: İngilizce-Türkçe Redhouse Sözlüğü. viii,1152p. 古書 İstanbul, 2001(1974) 9758176102, SEV Matbaacılık ve Yayıncılık (15378)
* 2200

6032

Redhouse Turkish/Ottoman-English Dictionary: Türkçe/Osmanlıca-İngilizce Redhouse Sözlüğü. xxxii,1292p,46p, İstanbul, 2022(1968), 9789758176113, SEV Matbaacılık ve Yayıncılık (13102) * 12370
[20th print]

6033

Refîî, Penâhî, & Misâlî

Reşâret-Nâme, Genc-Nâme, Şehriyâr-Nâme, Feyz-Nâme: Hurûfî Şiirler III (inceleme - tenkitli metin). haz. Fatih Usluer (Hurûfî Şiirler III, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayın. 117) 325p, İstanbul, 2019 9789751741486 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (41981) 2990
[Hurufis -- Doctrines -- Sufi Poetry -- Early works to 1800]

6034

Refik, Ahmet

Lâle Devri, 1130-1143. 231p. İstanbul, 1331 Kitaphane-yi Askeri (45101) * 3200
[Turkey -- History -- Ahmed III, 1703-1730 -- Arabic script]

6035

Reichert, Klaus

Turkey Rediscovered: a land between tradition and modernity. tr. from the Germany by E.H. Hayworth x,179p, London, 2016, 9781909961081 The Armchair Traveller (U. of Chicago Pr.) (42215) * 4338
[This book is an exhilarating journey through Turkey's history and a perceptive look at the interactions between secularism, religion, and multi ethnicity.]

6036

Reisman, Arnold

Turkey's Modernization: refugees from Nazism and Atatürk's vision. xxvii,572p. facs., Washington, DC, 2006, 0977790886, New Academia Publishing (45189)
Pap. * 2860

6037

Renard, John

Rumi: a life in picture. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) xiii,276p ills., Edinburgh, 2021, 9781474475006, Edinburgh U.P. (39564) 22990
[Studies illustrated 16th-century Ottoman manuscripts of a major hagiography of Rumi and his spiritual descendants. Picturing the life story of Jalal ad-Din Rumi, a premier Muslim mystic and the original Whirling Dervish, the images in three extant manuscripts of Aflakî's Wondrous Feats of the Knowers of God provide a unique way to interpret the text.]

6038

Richter, Heinz A.

History of the Island of Cyprus: Part 4: 1965–1977. (PELEUS, 112) 766p. Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783447117340, Harrassowitz (43254) 16,560
[In this wide-ranging four-volume study Heinz A. Richter describes the development of Cyprus from 1878 to 1977, disregarding no aspect of the changeful and painful Cypriot history.]

6039

Richter, Heinz A.

The Greek-Turkish War 1919–1922. (PELEUS, 73) 211p. Wiesbaden, 2016 9783447106719 Harrassowitz (43255) 6,210

[This study analyzes the causes of the Asia Minor catastrophe 1922 and puts it in the context of international policy of that time. At the same time internal developments in Greece and Turkey are analyzed and described.]

6040

Robins, Philip

Suits and Uniforms: Turkish foreign policy since the Cold War. xiii,404p. maps, London, 2003, 1850656754,

- Hurst (45167) Pap. * 2200 * 1760
6041
Rohdewald, S. S. Conermann & A. Fuess 8ed.)
Transottomanica - Osteuropaisch-osmanisch-persische Mobilitätsdynamiken: Perspektiven und Forschungsstand.
(Transottomanica, Bd. 1) 246s, Göttingen, 2018, 9783847108863 V&R Unipress/ Bonn U.P. (37781) 9,315
[The history of the great empires in Eastern Europe and in the Near and Middle East was not only marked by conflicts and competition but also by a dense exchange leading to intensive interconnections. From the 16th until the beginning of the 20th century a large number of social and cultural ties between Poland-Lithuania, the Russian Empire, Ottoman Empire and Persia can be found. Supported by several groups and individuals such as merchants, scholars, diplomats, migrants, militaries or slaves a strong exchange of humans, products and ideas were realised. Therefore, "transottoman" interactive relationships evolved during different time periods and different social spaces. The present volume presents not only a methodical research overview but also transregional ties, which have not been the subject of a systematic historical study so far.]
6042
Rona, Zeynep (haz.)
Bilanço 1923-1998 : Türkiye Cumhuriyeti'nin 75 yılına toplu bakış uluslararası kongresi = International conference on History of the Turkish Republic : a reassessment : 10-12 Aralık 1998 ODTÜ Kültür ve Kongre Merkezi, Ankara 2 vols. Istanbul, 1999, 9757306576, Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi * 3800
[Turkey -- History -- 20th century -- Congresses]
6043
Rubin, Barry & Kemal Kirişçi (ed.)
Turkey in World Politics: an emerging multiregional power. 351p. Istanbul, 2002, 9755181695, Boğaziçi Üniv. (45191) * 880
6044
Rubin, Barry & Wolfgang G. Schwanitz
Nazis, Islamists, and the Making of Modern Middle East. xiii,340p. New Haven, 2014, 9780300140903, Yale U.P. (45166) * 3850
[Middle East -- Foreign relations -- Germany -- World War, 1939-1945]
6045
Rugman, Jonathan & Roger Hutchings
Atatürk's Children: Turkey and the Kurds. 128p photos. 古書 London/N.Y. 1996, 0304333840, Cassell (3798)
[Turkey -- Civil rights -- Kurds -- since 1980]
6046
al-Rustom, Hakem Amer
Enduring Erasures: Afterlives of the Armenian Genocide. 304p. N.Y. 2025, 9780231213653, Columbia U.P. (43205) Pap 6993
[a historical ethnography of survival in the aftermath of catastrophe, examining how the specter of genocide still looms over the lives of the survivors' descendants and the social fabric of Turkey.]
6047
Sabev, Orlin
The Müteferrika Press: Arabic Typography in an Ottoman Context. (Early Arabic Printing in the East, vol. 5) xxvii,404p. Berlin, 2025, 9783111384917, De Gruyter Brill (43397) 18,620
[This book provides an overview of the activity and the output of the first Turkish press in the Ottoman Empire. Known as the Müteferrika Press, it was founded in Istanbul and was operated most actively from 1726 until 1747 when its founder Ibrahim Müteferrika passed away, though there were some printing efforts before this period and they continued after his death. (open access)]
6048
Sahillioglu, Halil (ed.)
Al-Binyah al-Iqtisâdîyah wa al-İjtimâ'îyah li-Madînat Dimashq fî al-qarn al-sâbi' 'ashar, min Daftar al-'awarid raqim 1977. v,372p, Istanbul, 2005, 9290631465, IRCICA (25650) 13,200
[Damascus (Syria) -- Economic conditions -- 17th century
[Şam Şehrini XVII. Asırda Sosyal ve Ekonomik Yapısı, 1977 Numaralı 'Avâriz Defteri'ne Göre]
[Social and Economic Structure of the City of Damascus during the XVIIth century, the Avariz defter No. 1977]
The Defters related to Avâriz are significant historical sources of information about the demographic structure of a particular region as well as the financial, social and professional status of its inhabitants.
In Arabic, with introduction in Turkish]
6049
Şahin, Çağatay Edgücan & Mehmet Erman Erol (ed.)
The Condition of the Working Class in Turkey: labour under neoliberal authoritarianism 320p, London, 2021, 9780745343112, Pluto Press (41135) Pap 4836
6050
Şahin, İlhan, Baktıbek İsakov & Cengiz Buyar (ed.)

The Central Asiatic Roots of Ottoman Culture. (CIEPO Interim Symposium) 790p, İstanbul, 2014, 9789757914389, İstanbul Esnaf ve Sanatkarlar Odaları Birliği (İSTESOB)

(35109) 14950

[Turkey -- Relations -- Central Asia -- History -- Congresses In Turkish (mainly) and English]

6051

Şahin, Haşim

Dervişler, Fakihler, Gaziler : erken Osmanlı toplumunda dinî zümreler (1300-1400) 340p, İstanbul, 2022(20),

9789750846922, Yapı Kredi Yayınları (42332) 3940

[Sufism -- Dervishes -- Turkey -- History -- 14th century]

6052

Şahin, İlhan

Osmanlı Döneminde Konar - Göçerler: Nomads in the Ottoman empire. 310p, İstanbul, 2006, 9756372230, Eren (24491) * 3990

[Nomad -- Turkey -- History -- Collected works]

6053

Şahin, Kaya

Peerless among Princes: The Life and Times of Sultan Süleyman. 384p. illus. Oxford, 2023, 9780197531631, Oxford University Press (42976) Pap 5927
[Offers a full treatment of the life and times of a figure who played an important role in sixteenth-century global politics]

6054

Şahin, Rûmeysa Nur

Mîrzâ Makhdûm between Two Worlds : a Safavid sadr in the Ottoman world and his refutation of the Qizilbash beliefs 104p facs. photos. İstanbul, 2020, 9786257705134, Yeditepe (42044) 2640
[Ulama -- Safavids -- Iran -- Turkey -- History -- 16th-18th centuries]

6055

Şahin, Savaş (ed.)

Kissa-i Temur-Nâme: inceleme-metin-dizin-tıpkıbasım. 284p facs. Konya, 2017 9786059269865 Palet Yayınları (36162) 4500

[Timur, 1336-1405 -- Central Asia -- Kings and rulers In Turkish and Turkish in Arabic script (in facsimile)]

6056

Şahin, Seval, Alp Eren Topal & Stefo Benlisoy (haz.)

Teodor Kasap Çingiraklı Tatar : bütün sayılar 136p, İstanbul, 2022, 9786054640799, İstos (42203) 6120
[Re-issue in modern Turkish of Çingiraklı Tatar, an Ottoman Turkish newspaper issued in the spring of 1873 by Teodor Kasap]

6057

Şahion, Salih

Osmanlı'da Şehir Yönetimi ve İstanbul'da Sosyal Hayat: İstanbul Mahkemesi 225 Nolu Sicil (H. 1286-1287/M. 1869-1870). 503p facs. Ankara, 2022 9786256961159 İlahiyât (41848) 8650

[Üç bölümden oluşan bu çalışmada bir yandan kadılık makamının yetki ve fonksiyonlarındaki değişim ana hatlarıyla incelenirken bir yandan da üzerinde çalışılan kadı sicilinin transkripsiyonuyla 1800'lü yıllarda İstanbul'da idari, hukuki, iktisadi ve sosyal hayata dair kesitler ortaya konmuştur.]

6058

Sak, Vesile Albayrak

Mevlevî Mutfak Kültürünün: divam şiirindeki izleri. 214p, Konya, 2024 9786256703209 NEU Press (42623) 3587 6059

Sakali, Marina & Lady Marks

The Uses of Oppression: the Ottoman Empire through its Greek newspapers, 1830-1862. (Ilex Series 27) 276p, Cambridge, Ma., 2024 9780674293984 Harvard U.P. (41702) Pap 4716

[During the middle decades of the nineteenth century, a generation of Ottoman Greeks was caught up in radical social and political changes, including the period of reforms known as Tanzimat. The Ottoman Greek press was both a product and an agent of these changes.]

6060

Sakallı, Bayram

Millî Mücadele'nin Sosyal Tarihi : Müdafaa-i Hukuk Cemiyetleri 432p. İstanbul, 1997, 9753552920 İz Yayıncılık (45157) * 770
[Turkey -- History -- Social conditions -- Revolution, 1918-1923 Turkish social history during the Civil War]

6061

Sakhatova, Gulsen, Jaklin Kornfilt & Murad Suleymanov (ed.)

Exploring the Diversity of Turkic Languages: Studies in Morphology, Syntax and Language Contact. (Veröffentlichungen der Societas Uralo-Altaica, 101) 212p. Wiesbaden, 2023 9783447121439 Harrassowitz (43257) 12,006

6062

Sakin, Orhan

Osmanlı Arşiv Belgeleri Okuma Klavuzu: Hatt-ı Hümayûn-İrade-Fermân-Berât-Telhîs-Buyuruldu Tezkire-Takrîr-Arz-Arzuhal. 368p facs. İstanbul, 2022(14) 9786055200510 Yeditepe (32859) 3410
[Turkey -- History -- Archival resources]

- 6063
Sakin, Orhan
Yeniçeri Ocağı: Tarihi ve Yasaları (Mebde-ı Kanûn-ı Yeniçeri Ocağı Tarihi). 2 baskı 376p ills. facs. İstanbul, 2019(11), 9789944397759, Doğu Kütüphanesi (28017) 5750
[Janizaries -- History]
- 6064
Salar Baba Bin Qul'ali Haridari (active 16th century)
Salar Baba Öğuznâmesi : (inceleme, metin, tercüme, dizin). haz. Mehmet Güler 428p. , İstanbul, 2022, 9786258371574, Dün Bugün Yarın Yayınları (42520)
* 4980
[Oghuz (Turkic people) -- Turkmen -- Central Asia -- History]
- 6065
Şallı, Hakan
Osmanlı Kamuoyunda Edirne Meselesi ve Edirne Heyeti 307p illus. photos. İstanbul, 2023, 9786258472646, Libra (42176) 6115
[Edirne (Turkey) -- History -- Siege, 1912-1913]
- 6066
Salname-i Devlet-i Aliye-i Osmaniye: 1326 sene-i hicriyesinde mahsus 1103p. 古書 İstanbul, 1323 (45126)
* 6500
- 6067
Sâmî
Sami's Turkish Traditional Dictionary, Turkish-Turkish. vols. I & II in 1. 1574p, Beirut, 1989(1890) Librairie du Liban (14) 2750
- 6068
Şamsutdinov, A.M.
Mondros'tan Lozan'a Türkiye Ulusal Kurtuluş Savaşı Tarihi, 1918-1923 367p. İstanbul, 1999, 975681702X, Do./gan Kitap (45219) * 1100
[Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923]
- 6069
Sarı, Arif
XVI. Yüzyılda Dulkadirli Türkmenleri. (TTK, IV/A-2-2.5. Dizi-Sa. 11) xxix,603p, Ankara, 2018, 9789751635884, TTK (38720) 2800
[Dulkadir (principality) -- Eastern Turkey -- Turkmen -- History]
- 6070
Saray, Mehmet
Atatürk ve Türk Dünyası. x,248p map, Ankara, 1995, 9751607477, TTK (42416) * 1100
[Atatürk, Kemal, 1881-1938 -- Political and social views -- History]
- 6071
Saray, Mehmet
Gaspıralı İsmail Bey'den Atatürk'e Türk Dünyasında Dil ve Kültür Birliği. (T.D.K. 927) 200p, Ankara, 2008(1993), 9789751620293, TDK (30611) * 1450
[Gasprinski, İsmail Bey, 1851-1914
Pan-Turanianism -- Turkic peoples -- Turkic languages -- Education -- Russia]
- 6072
Saray, Mehmet
Rus İşgali Devrinde Osmanlı Devleti İle Türkistan Hanlıkları Arasındaki Siyasi Münasebetler (1775-1875). viii,200p. facs. ills. maps, Ankara, 2017(1994), 9789751606549, TTK (35899) 3250
[Central Asia -- Foreign relations -- Turkey -- History]
- 6073
Saray, Mehmet
The Russian, British, Chinese and Ottoman Rivalry in Turkestan: four studies on the history of Central Asia. (T.T.K. VII. Dizi - Sa. 212) xii,435p, Ankara, 2003, 9751616654, TTK (18834) * 1100
[Central Asia -- History -- 19th century -- Sources]
- 6074
Saray, Mehmet
Türk-İran Münasebetlerinde Şiiliğin Rolü 162p. Ankara, 1990 9754560390 Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü (45213)
* 600
[Turkey -- Relations -- Iran -- Shī'ah -- Political aspects]
- 6075
Saricik, Murat
Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'nda Nakībül-Esrâflik Müessesesi. (T.T.K. VIII. Dizi - Sa. 19) xxv,194p+40p(belge), Ankara, 2003, 9751614104, TTK (18838) * 2960
[Alids -- Societies, etc. -- Turkey]
- 6076
Sarıkaya, Makbule
Türkiye Himaye-i Etfal Cemiyeti 1921-1935. (Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi) xv,358p +CD, Ankara, 2011, 9789751624024, Atatürk Araştırma Merkezi (28217) * 1210
[Public welfare -- Turkey -- Child welfare -- 20th century -- History]
- 6077
Savaş, Saim
XVI. Asırda Anadolu'da Alevîlik. 3. Baskı. (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.5. Dizi-sa. 4/1) ix,289p facs., Ankara, 2020(13), 9789751626462, TTK (38093) * 600
[Alevi -- Bektashi -- Turkey -- History -- 16th century]

- 6078
Sayılı, Aydın
Uluğ Bey ve Semerkanddeki İlim Faaliyeti Hakkında
Gıyasüddin-i Kâşî'nin mektûb (Ghiyâth al Dîn al-Kâshî's letter
on Uluğ Bey and the scientific activity in Samarqand)
(Atatürk Lültür Merkezi Yayın. sa. 48) 115p, Ankara,
1991(60), 9751603366, TTK (41775) 1350
[Uluğ Bey, 1391-1449 -- Samarkand -- Astronomy -- History
in Turkish, English & Persian]
- 6079
Şayin, Cevat & Gültekin Yıldız (derl.)
Osmanlı Askerî Tarihini Araştırmak: yeni kaynaklar & yeni
yaklaşımlar. xi,155p, İstanbul, 2012, 9789753332859,
Tarih Vakfı Yurt (30739) * 2940
[Turkey -- Armed Forces -- History]
- 6080
Sayyid, Bobby
A Fundamental Fear: Eurocentrism and the emergence of
Islamism. 208p, London, 1997, 1856494128, Zed
Books (1567) Pap. * 440
- 6081
Sch:afers, Marlene
Voices That Matter: Kurdish women at the limits of
representation in contemporary Turkey. 240p Chicago
2022, 9780226823058, U. of Chicago Press (41181)
Pap 5340
[A fine-grained ethnography exploring the sociopolitical
power of Kurdish women's voices in contemporary Turkey.]
- 6082
Schweigger, Salomon (1551-1622)
Sultanlar Kentine Yolculuk, 1578-1581. çev. Türkis Noyan
256p, İstanbul, 2020(04), 9789758704552, Kitap
yayınevi (42583) 4759
[İstanbul (Turkey) -- Description and travel -- Early works to
1800]
- 6083
Şeşen, Ramazan (haz.)
İslâm Coğrafyacılarına Göre Türkler ve Türk Ülkeleri.
vi,297p. 古書 Ankara, 1985 Türk Kültürünü Araştırma
Enstitüsü (45234) * 660
[Turkic peoples -- History -- Geography -- Sources]
- 6084
Sebüktekin, Hikmet
Turkish for Foreigners: Yabancılar için Türkçe. 2 vols.
İstanbul, 2004(1995), 9755181784, Boğaziçi Üniv.
Yayınları (45081) * 2640
- 6085
Seckinelgin, Hakan
The Armenian Genocide and Turkey: Public Memory and
Institutionalized Denial. (Armenians in the Modern and Early
Modern World) 224p. London, 2025(24),
9780755653652, I.B. Tauris (42914) Pap 7016
[How is official denial of the Armenian genocide maintained in
Turkey? In this book, Hakan Seckinelgin investigates the
mechanisms by which denial of the events of 1915 are
reproduced in official discourse, and the effect this has on
Turkish citizens. Examining state education, media discourse,
academic publications, as well as public events debating the
Armenian genocide, the book argues that, at the public level,
there exists a 'grammar' or 'repertoire' of denial in Turkey
which regulates how the issue can be publicly conceptualised
and understood.]
- 6086
Seferis, Yorgo
Kapadokya Kaya Kiliselerinde Üç Gün. çev. Samih Rifat
91p. photos. İstanbul', 2001(1995), 9789753633536,
Yapı Kredi Kültür (44034) * 330
- 6087
Şeker, Mehmet
Gelibolulu Mustafa 'Âlî ve Mevâ'idü'n-Nefâis Fî
Kavâ'idü'l-Mecâlis 431p. Ankara, 2025(1997),
9789751608888, T.T.K. (43762) 2060
[Turkey -- Biographies -- History -- 1453-1683 -- Sources]
- 6088
Şemşek, Ahmet (ed.)
Tarih Nasıl Yazılır?: tarih için çağdaş bir metodoloji. (T.T.K. II.
Dizi-Sa. 8) xv,378p, Ankara, 2018, 9789751634962,
TTK (41239) 1980
[History -- Historiography -- Research]
- 6089
Şen, A. Tunç
Forgotten Experts: Astrologers, Science, and Authority in the
Ottoman Empire, 1450–1600. (Stanford Ottoman World
Series: Critical Studies in Empire, Nature, and Knowledge)
352p. Stanford, 2025, 9781503642652, Stanford U.P.
(43190) 12285
[offers a history of Ottoman court astrologers and traces their
shifting authority and prestige over the long sixteenth
century.]
- 6090
Sen, Elsa Tulin
The Kurdish Movement in Turkey: nationalism, social
movements and recurring cycles of conflict.
(Contemporary Turkey) 200p. London, 2025,

9780755644087, I.B. Tauris (42819) 20,570
[This book examines the Kurdish movement in the context of total social movement theory. First tracing its origins as a conventionally nationalist movement, Elsa Sen draws upon Alan Touraine's concept of a total social movement to argue that from 2000 to 2015 the Kurds in Turkey pursued a policy of engaging in a peace process, channeling energy into civil society activism and electoral campaigns, and promoting an inclusive understanding of national identity for all the components of Turkish society – not just the Kurds – in a hypothetically fully functioning democracy.]

6091

Şen, Gül

Making Sense of History: Narrativity and Literariness in the Ottoman Chronicle of Na'imā (The Ottoman Empire and its Heritage, Volume: 74) xvi,387p. Leiden, 2022

9789004510418, Brill (43130) 22,770

[Gül Sen offers the first comprehensive analysis of narrativity in the most prominent official Ottoman court chronicle. Using an interdisciplinary approach that combines methods from history and literary studies, Sen focuses on the purpose and function of the chronicle-not just what the text says but why Na'ima wrote it and how he shaped the narrated reality on the textual level.]

6092

Şen, Semih

Sivil Toplum Perspektifinde Siyasal Bir Hareket Analizi: Jön Türkler. 414p. Ankara, 2024, 9786253744571, Dorlion Yayınları (42580) * 4805

[Jön Türk hareketinin gün yüzüne çıkmasını sağlayan iç ve dış faktörler incelenmiş, sonrasında Jön Türk hareketinin ne olduğu ve ne yaptığı üzerinde durulmuş ve nihayetinde de Jön Türk hareketinin sivil toplum hareketi olup olamayacağı tartışılmıştır. Yapılan Jön Türk tanımının ardından, sivil toplum kavramı aktarılmış ve sivil toplumun unsurları belirlenmiştir. Bu unsurlar üzerinden ise Jön Türk hareketinin sivil toplum unsurlarını hangi açılardan barındırdığı çalışma içerisinde aktarılmıştır.]

6093

Şenyurt, Ali

Geç Dönem Osmanlı Maliyesinde Poliçe Kullanımı ve Poliçeci Esnafı. 348p ills. facs. İstanbul, 2018, 9786055669461 Doğu Kitabevi (37834) * 1210

[Public finance -- Turkey -- History]

6094

Sert, Deniz Ş. & Deniz K. Korfalı (ed.)

Migration and Turkey: changing human geography. 344p

illus. maps, İstanbul, 2014, 9789754285024 Isis Press (31893) * 7530

[Part I: Internal migratory movements in Turkey, Part II: Inter-national migration and cosmopolitanism]

6095

Sestini, Demenico (1750-1832)

İstanbul 1778. sunuş: Suraiya Faroqhi, .ceviri: Mert Pekdoğdu 132p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786051052199, Kitap Yayınevi (42343) * 3810

[İstanbul (Turkey) Description and travel -- Personal narratives -- History]

6096

Sevinç, Murat & Dinçer Demirkanat

Kuruluşun İhmal Edilmiş İstisnası: 1921 anayasası ve tutanakları. 440p, İstanbul, 2021, 9789750530654, İletişim (40806) 4062

[Constitutional history -- Turkey -- Sources]

6097

Sevinç, Tahir

Osmanlı İdaresinde Süveyş Donanması: Süveyş tersanesi'nde gemi inşası 16-18. yüzyıllar. 424p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786257059930, İdeal Kültür Yayıncılık (41530) 3890

[Egypt Suez -- Shipyards -- Ottoman Navy -- History]

6098

Seyf Bedreddin

Varidat-i Bedreddin. müellifi: Simavna Kadisi Oğlu Seyf Mahmud Bedreddin. haz.: M. Serhan Taysi 76p+124p(fasc.), İstanbul, 2010, 9789756081143, MVT (26892) * 1100

[Bedreddin, Şeyh, 1358?-1420 -- Balkan Peninsula -- Islam -- Revolutionar and Muslim scholar -- History

Text in Romanized Ottoman and facsimile in Turkish in Arabic script]

6099

Seyhun, Gülhan

Tıp Tarihimizde Askeri Sağlık Hizmetleri : II. Dünya Savaşı Dönemi xviii,385p. photos., Ankara, 2018, 9786052065099, Altınbas Üniversitesi (45094) * 1320

[Turkey -- Medicine -- Military -- History -- World War II]

6100

Seyyid Alizâde Hasan ibn Müslim

Hizirname: Alevi Bektasi Âdab ve Erkâni, buyruk. haz. Baki Yasa Altınok (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 8) 719p, Ankara, 2017(07) 9789753895118 Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (24562) 7,200

[Facsim. of Ottoman Turkish ms. from Amasya, Turkey, copied 1265 [i.e. 1849] and owned by Baki Yasa Altınok, with romanized text on facing pages; introd. in modern Turkish.]

- 6101
Seyyid Mehmed Rızā (?-1756)
Es-Seb'ü's-Seyyâr fi-Ahbâr-ı Mülûki't-Tatar (inceleme - tenkitli metin). haz. Yavuz Söylemez (TTK, IV/A-1-1. Dizi-sa. 40) li,470p + CD Ankara, 2020 9789751747006 TTK (40631) 3290
[Crimean Khanate -- Golden Horde -- History
The manuscript Al-Sab'a al-Sayyâr fi Akhbâr Mulûk al-Tatar (The Seven Stars about Deeds of Tatar Rulers) compiled by Seyyid Mehmet Rıza in the 18th century is the most detailed history of Crimea then known to us. Its language is Ottoman Turkish and is very redundant and literary. As it can be extracted from the name, the book tells about histories of seven great Crimean khans.]
- 6102
Seyyid Murâd-ı Buhârî
Seyyid Murâd-ı Buhârî Hazretleri Kuddis Sirruh Külliyyâtı - 1. haz. Mehmet Ünal 180p.+facs.(40p.), İstanbul, 2013, 9786055291211, Kutup Yıldızı (42632) * 880
[Malâmatîyah -- Sufi poetry]
- 6103
Shafir, Nir
The Order and Disorder of Communication: Pamphlets and Polemics in the Seventeenth-Century Ottoman Empire. (Stanford Ottoman World Series: Critical Studies in Empire, Nature, and Knowledge) 436p. Stanford, 2024, 9781503638952, Stanford U.P. (43194) 14175
[The seventeenth-century Ottoman Empire was rife with polemical debate, around worshipping at saints' graves, medical procedures, smoking tobacco, and other everyday practices. Fueling these debates was a new form of writing—the pamphlet, a cheap, short, and mobile text that provided readers with simplified legal arguments.]
- 6104
Shams al-Dîn al-Kirmânî
Şerhu'l-Ahlâki'l-'Adudiyye: Sharh al-Akhlâq al-'Adudîyah. metin ve çeviri Mervener Yılmaz 134p facs. Ankara, 2016 9786053204695, Nobel/ İlem Kitaplığı (41989) 2090
[Islamic ethics -- Islamic philosophy -- Political ethics]
- 6105
Shapiro, Henry R.
The Rise of the Western Armenian Diaspora in the Early Modern Ottoman Empire: From Refugee Crisis to Renaissance in the 17th Century. (Non-Muslim Contributions to Islamic Civilisation) 336p. Edinburgh, 2023(22), 9781474479615, Edinburgh U.P. (43638) Pap 6290
[Explores how mass migration and a refugee crisis transformed Armenian culture in the 17th-century Ottoman Empire]
- 6106
Shaw, Stanford J.
From Empire to Republic: the Turkish War of National Liberation 1918-1923: a documentary study. (T.T.K. XVI-84) 5 vols. in 6 pts. facs. photos. Ankara, 2000 9751612284 T.T.K. (13769) 10080
[Revolution, 1918-1023 -- Turkey -- History]
- 6107
Shaw, Stanford J.
Turkey and the Holocaust: turkey's role in rescuing Turkish and European Jewry from Nazi persecution, 1933-1945. xiii,424p. 古書 Hampshire, 1993, 0333582349, Macmillan (45196) * 1100
- 6108
Shefer-Mossensohn, Miri
Ottoman Medicine: healing and medical institutions, 1500-1700. xvi,277p Albany, 2010(09) 9781438425306 SUNY (25612) Pap. * 6043
[First work in English devoted to medicine in the Ottoman world.]
- 6109
Shihâb al-Dîn Muhammad Nayrîzî (ö. 1397)
Miftâh al-Sa'âdah fî Kavâ'id al-Siyâdah: Neyrîzî'nin Siyâsetnâmesi. (inceleme - metin - çeviri) (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 108) 368p, İstanbul, 2018, 9789751739421, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (41777) 3,800
[Advice in literature -- Iran -- Muzaffarids -- Politics and government
In Persian; Turkish translation in the opposite page]
- 6110
Shumaysânî, Hasan
Madînat Mârdîn min al-fath al-'arabî ilâ sanat 1515 M/ 921 H. 574p, Beirut, 1987 'Alam al-Kutub (42021) * 1860
[Mardin (Turkey) -- History]
- 6111
Sibt Ibnu'l-Cevzî (Sibt Ibn al-Jawzî)
Mir'âtü'z-Zamân fî Târîhi'l-Âyân'da Selçuklular. seçme, tercüme ve değerlendirme: Ali Sevim viii,298p, Ankara, 2011, 9789751623522, TTK (30555) * 1100
[Mir'ât al-Zamân fî Târîkh al-A'yân. Turkish]
Seljuks -- Early works to 1800]
- 6112
Silâhdâr Fındıklılı Mehmed Ağa.

Nusretname: inceleme - metin (1106-1133/1695-1721).

haz. Mehmet Topal 1271p facs. + CDROM Ankara, 2018
9786052249178, Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (39661)

* 21,150

[Turkey -- History 1683-1829 -- Resources]

6113

Silâhdar Fındıklılı Mehmet Ağa

Nusretname, 1106-1133/1695-1721 : inceleme, metin. ed.

by Mehmet Topal (Türk-İslâm Bilim Kültür Mirası Dizisi, 23)

1271p facs. + CD, Ankara, 2018, 9786052248178, TÜBA

(Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi) (42311)

* 21,150

[Turkey -- History -- 1683-1829 -- Sources]

Text in romanized Ottoman Turkish; prefatory matter in

modern Turkish; PDF file contains images of original

Arabic-script Ottoman Turkish manuscript

In the first section containing the years of the author's service

(1106-1115 / 1695-1703), Sultan II. Mustafa's ascent to the

throne, the organization of the Austrian voyages, the

chronology, the names of the ranges, soldiers and

ammunition rates and the activities of the fortification are

described in detail. Between the years of 1704-1721, which is

considered to be the second part of the Nusretname, belongs

to the years when the author was far from the service of the

palace. Therefore, in this chapter where the events are

written in summary form, there are ambassadors' exchanges,

the preparations for the expeditions, how the wars took place,

the agreements made and the texts on these agreements.

Finally, work has been completed with King of Sweden XII.

Karl's refuge in the Ottoman Empire and with Niche (Nish -

Nis) Case in 1133/1721.]

6114

Şilfeler, Gökhan & Zekine Özertural (ed.)

Der Buddhismus im Alttürkischen: Ausgewählte Schriften

von Klaus Röhrborn. (Veröffentlichungen der Societas

Uralo-Altaica, 97) xvi, 380p. Wiesbaden, 2023,

9783447119832, Harrassowitz (43258)

18423

[Als eine bekannte Weltreligion war der Buddhismus schon

seit alter Zeit in vielen Ländern verbreitet. Er hat auch die

Alttürken, die im Uigurischen Reich in Zentralasien lebten,

beeinflusst und sie haben diese Religion angenommen. Der

Buddhismus hat unter den Alttürken fünfhundert Jahre

existiert, und im Uigurischen Reich hat sich eine

umfangreiche buddhistische Literatur entwickelt.]

6115

Silverman, Reuben

The Rise and Fall of Turkey's Democrat Party: The Cold War and Illiberalism, 1945-60. (Cambridge Middle East Studies)

320p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009604451, Cambridge
U.P. (42931) 21,780

[Reuben Silverman details the party's establishment,
development, rule, and removal from power, showing how its

leaders transformed themselves from champions of

democracy and liberal economics to advocates of illiberal

policies. To understand this change, Silverman draws on

periodicals and archival documents to detail the Democrat

Party's continuity with Turkey's late Ottoman and early

republican past as well as the changing nature of the

American-led Cold War order in which it actively

participated.]

6116

Şimşek, Ümit, et al.

Sonsuz Hayata Yolculuk 128p. color photos. Istanbul,

(2000) İstanbul Büyükşehir Belediyesi, (45181)

* 900

[Sepulchral monuments -- Turkey -- Istanbul]

6117

Şimşek Padar, Serap (haz.)

Halil İnalçık Bibliyografyası (T.T.K. II. Dizi-Sa. 9) x, 326p,

Ankara, 2021, 9789751750648, TTK (41527) 1750

[İnalçık, Halil, 1916-2016 -- Bibliographies -- Turkey -- History]

6118

Şimşir, Nahide (comp.)

Judasz Tadeusz Krusinski'nin İran Seyahatnamesi. 140p

facs (ekler), Istanbul, 2023(13), 9786258143270, Post

Yayın Dağıtım (42029)

* 2399

[Safavids -- Iran -- Description and travels]

6119

Sinan Paşa (1440-1486)

Maârif-Nâme - Özlü sözler ve öğütler kitabı. haz. Mertol

Tulum xxiv, 912p, Ankara, 2013, 9789751625618,

Atatürk Kültür Merkezi (31651)

6500

[Islamic ethics -- Mysticism -- Islam -- Conduct of life -- Early

works to 1800

Romanized Ottoman Turkish original with accompanying

rendition into modern Turkish]

6120

Singer, Amy (ed.)

Starting with Food: culinary approaches to Ottoman history.

xiv, 198p, Princeton, 2011, 9781558765146, Markus

Wiener Publishers (31863)

Pap. 4441

[This volume places the study of food in the mainstream of

Ottoman history by analyzing major issues - origins, identity,

minorities, Ottomanization, the "golden age," foreign

relations, the nature of modernity - all from the perspective

of food.]

- 6121
Sivridağ, Abdullah, et al. (haz.)
XVIII. Yüzyılda Osmanlı Bürokrasisi: merkez ve taşra yöneticileri 1756-1792: 16 numaralı tahvil defteri (çeviri yazı -görüntü). (Devlet Arşivleri Başkanlığı, yayın No. 3) 778p maps +CD-ROM, İstanbul, 2019, 9786056892622, Türkiye Cumhuriyeti Cumhurbaşkanlığı, Devlet Arşivleri Başkanlığı (41471) 12300
[Bureaucracy -- Local government -- Turkey -- History -- 18th century]
6122
Sofos, Spyros A.
Turkish Politics and 'The People': Mass mobilisation and populism. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) x,261p, Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781399502863, Edinburgh U.P. (42629) Pap. * 4838
[Turkish Politics and 'The People' enhances our understanding of 'the popular' in the study of politics through a critical examination of the uses and constructions of 'the people' from the establishment of the Turkish Republic in 1923, to the present. It proposes ways of reading the insertion and operationalisation of the notion of 'the people' as a concept, a political subject, the object of policy and politics over the past century. It assesses the ways 'the people' have been shaped by the history of the republic, and, in turn, have informed ways of visualising society, the country's political culture, institutional architecture and framed the parameters and repertoires of political action.]
6123
Solak, Kürşat
Karamanoğulları 475p facs. maps, photos., İstanbul, 2023(16), 9786258472585, Libra (42174) 6,795
[Karaman (Karaman İli, Turkey) -- History -- İbrahim II, Bey of Karaman, -1464]
6124
Solak, Mehmet
Habsburg Serhaddindeki Osmanlı Garnizonlarının Finansmanı: bir büyük kale defterinin yorumlanması (H. 7 zilka'de 1097 - 28 cemâziye'del-evvel 1103/ M. 25 eylül 1686 - 16 şubat 1692). xi,133p, İstanbul, 2021, 9786257669948, Kriter (41521) 2220
[Bosnia and Herzegovina -- Fortification -- History -- 17th century]
6125
Sonyel, Salâhi R.
Gizli Belgelerle Lozan Konferansının Perde Arkası (TTK. XVI. Dizi-Sa. 103) xiii,235p. Ankara, 2006, 9789751626769, TTK (45295) * 1100
[Conference on Near Eastern Affairs (1922-1923 : Lausanne)]
6126
Sonyel, Salâhi R.
Osmanlı Devleti'nin Yıkılmasında Azınlıkların Rolü. (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.1. Dizi-Sa. 22/1) xiv,610p, Ankara, 2024(14), 9789751628060, TTK (32749) * 3422
[Minorities -- Ottoman Empire -- Turkey -- History]
6127
Sotiriyu, Dido
Benden Selam Söyle Anadolu'ya. tr. by Atillâ Tokstli 259p. İstanbul, 2009, 9789750701337, Can (45099) * 550
[Fiction -- Greek literature -- Turkey]
6128
Soucek, Svat
Ottoman Maritime Wars, 1700-1914. 135p İstanbul, 2013 9789754284768, Isis Press (30583) 2900
6129
Soydemir, Selman (ed.)
Osmanlı Mimarisi: Usûl-i Mi'mârî-i Osmânî/ l'architecture Ottomane/ die Ottomanische baukunst. 47p+... illus. İstanbul, 2015(10), 9786054421206, Çamlıca (29844) * 9536
[Islamic architecture -- Turkey]
6130
Söylemez, Mehmet Mahfuz (haz.)
Dâstân-ı İbrâhîm Edhem, Dâstân-ı Fâtîma, Dâstân-ı Hâtun. (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 6) 96p, Ankara, 2021, 9789753894975, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (41747) 2100
6131
Soysal, İsmail
Soğuk Savaş Dönemi ve Türkiye : olaylar kronolojisi, 1945-1975 xii,416p. İstanbul, 1997, 9754281106, Isis (45200) * 1650
6132
Soysal, İsmail (ed.)
The Turkish Views on Eurasia. assistant ed. by S. Aslantepe (Foundation for Middle East and Balkan Studies OBIV) 216p, İstanbul, 2001, 9757341126, Isis Ltd. (16426) * 3700
6133
Stahlberg, Sabira (ed.)
Tatar Language Preservation Strategies and Innovative Practices. 203p, Ankara, 2021, 9786257305488, Grafiker (41116) 2000
[This book presents studies on the changing identities of Tatar communities in the periphery of the Turkic world, and even

on another continent, far from their original homeland. Their Tatar identity is historically based on their common cultural and migrational background, Turkic community languages, minority status, and Islamic faith. With new generations growing up in intensive contact with dominant non-Tatar environments, the communities' efforts to preserve their linguistic and cultural identities are under the stress of constant change.]

6134

Starr, June

Dispute and Settlement in Rural Turkey: an ethnography of law. (Social, Economic and Political Studies of the Middle East, 23) xvi,304p. Leiden, 1978, 9004056610, Brill (42770) * 2178

[Dispute resolution (Law) -- Turkey

An ethnographic study centered on the village of Mandalinci in the district of Bodrum in Muğla İli (the province of Muğla) in southwestern Turkey.]

6135

Stephanov, Darin

Ruler Visibility and Popular Belonging in the Ottoman Empire, 1808-1908. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) viii,240p 37 ills., Edinburgh, 2020(19), 9781474441421, Edinburgh U.P. (37284) Pap. * 4838
[The first full narrative of 19th- century Ottoman cultural history, bringing together all social strata and religio-linguistic groups]

6136

Şu'urî Hasan Efendi (ö. 1693/94)

Lisânu'l-Acem, Ferheng-i Şu'ûrî. haz. Ozan Yılmaz (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 126) 4 vols. Istanbul, 2019 9789751741837 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları (39672) 21900
[Persian language -- Dictionaries -- Turkish]

6137

Suad, Ali

Suriye, Irak, Necid ve Hicaz Seyahatlerim = Necid'e doğru-Necid'ten avdet hatıratı 278p facs. photos. Istanbul, 2015, 9786056562860, Taşmektap (42039) * 1720

[Ali Suad -- Description and Travel -- Irak -- Najd (Soudi Arabia)]

6138

Suciyan, Talin

Outcasting Armenians: Tanzimat of the provinces. (Modern Intellectual and Political History of the Middle East) xiv,279p, Syracuse, 2023, 9780815638124, Syracuse U.P. (42123)

Pap. * 6606

[Draws upon a rich trove of archival sources to reconsider the reform era of Ottoman history.

The history of Tanzimat in the Ottoman Empire has largely been narrated as a unique period of equality, reform, and progress, often framing it as the backdrop to modern Turkey. Inspired by Walter Benjamin's exhortation to study the oppressed to understand the rule and the ruler, Talin Suciyan reexamines this era from the perspective of the Armenians.]

6139

Suciyan, Talin

The Armenians in Modern Turkey: Post-Genocide Society, Politics and History 304p. London, 2017, 9781788310918, I.B. Tauris (42905) Pap. 7,742

[After the Armenian genocide of 1915, in which over a million Armenians died, thousands of Armenian-Turks lived and worked in the Turkish state alongside those who had persecuted their communities. Living under heavy censorship, and in an atmosphere of official denial that the deaths were a genocide, how did Turkish Armenians record their own history? Here, Talin Suciyan explores the life experienced by Turkey's Armenian communities as Turkey's great modernisation project of the 20th century gathered pace.]

6140

Al-Suhrawardî, Shihâb al-Dîn Yahyâ ibn Habash

Al-Alwâh al-'Imâdiyyah: El-elvâhu'l-'imâdiyye, Hikmat Levhaları (metin - çeviri). haz. A.K. Cihan, S. Yalın & A. Taher (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 87) 176p facs. Istanbul, 2017, 9789751739230, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (36950) * 2990

[Islamic philosophy -- Mysticism -- Early works to 1800
[Süleymaniye Yazma Eser Kütüphanesi, Ayasofya, No. 2384]

6141

Sultân Valad (ö. 1312)

Rabâbnâme: Rebâbnâme. (ineleme - tenkitli metin - çevir). haz. Veyis Değirmençay (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı, 215) 1291p, İstanbul, 2023, 97897517567654, Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı (42328) 12810

[Sufism -- Persian literature -- Mathnavi -- Mevlana in Persian & Turkish translation]

6142

Sümer, Faruk

Oğuzlar Türkmenler: tarihleri, boy teşkilatı, destanları. (TTK, IV/A-2-2.5. Diozi-Sa. 23) xxiv,662p maps, Ankara, 2024(1967), 9789751758095, TTK (42314) * 3960
[Turkmen -- Oghuz (Turkic people) -- History -- Genealogy --

Epic literature, Oghuz -- History and criticism

7. Baskı (1. Baskı - Ankara)]

6143

Sümer, Faruk

Safevî Devleti'nin Kuruluşu ve Gelişmesinde Anadolu

Türklerinin Rolü. (T.T.K. VII-128) ix,263p map, Ankara, 1999, 975160446x, T.T.K. (13777) * 1100

[Turks -- Safavids -- Foreign relations -- History

Ismâ'il I, Shah of Iran, 1487-1524.]

6144

Sümer, Faruk

Selçuklular Devrinde: Dogu anadolu'da Türk Beylikleri.

(T.T.K. XIX. Dizi-Sa. 10) viii,100p ills., Ankara, 1998, 9751602424, TTK (24585) * 810

[Seljuks -- Turkey, Eastern -- History]

6145

Tıraşçı, Mehmet

Kitâbü Keşfi'l-hümûm ve'l-Kürab fî Şerhi Âleti'y-Tarab, isimli

anonim musiki eseri. 587p (p185-574 facs. Ankara, 2018

9789751635518 Atatürk Kültür Merkezi Başkanlığı (41881)

* 3800

[Music -- Music theory -- Instruments -- History -- Arab

countries

Introduction in Turkish, text in Arabic (in facsimile) and

Turkish translation.]

6146

Takiyüddin er-Râsîd (1526-1585)

Et-Turuku's-Seniyye fi'l-Âlâtî'r-Rûhâniyye = Olağanüstü

aletlerin yapımında şahane yöntemler : çeviri - yorum.

haz. Atilla Bir, Mustafa Kaçar & Âdem Akım 303p. facs.

(137p), illus., Ankara, 2021 9786052249963 Türkiye Bililer Akademisi (42344) * 14810

[Mechanical engineering -- Early works to 1800

[The sublime methods of ingenious devices :

translation-commentary]

6147

Tanıdı, Duygu

R3 Numaralı Rusçuk Şer'iyye Sicili: transkripsiyonu ve

değerlendirmesi (H. 1093-1100/M. 1682-1688) 304p facs.

Istanbul, 2022, 9786258182026, Aktif Yayınevi (42488)

* 5950

[Islamic Court records -- Bulgaria Ruse -- History

In romanized Ottoman Turkish, with editorial material in

modern Turkish]

6148

Tanör, Bülent

Türkiye'de Yerel Kongre İktidarları (1918-1920). (AFA Türkiye

Üzerine Arastirmalar 11) 136p. 古書 Istanbul, 1992,

9754141525, AFA Yayinlari (732) * 990

6149

Taneri, Aydın

Osmanlı Devleti'nin Kuruluş Döneminde Hükümdarlık

Kurumunun Gelişmesi ve Saray Hayatı-Teşkilatı. (TTK,

IV/A-2-2.4. Dizi - sa. 18) xxi,294p, Ankara, 2019(03),

9789751741813, TTK (38715) * 3360

[Sultans -- Court and courtiers -- History -- Ottoman empire]

6150

Tanilli, Server

Devlet ve Demokrasi : anayasa hukukuna giriş 648p. 古書

Istanbul, 1981 Istanbul ;Univ. (45214) * 2200

[Turkey -- Constitutional law -- Politics and government]

6151

Tansel, Selâhattin

Sultan II. Bâyezit'in Siyasî Hayatı. (TTK IV/A-2-2.1. dizi-Sa. 36)

viii,369p, Ankara, 2017(1996), 9789751633118, TTK

(36169) * 1880

[Bayezid II, Sultan of the Turks, 1447 or 1448-1512 -- History -- Ottoman empire -- Foreign relation]

6152

Tansel, Selâhattin

Sultan II. Bâyezit'in Siyasî Hayatı. vii,310p. facs. 古書

Istanbul, 1966 Milli Eğitim Basimevi (45118) * 1080

[Bayezid II, Sultan of the Turks, 1447 or 1448-1512]

6153

Tansel, Selâhattin

Mondros'tan Mudanya'ya kadar. 4 vols. Istanbul, 1991

Millî Eğitim Basimevi (45293) 2980

[Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923]

6154

Tappe, E.D.

Documents concerning Rumanian History (1427-1601),

collected from British archives. 162p. copy edition,

Hague, 1964 Mouton (45117) * 600

6155

Tarih Arastirma Merkezi

Osmanli-Türk Diplomatiği Semineri, 30-31 Mayıs 1994,

bildiriler. (Istanbul Üniv. Edebiyat Fakul.) viii,246p,

Istanbul, 1995, 9754044163, Istanbul Univ. Edebiyat

Fakul. (19584) * 1800

6156

Tarih ve Toplum: yeni yaklaşımlar.Sayı 18: 18. yüzyıl ve

Osm,anlı modernitesi. Güz 2021 184p, Istanbul, 2021,

ISSN 1019-4681, Tarih Vakfı/ İletişim (42102) 2480

6157

Tarih ve Toplum: yeni yaklaşımlar Sayı 19: Esrarını yitiren İslâm, ya da erken modern bir Sıryitimi. Bahar 2022 248p, İstanbul, 2022, ISSN 1019-4681, Tarih Vakfı/ İletişim (42103) 2,480 6158

Tarih ve Toplum: yeni yaklaşımlar Sayı 20: Tanzimat'ı yeniden düşünmek. Güz 2022 263p, İstanbul, 2022, ISSN 1019-4681, İletişim (42104) 2480 6159

Tarih ve Toplum: yeni yaklaşımlar Sayı 21: Türkiye kurulukén sermaye. Bahar 2023 341p, İstanbul, 2023, ISSN 1019-4681, İletişim (42105) 2480 6160

Taş, Kenan Ziya & Mustafa Öge (haz.)

Tevarih-i Şehr-i Kostantiniyye Menâkıb-ı Zuhûr-ı Âl-i Osman. 369p facs. İstanbul, 2023 9786258143294 Post Yayın Dağıtım (42033) 4600 6161

Taş, Kenan Ziya (ed.)

Anonim, Tevârih-i Âl-i Osman: Der-beyân-ı menâkıb Âl-i Osman. 307p facs. İstanbul, 2020, 9786057682499 Post Yayın Dağıtım (42024) 3450 6162

Taş, Kibar

Osmanlı Döneminde Dersim (Daresime) Aşiretleri. 198p, İstanbul, 2014, 9786059022132, Libra (41367) 2400 6163

Taşgîn, Ahmet & Erdal Aksoy (haz.)

Hacı Bektaş Veli. 426p photos. facs. , Ankara, 2021, 9789751750488, T.C. Kültür ve Turizm Bakanlığı (42369) 12,380

[Sufism -- Hacı Bektaş Veli

Sufi (b. 1210, Nişabur - d. 1270, Sulucahöyük village). He came from Khorasan to Anatolia and settled in first Amasya, Kırşehir, Kayseri, then Sulucahöyük Village. It was said that he lived in the same age with Mevlana and belonged to Baba İshak (1240) who was killed as being revolted to Anatolian Seljuks. His grave is in the district being named as Hacıbektaş after his death. Every year, the ceremonies are organized in the memoir of him in August.]

6164

Taşköprülüzâde Ahmed Efendi (ö. 1561)

Eş-Şakâ'iku'n-Nu'mâniyye fî Ulemâi'd-Devleti'l-Osmâniyye:

Osmanlı Âlimleri (çeviri - elemstirmeli metin). haz.

Muhammet Hekimoğlu (Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları, 134) 896p, İstanbul, 2019 9789751742971 Türkiye Yazma Eserler Kurumu Başkanlığı Yayınları (39681) 8970

[Ulama -- Sufism -- Turkey -- Biography -- Early works to 1800 [al-Shaqâ'iq al-Nu'mâniyyah fî 'Ulamâ' al-Dawlah al-'Uthmâniyyah] 6165

Taspınar, Ömer

What the West is Getting Wrong about the Middle East:

Why Islam is Not the Problem. 280p. London, 2-24, 9780755655069, Bloomsbury (42832) Pap 3628 [Ömer Taspınar, who has 20 years' research and policymaking experience, explains here what is really going on in the Middle East. The book is based on three of the most pressing cases currently under the spotlight: the role of Erdogan and the unrest in Turkey; the sectarian clashes in Iraq, Syria, Yemen and Lebanon; and the existence of the so-called Islamic State. Islam is often seen as the root cause of the challenge associated with these cases. But by unpacking the real issues, such as entrenched authoritarianism, vast energy resources, excessive defense spending, and the youth bulge, the book demystifies what is happening and cites governance and nationalism as the main drivers of conflict.] 6166

Taylor, Malissa

Land and Legal Texts in the Early Modern Ottoman Empire: harmonization, property rights and sovereignty. (The Ottoman Empire and the World) x,203p, London, 2023, 9780755647682, I.B. Tauris (42131) 20,570

[Real property -- Land tenure -- Turkey -- History

Using Arabic and Ottoman Turkish sources drawn from three genres of legal text, this book is the first full-length study in decades to investigate the evolution of Ottoman land law from its classical articulation in the sixteenth century to its reformulation in the 1858 Land Code. The book demonstrates that well before the nineteenth century the tradition of Ottoman land tenure law had developed an indigenous form of property right that would remain intact in the Land Code.] 6167

Tayyâr-Zâde Atâ

Târih-i Enderûn'un, Tezkire Kısmı. haz. Mehmet Arslan 754p, Sivas, 2019, 9786057902108, Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniv. (41602) 6500

[Turkey Court and courtiers -- Ottoman Empire -- History -- Biography -- Turkish poetry]

- 6168
TDK
TDK Türkçe Sözlük. (T.D.K. 549) 2 vols. Ankara, 2023, 9789751753977, TDK (42403) 10,200
[Turkish dictionary 12. baskı
On ikinci baskı Türkçe Sözlük, 82.135 madde başı, 18.133 madde içi olmak üzere söz, terim, deyim ve anlamdan oluşan 132.334 söz varlığına sahiptir. Sözlükte 45.372 örnek cümle bulunmakta, sözlük metni ise 1.756.396 sözden oluşmaktadır. Bu baskıda uygulanan yenilikler “Türkçe Sözlük’ün Kullanılmasıyla İlgili Açıklamalar” bölümünde gösterilmiştir.]
6169
Tek, Abdurrezzak
Tasavvufu ana Konuları 215p, İstanbul, 2020, 9786257137348, Diyanet İşleri Başkanlığı (41743) * 800
[Sufism -- Turkey]
6170
Tekeli, İlhan & Selim İlkin
Ege'deki sivil direnişten Kurtuluş Savaşı'na geçerken Uşak Heyet-i Merkeziyesi ve İbrahim (Tahtakılıç) Bey (TTK, XVI. Dizi-Sa, 54) vii,597p. facs. 古書 Ankara, 1989, 9751601657, TTK * 1210
[Turkey -- History -- Revolution, 1918-1923 -- Aegean Sea Region]
6171
Tekeli, İlhan
Belediyeçilik Yazıları (1976-1991). 189p, İstanbul, 1992, 9757741078, İula-Emme (586) * 1700
[Municipal government -- Turkey]
6172
Tekgül, Nil
Emotions in the Ottoman Empire: Politics, Society, and Family in the Early Modern Era. 182p. London, 2024, 9781350323919 Bloomsbury Academic (42913) Pap 7,016
[Exploring the political, social and familial ties in early modern Ottoman society, this book is a timely contribution to both the history of emotions and the study of the Ottoman Empire. Spanning love and compassion in political discourse, gratitude in communal relations to affection in the home, Emotions in the Ottoman Empire considers the role of emotions in both micro and macro settings.]
6173
Tekin, Şinasi (haz.)
Uygurca Metinler II: Maytrisimit: Burkanlıların Mehdûsi Maitreya ile buluşma Uygurca iptidaî bir dram (T.D.K. 1283) xvi,598p, Ankara, 2019, 9789751741974, TDK (41493) 1920
6174
Tekin, Ahmet
Ottoman Istanbul in Flames : city conflagrations, governance and society in the early modern period. 173p facs. , İstanbul, 2020, 9786257705097 Yeditepe (42043) 3,300
[Fire management -- İstanbul -- History -- 18th century]
6175
Tekin, Talat
Orhon Türkçesi Grameri. (T.D.K. 1195) 328p, Ankara, 2022(16), 9789751632449, TDK (40418) 1560
[Old Turkic language -- Orhon Turkic -- Inscription -- Grammar]
6176
Tekin, Talat & Mehmet Ölmez
Türk Dilleri - giriş-. 224p facs. photos. Ankara, 2022(14), 9789944795623, BilgeSu (36252) * 2060
[Inscriptions, Old Turkic -- Old Turkic language]
6177
Tekin, Yusuf
Şeriat, Meşruiyet ve Meşrutiyet: yeni Osmanlılar'da demokrasi tartışmaları. 168p, İstanbul, 2019, 9789753525206, Pınar (41796) 3500
[Constitutional history -- Ottoman Empire -- Turkey -- Politics and government]
6178
Tellioglu, İbrahim
Osmanlı Hâkimiyetine Kadar Doğu Karadeniz'de Türkler. (T.T.K. IV/A-2-1.1. Dizi-Sa. 28/1) İv,213p Ankara, 2022(20) 9789751744494, TTK (41490) 2800
[Black Sea coast (Turkey) -- Ethnic relations -- Turkic peoples -- History]
6179
Tepeyran, Ebubekir Hâzım
Hatıralar. xxi,601p İstanbul, 1998(1944) 9758065114 Pera Turizm ve Ticaret (4241) * 990
[Turkey -- Politics and government -- Tepeyran, Ebubekir Hâzım, 1864-1947 -- Autobiographies]
6180
Terndrup, Alison
Image of the Modern Ottoman Sultan: Visibility, Identity, and Modernity in the Nineteenth Century. (Arts and Archaeology of the Islamic World, Volume: 24) Leiden, 2025 9789004733060, Brill (43012) 28359
[This book investigates that relationship by situating the

tasvîr-i hümâyûn (imperial portrait) within the wider program of top-down modernisation movements initiated at the end of the eighteenth century under Sultan Selim III (r. 1789–1807) and culminating in the Tanzîmât (Reorganization) era (1839–76).]

6181

Tevfik, İhsan

İnsan ve Mekân Yüzüyle Mübadele : 1923'ten bugüne zorunlu göç. xxiv,360p. illus. maps, İstanbul, 2014, 9789751034038, İnkılap (43652) * 1870

6182

Tezcür, Günes Murat (ed.)

Kurds and Yezidis in the Middle East: shifting identities, borders, and the experience of minority communities. (Kurdish Studies) 224p, London, 2022(21), 9780755639922, I.B. Tauris (39858) Pap 7258 [The diversity of Kurdish communities across the Middle East is now recognized as central to understanding both the challenges and opportunities for their representation and politics. Yet little scholarship has focused on the complexities within these different groups and the range of their experiences. This book diversifies the literature on Kurdish Studies by offering close analyses of subjects which have not been adequately researched, and in particular, by highlighting the Kurds' relationship to the Yazidis.]

6183

Tezcan Aksu, Belgin, Şükrü H. Akalın & Recep Toparlı

Türk Atasözleri Sözlüğü. (T.D.K. 1500) 695p facs. Ankara 2022, 9789751752802, TDK (41840) * 5920 [Proverbs -- Turkey]

6184

Tezcür, Günes Murat

Liminal Minorities: Religious Difference and Mass Violence in Muslim Societies. (Religion and Conflict) 270p. Ithaca, 2024 9781501774683 Cornell U.P. (43663) Pap 6039 [Offering the first comparative-historical study of mass atrocities against religious minorities in Muslim societies, Tezcür focuses on two case studies—the Islamic State's genocidal attacks against the Yezidis in northern Iraq in the 2010s and massacres of Alevis in Turkey in the 1970s and 1990s—while also addressing discrimination and violence against followers of the Bahá'í faith in Iran and Ahmadis in Pakistan and Indonesia. Analyzing a variety of original sources, including interviews with survivors and court documents, Tezcür reveals how religious stigmatization and political resentment motivate ordinary people to participate in mass atrocities.]

6185

Tietze, Andreas

Tarihî Etimolojik Türkiye Türkçesi Lugati, 1(A-B), 2(C-E), 3(F-J), 4(K-L), 5(M-P), 6(R-Ş), 7(T-Z),8(Dizin). ed. Emine Yılmaz & Nurettin Demir 2nd ed. 8 vols. Ankara, 2021(2016-20), 9786052249802 TÜBA Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (36324)

66,800

[Turkish language -- Etymology -- Dictionaries

[Historical and Etymological Dictionary of Turkish]

2nd edition]

6186

Timişvârî İbrahim Naimeddin Efendi (1695-17??)

Hadîkatü's-Şühedaî's-Serhad. haz. M. Karataş & M. Ali

Yaşar (TTK, III-2. Dizi-Sa. 16) xiv,262p, Ankara, 2019,

9789751636355, TTK (40615)

1470

[Ottoman empire, 17th-18th centuries -- War diaries -- Turkey -- History]

6187

Timurtaş, Faruk K.

Osmanlı Türkçesi Grameri : eski yazı ve imlâ, arapça, farsça, eski Anadolu türkçesi 460p. 古書 İstanbul, 1979

İstanbul Üniv. Edebiyat Fakl. (45212)

* 880

6188

Timurtas, Faruk K.

Osmanli Türkçesi Grameri: eski yazı ve imlâ, arapça, farça, eski anadolu türkçesi. (Tarihi Türkiye Türkçesi Arastirmalari, III) 460p, İstanbul, 1999(1978) 9757368717 Basım

Yayim Dagitim (2313)

* 990

6189

Timurtas, Faruk K.

Osmanli Türkçesine Giris: eski yazı, gramer, aruz, metinler. (Tarihi Türkiye Türkçesi Arastirmalari, I) 232p,176p,

İstanbul, 2002(1977) 9757368695 Basım Yayim Dagitim

(2314)

* 990

6190

Tirfil, Tuğçem

Osmanlı Modernleşme Sürecinde Eğitim Yapısında Değişim ve Dönüşüm: Sultaniler 290p facs. İstanbul, 2022,

9786258472349, Libra (41618)

6900

[High schools -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]

6191

Togan, İsenbike

Tarih ve Kurgu. ix,620p, İstanbul, 2022, 9786254292064, Türkiye İş Bankası (42448)

* 4250

[Central Asia -- Historiography -- Literature and history]

6192

Togan, A. Zeki Velidi

Başkurtların Tarihi. (Bütün Eserleri, 3) xii,307p maps,
Istanbul, 2020(03), 9786257999366 Türkiye İş Bankası
(39430) * 1680

[Bashkir (Turkic people) -- Central Asia -- History
2. Basım]

6193

Togan, A. Zeki Velidi

Tarihte Usul (Bütün Eserleri, 2) xxx,350p, Istanbul,
2019(1969) 9786052958254 Türkiye İş Bankası (41838)
* 3080

[History -- Methodology]

6194

Togan, A. Zeki Velidi

**Umumi Türk Tarihine Giriş: en eski devirlerden 16. asra
kadar, (2) haşiyeler ve izahlar.** (Bütün Eserleri, 1)

2 vols.(xxxix,1011p.), Istanbul, 2023(1946),
9786052957325, 7318, Türkiye İş Bankası (41837)

* 8400

[Turkic peoples -- History]

6195

Togan, S. & V.N. Balasubramanyam (ed.)

Turkey and Central and Eastern European Countries in

Trasition: towards membership of the EU. x,352p,
Hampshire, 2000 0333922948 Macmillan Press (12920)
* 2200

[Turkey -- Economic policy -- EU -- Congresses]

6196

Tokalak, İsmail

Kırşehir Tarihi ve Cevat Hakkı Tarım

Ahilik-Babailik-Bektaşilik-Alevilik 331p photos. Istanbul,
2023, 9786605529698, Doğu Kitabevi (42207) 6300
6197

Toker, Hikmet

Marş-ı Hâssa: Osmanlı padişahlarına ithaf edilen marşlar.

263p facs. photos. Istanbul, 2021, 9786056395383,
Dört Mevsim Kitap (41536) 2280

[Music -- Turkey -- History]

6198

Toksoz, Mina, Mustafa Kutlay & Wiliam Hale

Industrial Policy in Turkey: Rise, Retreat and Return.

(Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 280p. Edinburgh,
2025(23), 9781399510158, Edinburgh U.P. (43566)
Pap 6048

[Examines the evolution of Turkey's industrial policies in a
global context over the last century]

6199

Tokyürek, Hacer (haz.)

Altun Yaruk Sudur IV. Tegzinç (Karşılaştırmalı metin yayını).

(T.D.K. 1268) 1024p, Ankara, 2018, 9789751634467,
TDK (41494) 4160

6200

Tonge, David S.

The Enduring Hold of Islam in Turkey: The Revival of the

Religious Orders and Rise of Erdoğan. 384p. illus. London,
2024 9781911723837 Hurst (43719) 10890

[This is the first account in English of how Islamic religious
orders dating back to Ottoman times have risen to dominate
and define the future of Turkey, Europe's awkward neighbour
and the major power in the Eastern Mediterranean.]

6201

Toplumsal Tarih Akademi : Osmanlı-Türkiye çalışmaları, 01:

yıl 1/sayı 1 Aralık 2022, 02: yıl 1/sayı 2 haziran 2023, 03: yıl

2/ sayı 3. aralık 2023 3 vols. Istanbul, 2022-23, ISSN
2979-966X, Tarih Vakfı (42766) * 14100

[New Periodicals -- Turkey -- History

In Turkish; some articles have abstracts in English and Turkish]

6202

Toprak, Binnaz

İslam and Political Development in Turkey (Social,

Economic and Political Studies of the Middle East, XXXII)
164p. 古書 Leiden, 1981, 90040647610, Brill (45136)
* 2000

6203

Topuz, Ercüment

Siyasi İstikrar ve İçtimai Sıhhat Bağlamında: Osmanlı

devleti'nde geleneksel eğitim kurumları 389p Istanbul,
2018, 9786052380925, Libra (41619) 6500

[Education and state -- Turkey -- History]

6204

Toraman, Ömer

Osmanlı Taşra Teşkilatında Yenilikler (1826-1876). 187p,

Ankara, 2021 9786257197045 Türk İdari Araştırmalar
Vakfı (41141) 3450

[Bureaucracy -- Central-Local government relations -- Turkey
-- History --19th century

[Improvements in the Ottoman provincial organization
(1826-1876)]

6205

Toros, Emre

Electoral Integrity in Turkey. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern

Turkey) 256p. Edinburgh, 2025(24), 9781474492355,
Edinburgh U.P. (43546) Pap 4838

[This book provides a unique framework to explain the causes
and consequences of electoral problems in Turkey.]

- 6206
Tosun, Ramazan
Türk-Yunan İlişkileri ve Türk Rum Nüfus Mübadelesi (1821-1930). 168p. Konya, 2014, 9786055262556, Palet (43649) * 990
[Population transfers -- Turkey -- Greeks -- Relations -- History]
6207
Trepanier, Nicolas
Experiencing the Landscapes of Medieval Anatolia. 256p. Edinburgh, 2025 9781399543453 Edinburgh U.P. (43587) 21,780
[Trépanier explores how travellers, urban elites and peasants related to the rural territory of medieval Anatolia, revealing how the same land could generate profoundly different experiences in a time of transition from Byzantine to Muslim rule.]
6208
Tüfekçioğlu, Hayati
Sormagir Sokak'tan Başkurt Sokak'a İstanbul'da Sosyal Dönüşümün Sokak İsimlerine Yansıması. 151p ills. İstanbul, 2021, 9786257089579, Doğu Kitabevi (41534) 1,390
6209
Tuğ, Ramazan (haz.)
Hekimbaşı Hayatizade Mehmed Emin Efendi Döneminde Osmanlı Sarayında Uygulanan İlaç Terkipleri (Türk-İslâm Bilim Kültür Mirası Dizisi, 55) 257p+178p(facs.), Ankara, 2023, 9786258352764, TÜBA (Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi) (42313) * 16,544
[Medicine -- Ottoman empire -- History -- Drugs -- Traditional medicine]
6210
Tugal, Cihan
Passive Revolution: absorbing the Islamic challenge to capitalism. xii,306p, Stranford, 2009, 9780804761451, Stanford U.P. (25289) Pap. * 3490
[Over the last decade, pious Muslims all over the world have gone through contradictory transformations. Though public attention commonly rests on the turn toward violence, this book's stories of transformation to moderate Islam in a previously radical district in İstanbul exemplify another experience.]
6211
Tuğal, Cihan
The Fall of the Turkish Model: How the Arab uprisings brought down Islamic liberalism. viii,296p London, 2016 9781784783327, Verso (34868) Pap. * 5331
[Just a few short years ago, the “Turkish Model” was being hailed across the world. The New York Times gushed that prime minister Recep Tayyip Erdogan and his Justice and Development Party (AKP) had “effectively integrated Islam, democracy, and vibrant economics,” making Turkey, according to the International Crisis Group, “the envy of the Arab world.” And yet, a more recent CNN headline wondered if Erdogan had become a dictator.”]
6212
Tulum, Mehmet Mahur & Kenan Azılı
Eski Uygurca Edgü Ögü Tigin Anyıg Ögü Tigin: iyi Niyetli Şehzad - Kötü Niyetli Şehzade: Burkancı Seyirlik Eser. 303p ills. facs. İstanbul, 2015, 9786055227609, Doğu Kütüphanesi (41236) * 4500
[Uighur language -- Writing -- History]
6213
Tulum, Mertol (haz.)
Har-Nâme: 16. yüzyılda yazılmış çingenekültürü ile ilgili bir eser; Hüsâm-ı Sahrâvî. 283p+tıpkıbasım 118p İstanbul, 2020, 9786257014311, Ketebe (39431) 3000
[Donkeys in literature -- Gypsies (İstanbul) -- Persian literature -- History and criticism
[Khar nâme]
6214
Tulum, Mertol (haz.)
XVII. Yüzyıl Türkçesi ve Söz Varlığı. (T.D.K. 1036) 1960p, Ankara, 2011, 9789751624109, TDK (30910) * 4400
[Turkish language -- 17th century -- Dictionaries
Meninski'nin Thesaurus'u ve XVII. yüzyıl İstanbul Türkçesi : Meninski'nin Thesaurus'u ve Evliya Çelebi'nin Seyahatname'sine ve başka metinlerden derlenmiş verilere göre XVII. yüzyıl İstanbul Türkçesinde sesler ve ses benzeşmeleri üzerine bir inceleme]
6215
Tunç, Muhammet Nuri
Hurûfât Defterleri'ne Göre Gerger, Kâhta ve Samsat Kazaları 317p, İstanbul, 2022, 9786258472387, Libra (41622) 6,500
6216
Tunçay, Mete
Türkiye'de Sol Akımlar-I (1908-1925). 632p. 古書 İstanbul, 1991 BDS Yayınları (43648) * 990
[Socialism -- Turkey -- History -- 20th century -- Sources]
6217
Tunçay, Mete
Türkiye'de Sol Akımlar (1908-1925). cilt 1: (1908-1925), 2:

(1925-1936). 2 vols. İstanbul, 2009, 9789750507106,
İletişim (37971) 9200

[Socialism -- Turkey -- History -- 20th century -- Sources
]

6218

Tunaya, Tarik Zafer

Türkiye'nin Siyasi Hayatında Batılılaşma Hareketleri. xv,223p.

İstanbul, 2010, 9756857927, İstanbul Bilgi Üniversitesi
(45144) * 1540

[Turkey -- Social conditions -- History -- 20th century]

6219

Tural, Erkan & Selim Çapar (ed.)

1864 Vilayet Nizamnamesi. xxi,444p, Ankara, 2015,
9789758918683 Türkiye ve Orta Doğu Amme İdaresi Enst./
TIAV (41601) * 4980

[Congresses -- Administrative law -- Central-local government
-- History -- Turkey]

6220

Turan, Şerafettin

**Atatürk'ün Düşünce Yapısını Etkileyen Olaylar, Düşünürler,
Kitaplar.** (TTK, XVI. Dizi-Sa. 45b) 68p. Ankara, 1989(82)
9751601053, TTK (45141) * 500

6221

Turan, Ömer

The Turkish Minority in Bulgaria (1878-1908). (T.T.K. VII.

Dizi-Sa. 165) xi,350p.+21p.(appendixes), Ankara, 1998,
9789751609557, TTK (42518) * 1800

[Bulgaria -- Turks -- Muslims -- History 1878-1908]

6222

Turan, Mustafa

Yunan Mezalimi : İzmir, Aydın, Manisa, Denizli, 1919-1923.

xviii,494p. facs., Ankara, 1999, 9751610524, Atatürk
Araştırma Merkezi (42431) 1540

[Turkey -- Greece -- Revolution -- History -- 1918-1923]

6223

Türk, Vahit

Ali Şir Nevâyî: Kitâb-ı Tevârih-i Mülûk-ı 'Acem. 216p facs.
Ankara, 2019 9789754561548 Türk Kültürünü Araştırma
Enstitüsü (39485) * 4870

6224

Türk Tarih Kurumu

Belgeler: Türk tarih belgeleri dergisi, Cilt 32, Sayı 36. 199p.
facs. Ankara, 2012, ISSN 0041^4247, TTK (45086)

* 1210

6225

Türk Tarih Kurumu

Belgeler: Türk tarih belgeleri dergisi, Cilt 34, Sayı 38 99p.

facs, Ankara, 2016, ISSN 0041-4247, TTK (45084)

* 1100

6226

Türk Tarih Kurumu

Belgeler: Türk tarih belgeleri dergisi, Cilt 37, Sayı 41. 219p.

facs, Ankara, 2022, ISSN 0041^4247, TTK (45085)

* 1190

6227

Türk Tarih Kurumu

Belgeler: Türk Tarih Belgeleri Dergisi, cilt XXXV, sayı 39, 2014

184p facs. Ankara, 2019, ISSN 00414247, TTK (40183)

* 1210

[Şehabeddin Paşa'nın Filibe'deki Vakfına Ait Kaynaklar:

Muhasebe Defterleri (p1-144)

Banaz Kazasına Ait 1870 Tarihli Öşür İltizam Defteri Hakkında
Bir Değerlendirme. (p145-166)

Cizrelizâde Râif Efendi'nin Kürt-Ermeni Olayları Hakkında
Sadârete İlettiği Lâyiha.(p167-186)]

6228

Türkay, Cevdet

Başbakanlık Arşivi Belgeleri'ne göre Osmanlı

İmparatorluğu'nda Oymak, Aşîret, ve Cemaâtlar 962p.

古書 İstanbul, 1979 Kaynak (45128) * 1500

[Nomads -- Tribes -- Clans --Turkey -- History -- Sources]

6229

Türkgeldi, Ali Fuad

Görüşüttüklerim. (TTK, II. Dizi-Sa. 15c) viii,290p. photos.,

Ankara, 1987(49) TTK (45216) 1320

[Turkey -- History -- Mehmed V, 1909-1918 -- Sources]

6230

Türkiye'de Bizans Çalışmaları, bir bibliyografya (19.

yüzyıl-2020): Byzantine Studies in Turkey: a bibliography,

Cilt I-II/ Volume I-II. 2 cols. İstanbul, 2021,

97862580222162, -179, Vehbi Koç Vakfı (41613) 9100

6231

Türkiye Cumhuriyeti, Devlet Yıllığı: matbuat umum

müdürlüğü 1928-1929 759p. photos. 古書 İstanbul,

1929 Devlet Matbaası (45124) * 5000

6232

Türkmen, Zekeriya

Mütarekeden Millî Mücadeleye Mustafa Kemal Paşa,

1918-1919 462p. photos. İstanbul, 2010,

9789944049160, Bengi (45299) * 880

6233

Turna, Nalan

19. yüzyıldan 20. yüzyıla Osmanlı Topraklarında : seyahat,

göç ve asayiş belgeleri : Mürûr tezkereleri. 255p facs.

photos. Istanbul, 2013, 9789752563964, Kaknüs
(41238) 1980

[Turkey -- Description and travel -- Emigration and
immigration -- History -- 19th-20th century]

6234

Turnaoğlu, Banu

The Formation of Turkish Republicanism. xviii,296p.

Princeton, 2020(17), 9780691210131, Princeton U.P.

(37244) Pap. * 4975

[Turkish republicanism is commonly thought to have
originated with Mustafa Kemal Atatürk and the founding of
modern Turkey in 1923, and understood exclusively in terms
of Kemalist ideals, characterized by the principles of
secularism, nationalism, statism, and populism. Banu
Turnaoğlu challenges this view, showing how Turkish
republicanism represents the outcome of centuries of
intellectual dispute in Turkey over Islamic and liberal
conceptions of republicanism, culminating in the victory of
Kemalism in the republic's formative period.]

6235

Tursun Bey (1420-1491)

Târîh-i Ebü'l-Feth. haz. Mertol Tulum xxxii,272p map,

Istanbul, 1977 Istanbul Fetih Cemiyeti (Baha Matbaası)

(42405) * 4250

[Tursun Bey (active 1453-1499) -- Mehmed II, Sultan of the
Turks, 1432-1481 -- History

Tursun Bey -- Hayâtı ve Eseri

Tursun Bey -- Târîh-i Ebü'l-Feth (Metin)]

6236

Uçan, Lale

Halife Abdülmecid Efendi: zamanın ruhunun peşinde bir

hanedan mensubu. 328p, Istanbul, 2021,

9786050842814, Timaş Akademi (41642) 4455

[Abdülmecid Efendi, 1868-1944 -- Caliphs -- Biographies]

6237

Ueno Masayuki

Managing Religious Diversity in the Ottoman Empire:

Experiences of Istanbul Armenians in the Nineteenth

Century. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 240p.

Edinburgh, 2025 9781399542616 Edinburgh U.P. (43590)

22,990

[This book makes extensive use of Ottoman archival
documents and Armenian sources to examine the changing
arrangements between the Ottoman state and non-Muslim
religious authorities from the seventeenth to the nineteenth
centuries, focusing on Armenians, the second-largest
non-Muslim community in the empire.]

6238

Uğur-Çınar, Meral

Memory, Patriarchy and Economy in Turkey: Narratives of

Political Power. 208p. , Edinburgh, 2025(24),

9781399514491, Edinburgh U.P. (43555) Pap 4838

[This book brings a dynamic approach to Turkish politics by
showing how political struggles operate via narratives and
how ideas, institutions and narratives interact.]

6239

Uğur, Yunus (ed.)

Dijital Beşerî Bilimler ve Osmanlı Çalışmaları 334p,

Istanbul, 2023 9786256385498, VakıfBank Kültür Yayınları

(42229) 3646

[Turkey -- History -- Study and teaching -- Data processing

Yöntem ve dil-metin çalışmaları

Veri tabanı ve ağ analizi çalışmaları

Mekân analizi çalışmaları]

6240

Ülken, Hilmi Ziya

İslâm Düşüncesi: Türk düşüncesi tarihi araştırmalarına giriş.

600p, Ankara, 2020(1946) 9786055063382 Doğubatı

(41382) 3190

[İslam -- Turkey -- History.]

6241

Ülker, Üyesi İbrahim

Osmanlı İcra Hukuku. 304p facs. Ankara, 2023,

9786052645550, Adalet (42408) * 7650

[Ottoman empire -- Law -- Enforcement of the law -- History

Günümüzde var olan kavram ve kurumlar belirli bir tarihsel
birikimin ürünüdür. Bu tarihsel birikimi öğrenmek insana yeni

bakış açıları kazandırır. Ülkemizde bugüne kadar icra

hukukunun tarihini araştıran bir müstakil çalışma

yapılmamıştır. İcra hukukunun Osmanlı Devleti'nde hangi

kurumlar tarafından nasıl uygulandığının ortaya konulması için

yaklaşık üç yıl süren araştırmanın sonunda bu kitap ortaya

çıkıştır]

6242

Uluç, Lâle & Bora Keskiner

Shah Tahmasp Album: from the royal Ottoman treasury.

463p. illus. photos. Istanbul, 2024 9789290634171

IRCICA (42566) 17900

["Shāh Ṭahmāsp Album" is a set of illustrated calligraphic
works dating from the mid-14th to the mid-16th centuries
compiled from various sources during the reign of the Safavid
ruler Shah Tahmasp (r. 1524-1576). It was conveyed to the
Ottoman State during the 16th century and preserved in
Ottoman palaces until it was placed in the Library of Istanbul

University at the beginning of the 20th century. It is commonly believed that the album was among the diplomatic gifts sent by Shah Tahmasp to Sultan Murad III (r. 1574-1595). The album had drawn specialists' interest especially for its miniatures, some of which were taken from illustrated copies of well-known texts existing at the time.]

6243

Uluslararası Birinci Dünya Savaşı'nın 100. Yılı Sempozyumu, Bildiriler Kitabı (TTK, VIII. Dizi-Sa. 21a,b) 2 vols. photos. Ankara, 2017, 9789751633880, TTK (42353) 6350 [World War, 1914-1918 -- Campaigns -- Turkey -- Congresses]

6244

Ünüvar, Veysel

Kurtuluş Savaşında Bolşeviklerle Sekiz ay, 1920-1921. 108p. maps, Istanbul, 1997, 9758143158, Güçbe (45199) * 220

[Turkey -- Caucasus, South -- History -- Revolution, 1917-1921]

6245

Ünal, Mehmet Ali

Osmanlı Araştırmaları İçin Kılavuz: kavramlar, kurumlar ve terimler: Guideline for Ottoman Studies, institutions, concepts and terms. 3 vols. Ankara, 2024, 9786258352962, TÜBA (42625) 47,890 [Ottoman empire -- History -- Dictionaries a dictionary-like guidebook on Ottoman history]

6246

Ünal, Mehmet Ali

Osmanlı Devri Üzerine: makaleler - araştırmalar. 320p, Isparta, 1999, 9759430606, Kardelen Kitabevi (5817) * 1800

[Collected works

Turkey -- History -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918]

6247

Ünal, Mehmet Ali

XVI. Yüzyılda Harput Sancağı (1518-1566). (T.T.K. XIV. Dizi-Sa. 7) xviii,276p maps, Ankara, 1989, 9751601304, TTK (30587) * 1100

[Harput (Turkey) -- History]

6248

Ünal, Mehmet Ali (haz.)

Zafer Ssabahında Padişah'tan Gazilere Mükâfat : 1696 tarihli in'âmât defteri (TTK, III-1 Dizi-Sayı:15) x,338p facs., Ankara, 2023, 9789751754462, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42199) 2610 [Austro-Turkish War, 1683-1699 -- Pay, allowances, etc. -- History -- 17th century -- Sources]

6249

Ünal, Tahsin

Türk Siyasi Tarihi : 1700-1958 768p. Istanbul, 1998, 9756946444, Kamer (45298) * 1430 [Ottoman empire -- History]

6250

Ünal, Uğur

Arşivciliğimizin Yüzü Yılı 1846-1945. (TTK, IV/A-2-2-.4-Dizi-Sa. 25) xxii,708p facs. photos., Ankara, 2023, 9789751753465, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42592) * 10660 [Archives -- Başbakanlık Osmanlı Arşivi -- Turkey -- History -- 19th-20th centuries

A history of archives in Turkey from the establishment of the first archive organization of the Ottoman Empire, Hazine-i Evrakın (1846) to the first years of the General Directorate of Archives (1945). The historical documents found in the Sultanahmet Cellar and sold to Bulgaria in 1931, as well as the many problems experienced by the archives and the steps taken to solve them, are covered in detail in the work. The Ottoman Archive, which is also an enormous treasure trove of documents, is the archive not only of Turks and Muslims, but also of around 40 independent states established in the area of the former Ottoman Empire]

6251

Unat, Faik Resit (haz.)

1730 Patrona İhtilâli, hakkında bir eser: Abdi Tarihi. (T.T.K. II.-10-3) xv,105p Ankara, 2020(1999) 9789751610751 T.T.K. (13751) 840

[Turkey -- History -- Patrona Halil Rebellion, 1730

In Ottoman Turkish (Latin script), with introductory material in modern Turkish

4. Baskı]

6252

Ünlü, Suat

Çağatay Türkçesi Sözlüğü 1286p, Konya, 2013, 9786054392834, Eğitim Kitabevi (42193) * 12600 [Chagatai language -- Dictionaries -- Turkish]

6253

Ünlüer, Ceyhan (haz.)

Muhammed Bin Hanefiyye Cengi. (Alevî-Bektâsi Klasikleri, 13) 120p, Ankara, 2014(10) 9789753896597 Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (27275) 2920

6254

Urfalı Mateos

Urfalı Mateos, Vekayi-Nâmesi (952-1136) ve Papaz Grigor'un Zeyli (1136-1162). çev. Hrant D. Andreasyan, notlar E. Dulaurer, Halil Yinanç (çev.) (TTK II. Dizi-Sa. 21/3)

xxv,411p, Ankara, 2020(1962), 9789751612793, TTK
(41776) * 4600

[Turkey -- Seljuks -- Byzantin -- History]

6255

Üstüner, Ahat

Türkçenin Tarihi Gelişmesi. 269p, İstanbul, 2017(15),
9786059241113, Bilge Kültür Sanat (36327) 1500

[Turkic languages -- Comparative study -- History]

6256

Üstüner, Ahmet

**Osmanlı Kıyafet Albümü: tasvirlerle Sukltan İbrahim ve
hizmetkarları: Vorşova costumes Turcs albümü:i.** 152p. illus.

İstanbul, 2023(21) 9786059940689 Aktif (42563) 4930

[Ottoman empire -- Courts and courtiers -- Clothing -- 17th
century]

6257

Usta, Aydın

Orta Çağ Türk-İslam Liderleri 161p. Ankara, 2025,
9789751761583, T.T.K. (43760) 800

6258

Uygur, Fatma

**Osmanlı-Fransız İlişkilerinde Rol Oynayan Diplomatlar: Kont
Emile Desages'in Elçilik Raporları 1824-1840.** 221p photos.

Ankara, 2022, 9786254174643, Nobel (41525) 2090

6259

Uysal, Gönenc

**Class, Capital, State, and Late Development: The Political
Economy of Military Interventions in Turkey.** (Studies in
Critical Social Sciences, Volume: 276/27 and New
Scholarship in Political Economy, Volume: 276/27) 271p.

Leiden, 2024 9789004692183 Brill (43122) 27,738

[Gönenc Uysal discusses state-military-society relations in
Turkey from the late Ottoman era to today by exploring
state-class-capital relations under the dynamics of uneven
development. Uysal approaches Turkey as a late-developing
social formation characterised by unevenness and
dependency, arising from the contradictions of capitalist
relations of production and integration with the world
capitalist system.]

6260

Uzpeder, Ebru (haz.)

Avrupa Birliği Sürecinde Dil Hakları 112p. Helsinki, 2003
Helsinki Yurttaşlar Derneği (45178) * 1430

[Language policy -- Political aspects -- Turkey -- Conference
papers]

6261

Uzun, Ahmet

İktisâdî ve Malî Yönleriyle İstabl-ı Âmire (1500-1900). (T.T.K.
IV/A-2-2.4. Dizi-sa. 21) xiii,265p facs., Ankara, 2020,

9789751744807, TTK (39509) 1600

[Public finance -- Economic aspects -- Turkey -- History]

6262

Uzun, Mehmed

Kürt Edebiyatına Giriş 101p, İstanbul, 1999(92)

Berge Yayıncılık (42605) * 440

[Kurdish literature -- History and criticism]

6263

Uzunçarsili, İsmail Hakkı

Anadolu Beylikleri ve Akkoyunlu, Karakoyunlu Devletleri. 7.

baskı (T.T.K. VIII. Dizi-Sa. 2/6) xii,297p ills., Ankara,

2019(1937), 9789751624574, T.T.K. (5659) * 2090

[Kara Koyunlu -- Ak Koyunlu -- Turkey -- History -- To 1453]

6264

Uzunçarsili, İsmail Hakkı

Meşhur Rumeli Âyanlarından Tirsinikli İsmail, Yılık Oğlu

Süleuman Agalar ve Alemdar Mustafa Pasa. (T.T.K. VII. Dizi

- Sayı 6) vi,246p+48p(facs. photos.), Ankara, 2010 repr.

9789751622600, TTK (26938) * 1800

[Turkey -- History -- 18th century -- Alemdar Mustafa pasa,
1765-1808, Tirsiniklizade İsmail Aga, d. 1806, Süleyman, Aga,
d. 1812]

6265

Vahide, Şükran

Bediuzzaman Said Nursi: author of the Risale-i Nur.

xiii,515p, Kuala Lumpur, 2011 9789675062865 Islamic
Book Trust (29543) * 5980

[This first full-length English biography of the great Turkish
Muslim thinker and reformer Bediuzzaman Said Nursi is based
on his own works and on accounts of those who have known
or met him.]

6266

Vahide, Şükran

Bediuzzaman Said Nursi: the author of the Risale-i Nur.

416p. İstanbul, 2000(1992) 9754320241 Sözlük

Publications (45159) * 2200

[Nursi, Said, 1873-1960 -- Biography]

6267

Valensi, Lucette

Venedik ve Bâb-i Âli: despot'un doğuşu. çev. A. Turgut

Arnas 149p. İstanbul, 1994(1987), 975769665X,

Bağlam (33788) * 600

[Ottoman empire -- History --Italy Venice -- 1453-1683]

6268

Vasileva, Nadezhfa Vasileva

The Rivalry between Russia and Great Britain in Eastern Rumelia 1878-1885.

456p, Istanbul, 2020,
9786257705028, Yeditepe (42377) 6600
[Eastern Rumelia -- Balkan -- History]
6269

Vicdāni, Sâdık

Tarikatler ve Silsileleri (Tomâr-ı Turûk-ı 'Aliyye), Melâmiyye, Kâdiriyye, Halvetiyye, Sofi ve Tasavvuf.

haz. İrfan Gündüz
vi,295p, Istanbul, 1995 Enderun (42368) 2640
[Dervishes -- Sufis -- Turkey -- Biography]
6270

Vildiç, Samir

Bosna Hersek'te Nakşibendilik. 256p photos. Istanbul,
2023, 9786057562418, Samio; Yayınevi (42517) 4060
[Bosnien-Herzegowina -- Naqshbandiyya -- Tekke -- History]
6271

Vlami, Despina

Merchants on the Mediterranean: Ottoman-Dutch Trade in the Eighteenth Century.

232p. London, 2024,
9780755648894, I.B. Tauris (42912) Pap 7016
[Following the venture of the Ottoman Greek merchants Bartholo and Raphael Cardamici, who in the 1760s traded goods between Smyrna, Constantinople and Amsterdam, Despina Vlami investigates various aspects of the organization and strategy necessary for such an important transition. To expand their wholesale trade business to Amsterdam, the Cardamicis chose as their local correspondent an experienced and strong-minded Dutch merchant, Thomas De Vogel.]
6272

von Bieberstein, Alice

Temptations in Ruin: Sovereign Accumulation and the Making of Post-Genocide Turkey.

(The Ethnography of Political Violence) 208p. Philadelphia, 2025,
9781512828405 U. of Pennsylvania Press (43679) 10386
[Temptations in Ruin examines the political-economic afterlife of the Armenian genocide in present-day Turkey, focusing on the region of Muş (Moush). Anthropologist Alice von Bieberstein explores how the 1915 genocide and dispossession of Armenians shaped property regimes, citizenship, and economic logics that continue to reverberate today.]
6273

von Heidenstam, Carl Peter

von Heidenstam, Carl Peter

Underrättelser: A Swedish Officer's Account of Turkey and Persia, 1816-1817.

tr. by Willem Floor 198p.
Washington DC, 2025, 9781949445923, Mage Publishers
(43813) 17,010

[First published in Swedish in 1825 and never before translated into English, Carl Peter von Heidenstam's Nägra Underrättelser... occupies a unique place among early nineteenth-century European writings on the Ottoman Empire and Qajar Iran. Far from a conventional travelogue, the text offers a concise, analytically structured account of governmental, military, and religious institutions in both empires, based on the author's direct service in Istanbul and in the reformist army of Crown Prince 'Abbs Mirza.]
6274

6274

von Steinsdorff, Silvia, Ece Göztepe, Maria Abad Andrade & Felix Petersen

The Constitutional Court of Turkey: Between Legal and Political Reasoning.

720p. Baden-Baden, 2022,
9783848746323, Nomos (43369) 15,309
[This interdisciplinary study portrays the Constitutional Court of Turkey, which has asserted itself for 60 years in a political system marked by repeated episodes of authoritarianism. The book reconstructs the incomplete institutionalisation of the court as well as essential dogmatic lines of conflict and methodological inconsistencies in its jurisprudence]
6275

6275

von Tischendorg

Das Lehnswesen in den Moslemischen Staaten, insbesondere im Osmanischen reiche. mit Dem gesetzbuche der lehen unter Sultan Ahmed I.

129p. copy edition,
Berlin, 1982 Klaus Schwarz (21370) * 800
6276

Weiker, Walter F.

Political Tutelage and Democracy in Turkey: the free party and its aftermath.

(Social, Economic and Political Studies of the Middle East, v. 8) xi,317p. 古書 Leiden, 1973,
9004038183, E.J. Brill (45208) * 3300
6277

Weineck, B. & J. Zimmermann (ed.)

Alevism between Standardisation and Plurality: negotiating texts, sources and cultural heritage.

(History of Culture of the Modern Near and Middle East, v. 40) 282p, Berlin,
2019, 9783631663554, Peter Lang (41194) 14549
[conference proceedings]
6278

6278

Werner, Christoph U. Maria Szuppe, Nicolas Michel ' Albrecht Fuess (ed.)

Families, Authority, and the Transmission of Knowledge in the Early Modern Middle East.

(Miroir de l'Orient Musulman, v. 10) 334p, Turnhout, 2021,
9782503592893, Brepols (41510) 14283

- 6279
Wharton-Durgaryan, Alyson
The Architects of Ottoman Constantinople: The Balyan Family and the History of Ottoman Architecture. 290p. 20 b/w, 30 colour illus., London, 2024, 9780755655137 I.B. Tauris (42903) Pap 7016
[The Balyan family were a dynasty of architects, builders and property owners who acted as the official architects to the Ottoman Sultans throughout the 18th and 19th centuries]
6280
Wick, Alexis (ed.)
The Cambridge Companion to Ottoman History. (Cambridge Companions to History) 436p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009087889, Cambridge U.P. (42923) Pap 7500
[Why study Ottoman history? What are the available sources? And how can researchers begin locating, reading, and interpreting these? The Cambridge Companion to Ottoman History provides a broad introduction to the field, offering readers accessible outlines of its varied methods and approaches.]
6281
Williams, Elizabeth R.
States of Cultivation: Imperial Transition and Scientific Agriculture in the Eastern Mediterranean. (Stanford Ottoman World Series: Critical Studies in Empire, Nature, and Knowledge) 446p. Stanford, 2023, 9781503634688, Stanford U.P. (43200) 14175
[States of Cultivation examines the processes and effects of agrarian transformation over more than a century as Ottoman, Syrian, Lebanese, and French officials grappled with these new technologies, albeit with different end goals.]
6282
Winrow, Marc Sman
Turkey and the Liberal International Order: Hegemony, Contestation and the Politics of Articulation since 1919. 176p. Newcastle upon Tyne 9781788217385, Agenda Publishing/ Columbia U.P. (43488) 18711
[This book explores Turkey's relationship with the Liberal International Order and its economic, security and political ties. While Turkey's position within the Liberal International Order has always been challenged internally and externally, events in recent years have resulted in further questioning of its position. This book provides a long-term view of Turkey's relation to liberal internationalism, demonstrating how the republic emerged simultaneously with the emergence of the first post-First World War version of liberal international order.]
6283
Wolper, Ethel Sara
Cities and Saints: Sufism and the transformation of urban space in medieval Anatolia. (Buildings, Landscapes, and Societies Series, 3) xviii, 134p ills., University Park, 2003, 0271022566, Penn State U.P. (15882) 9600
6284
Yıldırım, Kadir
Osmanlı'da İşçiler (1870-1922): çalışma hayatı, örgütler, grevler. 387p, Istanbul, 2017(13), 9789750511615, İletişim (35352) 1650
[Labor -- Turkey -- History -- 19th-20th centuries]
6285
Yıllık: Annual of Istanbul Studies, 2021 244p photos. maps Istanbul, 2021, ISSN 2687-5012, Istanbul Research Institute (41454) 7200
6286
Yılmaz, Fatma B:iyükkarcı
Hac Menzilnamelerinde Osmanlı Şehirleri 238p Istanbul, 2018, 9786054055357, Simurg (41973) * 3500
[Cities and towns -- Muslim pilgrims -- History -- Sources
[Cities in Ottoman Pilgrimage Itineraries]
6287
Yılmaz, Nazım & H. Osman Yıldırım (haz.)
Kocaeli Sancağı : İznikümid, Gegivize, Yoros, Şili, Kandırı : XV. yüzyıl başlarına ait en erken tarihli mufassal tahrir defteri. (T.T.K. III-5. Dizi - sa. 10) ix, 356p+140p(facs.) maps Ankara, 2022, 9789751753533, TTK (41978) 3400
[Land tenure -- Cadastres -- Defteri -- Turkey -- Kocaeli -- Turkey -- History -- Ottoman empire]
6288
Yaşa, Fırat
Bahçesaray (1650-1675). (T.T.K. IV/A-2-2.12. Dizi-Sa. 26) xv, 233p, Ankara, 2021, 9789751749505, TTK (41523) 1390
[Bahçesaray -- Kırım Hanlığı -- History]
6289
Yabancı, Bilge
Civil Society and Autocratisation: Co-optation, Repression and Contestation in Turkey. (Edinburgh Studies on Modern Turkey) 272p. 17 b/w, Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399522366, Edinburgh U.P. (43534) 21780
[Focusing on Turkey, one of the most cited contemporary cases of autocratisation, this book documents the multifaceted transformation of civil society through the parallel mechanisms of cooptation, repression and

contestation.]

6290

Yalçinkaya, M. Alper

Learned Patorlots: debating science, state, and society in the nineteenth-century Ottoman Empire. 314p, Chicago, 2015, 9780226184203, U. of Chicago Press (31907)

* 8,900

[Yalçinkaya examines what it meant for nineteenth-century Ottoman elites themselves to have a debate about science.]

6291

Yalçintas, Altuğ

Creativity and Humour in Occupy Movements : intellectual disobedience in Turkey and beyond ix,123p. N.Y. 2015, 9781137473622 Palgrave Macmillan (45142) * 3500

[Turkey -- Intellectuals Political activity -- 21st century

This volume offers scholarly perspectives on the creative and humorous nature of the protests at Gezi Park in Turkey, 2013. The contributors argue that these protests inspired musicians, film-makers, social scientists and other creative individuals, out of a concern for the aesthetics of the protests, rather than seizure of political power.]

6292

Yalman, Galip L.

Transition to Neoliberalism: the case of Turkey in the 1980s. xiv,432p, Istanbul, 2009 9786053991205 İstanbul Bilgi U.P. (36214) * 2030

[Neoliberalism -- Globalization -- Economic & political aspects -- Turkey

After a critical review of empiricist and subjectivist approaches which have provided the theoretical underpinnings of neoliberal hegemony since the 1980s, this book reiterates the indispensability of class analysis for a better understanding of the state and/or the market, and their interrelationship by adopting a critical political economy approach.]

6293

Yalman, Suzan & Filiz Yenişehirlioğlu (ed.)

Cultural Encounters in Anatolia in the Medieval Period : the Ilkhanids in Anatolia : symposium proceedings, 21-22 May 2015, Ankara. 135p photos. map, Ankara, 2019, 9786059388238, Koç Üniv./ VEKAM (41788) 12600 [Ilkhanid -- Mongols -- Anatolia -- History -- Congresses]

6294

Yamauchi Masayuki

Hoşnut Olamamış Adam-Enver Paşa: Türkiye'den Türkistan'a. 352p, İstanbul, 1995, 9757696757, Bağlam Yayıncılık (15455) * 3120

6295

Yaşa, Fırat (ed.)

İmparatorluğun Öteki Yüzleri: toplumsal hiyerarşi ve düzen karşısında sıradan hayatlar. 319p, İstanbul, 2020, 9786057685049, Koç Üniversitesi Yayınları (41146)

* 1280

[Civilization -- Social hierarchy -- Historiography -- Turkey -- History]

6296

Yaşa, Fırat (ed.)

The Other Faces of the Empire: ordinary lives against social order and hierarchy. 327p, İstanbul, 2022, 9786057685681, Koç Üniv. Yayın. (42000) 14500

[Criminal justice -- Trials -- Social conditions -- Turkey -- History]

6297

Yaşar, Murat

The North Caucasus Borderland: between Muscovy and the Ottoman Empire, 1555-1605. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) x,272p, Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474498708, Edinburgh U.P. (42585) Pap. * 6048

[Turkey -- Foreign relations -- Russia -- 16th century

From the Muscovites' annexation of the nearby Khanate of Astrakhan in 1556 to their expulsion from the region by the Ottomans and their allies in 1605, the North Caucasus was a contested borderland. This book considers the poorly understood first encounter between the Ottoman Empire and the Tsardom of Muscovy, drawing on both documentary and narrative primary sources.]

6298

Yastı, Mehmet

İlâc-Nâme. 216p facs. Konya, 2019, 9786057600639, Palet Yayınları (41144) 1600

[Medicine -- Terms and phrases -- Ottoman Turkish Text in Turkish with facsimiles in Ottoman Turkish]

6299

Yavaş, Mustafa

White-Collar Blues: The Making of the Transnational Turkish Middle Class. 336p. N.Y. 2025, 9780231213615, Columbia U.P. (43785) Pap 6615

[Drawing from more than one hundred interviews in İstanbul and New York City, Mustafa Yavaş develops a theory of middle-class alienation, explaining how so-called "good jobs" fail elite workers. Yavaş shows how educational investments in an increasingly competitive landscape lead to high hopes, which then clash with poor work-life balance, low intrinsic satisfaction, and a felt lack of meaning from labor in

corporate workplaces. Highlighting the trade-off between freedom and financial security, White-Collar Blues reveals the hidden costs of conflating the quest for socioeconomic status with the pursuit of happiness.]

6300

Yavaşgel, Emine

Temsilde Adalet ve Siyasal İstikrar Açısından Seçim Sistemleri ve Türkiye'de Durum 249p. Ankara, 2014, 9786051337494, Nobel (45090) * 980
[Turkey -- Elections -- Voting]

6301

Yavuz, Devrim Adam

Democracy and Capitalism in Turkey: The State, Power, and Big Business. 280p. London, 2024(23), 9780755649006, I.B. Tauris (42899) Pap 7016
[While a positive correlation between capitalism and democracy has existed in Western Europe and North America, the example of late-industrializing nations such as Turkey has demonstrated that the two need not always go hand in hand, and sometimes the interests of business coincide more firmly with anti-democratic forces. This book explores the factors that compelled capitalists in Turkey to adopt a more pro-democratic ideology by examining a leading Turkish business lobby (TÜSIAD) which has been pushing for democratic reform since the 1990s, despite representing some of the largest corporation owners in Turkey and having supported the state's authoritarian tendencies in the past such as the military coup of 1980]

6302

Yavuz, Hakan & John L. Esposito (ed.)

Turkish Islam and the Secular State: the Gülen movement. (Contemporary Issues in the Middle East) xxxiii,280p, Syracuse, 2003, 0815630409, Syracuse U.P. (17030) Pap. * 3990

6303

Yavuzarslan, Eray

19. Yüzyılda Osmanlı İmparatorluğu'ndaki Demiryolu Seferberliği ve Başkent İstanbul'un Kentsel Dönüşümü katkıları. 185p photos. ills. Ankara, 2021, 9786258449457, Gece Kitaplığı (41535) 3330
6304

Yaycı, Cihat

Mavi Vatan "Bir Harita ve Bir Doktrin Kitabı" Türkiye'nin Denizlerdeki Misak-ı Milli'si / Blue Homeland: A Book of a Map and a Doctrine Türkiye's nationl pact on the seas. (TTK, IV/A-2-3.2. Dizi-Sa. 1) xxxviii,437p maps, Ankara, 2024, 9789751760005, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42609) * 3052

[Turkish maritime -- Jurisdiction areas - International law -- Turkey]

6305

Yazıcıoğlu Mehmed

Muhammediye. haz. Âmil Çelebioğlu 909p, İstanbul, 2018, 9789759959395, Derğah (42351) 12690
[Yazıcıoğlu Mehmed tarafından tamamlanmasından sonra kısa sürede Türkçe konuşulan her yere ulaştırılan Muhammediye, o tarihten beri her kesimden insan tarafından evlerde, konaklarda, saraylarda vs. sürekli zevkle okunmuştur. Türk milletinin İslâm kimliğini oluşturan ve manevi dünyasını inşa eden mümtaz eserlerden biri olan Muhammediye, Türk milletinin peygamberini ve dolayısıyla dinini öğrendiği temel birkaç kaynaktan biri olmuştur.]

6306

Yazır, Muhammed Hamdi (1878-1942)

Osmanlı Vakıf Hukukuna Giriş: Ahkân-ı Evkâf. haz. Hamdi Çilingir 392p, İstanbul, 2020, 9786057947772, VakıfBank Kültür Yayınları (42046) 2300
[Waqf -- Turkey -- History]

6307

Yücel, Ahmet (ed.)

Oryantalistlerin Gözüyle İslam : yaklaşımlar - örnek metinler : Goldziher, Jeffery, Guillaume, Hourani, Coulson, Watt, Hick, Monteil, Hoebink 408p. İstanbul, 2003, 9756835931, Rağbet (45105) * 330
[Islam -- Study and teaching -- Orientalists]

6308

Yeşil, Ahmet

Terakkiperver Cumhuriyet Fırkası : Türkiye Cumhuriyeti'nde ilk teşkilâtlı muhalefet hareketi 525p. Ankara, 2002, 97573520105, Cedit Neşriyat (45193) * 1540
[Terakkiperver Cumhuriyet Fırkası (Turkey)-- Politics and government -- Opposition movements -- History -- 1918-1960]

6309

Yelocağı, Süleyman

Roman Ne Söyler? Osmanlı-Türk romanında ideolojik değişim. 555p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786258472547, Libra (42172) 6115
[Turkey -- Turkish fiction -- History and criticism -- Ideology and literature -- Ottoman Empire, 1288-1918]

6310

Yemelianova, Galina M.

Turkism in Eurasia: Identity, Ideology and Politic 248p. London, 2025, 9780755650309, I.B. Tauris (44048) 20,570
[Turkism as an idea which emphasizes the Turkic ethnic

component in national identity is widely associated with Turks and Turkey. However, many millions of Turkic peoples with distinctive histories, cultures, social and political traditions live outside Turkey. This book discusses the origins and ethno-cultural and political evolution of Tatars, Bashkirs, Azerbaijanis, Uzbeks, Kazakhs and other Turkic peoples of post-Soviet Turkic Eurasia, examining the views of their national leaders and their attitudes towards Anatolian Turks and Turkey.]

6311

Yerasimos, Stephane

Türk-Sovyet İlişkileri : Ekim Devriminden Millî Mücadele ye.

660p. 古書 Istanbul, 1979 Gözlem (44710) * 440

[Soviet Union --Foreign relations --Turkey -- 1918-1923]

6312

Yetkin, Suut Kemal

L'Architecture Turque en Turquie. (Histoire du Monde de l'Islam) 173p.+civ plates illus. 古書 Paris, 1962

G.-P. Maisonneuve et Larose (45123) * 1800

[Architecture -- Turkey -- History]

6313

Yıldırım, Serpil (haz.)

Sâ'ilî-i Şîrâzî ve Târîh-i Âl-i Osmânî'si (inceleme - metin -

çeviri). (TTK, III-2.Dizi-Sa. 22) xv,449p facs. Ankara, 2024

9789751758224, TTK (42333) * 2980

[Turkey -- History -- Historical poetry -- 1288-1453 -- Early works to 1800

Sâ'ilî-i Şîrâzî, active 16th century, author.]

6314

Yıldız, Aysel

Kenar Adamları ve Bendeleri: tirsinikli İsmail Ağa ve Alemdar

Mustafa Paşa'nın Adamları: Manuk Mirzayan ve Köse

Ahmed Efendi. 329p, Istanbul, 2018 9786051051864

Kitapyayinevi (38018) 3240

[Manuc Bei, 1769-1817 -- Alemdar Mustafa Pa,aa, 1765-1808 -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]

6315

Yıldız, Aysel, Yannis Spyropoulos & M. Mert Sunar (ed.)

Payitaht Yeniçerileri: Padişahın Asi Kulları, 1700-1826.

427p, Istanbul, 2022 9786051052212 Kitapyayinevi

(41614) 4240

[Military History -- Soldiers -- Turkey -- 1700-1826]

6316

Yıldız, Esra

Şeyhülislamlığın Bürokratik Yapısı, Meşihat Arşivi

Belgelerine Göre. 381p facs. photos. Ankara, 2022,

9786258031959, İlâhiyât (41846) * 9850

[“Şeyhülislamlığın Bürokratik Yapısı”, “Şeyhülislamlığın Evrak Sistemi ve İlmiye Sınıfının Özlük İşleriyle İlgili Birimleri” ve “Şeyhülislamlık'ta Yeni Teşkil Edilen Birimler” olmak üzere üç ana başlıktan oluşmaktadır.]

6317

Yıldız, Esra

Osmanlı Devleti'nde Sağlık Çalışanlarının Terekeleri : Şeriiye Sicillerinin Tıp Tarihi Açısından Önemi. 700p facs. Ankara,

2023, 9786256587328, İlâhiyat (42388) 23600

[Medical personnel -- Economic conditions -- Inheritance and succession -- Medicine -- Turkey -- History]

6318

Yıldız, Gültekin (ed.)

Osmanlı Askerî Tarihi: kara, deniz ve hava kuvvetleri

1792-1918. 400p photos. Istanbul, 2022(17),

9786050825800, Timaş (39657) 4400

[Turkey -- History, Military -- 19th-20th century]

6319

Yıldız, Hasan

Medaris-i İlmiye Müfettişi Serezli Mehmet Esat Efendi ve

Teftiş Raporları. (TTK, IV/A-2-2.4. Dizi-Sa. 26) xvi,319p

facs., Ankara, 2023, 9789751757173, TTK (42407)

2420

[Islamic religious education -- Madrasahs -- Turkey -- History -- 20th century

Mehmet Esat Efendi'nin hayatı, eserleri ve düşünce dünyası --

Medreselerde ilk ıslahat girişimi ve Medaris-i İlmiye

müfettişliği --

Medaris-i İlmiye Müfettişi Mehmet Esat Efendi'nin teftiş raporları]

6320

Yıldız, Kenan (ed.)

Terekeler Neyi Derler ? : Miras kayıtlarının izinde Osmanlı

araştırmaları. 547p facs. illus. Istanbul, 2023,

9786256792654, Ketebe (42375) 5770

[Inheritance and succession -- Legal documents -- Social conditions -- Ottoman empire -- History]

6321

Yıldız, Murat

Sarıca Paşa ve Umur Bey Vakfı: aile içi rekabetin odağında

bir vakfı hikayesi 366p ills. Istanbul, 2022,

9786050845594, Timaş Akademi (41600) * 6340

[Family foundations -- Waqf -- History -- Turkey]

6322

Yıldız, Murat (haz.)

Celalzâde'nin Rodos Fetihnamesi (inceleme - metin).

173p+65p(facs.) maps, Istanbul, 2013(10),

9786054326815, Libra (41277) 3220
[Rhodes (Greece : Island) -- Turkey -- History -- Siege, 1522 -- Süleyman I, 1520-1566]
6323
Yılmaz, Şenay Öztürk
H. 1105-1106 (M. 1693-1695) Tarihli Karaferye Kazası Şer'iyye Sicili (tanskripsiyon ve değerlendirme). 437p, Istanbul, 2021, 9786257900898, Libra (41378) 4,000
[Veroia (Greece) -- History -- Turkey -- Ottoman Empire -- 17th century]
6324
Yılmaz, Ömer (ed.)
Osmanlı Devleti'nde Padişah-Sûfî İlişkileri xiv,413p, Ankara, 2019, 9786053424796, Akçağ (42035) 5,500
[Sufism -- Islam and state -- Turkey -- History]
6325
Yılmaz, Özgür
Tanzimat Döneminde Trabzon. 575p, Istanbul, 2014, 9786059022088, Libra (41371) 4,640
[Trabzon (Turkey) -- Ethnic relations -- Economic conditions -- History -- 19th century]
6326
Yılmaz, Ahmet Yusuf
Osmanlı Hukukunda Modernleşme Süreci (1808-1920). 219p, Ankara, 2019, 9786055978716, Eskiyei Yayınları (42380) 2470
[Law -- Turkey -- History -- 19th-20th centuries]
6327
Yılmaz, Fahmi, Ahmet Cihan & Özlem Deniz Yılmaz (haz.)
Kırım Hanlığı Kadı Sicilleri Kataloğu. 382p facs. Ankara, 2021, 9786052249673, Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (40767) 8400
[Crimean Khanate -- Court records -- Catalogs -- History -- Sources
Kırım Hanlığı Kadı Sicilleri Kataloğu; St. Petersburg Rusya Millî Kütüphanesi El Yazma-ları Bölümü'nde Kırım Hanlığı Kadiasker Defterleri adıyla kayıtlı 121 cilt kadı sicili ile Yalta Tarih ve Edebiyat Müzesi'nde bulunan Karasu kazası kadılığına ait bir cilt sicilden oluşan toplam 122 cilt sicil koleksiyonunu tanıtmak amacıyla hazırlandı.]
6328
Yılmaz, Gülay & Fruma Zachs (ed.)
Children and Childhood in the Ottoman Empire: from the 15th to the 20th century. (Edinburgh Studies on the Ottoman Empire) 424p ills. Edinburgh, 2023(21), 9781474455398 Edinburgh U.P. (40112) Pap 7258
[How did adults, religious institutions and the state view

children during the Ottoman Empire? This volume gathers specialists in the social history of the Ottoman Empire as a whole – in regions ranging from Anatolia through the Arab provinces to the Balkans, and from the 15th to the early 20th century – to respond to recent theoretical calls to recognise children as active agents in history.]
6329
Yılmaz, Hüseyin
Caliphate Redefined: the mystical turn in Ottoman political thought. xiii,370p Princeton, 2019(18) 9780691197135 Princeton U.P. (36363) Pap. * 4975
[The medieval theory of the caliphate, epitomized by the Abbasids (750–1258), was the construct of jurists who conceived it as a contractual leadership of the Muslim community in succession to the Prophet Muhammed's political authority. In this book, Yılmaz traces how a new conception of the caliphate emerged under the Ottomans, who redefined the caliph as at once a ruler, a spiritual guide, and a lawmaker corresponding to the prophet's three natures.]
6330
Yılmaz, Hacer
Osmanlı Topraklarında Kadın Olmak : Osmanlı Devleti'nde Kadının Sosyo-Ekonomik Konumu (1789-1850). 258p facs. Istanbul, 2023, 9786258182514, Aktif (42381) * 4950
[Women -- Economic conditions -- Turkey -- 18th-19th centuries]
6331
Yılmaz, Hale
Becoming Turkish: nationalist reforms and cultural negotiations in early Republican Turkey (1923-1945). (Modern Intellectual and Political History of the Middle East) xv,328p, Syracuse, 2016(13) 9780815634676 Syracuse U.P. (30119) Pap. * 5331
[Her wide-ranging examination of the social impact of Kemalist reforms shows that while people's responses ranged from enthusiastic approbation to intense hostility, most Turks found ways to adapt to state policies that aimed at transforming society.]
6332
Yılmaz Kolankaya, Banu
İstanbul Karaim Cemaati: tevatrat'in kadim tekippçileri. 239p photos. Istanbul, 2022, 9789750533587 İlteşim (41537) 2,220
6333
Yolcu, Cengiz
İntibah - İbret - İntikam: Balkan savaşı'nda osmanlı

propaganda kitapları. ii,194p illus., İstanbul, 2020, 9789753333641, Tarih Vakfı Yurt (39479) 2,990
[Balkan Peninsula -- Foreign relations -- 1909-1918
Deals with the Balkan Wars and the war propaganda against the domestic/foreign public, in comparison with Greek and Bulgarian propaganda activities. The Ottoman war propaganda, which was attempted to be made through the visual and printed materials published during the Balkan War-- particularly the three books titled Alam-i Islam: Rumelian Atrocities and Bulgarian Atrocities and Red Black Kitab, 1328 Fecâyî-- which were written within the framework of this activity. It is discussed in comparison with propaganda materials]
6334
Yüceer, Nâsır
Birinci Dünya Savaşı'nda Osmanlı Ordusunun Azeraycan ve Dağıstan Harekâtı : Azerbaycan ve Dağıstan'ın bağımsızlığını kazanması, 1918. xi,201p+maps, photos., Ankara, 1996, 9754090750 TC Genelkurmay Başkanlığı (42415) * 1430
[Turkey -- World War, 1914-1918 -- Campaigns -- Caucasus]
6335
Yücel, Yaşar
Timur'un Dış Politikasında Türkiye ve Yakın-Doğu 1394-1402. 130p. 古書 Ankara, 1980 Din ve Tarih-Coğrafya Fakl. (45253) * 350
6336
Yücel, Yaşar & M. Mehdi İlhan
Sultan Süleyman The Grand Turk. (TTK, VII.Dizi-Sa. 135) xi,175p ills., Ankara, 1991, 975160415X, TTK (32236) * 1430
[Turkey -- History -- Süleyman I. 1520-1566]
6337
Yücer, Hür Mahmut
Osmanlı Toplumunda Tasavvuf (19. yüzyıl). (İnsan Yayınları, İrfan ve Tasavvuf Dizisi: 44) 1008p, İstanbul, 2021(03), 9789755743523, İnsan Yayınları (16854) 12830
[Sufism -- Turkey -- History -- 19th century]
6338
Yüksel, Hasan (haz.)
Osmanlı Döneminde Keban-Ergani Madenleri:1776-1794 Tarihli Maden Emni Defteri. xlv,138p, Sivas, 1997, 975961541x, Dilek Matbaası (2409) * 2800
[Mineral industries -- Turkey -- History -- Sources]
6339
Yurdakul, İlhami
İktidarın Ruhı: Osmanlı'dan Cumhuriyet'e Kışzade İmtiyazları (beşik uleması, siyaseten katl, müsadere). 384p

illus. İstanbul, 2022, 9789750533280 İletişim (41473) 3,280
[Privileges and immunities -- Impunity -- Turkey -- History]
6340
Yurtseven, Yılmaz
Meşrutiyet Osmanlı Kanun-ı Esasisi'nde Yasama ve Yürütmenin Seyri. xi,127p, İstanbul, 2023, 9786254324635, On İki Levha (41998) 3510
[Law -- Ottoman empire -- History]
6341
Yurtseven, Yılmaz
Osmanlı Siyasal İktidarı] Meşrutiyet, otorite ve ideoloji üzerine bir deneme. 310p. Ankara, 2019, 9786057867056, Savaş Yayınevi (42707) * 5100
[Turkey -- Ottoman empire -- Legitimacy -- History]
6342
Yusuf Has Hacib
Kutadgu Bilig, A: Viyana nüshası (Wien, ÖNB, Cod A.F. 13), B: Fergana nüshası, C: Kahire nüshası. (T.D.K. 1163/A-B-C) 3 vols. facs. Ankara, 2023(15), 9789751631398, TDK (35606) * 14725
[Yūsuf, khāss-hājib, active 11th century -- Kutadgu bilig
3 Facsimiles editions in 3 volumes]
6343
Zarinebaf, Fariba
Women on the Margins: gender, charity, and justice in the early Modern Middle East. (Analecta Isisiana CXXX) 134p İstanbul, 2014, 9789754285178 Isis Press (40174) 4530
[The aim of this volume is to bring together several studies carried out by the author on the legal, economic and social status of women in the Middle east in the early modern period based on archival as well as narrative sources. I also introduce the readers to a sample of archival sources in English translation from the Islamic court records (sicill), the register of petitions to the imperial council (şikayet defterleri) and the police records (cevdet zabtiye).]
6344
Zimmermann, J. J. Karolewski & R. Langer (ed.)
Transmission Processes of Religious Knowledge and Ritual Practice in Alevism between Innovation and Reconstruction. (History of Culture of the Modern Near and Middle East, v. 39) 290p, 9783631576755 Peter Lang (41195) 12824
[This volume examines transmission processes of Alevi religious knowledge and ritual practice in the last decades. It assembles contributions by researchers from Germany, Great Britain, and Turkey. They focus on the question how religious knowledge and ritual practice are constantly (re-)negotiated

and (re-)distributed in Alevism and, as a comparison, in
Yezidism. T]

6345

Ziyâeddin, Türközâde Hafız Mehmed

**Osmanlı Hukuk Sözlüğü: mükemmel ıstılâhât-ı kavânin yâhut
mâlûmât-ı kanûniye hülâsası.** haz. Fethi Gedikli & İbrahim

Enes Onat 269p photos. Istanbul, 2021 9786254320569

On İki Levha (41636) 5530

6346

Zülfikar, Hamza

Söz Varlığı, Yazım ve Anlatım Açısından Türkçedeki

Gelişmeler (TDK, 1155) 563p, Ankara, 2018(15),

9789751631176, Türk Dil Kurumu Yayınları (40731) 1700

[Turkish language -- Grammar -- Vocabulary]

6347

Zürcher, Erik

Turkey: a modern history. 3rd edition xiii,418p, London,
2005(1993), 9781860649585, I. B. Tauris (3202)

Pap. * 1650

[This revised edition builds upon and updates its twin themes
of Turkey's continuing incorporation into the capitalist world
and the modernization of state and society.]

IV CAUCASUS & CENTRAL ASIA

コーカサス、中央アジア地域研究

6348

Abbas, Hassan

**The Return of the Taliban: Afghanistan after the Americans
Left.** 352p. New Haven, 2024, 9780300278712,

Yale U.P. (43793) Pap 3,780

[Since the fall of Kabul in 2021, the Taliban have effective
control of Afghanistan—a scenario few Western
commentators anticipated. But after a twenty-year-long
bitter war against the Republic of Afghanistan, reestablishing
control is a complex procedure. What is the Taliban's strategy
now that they've returned to power?

In this groundbreaking new account, Hassan Abbas examines
the resurgent Taliban as ruptures between moderates and
the hardliners in power continue to widen. The group is now
facing debilitating threats—from humanitarian crises to the
Islamic State in Khorasan—but also engaging on the world
stage, particularly with China and central Asian states. Making
considered use of sources and contacts in the region, and
offering profiles of major Taliban leaders, Return of the
Taliban is the essential account of the movement as it
develops and consolidates its grasp on Afghanistan.]

6349

'Abd Allāh, Hasan

Afghânestân: tabyîn-e olgû-ye matlûb-e nezâm-e shahrî.

384p maps, figs., Mashhad, 1388, 9786009074525,

Pâpolî (35995) * 1,280

[Afghanistan: representation of desirable design of urban
system]

6350

Abdirashidov, Zaynabidin

'Abdurra'uf Fitrat in Istanbul: Quest for Freedom. (ANOR

Central Asian Studies, vol. 22) xii,60p. Berlin, 2023,

9783110771503, de Gruyter (43436) Pap 5,165

[This book explores how to locate the sources which
influenced the political, social, and ideological stance of a
famous Turkestanian Jadid thinker, writer, journalist and scholar,
'Abdurra'uf Fitrat (1886-1938), thus also putting in
perspective some overall intellectual trends in Turkestan,
especially in Bukhara in the early 1910s. (open access)]

6351

Abdullo, Safar & S.M. Bakir Kamalddin

Katalog Rukopisnykh Knig na Persidskom Iazyke: iz sobraniia natsional'noi biblioteki respubliki Kazakhstan. 152p.+ facs. pages, Almaty, 2008, 9965798893, Daik Press (45243) * 1650

[Manuscripts, Persian -- Kazakhstan - Alma-Ata -- Catalogs] 6352

Abdurasulov, Ulfat (ed. & tr.)

Notes on the Present State of the Khanate of Khiva by the Head of the Amu-Darya Department Colonel Nil Lykoshin, 1912. (Central Eurasian Library, 3, Sitzungsberichte der philosophisch-historischen Klasse, 935) 373p. Wien, 2024 9783700193289, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (43350) 30843

[This book presents a textual edition and English translation of an important historical source about the Khanate of Khiva. The text was written in 1912 by N.S. Lykoshin (1860–1922), a Russian colonial officer and renowned Orientalist.]

6353

Adamec, Ludwig W. (ed.)

Mazar-i-Sharif and North-Central Afghanistan xviii,693p.+89p.(maps), Graz, 1979, 3201010898, Akademische Druck- u. Verlagsanstalt (45277) * 4320
[Afghanistan -- Gazetteers -- Maps] 6354

Afshār, Īraj (ed.)

Qandīyeh va Samarīyeh, dū resāleh dar tārīkh-e mazārāt va joghrāfiyā-ye Samarqand. (Ganjīneh-ye Joghrāfiyā-ye Tārīkhī-ye Īrān, 49) 283p, Tehran, 1399(67), 9786226441698 Doktor-e Mahmud Afshar/ Sokhan (5957) 1960

[Samarqand (Uzbekistan) -- History -- Description and travel two Persian treatises on the history and geography of Samarqand by Muhd. Samarqandi & Abu Taher Khwaje-ye Samarqandi.]

6355

Ağca, Ferruh

Uygur Harfli, Oğuz Kağan Destanı:

metin-aktarma-notlar-dizin-tıpkıbasım (Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enst. Dil Araştırmaları 16) 292p facs. Ankara, 2019(16), 9789754561500, Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü (38740) 8650

[Oğuz Kağan (Uighur poem) -- Manuscripts, Uighur -- France -- Paris -- Facsimiles

Main text in Turkish with facsimiles and transcriptions in Old Uyghur] 6356

Ahmar, Moonis (ed.)

The Challenge of Rebuilding Afghanistan. (Program of Peace Studies & Conflict Resolution, Dept. of Int'l Relations, U. of Karachi & Hanns Seidel Foundation) xvi,240p, Karachi, 2005 U. of Karachi, Bureau of Composition, Compilation & Translation Press (23125) * 2,600 6357

Ahundov, Ehliman

Azərbaycan Halk Yazını Örnəkləri. çev. Samih Tezcan xiv,554p. 古書 Ankara, 1978 Türk Dil Kurumu (45262) * 990

6358

Aivazishvili-Gehne, Nino

Staatsbürgerschaft an der Grenze: Die georgischsprachigen Ingiloer in Aserbaidschan. (Kaukasienstudien Volume: 14) 198p. Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783752007138, Reichert Verlag (43226) 20,286

[The present book "Citizenship at the Border. The Georgian-speaking Ingiloyes in Azerbaijan" ethnographically explores, on the one hand, the relationship between state and citizens in general and, on the other hand, the role of ethnicity and minority status of a particular (partly Christian, partly Muslim) group in Azerbaijan. The analysis focuses on questions of representation and ethnic leadership positions: Who speaks for the minority? By means of which legitimization strategies? And how do integration, participation, and citizenship in the Azerbaijani state play out?]

6359

Aka, Ismail

Timurlular. xiii,258p, Ankara, 1995, 9753891711, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (30569) * 500 [Timurids]

6360

Akalın, Şükrü Halük

One Thousand Years Ago, One Thousand Years Later: Mahmud Kashgarî and Diwan Lugat at-Turk. tr. by S.BN. Büyükkantarcıoğlu (TDK, 1007) 160p. illus. photos. maps, Ankara, 2010, 9789751623041, Türk Dil Kurumu (41971) 2630

[Dīwān lughāt al-Turk -- Maḥmūd Kāshgarī -- Turkish languages -- History]

6361

Akasoy, A. C. Burnett & R. Yoeli-Tlalim (ed.)

Rashīd al-Dīn: Agent and mediator of cultural exchanges in Ilkhanid Iran. (Warburg Institute Colloquia 24) xiv,260p, London, 2013, 9781908590473, Warburg Institute (31579) 12100

[Rashīd al-Dīn (1274-1318), physician and powerful minister at the court of the Ilkhans, was a key figure in the cosmopolitan milieu in Iran under Mongol rule. He set up an area in the vicinity of the court where philosophers, doctors, astronomers, and historians from different parts of Eurasia lived together, exchanged ideas and produced books. This book examines the cultural dynamics of Rashīd al-Dīn's circle.]

6362

Akhavān, Safā

Tārīkh-e Shafāhī-ye Afghānestān: 1900-1992 mīlādī. 215p

Tehran, 1380, 9789643610845, Markaz-e Asnad va

Tarikh-e Diplomasi (28005) * 1180

[Oral History of Afghanistan, 1900-1992 A.D.]

6363

Akiner, Shirin

Islamic Peoples of the Soviet Union: an historical and statistical handbook. xiii,462p. London, 1986(83),

071030188X, KPI (45269) * 3900

6364

Akiner, Shirin

Tajikistan: disiintegration or reconciliation ? (Royal Inst. of

Internatiobal Affairs, Central Asian and Caucasian Prospects

Series) 96p, Washington, DC, 2001, 1862030618,

Brookings Books (RIIA) (4343) Pap. * 1,600

6365

al-Wāwirī, Būshu'ayb

al-Rihlah wa al-Nasaq: dirāsah fī intāj al-nass al-rahli: Rihlat**Ibn Fadlān namūdhan** 264p. al-Dar al-Bayuda', 2007,

9981027588, Dar al-Thaqafah (44184) * 900

[Arabic literature -- Central Asia -- Description and travel]

6366

Ali, Tariq

The Forty Tear War in Afghanistan: a chronicle foretold.

272p, London, 2021, 9781839768170 Verso (41131)

Pap. 2660

[Tariq Ali has been following the wars in Afghanistan for forty years. Most of his predictions have proved accurate. The Forty-Year War in Afghanistan: A Chronicle Foretold brings together the best of his writings and includes a new introduction.]

6367

Ali Şir-i Nevāī

Mecālisü'n-Nefāis I-II: Herātī ve Hekīmşāh çevirisi mülhakâtı**(Herātī ve Hekīmşāh Tezkiresi).** haz. A. Naci Tokmak

(T.D.K. 1217) 324p, Ankara, 2017, 9789751632760

TDK (36478) * 1780

[Çaghatay literature -- Tezkire (Herat)

"Mecalisü'n-Nefais", one of his major works, features to be the first tezkire (the Turkish literary genre considering biographical memoirs) penned in Turkish Literature.]

6368

Ali Şir Nevāyī (ö. 906/1501)

Külliyyât-ı Nevāyî (inceleme - tıpkıbasım). haz. Günay Kut

(Türkiye Yazma Eserler Başkanlığı Yayınları: 170) 68p+802

facs. Istanbul, 2020, 9789751747518, Türkiye Yazma

Eserler Başkanlığı (40007)

48,000

[Turkish literature -- Chagatay literature

Facsimile edition (Topkapı Sarayı Müzesi Kütüphanesi, Revan Nr. 808)]

6369

Ali Şir Nevāyī/ Vahit Türk

Vakfiye: inceleme - metin - dizin - tıpkıbasım. v,171p facs.,

Ankara, 2015 9789754561302 Türk Kültürünü Araştırma

Enst. Yayın. (37831)

4,870

[Waqf -- Early works to 1800 -- Chagatai language

In Turkish and Chagatay in Arabic script (in facsimile).]

6370

Allworth, Edward (ed.)

Central Asia: a century of Russian rule. xiv,552p. photos.

古書 N.Y. 1967 Columbia U.P. (45267)

* 1,296

6371

Allworth, Edward A.

The Modern Uzbeks: from the 14th century to the present, a**cultural history.** (Studies of Nationalities) xiv,410p,

Stanford, 1990, 0817987320, Hoover Institution Press

(1034)

Pap. * 1620

6372

Altun, Hilal Oytun

Nevāyî'nin Tevârîh-i Mülûk-i Acem'i**(inceleme-metin-dizin-tıpkıbasım): Çağataycadan 16. yüzyıl****anadolu türkçesine bir çeviri.** 347p (71p facs.), Istanbul,

2011 9789756545553 Bayrak Yayın. (35706) * 4800

[Alisher Navoi, 1441-1501 -- Tarih-i mülûk-i Acem -- Iran --

Kings and rulers -- Early works to 1800]

6373

Altungok, Ahmet

Îrân va Tûrân dar Kashâkash-e Târīkh. tr. by P.Z. Shâhmorsî

192p, Tabriz, 1398, 9786004862424, Nashr-e Akhtar

(41314)

* 2730

6374

Amîr Khânî, Gholâmedâ

Tadâvom va Tahavvol dar Târīkh-negârî-ye Îrân, basrasî va**tahlîl-e âthâr-e Shehâb al-Dîn 'Abd Allâh Khvâfî (Hâfez Abrû).**

481p, Tehran, 1395, 9786008582052, Tarh-e Naqd

(37788) 5,148
[Hāfiz Abrū -- -1430 -- Historiography -- Iran
[Continuity and change in Iranian Historiography: the life and work of Hāfiz Abrū]

6375

Amanat, Abbas, Kevin Gledhill & Kayhan A. Nejad (ed.)
The Caspian World: Connections and Contentions at a Modern Eurasian Crossroads. 432p. Ithaca, 2025, 9781501781278, Cornell U.P. (43664) Pap 6417
[The Caspian World is a wide-ranging exploration of the strategic, political, and commercial significance of the Caspian Sea, a site where empires—Russian, Persian, Ottoman, and British—competed, warred, and collaborated. As with the Mediterranean, the Indian Ocean, or the Black Sea, the geography of the Caspian Sea creates a sphere of unique political dynamics and possibilities, and the essays in this volume describe the role of the Caspian as a force of connection, as well as a source of threats, to the states on its shores.]

6376

Aminian Jazi (former Nechiti), Ioana & Thede Kahl (ed.) Ethno-Cultural Diversity in the Balkans and the Caucasus. (Sitzungsberichte der philosophisch-historischen Klasse, 927) 394p. Wien, 2023 9783700188759 Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (43352) 14283
[This book brings together studies from a variety of different fields in an attempt to illuminate current multidisciplinary comparative research on ethno-cultural diversity in the Balkan and the Caucasus regions.]

6377

Amitai, Reuven & Michal Biran (ed.)
Nomads as Agents of Cultural Change: the Mongols and their Eurasian predecessors. (Perspectives on the Global Past) ix,345p, Honolulu, 2018(15), 9780824875084 U. of Hawaii Press (32758) * 5696
[This volume brings together a distinguished group of scholars from different disciplines and cultural specializations to explore how nomads played the role of “agents of cultural change.” The beginning chapters examine this phenomenon in both east and west Asia in ancient and early medieval times, while the bulk of the book is devoted to the far flung Mongol empire of the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries.]

6378

Andijānī, Jahāngīr & Kārū Sāsūnī
Dāshnāk - Khoybūn: negāhī beh ham pīmānī-ye armanī-hā kord-hā dar shūresh-e Ārārāt 1308-1309 sh. ed. by Kāveh Bayāt (Tārīkh-e Mo'āser-e Īrān) 168p, Tehran, 1399,

9786226843850, Shīrāzeh-ye Ketāb Mā (41354) * 2340
[Turkey -- History -- Ararat relation, 1927-1930]
6379

Andres-Toledo, Miquel Angel

The Zoroastrian Manuscripts of the Matenadaran: Facsimile Edition. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 2 South Asia, Volume: 32/6 and Corpus Avesticum, Volume: 32/6) Leiden, 2025, 978-9004734722, Brill (43011) 28,773
[Armenia was a stronghold of the Zoroastrian religion in antiquity and late antiquity. Of the rich Zoroastrian literature that was composed and transmitted in the region, no single text was extant there after long periods of cultural, political and religious changes.

The three Zoroastrian manuscripts of this facsimile edition, containing precious copies of texts in the Avestan, Pahlavi and Zoroastrian New Persian languages, are the only exception.]

6380

Anūsheh, Hasan

Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Adab va Fārsī, jeld-yekom: Āsya-ye Markazī. 992p. Tehran, 1375, 9649040307, Mo'asseseh-ye Farhangi va Entesharat-e Daneshnameh (45278) * 2700
[An Encyclopaedia of Persian Literature, Vol. I: Central Asia] Persian literature -- Afghanistan, Balkan, South Asia, Caucasus -- Central Asia]

6381

Argunşah, Mustafa & Galip Güner (çev. ve yayına haz.)

Codex Cumanicus. (T.D.K. 1491) 718p+168p(facs.), Ankara, 2022(15), 9789751752659, TDK (41845)

8,660

[Kipchak language -- Glossaries, vocabularies

The Codex Cumanicus was a linguistic manual of the Middle Ages, designed to help Catholic missionaries communicate with the Cumans, a nomadic Turkic people]

6382

Ataş, Hayri (haz.)

Türk Dünyasından: Halil Açıkgöz'e armağan: uluslararası hakemli kitap. 451p ills. Istanbul, 2013 9786055296346 Doğu Kitabevi (32732) * 2860
[Turkic peoples -- History -- Turkey -- Central Asia]

6383

Atwill, David

The Panthay Rebellion: Islam, ethnicity and the Dali Sultanate in Southwest China, 1856-1873. 288p London, 2023, 9781804290545, Verso (41639) Pap 4838
[The Panthay Rebellion of 1856–1873 held the armies of the Qing dynasty at bay for nearly two decades. This account by

David Atwill offers a remarkable panorama of the cosmopolitan frontier society from which the rebellion sprang.]

6384

Ayazlı, Özlem

Altun Yaruk Sudur VI. Kitap: Karşılaştırmalı metin yayını.

(T.D.K. 1051) x,506p, Ankara, 2012, 9789751625229, TDK (32917) * 2340

[金光明最勝王經 卷第六]

Eski Uyurca - Metin]

6385

Aynī, Sadr al-Dīn

Bukhārā Inqī;abīning Ta'rīkhī. ed. by AShimaza Shizuo &

Sharifa Tosheva (TIAS Central Eurasian Research Ser. 4) lxxxvi,299p.(per.) Tokyo, 2010 9784904039168 Univ. of Tokyo (45249) * 1080

6386

Ayni, Sadriddin

Tajikistan's National Epics: Muqanna's Rebellion and The Tajik People's Hero Temur Malik. (Asian States and Empires)

290p. London, 2024, 9781032486116, Routledge (43338) Pap 9678

[Sadriddin Ayni (1878–1954) was a Tajik intellectual, regarded by many as one of the most important writers in the country's history. This book provides a translation of two historical monographs by Ayni: Is'yonī Muqanna (Muqanna's Rebellion) and Qahramoni Khalqi Tojik Temurmalik (The Tajik People's Hero Temur Malik). These works tell the story of two great Tajik heroes who fought against the Arabs and the Mongols.]

6387

Azad, Arezou

The Warehouse of Bamiyan: Economic Life in Medieval Afghanistan. (The Islamicate East: New Approaches to Texts and History) 272p. 82 illus. Edinburgh, 2025,

9781399546706, Edinburgh U.P. (43560) 22990

[Bamiyan, in present-day Afghanistan, is famous for its giant Buddhas, but what was life like for its rural inhabitants 500 years after the Muslim conquest? This book uncovers the untold history of the region's warehouse, revealing the lives of farmers, landholders, the taxes they paid, and their role in the economy. Based on newly discovered documents studied since the late 2010s, Azad details the reconstruction of the archive and the scholarly methods used behind the scenes to read medieval documents 'against the grain.']

6388

Babadjanov, Bakhtiyar M.

Epigraphy in the Architectural Cityscape of Khiva: mosques,

madrasas, burial complexes, courts and gates. (Studies and Texts on Central Asia, Volume: 3) 2 vols. , Wien, 2020, 9783700181033, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (40300) 41,400

[This monograph provides the edition, Russian translation and commentary of public inscriptions in Persian, Turkish and Arabic from the 11th to the early 20th century in the historical Central Asian landscape of Khorazm.]

6389

Babazadə, Elgün

History of the Ganja Khanate. tr. bu Willem Floor. xi,241p.

Washington DC, 2024, 9781949445794, Mage Publishers (43819) 17010

[Azerbaijan -- Iran -- Politics and government -- History, 16th-18th centuries

Azerbaijan was one of Iran's most important provinces, yet events that took place there after Nader Shah's death have been understudied. This also holds true for the era of the autonomous Caucasian Khanates between 1749 and 1806, the history of which is mainly found in Russian sources.]

6390

Babur, Gazi Zahirüddin Muhammed

Vekayi : Babur'un hâtirati. çev. R.R. Arat (TTK, II.Dizi-Sa. 5a) 2 vols. Ankara, 1987 TTK (45237) * 1100

6391

Bacon, Elizabeth E.

Central Asians under Russian Rule: a study in culture change.

xxxix,273p, Ithaca, 1980(1966), 0801492114, Cornell U.P. (1641) Pap. * 1620

6392

Baczko, Adam

The Taliban Courts in Afghanistan: Waging War by Law.

320p. Delhi, 2024 9780198922551 Oxford U.P. (India) (43221) 4975

[explores how the Taliban used the law as a resource in its conflict with militarily and technologically superior Western armies. While the international coalition set up an inadequate and corrupt legal system, the Taliban set up hundreds of courts in the countryside.]

6393

Bajpai, P. et al.

Encyclopaedia of Afghanistan. 6 vols. New Delhi, 2002, 8126111143, Anmol (14924) * 25,000

[Vol. 1: Afghanistan: the land and people, 2: Afghanistan: customs and traditions, 3: Kingship in Afghanistan, 4: Communist rule in Afghanistan, 5: Taliban and Muslim fundamentalism, 6: US war on terrorism in Afghanistan and

aftermath.]

6394

Bakırcı, Fatih

Yarlık İna yetnameler: Harvard Üniversitesindeki Yarkend

Hanlığı ve Hocalar Dönemi'ne Ait Berlgeler. 242p,

Istanbul, 2023, 9786254084423, Ötüken (42568)

* 5,950

[Turkish languages -- Shache (China) -- History --16th- 18th centuries -- Sources]

6395

Bakhteyār, Mozaffar

Barrasî-ye Noskheh-hâ-ye Khattî Eslâmî dar Chîn 146p,

Qom, 1399(2021), 9786227435016, Majma'-e

Dhakhâ'er-e Eslâmî (41311) 2870

[Islam -- China -- Manuscripts

[World Survey of Islamic Manuscripts (China)] 中国伊斯兰手抄稿]

6396

Balafrej, Lamia

The Making of the Artist in Late Timurid Painting. (Edinburgh Studies in Islamic Art) xv,260p. 74 color illus., Edinburgh, 2024(19), 9781474437448, Edinburgh U.P. (42591)

Pap. * 8470

[The first exploration of how artists represented artistic work and authorship in Persian painting.

Focusing on one of the most iconic manuscripts of the Persianate tradition, the Cairo Bustan made in late Timurid Herat and bearing the signatures of the painter Bihzad, this book explores Persian manuscript painting as a medium for artistic performance and self-representation, a process by which artistic authority was shaped and discussed.]

6397

Ball, Warwick

Archaeological Gazetteer of Afghanistan: Catalogue des sites

archeologiques d'Afghanistan. 2 vols. Paris, 1982,

2865380408 Editions Recherche sur les civilisations (45225)

* 3300

6398

Banuazizi, Ali & Myron Weiner (ed.)

The State, Religion, and Ethnic Politics: Afghanistan, Iran, and Pakistan. xi,390p. Syracuse, 1986, 0815623852,

Syracuse U.P. (45270) Pap. * 2370

6399

Barfield, Thomas

Afghanistan: A Cultural and Political History. (Princeton Studies in Muslim Politics) xi,389p, Princeton, 2012(10), 9780691154411 Princeton U.P. (25977) Pap. * 3430

[traces the historic struggles and the changing nature of political authority in this volatile region of the world, from the Mughal Empire in the sixteenth century to the Taliban resurgence today.]

6400

Barthold, Wilhelm

Uluğ Beg ve Zamani. çev. İsmail Aka (TTK, XIX. Dizi-Sa. 17) x,185p, Ankara, 1997, 9751607256, T.T.K. (41774

2300

[Central Asia -- Astronomers -- Biography -- Timurids]

6401

Barutçu Özönder, F. Sema (ed.)

Kâşgarlı Mahmûd Kitabı. xv,496p ill. photos., Ankara, 2008, 9789751733795, T.C. Kültür ve Turizm Bakanlığı (27380) 7200

[Mahmûd Kaşgarı, 11th cent. Dîwân lughât al-Turk

Turkic peoples -- Central Asia -- Social life and customs -- History]

6402

Baykara, Tuncer

Zeki Velidi Togan. (Kültür Bakanlığı Yayınları, 1042) ix,229p.

Ankara, 1989, 9751703670, Kültür Bakanlığı Yayınları (33744) * 600

6403

Bennigsen, A. & S.E. Wimbush

Mystics and Commissars: Sufism in the Soviet union. 195p.

古書 London, 1986, 1850650128, C. Hurst (1275)

* 2700

6404

Bennigsen, Alexandre & C. Lemerrier-Quelquejay

Les Musulmans Oublies: l'Islam en Union Sovietique. 315p.

Paris, 1981, 2707112380, Francois Maspero (45252)

* 450

6405

Benussi, Matteo

Restless Quietists: Muslim Forms of Life in Russia's Volga

Region. 258p. Ithaca, 2026, 9781501784415, Cornell U.P. (43660) Pap 6606

[Restless Quietists addresses two questions at the core of the politics of Islamic ethics: how does Islamic virtue become attractive to young urbanites in predominantly secular societies? What makes religion perturbing in the eyes of temporal authorities? Matteo Benussi explores both questions by putting the vicissitudes of grassroots scripturalist Islamic milieus in Russia's Tatarstan republic in resonance with anthropological reflections on ethics and insights from post-Marxist and autonomist theory.]

6406

Bernard, Chams Benoit

Like Dust on the Silk Road: On the Earliest Iranian and BMAC Loanwords in Tocharian. (Leiden Studies in Indo-European, Volume: 27) Leiden, 2025 9789004732520 Brill (43014) 30,015

[How did the Tocharians reach China? Who did they meet on the way?" are some of the most intriguing questions in Indo-European studies. This book is zooming in on a specific part of the question: on their way to China, Tocharians were in contact with an Iranian people living in the south Siberian Steppes, and with a people related to the Oxus Civilization (BMAC).]

6407

Beşikçi, İsmail

Doğu'da Değişim ve Yapısal Sorunlar (göçebe Alikan Aşireti) 351p. Ankara, 1992 Yurt (45233) * 770

6408

Bhatia, Shyam

Contemporary Afghanistan: a political dictionary. 420p, New Delhi, 2003, 812410901x, Har-Anand Publications (18364) 3270

[incl. a Political dictionary of Afghanistan, Loya Jirga participants (June 2002), Karzai cabinet, Bonn agreement, Security council discussions, ITAP & PNARP]

6409

Bilhan, Saffet

Orta Asya Bilgin Türk Hükümdarları Devletinde Egitim-Bilim-Sanat. 156p ills, Ankara, 1988, 978975389021, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı Yayınları (24551) * 680

[Turks -- Asia, Central -- Civilization -- Politics and Government]

6410

Biran, Michal, Jonathan Brack & Francesca Fiaschetti (ed.)

Along the Silk Roads in Mongol Eurasia: generals, merchants, and intellectuals xv,335p, Berkeley, 2020, 9780520298750, U. of California Press (38944) Pap. * 5331

[Intellectuals, Merchants -- Mongolia -- 13-14th century -- Biography -- History

During the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, Chinggis Khan and his heirs established the largest contiguous empire in the history of the world, extending from Korea to Hungary and from Iraq, Tibet, and Burma to Siberia. Ruling over roughly two thirds of the Old World, the Mongol Empire enabled people, ideas, and objects to traverse immense geographical

and cultural boundaries. Along the Silk Roads in Mongol Eurasia reveals the individual stories of three key groups of people—military commanders, merchants, and intellectuals—from across Eurasia. These annotated biographies bring to the fore a compelling picture of the Mongol Empire from a wide range of historical sources in multiple languages, providing important insights into a period unique for its rapid and far-reaching transformations.]

6411

Blaszczyk, Arkadiusz

Frühneuezeitliche Dimensionen steppennomadischer Gewalt: Tataren, Mangiten und Nogaier als grenzüberschreitende Gewaltakteure im Krimkhanat und im Osmanischen Reich, 1538-1637. (Studien zur Sprache, Geschichte und Kultur der Turkvölker, vol. 34) x,506p. Berlin, 2024, 9783110749267, de Gruyter (43427) 26,703

[The 16th and 17th century raids of the Tatars of the Northern Black Sea take an important place in the historical consciousness of the Eastern European societies that were affected by it. With a focus on the destructions and their consequences much of the previous research found only insufficient and often biased explanations for the raids. The question what social function the raids had for the Crimean Khanate and the Tatar communities of the Ottoman Empire was barely addressed.]

6412

Bobroff, Ronald

Roads to Glory: late imperial Russia and the Turkish straits. 256p, London, 2006, 1845111427 I.B. Tauris (20220) * 6820

6413

Boeschoten, Henrik

A Dictionary of Early Middle Turkic. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The Near and Middle East, Volume: 169) xi,596p. Leiden, 2023, 9789004525184, Brill (43173) 30,429

[In A Dictionary of Early Middle Turkic Hendrik Boeschoten describes the lexical material contained in works written in different varieties of Eastern Turkic in and around the fourteenth century, e.g. before the classical age of Chaghatay Turkic; late Karakhanid, Khwarezmian Turkic, Golden Horde Turkic, Mamluk Turkic, and early Azeri.]

6414

Brack, Jonathan Z.

An Afterlife for the Khan: Muslims, Buddhists, and sacred kingship in Mongol Iran and Eurasia. xv,196p, Oakland, 2023, 9780520392908, U. of California Press (41763)

* 17,955

[Mongol --Iran -- Islam -- Buddhists -- History

In the Mongol Empire, the interfaith court debate was an arena for an ideologically and religiously charged performance of the Mongol ruler's sacred kingship. At the court of the newly established Ilkhanate, Muslim administrators, Buddhist monks, and Christian clergy all attempted to sway their imperial overlords, arguing fiercely over the proper role of the king and his government, with momentous and far-reaching consequences. Focusing on the famous but understudied figure of the grand vizier Rashid al-Din, a Persian Jew who converted to Islam, Jonathan Z. Brack explores the myriad ways Rashid al-Din and his fellow courtiers investigated, reformulated, and transformed long-standing ideas of authority and power.]

6415

Buğra, Mehmet Yakup

Hatıralarım : Doğu Türkistan'ın Gerçek Hikayesi (1949-1976).

haz. Abdullah Oğuz 349p. facs. photos. Istanbul, 2024
9786259921488, Kızılay Kültür Sanat (42519) 3600

[Buğra, Mehmet Yakup, 1930-2011 -- Uighur (Turkic people) -- Islam and politics -- China -- Xinjiang Uygur

Original text in Uighur in Arabic script; introductory material and translation in modern Turkish]

6416

Buddruss, Georg & Almuth Degener

Materialien zur Prasun-Sprache des Afghanischen

Hindukusch, Teil 2: Grammatik. (Harvard Oriental Series, 84) 507p. Cambridge, Mass., 2017, 9780674980372, Harvard Univ. Press (45265) * 7560

6417

Buell, Paul D. & Eugene N. Anderson

A Soup for the Qan: Chinese dietary medicine of the Mongol era as seen in Hu Szu-Hui's Yin-shan Cheng-yao: introduction, translation, commentary and Chinese text. (The Sir Henry Wellcome Asian Series) xiii,715p, London, 2009(2000),

9781138982574, Routledge (41513) Pap. * 10404

6418

Burnaby, Frederick

A Ride to Khiva: my travels and adventures in Central Asia, 1875. 306p, Santa Barbara, 2003 (1876), 1589762274, The Narrative Press (21480) Pap. * 2710

6419

Burnaby, Frederick

A Ride to Khiva: travels and adventures in Central Asia.

new intro. by Peter Hopkirk xxi,390p, Oxford, 1997, 0192880500, Oxford U.P. (2144) Pap. * 1,920

[A Ride to Khiva recounts Captain Burnaby's strictly unofficial mission in 1875 to investigate the motives behind Russia's exclusion of foreigners from Central Asia.]

6420

Burton, Audrey

Bukharan Trade 1558-1728. (Papers on Inner Asia, subseries: Central Asia, 23) 117p, Bloomington, 1993 Indiana Univ. Res. Inst. for Inner Asian Studies (3105) Pap. * 1230
[Khanate of Bukhara -- Commerce -- History]

6421

Bustanov, Alfrid & Vener Usmanov (ed.)

Muslim Subjectivity in Soviet Russia: The Memoirs of 'Abd al-Majid al-Qadiri. (Eurasian Studies Library, Volume: 17) 310p. Leiden, 2022, 9783506793775, Brill (43175)

26,891

[Our book tells a dramatic story of 'Abd al-Majid al-Qadiri, a Muslim individual born in the Kazakh lands and brought up in the Sufi environment of the South Urals, who memorized the entire Qur'an at the Mosque of the Prophet.

His lively language provides access to everyday concerns of Russia's Muslims, their personal interactions, their emotions, and the material world that surrounded them.

(open access)]

6422

Caferoğlu, Ahmet

Eski Uygur Türkçesi Sözlüğü (T.D.K. 260) xv,320p, Ankara, 2021(1968), 9789751623737, TDK (41243)

* 2920

[Uighur language -- Turkish]

6423

Çağatay, Ergun & Doğan Kuban (ed.)

The Turkic Speaking Peoples: 2,000 years of art and culture from Inner Asia to the Balkans. 495p photos. London, 2006, 9783791335155, Prestel (35720) * 20,000

[Turkic peoples -- Civilization -- History]

6424

Cantera, Alberto, Maria Macuch & Nicholas Sims-Williams (ed.)

The Reward of the Righteous: Festschrift in Honour of Almut Hintze. (Iranica, 30) xl,574p. Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783447118408, Harrassowitz (43250) 20,286

[The volume is dedicated to one of the foremost scholars in the field of Zoroastrian and Iranian Studies, reflecting the broad range of scholarly interests and research work of the dedicatee. In addition to an appreciation of Almut Hintze's work and a bibliography of her publications, the volume contains thirty-four contributions written by renowned

specialists in their fields.]

6425

Carling, Gerd & Georges-Jean Pinault

Dictionary and Thesaurus of Tocharian A. xlviii,570p,
Wiesbaden, 2023 9783447120029 Harrassowitz (41712)
20,286

[This dictionary aims to cover the whole lexicon of Tocharian A, one of the two Tocharian languages, which form a distinct branch in the Indo-European language family. These languages are documented in manuscripts found mostly in Buddhist monasteries located in the oases of the Tarim Basin, in Xinjiang, China, and dated in the second half of the 1st millennium CE. The dictionary contains a thesaurus based on all the identified texts in Tocharian A, published as well as unpublished, which are kept in various collections.]

6426

Carrere d'Encausse, Helene

Islam and the Russian Empire: reform and revolution in Central Asia. tr. by Quintin Hoare xix,267p. London, 1988(1966), 1850430470, I.B. Tauris (45250) * 2810
6427

Catatello, Martina

The Syriac Script at Turfan: First **Soundings**.

(Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, 90, Denkschriften der philosophisch-historischen Klasse, 55) 178p. Wien, 2023, 9783700192749, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (43353) 10143

[This is the first book-length palaeographic study of about a thousand fragments in Syriac and Sogdian languages discovered between 1902 and 1914 in the Turfan area on the ancient Northern Silk Roads. (open access)]

6428

Cengiz, Ayşe Kılıç (haz.)

Eski Uyğur Dönemine Ait Tantrik Bir Metin:

Sitâtapatrâdhârânî. (T.D.K. 1421) 495p Facsimiles Ankara 2021, 9789751749031, TDK (41247) * 3650
[Uighur, Buddhist literature -- Sanskrit -- History and criticism -- Facsimiles]

6429

Centlivres, Pierre & M. Centlivres-Demont

Afghanistan on the Threshold of the 21st Century: three essays on culture and society. viii,133p, Princeton, 2010 9781558765245, Markus Wiener Publishers (33620)
Pap. 5153

[1. Afghan exiles, 2. Afghan women in the turmoil of modernity, 3. Iconomania and iconophobia in Afghanistan: religious and political images, from Zaher Shah to Bin Laden.]

6430

Çeribaş, Mehmet

Damolla Şah Abbas Oğlu Seyfeddin Aksikentî: Mecmû'ü't-tevârîh (Türklerin soyağacı ve Manas destanı'nın tarih kaynağı). 390p facs. Istanbul, 2019, 9786057898005, Kesit (39480) * 3600

[Manas -- Epic literature, Turkic -- Texts -- Kazakh language -- History]

6431

Cheshtî Mūdūdî, Ahmad Shâh

Târîkh-e Chesht va Mashâyekh-e Cheshteh 271p photos, Herat, 1396, 9789936606258, Ahrârî (41666) 2800
6432

Chūlūkhādzeh, Alexander

Fehrest-e Asnâd-e Ârshîv-hâ-ye Gorjestân Pîrâmûn-e Târîkh-e Îrân, jeld-e avval 256p, Tehran, 1381, 9643611418 Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (22396) * 1180

[Archives -- Georgia (Republic) -- History]

6433

Chylinski, Ewa A. (ed.)

Soviet Central Asia: contunity and change: papers from the conference at Oksbol, Denmark, February 16-17, 1984. 150p. Esbjerg, 1984, 8788521095, South Jutland U.P. (45257) * 980

6434

Çokayoğlu, Mustafa (başyazarı)

Yaş Türkistan: Türkistan millî istiklâl fikrige xızmet etuvçı aylıq mecmu'a. 1. Cilt: (1-13. sayılar), 1929-1930. (Ayaz Tahir Türkistan İdil Ural Vakfı, Süreli Yay/in No. 1) 47p.+408p, Istanbul, 1997 repr. ISSN 1301-1758, Ayaz Tahir Türkistan İdil Ural Vakfı (42508) * 7800

[Asia, Central Periodicals -- Central Asia -- Pan-Turanianism Mustafa Çokay's impressions of Enver Pasha (1881-1922)

based on the articles penned under various titles in the mag Yaş Türkistan by Mustafa Çokay (1890-1941), a political actor and an intellectual who was the leader of the Turks, the Turkish Unity, and the independent Turkestan ideal(s) and worked to announce this to the whole world.

In Ottoman Turkish; introductory matter in Turkish]

6435

Collins, Kathleen

Politicizing Islam in Central Asia: From the Russian Revolution to the Afghan and Syrian Jihads. 584p. Oxford 2023 9780197685075 Oxford U.P. (42993) Pap 5563
[A sweeping history of Islamism in Central Asia from the Russian Revolution to the present through Soviet-era archival

documents, oral histories, and a trove of interviews and focus groups.]

6436

Cruse, Mark

The Mongol Archive in Late Medieval France: Texts, Objects, Encounters, 1221–1422. (Medieval Societies, Religions, and Cultures) 360p. 26 color, maps, Ithaca, 2025, 9781501779350, Cornell U.P. (43668) 12653

[The Mongol Archive in Late Medieval France is the first comprehensive study of contact between France and the Mongols in the late Middle Ages. As these realms expanded across Eurasia—the French through crusade and settlement, the Mongols through conquest—their encounters altered each other's understanding of the world and their place in it.]

6437

Çakmak, Haydar

Dünden Bugüne Özbekistan 291p. Trabzon, 1999, 9758053159, Derya Kitabevi (45258) * 350
6438

d'Encausse, Helene Carrere

Reform et Revolution chez les Musulmans de l'Empire Russe. 312p. Paris, 1981(66), 2724604555, Presses de la Fondation nationale des sciences politiques (45231) * 1512

[Khanate of Bukhara - History -- Muslim Soviet Union]
6439

Dai Matsui (ed.)

Old Uigur Administrative Orders from Turfan. (Berliner Turfantexte, vol. 48) 294p, Turnhout, 2023, 9782503604893, Brepols (42399) 17595
[This volume historically investigates the Old Uigur administrative orders of compulsory requisitions (including those in tax receipt format) among the Berlin, London, St. Petersburg, Kyoto, Istanbul, and Chinese collections, 107 in total. These documents are concerned with taxation, tribute, and compulsory labor service systems of the West Uigur kingdom in the Turfan region from the 9th to the 14th centuries. The majority of the documents belong to the 13th and 14th centuries, and therefore the historical analysis in this volume concentrates mainly on the Turfan Uigur society under the rule of the Mongol empire. The findings of the present volume will merit a further comparative analysis of the Eurasian-wide synchronicity of the taxation and labor service systems under Mongol rule and can be positioned in the historical development of the Turfan region and Central Asia through comparison with chronologically and linguistically diverse textual materials unearthed from the

Turfan basin and surrounding Central Asia.]

6440

Dasnabedian, Hratch

History of the Armenian Revolutionary Federation, Dashnaksutiun 1980/19024. 222p photos. Milan, 1989 8885822118, OEMME Edizio (42709) * 3630
[Armenia -- History -- 1901- -- H.H. Dashnaks'ut'iwn]
6441

Dāvūdī, 'Abd al-Majīd Nāserī

Tashayyo' dar Khorāsān: 'ahd-e Taymûreyân. 280p. Mashhad, 1378 Bonyad-e Pezhuhesh-ha-ye Eslami-ye Astān-e Qods-e Radavi (45254) * 900
[Shiites -- Iran -- Khurāsān -- History]
6442

De Chiara, M. & E. Grassi (ed.)

Iranian Languages and Literatures of Central Asia: from the eighteenth century to the present. (Cahiers de Studia Iranica, 57) 345p, Leuven, 2015 9782910640439 Peeters (34909) 8,280
[This collection sheds light on various issues of the Iranian linguistic and literary arena outside of Iran, offering a variety of twelve original contributions by both leading scholars. The regions of Afghanistan, Badakhshan, and Transoxania, important centers of Iranian languages and literatures, are here brought back into their broader Iranian context, for the benefit of modern Iranian studies.]

6443

Dehnavī, Nezām'alī

Îrāneyân-e Mohâjer dar Qafqâz: fa'alîyat-hâ-ye farhangî-ye ânân dar sâl-hâ-ye 1900 m.-1931 m. 255p Tehran, 1383 964361235X, Markaz-e Asnad va Khedmat-e Pazhuheshi (22397) 1,460
[Iranians -- Caucasus -- Intellectual life -- History]
6444

Di Cosmo, Nicola & Lorenzo Pubblici

Venice and the Mongols: The Eurasian Exchange That Transformed the Medieval World. tr. by S. Notini 344p. Princeton, 2026, 9780691256245, Princeton U.P. (44056) 6615

[In a panoramic narrative spanning nearly two centuries, Nicola Di Cosmo and Lorenzo Pubblici describe how Mongolian support of European merchants allowed for the exchange of goods and ideas across their vast empire, and how cooperation with the khans enabled the Venetian city-state to trade safely, grow its influence, and expand its territory eastward while opening Europe to new markets. Di Cosmo and Pubblici shed light on trade practices, legal

structures, and cultural relations, and share new perspectives on Marco Polo's travels in Mongol-controlled territories.]

6445

Dilek, Figen Güner

Altay Türkçesi Grameri. (TDK 1461) 312p, Ankara, 2022, 9789751751539, TDK (41477) 4,350

[Altay language -- Grammar]

6446

Djalili, Mohammad-Reza, F. Grare & Sh. Akiner (ed.)

Tajikistan: the trials of independence. xiii,248p, Richmond, 1998, 0700704205, Curzon Press (1145)

* 4220

6447

Domiy, Tömörtogoo (haz.)

Moğolcanın 'Phags-pa Yazısıyla Yazılmış Eserleri: giriş.

harfçevrimi, yazıçevrimi ve kaynaklar: Mongolian

Monuments in 'Phags-pa Script: introduction, transliteration, transcription and bibliography. çev. Mehmet Ölmez &

Ganjidmaa Çimeddor ix,279p. photos., Ankara, 2021, 9786052229354, BilgeSu (41841) * 3800

[The 'Phags-pa script represents one of the ancient scripts not only of Mongols but also of many oriental nations. When Khubilai Khan set up a great empire of Yuan dynasty in the 13th century, it comprised the Chinese, Jurchens, Mongols, Uighurs, Turks and Tibetans. The state policy of Khubilai Khan was directed to unify all these different people spoken by different languages and dialects through a new specific script that is able to serve equally to all of them. This new script is known as 'Phags-pa script by the name of its creator. The 'Phags-pa script was in active use for about a hundred year during the Yuan period, and obviously with a collapse of the empire of the empire, it was pressed out of public use.]

6448

du Plan Carpin, Jean

Histoire des Mongols: traduit et annoté par Dom Jean

Becquety et par Louis Hambis 205p. Paris, 1965

Adrien Maisonneuve (45251) * 2700

6449

Dunlop, Anne (ed.)

The Mongol Empire in Global History and Art History. (I Tatti Research Series, 5) 305p ills. photos. Florence/ Cambridge Ma., 2023, 9780674279162, I Tatti/ Harvard U.P. (41699)

Pap 8505

[Civilization -- Mongols -- History -- Eurasia -- To 1500

What was changed by the Mongol rise, and what were its lasting legacies? It is the goal of essays in this book to address these and other questions about the Mongol impact and their

modern role, and to make these debates more widely available.]

6450

Durand, Sir Henry Marion

The First Afghan War, and its causes. xxxviii,445p, New Delhi, 2008 repr. (1879) 9780981537818 Lancer (13450)

* 4,370

6451

Dwyer, Arienne M.

Salar: a study in Inner Asian language contact processes, 1: Phonology. (Turcologica 37,1) 320p, Wiesbaden, 2001 3447040912, Harrassowitz (14647) * 14030

[This is a detailed fieldwork-based study of Salar, a mixed, unwritten language of Turkic origin spoken in Northwestern China.]

6452

Ebûlgazi Bahadır

Şecerei Terakime. vi,55p. 古書 İstanbul, 1937 Devlet Basımevi (45230) * 2500

[Central Asia -- Chagatai language -- Turken -- History --

Grammar -- sources

facsimile edition]

6453

Eckmann, Janos

Harezmi, Kıpçak ve Çağatay Türkçesi Üzerine Araştırmalar.

(T.D.K. 635) xviii,438p, Ankara, 2017(1996), 9789751607829, TDK (41234) * 3680

[Turkic languages (Chagatai-Kipchak-Khorezmian) collected works]

6454

Eckmann, Janos

The Dîvân of Gadâ'î. (Uralic and Altaic series, v. 113) 538p.

古書 Bloomington, 1971 Indiana University (45239)

* 1980

[Gadâ'î, 15th cent. -- Chagatai -- Turkish poetry]

6455

Eden, Caroline & Ergun Çağatay

The Land of the Anka Bird: A Journey through the Turkic

Heartlands 152p. 115 color, Oxfordshire, 2020,

9780995756625, Archaeopress Publishing (43498) 6,050

['The Land of the Anka Bird' is a reflective visual essay exploring the cultural landscape and geography of the vast Turkic-speaking world, from the mercantile cities of Uzbekistan to little-explored pockets of the Baltics and the frozen wastes of Yakutia in eastern Siberia.]

6456

Eden, Jeff

Slavery and Empire in Central Asia. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 240p, Cambridge, 2020(18), 9781108456111, Cambridge U.P. (37353) Pap 7500 [Slavery strained Central Asia's relations with Russia, England, and Iran, and would serve as a major justification for the Russian conquest of this region in the 1860s–70s.]

6457

Emmerick, Ronald E.

A Handbook of Khotanese. comp. & ed. b y M. Maggi, J.S.

Sheldon & N. Sims-Williams (Beiträge zur Iranistik Volume:

51) 360p. Wiesbaden, 2024, 9783895004445, Reichert Verlag (43228) 20,286

[Ronald E. Emmerick's Handbook of Khotanese consists of two parts: an Introduction to Khotanese, and a systematic survey of Khotanese and the closely related Tumshuqese language. His tried and tested Introduction to Khotanese, which has been used by many students over the years, is here made available in print for the first time. Now completed with additional chapters by the editors, it offers a gradual and comprehensive introduction to the writing system and grammar of Old Khotanese, with translation exercises largely based on excerpts from genuine Khotanese texts.]

6458

Enāyat Allāh Redā

Ādharbāyjān va Arrān (Ālbānīyā-ye Qafqāz). (Majmū'eh-ye Enteshārāt-e adabī va tārikhī, mauqūfāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār Yazdī, 44) 196p, Tehran, 1399(71),

9786226441254, Entesharat-e Doktor-e Mahmud Afshar/Sokhan (40954) * 3100

[Azerbaijan (Iran) -- Albania (Ancient kingdom) -- History]

6459

Eraslan, Kemal

Eski Uygur Türkçesi Grameri. (T.D.K. 1047) 664p, Ankara, 2023(12), 9789751625106, TDK (33918) * 3400

[Uighur language -- Grammar -- History]

6460

Eren, Halit & Abdurahmon Navruz Muhammad (ed.)

Proceedings of the International Workshop on Islamic Studies in Uzbekistan, achievements and perspectives, June 2019, Tashkent (Series of studies on Islamic civilization in

Central Asia nr. 44) xvii,364p photos., Istanbul, 2020, 9789290631163, IRCICA (42219) * 12400

[Islamic civilization -- Uzbekistan -- History -- Workshops Text in English, Uzbek and Russian]

6461

Eren, Halit & Abdurahmon Navruz Muhammad (ed.)

Status of contemporary research on history, arts and culture

in Tajikistan : proceedings of the international round table, September 2019, Dushanbe / Sovremennoe sostoiānie izuchenīia istorii, iskusstva i kul'tury v Tadjikistane.

xv,480p, Istanbul, 2020, 9789290630647, IRCICA (42218) 15,200

[Tajikistan -- Civilization -- History-- Congresses

Includes bibliographical references.

In English, Russian and Tajik]

6462

Eren Tasar, Allen J. Frank, and Jeff Eden (eds.)

From the Khan's Oven: Studies on the History of Central Asian Religions in Honor of Devin DeWeese. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 8 Uralic & Central Asian Studies: 27) xlii,438p, Leiden, 2022, 9789004470187 Brill (40377) 25,875

[Central Asia -- Islamic influences -- Sufism -- History

The volume's unifying theme is the history of religion among the Muslim peoples of Inner and Central Asia. The articles pay tribute to DeWeese's pathbreaking contributions to the disciplines of history and religious studies by exploring new approaches and new sources to build on this legacy.]

6463

Erfān Manesh, Jalīl

Joghrafeyā-ye Tārikhī-ye Hejrat-e Emām Redā, az Madīneh tā Merv. 271p ills. map, Mashhad, 1387(1374), 9789649711959 Bonyad-e Pazhuhesh-ha-ye Eslami (24824) * 1780

[Iran -- Historical geography -- 'Alī al-Riḍā ibn Mūsā, -818 or 819]

6464

Erkin, Feridun Cemal

Türk - Sovyet İlişkileri ve Boğazlar Meselesi. 452p. 古書 Ankara, 1968 Başnur Matbaası (45232) * 1540

[Turkey -- Soviet Union -- Dardanelles strait -- History]

6465

Eroglu, Hale

Muslim Transnationalism in Modern China: Debates on Hui Identity and Islamic Reform. (Columbia Studies in

International and Global History) 352p. N.Y. 2025, 9780231211796, Columbia U.P. (43202) Pap 6993

[In the early twentieth century, as the multiethnic Qing empire transformed into the Republican Chinese nation-state, Chinese Muslims faced new challenges, confronting competing visions of nation-building, religion, secularism, democracy, and modernity. In this book, Hale Eroğlu explores how a group of key figures navigated this complex landscape, offering a transnational intellectual history of Chinese Muslim

thought.]

6466

Erşahin, Seyfettin

Türkistan'da İslâm ve Müslümanlar (Sovyet dönemi). 342p

Ankara, 2007, 9789753895101, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı (30573) * 720

6467

Esposito, John L. (ed.)

Islam in Asia: religion, politics, and society. 256p, N.Y.

1987, 0195040821, Oxford U.P. (2209) Pap. * 1210
6468

Fahredden, Rizaeddin

Altın Ordu ve Kazan hanları 221p. İstanbul, 2003,

9756698616, Kaknüs (45241) * 380

6469

Farīdanī, Āzarmīdokht Mashāyekh

Balkh, kohan-tarīn-e shahr-e īrānī-ye āsīyâ-ye markazî dar

qarûn-e nokhostīn-e eslāmī. 114p, Tehran, 1997,

9644260562, Pazhuheshgah-ye 'Olum-e Ensani va Motale'at-e Farhangi (13948) * 580

6470

Farhang, Mīr Mohd. Sadīq (1294-1369 h.q.)

Afghānestān dar Panj Qarn-e Akhīr. 2 vols. Tehran,

1379-80, 9640603058, Entesharat-e 'Erfan (19085)

* 3660

[Afghanistan in last five centuries]]

6471

Farrokh, Seyyed Mahdī

Tārīkh-e Siyāsī-ye Afghānestān (Nazrī beh mashreq, jeld-e

avval) 582p. Qom, 1371(1314) Ahsani (45289)

* 1100

6472

Favereau, Marie

The Horde: how the Mongols changed the world. 377p,

Cambridge, Mass., 2021, 9780674244214 Harvard U.P. (40054) * 5331

[Mongols -- Golden Horde -- Civilization -- History

The Mongols are universally known as conquerors, but they were more than that: influential thinkers, politicians, engineers, and merchants. Challenging the view that nomads are peripheral to history, The Horde reveals the complex empire the Mongols built and traces its enduring imprint on politics and society in Europe, Asia, and the Middle East]

6473

Fekrat, Mohd. Āsef

Fārsī-ye Heravī: zabān-e goftārī-ye Herāt. 337p. Mashhad,

1376 Daneshgah-e Ferdusi (45246) * 660

[Fārsī-ye Harawī: oral language of Harāt]

6474

Fekrat, Mohd. Āsef

Lahjeh-ye Bokhārā'ī. 535p. Mashhad, 1375

Daneshgah-e Ferdusi (45247) * 990

[Bukhārāī dialect]

6475

Feldman, Alex M.

The Monotheisation of Pontic-Caspian Eurasia: From the

Eighth to the Thirteenth Century. (Edinburgh Byzantine

Studies) 312p. Edinburgh, 2024(22), 9781474478113,

Edinburgh U.P. (43628) Pap. 4837

[A comparative approach to the effects of monotheism on ethnicity and state-formation in Western Eurasia]

6476

Fidan, Murat

Osmanlı-Rusya Ticarî Münasebetleri (XIX. yüzyıl). xxvi,317p

Ankara, 2020, 9786257216272, Gazi Kitabevi (41453)

5400

[Turkey -- Commerce -- Russia -- History -- 19th century]

6477

Foltz, Richard

A History of the Tajiks: Iranians of the East. xvii,231p,

London, 2019, 9781838604462, I.B. Tauris (39439)

Pap. * 5037

[In this comprehensive and up to date history, from prehistoric proto-Indo-Iranian times to the post-Soviet period, Richard Foltz traces the complex linguistic, cultural and political history of the Tajiks, a Persian-speaking Iranian ethnic group from the modern-day Central Asian states of Tajikistan, Afghanistan, and Uzbekistan. In eight chapters, the author explores the revitalisation of Persian culture under the Samanid Empire in the Tajik heartlands of historical Khorasan and Transoxiana; analyses the evolution of the politics of Tajik identity; and traces the history of the ethnic Tajik diaspora today.]

6478

Fr:ahn, C.M.

Ibn-Fozlan's und Anderer Araber Berichte über die

Russen :alterer Zeit (Islamic Geography, v. 167) 281p.

Frankfurt am Main, 1994 Inst. for the History of

Arabic-Islamic Science (44119) * 3300

6479

Franicevic, Branka & Marie Nicole Pareja (ed.)

Imperial Horizons of the Silk Roads: Archaeological Case

Studies. 238p. 63 figs. Oxfordshire, 2023,

9781803274041, Archaeopress Publishing (43494) 10,890

[This volume centres on how the exchange routes transformed the frontier regions of the Silk Road. In doing so, it utilises a range of methods to reach an archaeological interpretation of the factors that linked people with the environment; movements, settlements, and beliefs.]

6480

Frank, Allen J.

Gulag Miracles: Sufis and Stalinist repression in Kazakhstan.

(Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, V. 84, Studies and Texts on Central Asia, V. 2) 153p, Wien, 2019 9783700183341
VOAW (40063) 4554

[The book "Gulag Miracles: Sufis and Stalinist Repression in Kazakhstan", represents the first detailed study of Muslim religious responses to totalitarian repression during the first half of the 20th century, and is therefore of interest to specialists in Islamic Studies, Religious Studies, Russian and Soviet History, Central Asian and Turkic Studies, and Sufi Studies. Based on Kazakh-language hagiographies produced by Sufi communities, the monograph examines how these communities interpreted and explained the experience of repression (anti-religious policies targeting Sufis, collectivization, famine, and mass arrests), and how these communities adjusted to Soviet life after the Second World War.]

6481

Franklin, Kate

Everyday Cosmopolitanisms: living the Silk Road in medieval

Armenia. 204p, Berkeley, 2021, 9780520380929

U. of California Press (40647) Pap 6221

[Kate Franklin takes the highlands of medieval Armenia as a compelling case study for examining how early globalization and everyday life intertwined along the Silk Road. She argues that Armenia—and the Silk Road itself—consisted of the overlapping worlds created by a diverse assortment of people: not only long-distance travelers but also the local rulers and subjects who lived in Armenia's mountain valleys and along its highways. (open access)]

6482

Fraser, Glenda

Enqelâb va Dedd-e Enqelâb dar Âsiyâ-ye Mîyâneh,

1918-1933. tr. by Kâveh Bayât 217p, Tehran, 1384,
9649499075, Entesharat-e Shirazeh (24917) * 1500

[Revolution and Counterrevolution In The Middle Asia]

6483

Frye, Richard (tr. & comm.)

**Ibn Fadlan's Journey to Russia: a tenth-century traveller
from Baghdad to the Volga river.** xii,160p, Princeton,

2006, 9781558763661, Markus Wiener Publishers
(23079) Pap. * 2,800

6484

Frye, Richard N.

Bukhara: the medieval achievement. (Bibliotheca Iranica, Reprint Series, No. 3) xiv,212p, Costa Mesa, 1997,
9781568590486, Mazda Publishers (1711) Pap. * 1100
6485

Frye, Richard N.

**The Heritage of Central Asia: from antiquity to the Turkish
expansion.** (Princeton Series on the Middle East) 264p
photos. Princeton, 1998, 155876111x, Markus Wiener
Publishers (276) Pap. * 1880

6486

Frye, Richard N. (tr.)

Al-Narshakhi's the History of Bukhara. xix,171p,
Princeton, 2007, 9781558764194, Markus Wiener
Publishers (23084) Pap. 4441

[Abu Bakr Muhammad ibn al-Narshakhi of Bukhara wrote the history of his city and presented it to the Samanid ruler Nuh ibn Nasr in 943 C.E. (A.H. 332).

Richard Frye's translation from the Persian presents an engaging, readable narrative that recreates the lively intellectual and commercial life of this vibrant ancient city. In the tenth century, Bukhara was a cultural center that rivaled Baghdad, and was known as "the dome of learning in the East."]

6487

Gammell, C.P.W.

The Pearl of Khorasan: a History of Herat. updated ed.

464p. illus. London, 2025, 9781805264453, Hurst
(43714) Pap 4838

[The city of Herat in western Afghanistan long sat at the edge of empires and served as a hub for trade and a conduit for armies. Yet it has been much more than simply a staging post or plaything of political ambition. It has been an imperial capital, a city of extraordinary wealth, and has played host to a cultural renaissance to rival that of Florence. The Pearl of Khorasan tells the history of this storied oasis city, from the invasions of Chingiz Khan in 1221 to the present day. An epilogue assesses the challenges Herat faces in the wake of Afghanistan's recent turmoil.]

6488

Garaev, Danis

**Jihadism in the Russian-Speaking World: The Genealogy of a
Post-Soviet Phenomenon.** (Imperial Transformations –
Russian, Soviet and Post-Soviet History) 224p. London,

2024(23) 9781032288451 Routledge (43310) Pap 9678
[This book contends that the discourses of jihadism in Russia's North Caucasus, and their offshoots in other parts of the Russian Federation, are not just reflections of jihadi ideologies that came from abroad, rather that post-Soviet jihadism is a phenomenon best understood when placed in the broader cultural environment in which it emerged, an environment which comprises the North Caucasus, the whole of Russia, and beyond.]

6489

Gasparini, Mariachiara

Transcending Patterns: Silk road cultural and artistic interactions through Central Asian textile images.

(Perspectives on the Global Past) xviii,249p, Honolulu, 2020, 9780824888435, U. of Hawaii Press (42443)

Pap. * 5292

[Silk Road -- Central Asia -- Textiles -- Trade routes -- History
In 'Transcending Patterns: Silk Road Cultural and Artistic Interactions through Central Asian Textiles', Mariachiara Gasparini investigates the origin and effects of a textile-mediated visual culture that developed at the heart of the Silk Road between the seventh and fourteenth centuries. Through the analysis of the Turfan Textile Collection in the Museum of Asian Art in Berlin and more than a thousand textiles held in collections worldwide, Gasparini discloses and reconstructs the rich cultural entanglements along the Silk Road, between the coming of Islam and the rise of the Mongol Empire, from the Tarim to Mediterranean Basin. Exploring in detail the iconographic transfer between different agents and different media from Central Asian caves to South Italian churches, the author depicts and describes the movement and exchange of portable objects such as sculpture, wall painting, and silk fragments across the Asian continent and across the ages]

6490

Genç, Reşat

Kaşgarlı Mahmud'a Göre XI. Yüzyılda Türk Dünyası. (Türk Kültürünü Ara.stırma Enstitüsü, 2) xiv,385p, Ankara, 2015(1997), 9789754561319, Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü (41879) * 6430

[Maḥmūd Kāshgarī -- Turkic peoples -- History -- Social conditions]

6491

Georgian Writers

The Land of the Vine: stories, essays, legends. 299p.

Moscow, 1990, 5050028140, Raduga (45272)

* 770

6492

Gezer, Hanife

Mecâlisü'n-Nefâ'is'in İki Nûshasının Karşılaştırılması

(Çağatay Türkçesi-Eski Oğuz Türkçesi). vi,340p facs.,

Canakkale, 2023 9786256822108 Paradigma Akademi (42331) 6,890

[Çağatay Türkçesi -- Ali Şîr Nevâyî -- 15-16th centuries]

6493

Ghaznavî, 'Alî Redavî

Nashr-e Darî-ye Afghânestân: sî qesseh. 354p. Tehran, 1357 Bonyad va Farhang-e Iran (44897) * 450

6494

Ghobâr, Mîr Gholâm Mohammad

Afghânestân dar Masîr-e Târikh. 2 vols. Tehran, 1390

repr. 9789640662052 Mohammad Ebrahim Shari'ati-ye Afghanistani ('Erfan) (31086) * 7600

[Political history of Afghanistan from the pre-Islamic period through 1967, Afghanistan -- History]

6495

Gibb, H.A.R.

The Arab Conquests in Central Asia. 102p. 古書 N.Y.

1970(23) AMS (43918) * 880

6496

Gladney, Dru C.

Dislocating China: Muslims, minorities and other subaltern subjects. xvii,414p, London, 2004, 1850653240,

U. of Chicago Press (Hurst) (1332) * 5800

[China -- Muslims -- Ethnic minorities]

6497

Goibnazarov, Chorshanbe

Music, Poetry and Identity in Badakhshan, Tajikistan: Singing and Sounding Community. (Music and Performance in Muslim Contexts) 288p. 30 color, Edinburgh, 2025,

9781399533881, Edinburgh U.P. (43574) 21780

[An illuminating account of Ismaili music, spiritual poetry and social change in Badakhshan]

6498

Golden, P.B. R.K. Kovalev, A.R. Martinez, J. Skaff & I. Zimony (ed.)

Archivum Eurasiae Medii Aevi 26 (2021-2023). 266s.

Wiesbaden, 2024 9783447181327 Harrassowirz (43253) 24,426

[From the contents (altogether 10 contributions):

P.B. Golden, Some Comments on the Turk Titles, in Particular Tègin

Laszlo Klima, Muslim Geographers' and Travelers' Accounts of the Town of Arṭā and the People Arṭāniya

Andrey Mitrofanov, Hunnic Khan Zilgibi and Problem of the Adoption of Khosrow Anushirwan

Я.В. Пилипчук, Пересматривая гуннскую историю

В.В. Ушницкий, Поиски предков кыпчакского племени в просторах Евразийских Степей]

6499

Golzio, Karl-Heinz (comp.)

Kings, Khans and Other Rulers of Early Central Asia:

chronological tables. (Arbeitsmaterialien zur

Religionsgeschichte, 11) xxii,128p. Bonn, 1984,

3923956118, U. of Bonn./ E.J. Brill (45228) * 1,800

[Asia, Central -- History -- Kings and rulers --Chronology]

6500

Golzio, Karl-Heinz (comp.)

Regents in Central Asia since the Mopngol Empire:

chronological tables. (Arbeitsmaterialien zur

Religionsgeschichte, 12) xxii,178p. maps, Bonn, 1985,

3923956126, U. of Bonn./ E.J. Brill (45229) * 1,800

[Asia, Central -- History -- Kings and rulers --Chronology]

6501

Gorshenina, Svetlana

L'Invention de l'Asie Centrale: histoire du concept de la

Tartarie a l'Eurasie. (Rayond Histoire de la Librairie Droz, 4)

704p 98 ills. Geneve, 2014, 9782600017886, Droz

(33306) 12213

6502

Goubleday, Veronica

Three Women of Heart. x,225p. London, 1988,

022402440X, Jonathan Cape (45281) * 1080

[Women -- Afghanistan -- Social condition -- Before the Russian invasion of Afghanistan]

6503

Green, Nile (ed.)

Afghan History through Afghan Eyes. xvii,337p photos.,

London, 2015 9781849045087 Hurst (33440) * 9680

[Radically questioning received ideas about how to understand Afghanistan, this book asks how Afghan intellectuals, ideologues and ordinary people have understand their collective past.]

6504

Gregory Abū'l-Farac (Bar Hebraeus)

Abū'l-Farac Tarihi. çev. Ömer Rıza Doğrul. (TTK, li. Dizi-Sa.

11/2) 2 vols. Ankara, 1999(1945), 975161175X, TTK

(45238) * 2200

6505

Gross, Jo-Ann (ed.)

Muslims in Central Asia: expressions of identity and change.

(Central Asia Book Series) xiv,224p, Durham, 1992,

0822311909, Duke U.P. (1806) Pap. * 1,950

6506

Gül, Bülent

Moğolca İbni Mühennâ Lüğati : Kitâb-i Hilyetü 'l-insân ve

halbetü 'l-lisân. (Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü, 10)

viii,269p, Ankara, 2016, 9789754561401, Türk

Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü (41878) 6170

[Mongolian language -- Arabic language -- Dictionary --

Turkish language -- Early works to 1800]

6507

Gulcalı, Zemire

Altun Yaruk sudur X. kitap (Metin - Türkiye Türkçesine

aktarımı-Çince metinle karşılaştırmalı

açıklamalar-sözlük-ikilemeler dizini). (T.D.K. 1396) 730p,

Ankara, 2021, 9789751748126, TDK (41492) 3392

[Suvarnaprabhāsa: 金光明最勝王經]]

6508

Gunter, Michael N. & Ali Askerov

Forgotten Exile: The Deportations of Azerbaijanis by the

Armenians in the Caucasus during the Twentieth Century.

Leiden, 2025, 9789004735903, Brill (43006) 22,770

[A significant part of our original primary sources derive from the personal remembrances of Professor Ali Askerov, one of the two authors of this book. He is an ethnic Azerbaijani scholar who was born and lived in an area of present-day Armenia during the first part of his life.]

6509

Hüseyin Baykara

Dîvân: inceleme - metin - dizin - tıpkıbasım. haz. Talip

Yıldırım (TDK, 1397) 358p+ facs. Ankara, 2021,

9789751748119, TDK (41481) 2,460

6510

Hâfez Abrû

Zobdat al-Tavârikh bâyesngorî-ye Hâfez Abrû, joz' dovvom az

rob' chahârom-e Majmû'-e al-Tavârikh al-Soltânîyeh (az

marg-e amîr Taymûr-e gûrkân tâ zakhm-e khordan-e Mîrzâ

Shâhrokh) ed. by Mohsen Fâtehî 892p photos. map,

Tehran, 1400, 9786227326185, Nashr-e Āmāreh (41026)

11270

[Iran -- History -- Timurids, 1370-1503

[Matn-e vîrâsteh va sharh-e kâmel, Zobdat al-Tavârikh

bâesngorî-ye Hâfez Abrû, as morg-e amîr Taymûr-e gûrkân tâ zakhmkhordan-e Mîrzâ Shârokh]

6511

Hackstein, Olav & Ronald I. Kim (ed.)

Linguistic Developments along the Silkroad: archaism and

innovation in Tocharian. (Multilingualism and History of Knowledge, Vol. II) (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Iranische Onomastik, Nr. 12) 227p Wien, 2012, 9783700173045 V. der OAW (40402) * 8,440
[Multilingualism -- Tokharian language -- History]

6512

Hakīm Khān, Mohammad

Montakhab al-Tavârikh: târîkh-e khânegerî-hâ va beygneshîn-hâ-ye farârûd dar nîmeh nokhost sadeh nûzdahom mîlâdî. intro. Yayoi Kawahara & Koichi Haneda, ed. by Hasan Shojâ'î Mehr 880p photos. Tehran, 1401, 9786227754285, Negārestan-e Andîsheh (41821) 10,190

6513

Haravî, Najîb Mâyel

Târîkh va Zabân dar Afghanestân: 'elal-e tashattut-e farhangî va ejtemâ'î. 191p. 古書 Tehran, 1362 Mawqufat-e Doktor-e Afshar yazdi (3032) * 1300
[Political and literary history of Afghanistan, with special reference to Dari (Persian) language]

6514

Harmatta, J. (ed.)

Prolegomena to the Sources on the History of Pre-Islamic Central Asia. 339p. 古書 Budapest, 1979 9630516519 Akademiai Kiado (373) * 4870
[Asia, Central -- History -- Sources]

6515

Hartung, Jan-Peter

The Pashtun Borderland: A Religious and Cultural History of the Taliban. 592p. Cambridge, 2024 9781009289276 Cambridge U.P. (42960) 9680
[Emphasising the central role of Pashtun ethnicity, Hartung covers approximately five hundred years of Pashtun history: from the early modern Mughal empire to the first Durrani Empire in the eighteenth century and the regional developments during the colonial period in the nineteenth and early twentieth century.]

6516

Hatto, A.T.

The Memorial Feast for K  k  t  y-Khan (K  k  t  yd  n A  ), edited for the first time from a photocopy of the unique manuscript with translation and commentary. (London Oriental Series, 33) xvi,283p, Oxford, 1977, 0197135935, Oxford U.P. (40048) * 9,870
[Epic poetry -- Kyrgyz]

Part of a cycle of stories called Manas.

Poem in Kirghiz with parallel English prose translation; commentary in English.]

6517

Haussig, Hans Wilhelm

Die Geschichte Zentralasiens und der Seidenstrasse in Islamischer Zeit. xvii,318s maps, Darmstadt, 1994(1988), 3534092716, Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft (479)

* 4,810

[Central Asia -- Silk Road -- History]

6518

Hosayn  , Maryam

Az K  shghar t   Ist  nb  l: tahq  q darb  reh-ye Khv  jag  n-e Naqshband  yeh va tash  h deh res  leh az   sh  n. 518p facs. Tehran, 1401, 9789644045172, Elm   (41919) 5790
[Naqshbandiyah -- Sufism -- Eunuchs -- Early works to 1800]

6519

Humphrey, C. & D. Sneath

The End of Nomadism ? Society, state, and the environment in Inner Asia. (Central Asian Book Series) xi,355p, Durham, 1999, 1874267367, Duke U.P. (4664)

Pap. * 3370

6520

Hundley, Helen

The Mongol Empire in World History. (Key Issues in Asian Studies) xvi,114p, Ann Arbor, 2016, 9780924304804, Association for Asian Studies (Columbia U.P.) (42192)

Pap. * 3213

[Mongols History -- Eurasia History]

6521

Husain, Syed Akhtar (ed.)

Confluence of India and Central Asia through the ages. xvi,358p. Delhi, 2025, 9789368839415, Primus (43219) 7250

[India--Relations--Asia, Central--Congresses

a compendium of papers presenting the colourful past and promising future of Central and South Asia. Scholars have discussed Buddhism as the leitmotif of the Silk Route, criss-crossing Asia, in this book. The volume also deals with Persian and Urdu texts which demonstrate the cultural richness of the regions.]

6522

Hutton, James

Central Asia, from the Aryan to the Cossack. viii,472p, New Delhi, 2005(1875) 8170492661 Manas Publications (19971) * 4770

[Contents: Prefatory notice. 1. General outline. 2. Early history. 3. Mawaralnahr in the 10 century. 4. The Moghuls. 5. The Tatars. 6. Timour-lung. 7. Mohammed Baber : Anthony Jenkinson. 8. Seventeenth century : Nadir Shah. 9. The rival

powers. 10. Khiva. 11. Bokhara. 12. Bokhara--Russianized. 13. Chinese Tatar. 14. Eastern Toorkestan. 15. The Ameer of Kashgar. 16. Badakshan. 17. Pameer. 18. The Khivan expedition.]

6523

Ibn Fadlân, Ahmad

Risâlat Ibn Fadlân, fî wasf al-rihlah ilâ bilâd al-Turuk wa al-Khazar wa al-Rûs wa al-Saqâlibah sanat 309/921. ed. by Sâmi Dahhân 203p. Beirut, 1987

Maktabat al-Thaqafah al-'Alamiyah (43991) * 1540
6524

Ido Shinji & Behrooz Mahmoodi-Bakhtiari (ed.)

Tajik Linguistics. (The Companions of Iranian Languages and Linguistics [CILL], vol. 3) vii,407p. 9783110619409 de Gruyter (43450) 31,040

[This volume aims to address this difficulty by collecting in a handbook format recent (post-Soviet) developments in the study of Tajik that now lie scattered in different subdisciplines of linguistics. The volume thus showcases the state of the art of post-Soviet Tajik linguistics and can be used as a guide for linguists interested in the language.]

6525

Iiyama Tomoyasu

Genealogy and Status: hereditary office holding and kinship in North China under Mongol rule. (Harvard Yenching Inst. Monograph Series, 135) 388p Cambridge, Ma., 2023

9780674291294, Harvard U.P. (41703) 11340

[By shedding light on a long-forgotten epigraphic genre that flourished in North China during the Mongol Empire, or Yuan Dynasty (1271–1368), Genealogy and Status explores the ways the conquered Chinese people understood and represented the alien Mongol ruling principles through their own cultural tradition. This epigraphic genre, which this book collectively calls “genealogical steles,” was quite unique in the history of Chinese epigraphy.]

6526

Inam-ur-Rahim & Alain Viaro

Swat: an Afghan society: urbanisation and change in a tribal environment. xii,334p map Karachi, 2002 9698380558 City Press (19965) * 3000

[The Pukhtun society of the Swat valley in the North-West Frontier Province, Pakistan, is at the crossroads of social transformation and change. The Afghan Yusufzai tribe, which migrated from Kabul more than five hundred years ago and settled in the Swat valley, has retained its particular tribal culture and characteristics to this day.]

6527

Isaacs, Rico & Erica Marat (ed.)

Routledge Handbook of Contemporary Central Asia. 496p. London, 2024(22), 9781032050096, Routledge (40130)

Pap 11,130

[An essential cross-disciplinary reference work, the handbook offers an accessible and easy-to-understand guide to the core issues permeating the region to enable readers to grasp the fundamental challenges, transformations and themes in contemporary Central Asia. It will be of interest to researchers, academics and students of the region and those working in the field of Area Studies, History, Anthropology, Politics and International Relations.]

6528

İsakov, Abdrasul

Kırgız-Moğol ilişkileri (IX.-XV. Yüzyıllar). (TTK, IV/A-1.1.

Dizi-Sa. 30) xiv,327p, Ankara, 2017 9789751633736

TTK (42346) 2200

[Kyrgyz -- Mongols -- History -- To 1500]

6529

İsi, Hasan (haz.)

Eski Türkçe Tantrik bir Metin: Usnîsa Vijayâ Dhârânî Sûtra.

(T.D.K. 1420) 342p, Ankara, 2021, 9789751749024,

TDK (41246) * 3290

[Central Asia -- Turkish language -- Buddhism]

6530

Ivanics, Maria (ed. & tr.)

The Book of the Činggis Legend: A Critical Edition of a

Seventeenth-century Volga-Turkî Source. (Brill's Inner Asian Library, Volume: 44) 403p. Leiden, 2023,

9789004683204, Brill (43136) 25875

[The Book of the Činggis Legend is a product of the steppe's oral historiography, referring to events from the 13th–17th centuries, and presents the collective historical consciousness of the nomadic peoples of the Volga region's Turco-Tatar world.

The stories offer abundant information on the society, way of thinking and morals of the nomads, one of them can even be regarded as a kind of nomad “mirror of princes”.]

6531

İzgi, Özkan

Uygurların Siyasî ve Kültürel Tarihi (Hukuk vesikalarına göre).

153p, Ankara, 1987 Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enst.

(39168) * 330

[Central Asia -- History -- Uighur language -- Texts]

6532

Jackson, Ashley

Negotiating Survival: civilian-insurgent relations in

Afghanistan. 328p, London, 2021, 9781787384859
Hurst (39944) 5,340
[Based on over 400 interviews with Taliban and civilians, this book tells the story of how civilians have not only bargained with the Taliban for their survival, but also ultimately influenced the course of the war in Afghanistan. While the Taliban have the power of violence on their side, they nonetheless need civilians to comply with their authority. Both strategically and by necessity, civilians have leveraged this reliance on their obedience in order to influence Taliban behaviour.]
6533
Jackson, Peter

From Genghis Khan to Tamerlane: The Reawakening of Mongol Asia. 752p. New Haven, 2024 9780300251128
Yale U.P. (43792) 7,560
[By the mid-fourteenth century, the world empire founded by Genghis Khan was in crisis. The Mongol Ilkhanate had ended in Iran and Iraq, China's Mongol rulers were threatened by the native Ming, and the Golden Horde and the Central Asian Mongols were prey to internal discord. Into this void moved the warlord Tamerlane, the last major conqueror to emerge from Inner Asia.
In this authoritative account, Peter Jackson traces Tamerlane's rise to power against the backdrop of the decline of Mongol rule.]
6534
Jackson, Peter

The Mongols and the West, 1221-1410. 2nd ed. (The Medieval World) xxxiv,414p maps, London, 2018(05), 9781138848481 Routledge (20719) Pap. 4340
[The Mongols and the West provides a comprehensive survey of relations between the Catholic West and the Mongol Empire from the first appearance of Chinggis (Genghis) Khan's armies on Europe's horizons in 1221 to the battle of Tannenberg in 1410. This book has been designed to provide a synthesis of previous scholarship on relations between the Mongols and the Catholic world as well as to offer new approaches and conclusions on the subject. It considers the tension between Western hopes of the Mongols as allies against growing Muslim powers and the Mongols' position as conquerors with their own agenda, and evaluates the impact of Mongol-Western contacts on the West's expanding knowledge of the world.]
6535
Jahangir, Ayesha

Afghan Refugees, Pakistani Media and the State: The

Missing Peace. (Routledge Research in Journalism) 200p. London, 2025, 9781032351018, Routledge (43264) Pap 9,436
[Drawing on the frameworks of peace journalism, this book offers new insights into the Pakistani media coverage of Afghan refugees and their forced repatriation from Pakistan. Based on a three-year-study, the author examines the political, social and economic forces that influence and govern the reporting practices of journalists covering the protracted refugee conflict between Pakistan and Afghanistan.]
6536
Jalalzai, Musa Khan

Civil War and the Partition of Afghanistan: independent Pashtunistan, Khurasan, blackwater and warlord militias. xvii,222p, Karachi, 2011, 9789694073965, Royal Book Company (29950) * 2780
6537
Jamal, Ahmad Shuja & William Maley

The Decline and Fall of Republic Afghanistan. 304p, London, 2023, 9781787388017, Hurst (41414) 6050
[A searing indictment of how Afghan elites and the Western powers pulled the rug on the Afghan people, abandoning them to their fate.]
6538
Jamal, Ahmad Shuja & William Maley
The Decline and Fall of Republican Afghanistan. 304p. London, 2025(23), 9781805264477, Hurst (43713) Pap 4838

[This book exposes the true factors underpinning Kabul's fall. The Afghan Republic came under relentless attack from Taliban insurgents who depended critically on Pakistani support. It also suffered a creeping invasion that put the government on the back foot as the US tried and failed to deal with Pakistan's perfidy. The fatal blow came when bored US leaders naively cut an exit deal with the enemy, fatally compromising the operation of the Afghan army and air force and triggering the final collapse, with top leaders at odds over whether to make a final stand in Kabul.]
6539
Jarring, Gunnar

An Eastern Turki – English Dictionary: Revised and Expanded Edition. ed. by Birgit N. Schlyteer (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 8 Uralic & Central Asian Studies, Volume: 33) Leiden, 2-25, 9789004683143, Brill (43002) 61,893
[This lexicon is a contribution to the study of Turkic language varieties and to historical research on Central Asian

civilization. What is here called Eastern Turki is a corpus of non-standardized, mostly oral Uyghur language items elicited from people who lived in southern Xinjiang in the late 1800s and early 1900s. W]

6540

Javādī, 'Abbās

Torkân-e Îrân va Îrân-e Torkân: Mâvarâ' al-Nahr va Khorasân az Eslâm tâ hamleh-ye Moghûl. 271p maps Tehran, 1401 9786222344474, Rowzaneh (41390) * 4,960

[Turkic peoples -- Iran -- History

[Iran of the Turks and the Turks of Iran: Transoxiana and Khurasan from Islam to the Mongol invasion]

6541

Javānshīr Qarahbāghī, Mīrzā Jamāl

Tārīkh-e Qarahbāgh. ed. by Hosayn Ahmadī 176p, Tehran, 1384, 9643613259 Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (18630) * 1100

[Nagorno-Karabakh (Azerbaijan) -- History]

6542

Joo-Yup Lee

The Turkic Peoples in World History: a concise history.

(Themes in World History) xviii,205p. London, 2024, 9781032170015, Routledge (43521) Pap. * 9678

[Turkic peoples -- Central Asia -- History

The Turkic Peoples in World History is a thorough and rare introduction to the Turkic world and its role in world history, providing a concise history of the Turkic peoples as well as a critical discussion of their identities and origins.]

6543

Journal of Turkic Civilization Studies, No. 1 (2004)

(Kyrgyz-Turkish Manas Univ. Ctr. for Turkic Civilization Studies) 323p, Bishkek, 2004, ISSN 16945409, Kyrgyz-Turkish Manas University (19464) * 4250

6544

Kalbāsī, Îrân

Fârsī-ye Îrân va Tâjīkestân, yek bar-rasī-ye moqâbeleh-î.

405p, Tehran, 1995 Entesharat-e Vozarat-e Amur-e Kharjeh (2666) * 880

6545

Kallander, George

Human-Animal Relations and the Hunt in Korea and Northeast Asia. (Encounters in the Middle East and Asia)

328p. Edinburgh, 2025(23) 9781399512107 Edinburgh U.P. (43599) Pap 7248

[This book focuses on animals and hunting in Korea from the 1270s until 1506, situating the Korean peninsula in relation to the neighbouring Mongol Empire and Ming dynasty China.]

6546

Kalonov, Ajam

Political Islam and Democracy in Central Asia: The Islamic Revival Party of Tajikistan. (Central Asia Research Forum)

164p. Aldershot, 2024(23) 9781032495378 Variorum (Ashgate) (43296) Pap 9678

[The book examines the Islamic Revival Party of Tajikistan (IRPT), which has been the only legal Islamic party in post-Soviet Central Asia until 2015 and has been recognized by many observers as moderate. Studying the ideological change of the party, which happened after its inclusion into political process, the book identifies their moderation as either tactical or ideological.]

6547

Kamalov, Ablet Ghayoumovic

Tārīkh-e 'Omûmî-ye Uyghûrestân: a monograph on the historical-ethical distinctions between Uighurs and their peripheral regions in 8th-10th centuries. tr. by M.N. Hamadânî & A. Chûlûkhâdzeh 208p, Tehran, 2002,

9643611116 Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (16596) * 1700

6548

Kamp, Marianne

Collectivization Generation; Oral Histories of a Social Revolution in Uzbekistan 300p. Ithaca, 2024,

9781501779503, Cornell U.P. (43669) Pap 6540

6549

Karev, Yury

Samarqand et le Sughd a l'Epoque 'Abbâsside: histoire politique et sociale. (Studia Iranica. Cahier 55) 372p, Paris, 2015, 9782910640415, Association pour l'Avancement des Etudes Iraniennes (Peeters) (33912)

9,680

[During the 'Abbasid period (750-820), the vast territories beyond the Amu Darya river (the Mawara'annahr) entered definitively into the cultural sphere of Islam. The comparative analysis of medieval Arabic, Persian, and Chinese sources, supplemented by materials from unpublished manuscripts, as well as the latest results yielded by archaeological excavations at Samarqand, have made it possible to establish a fine-grained chronology of this turning point in the history of Central Asia,]

6550

Kâşgarlı Mahmud

Dīvānu Lugâti't-Türk: giriş-metin-çeviri-notlar-dizin. haz. A.B. Ercilasun & Z. Akkoyunlu (TDK, 1120) cxix,995p, Ankara, 2018(09), 9789751628374, TDK (32832) 4,920

[Mahmūd Kāshgarī, active 11th century -- Turkic languages -- Dictionaries, 3. Baskı]

6551

Kaşgarlı Mahmud

Dīvānu Lugātī't-Türk : Türk dilinin ilk sözlüğü. Türkçesi:

Mustafa S. Kaçalin, Dizini haz.: Mehmet Ölmez 970p.

Istanbul, 2023 9786256385436 VakıfBank Kültür Yayınları (42513) 11100

[Maḥmūd Kāshgarī, active 11th century -- Dīwān lughāt al-Türk -- Turkic languages -- Dictionaries -- Early works to 1800

Dīvānu lugātī't-Türk is an encyclopedic lexicon including poetry, proverbs, geographical data of the various Turkic groups in the 11th century and their linguistic relationships, includes critical interpretation in Turkish by the editor Entries in Turkic (Karahanid (Khakani), Uighur, Oghuz, etc.) in Arabic script, definitions in Arabic]

6552

Kāshgarlı Mahmud

Divanü Lûgat-it Türk, cilt I-II-III, IV. çeviren Besim Atalay

(T.D.K. 521, 522, 523) 2 vols. Ankara, 2021(1939-43), 9789751748867, TDK (41249) * 6570

[Turkish language -- Dictionaries -- Arabic]

6553

Kaya, Ceval

Uygurca Altun Yaruk: giriş, metin ve dizin. (T.D.K. 607)

911p, Ankara, 1994, 97516067722, Türk Dil Kurumu (41990) * 1800

[Altaic languages -- Uighur language -- Buddhism

Text in romanized Old Uighur, translated from the Chinese translation of the Sanskrit; introd. and notes in Turkish]

6554

Kaya, Harun (haz.)

Çağatayca bir Cengiznâme-Şibânînâme : Tevârîh-i Güzîde

Nusretnâme. ix,290p, Ankara, 2020 9786257838832 Sonçag Akademi (42329) 5910

[Mongols -- History -- Khanate of Bukhara -- Genghis Khan, 1162-1227 -- Shaybanid dynasty

In romanized Chagatai with editorial material in modern Turkis]

6555

Kaya, Harun (haz.)

Tevârîh-i Güzîde-Nusret-Nâme: metyin-aktarım-dizin. (T.T.K.

III-2. Dizi-Sa. 20) xx,469p, Ankara, 2022, 9789751753021, Türk Tarih Kurumu (42136) 7,978

[Mongols -- Turkey -- History

Originally in Chagatai language]

6556

Keleti Szemle, közlemenyek az Ural-Altaji nep- es nyelvtddoman köreböl/ Revue Orientale pour les etudes Ouralo-Altaïques, Tome I, II, III, IV, V, VI, VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII, XIII, XIV, XV, XVI, XVII 17 vols. Budapest, 1900-1916

(Otto Harrassowitz) (45095) 36,720

6557

Kelimetullāh Hāce Pādīshāh

Çağatayca Manzum Sözlük: Nisâb-ı Kutbiyye: inceleme -

metin - sözlük - dizin - tıpkıbasım. haz. Fikret Turan (TDK, 1289) 187p facs. Ankara, 2019 9789751742049 TDK (41480) 1430

[Chagatai language -- Dictionaries]

6558

Khakimov, Kamran M.

Uzbek-English, English-Uzbek Dictionary 329p. N.Y.

2002(1994), 0781801656, Hippocrene Books (45223) Pap. * 1210

6559

Khalid, Adeeb

The Politics of Muslim Cultural Reform: Jadidism in Central

Asia. (Comparative Studies on Muslim Societies, 27) 400p maps, Berkeley, 1999, 0520213564, U. of California Press (3909) Pap. * 1980

[With the Russian conquest in the 1860 and 1870s, the Jadids, influential Muslim intellectuals, sought to safeguard the indigenous Islamic culture by adapting it to the modern state.]

6560

Khan, Nasir Raza (ed.)

Sufism in India and Central Asia. xi,248p illus. London

2023 9781032373591 Routledge (42560) Pap 9678

[Sufism in India and Central Asia is an attempt to put into perspective the relevance of Sufism - the concept and teaching, and to provide a realistic assessment of its role in India and Central Asia.]

6561

Khānīkūf, Nīkūlāy Valādīmīrūvīch

Safarnâmeh-ye Khānīkūf: gozâresh-e safar bakhsh-e

janûbî-ye Âsiyâ-ye Markaz. tr. by A. Yaghmâ'î & Abû Q. Bîgonâh. 352p. Mashhad, 1375 Astan-e Qods-e Radavi (44832) * 880

[Iran -- Central Asia -- Afghanistan -- Description and travel

[Mémoire sur la partie méridionale de l'Asie Centrale]

6562

Khosrou-beygī, Hūshang

Sāzmân-e Edârî-ye Khvârazmshâhîyân. 326p, Tehran,

1388, 9789647531924 Farhangestan-e Zaban va Adab-e Farsi (34703) * 2160

[Administrative Organisation of Kharazmshahis] -- History] 6563

Kilcullen, David & Greg Mills

The Ledger: accounting for failure in Afghanistan. 368p, London, 2021 9781787386952 Hurst (41415) Pap 3628 [From two seasoned strategic advisers, a withering critique of the West's chaotic withdrawal from Afghanistan, looking to the future in that country and beyond]

6564

Kılıç, Mahmud Erol & Bakhrom Abdukhalimov (ed.)

New Perspectives for the Study of Islamic Culture, History and Art in Uzbekistan: Proceedings of the International Conference Dedicated to the Memory of Academician Ubaydulla Karimov (Studies and sources on the history of Islamic civilisation series ; no. 50) 758p photos. Istanbul, 2021, 9789290634003, IRCICA (42223) * 12200

[Uzbekistan -- Civilization -- History -- Islam -- Congresses [Üzbekistonda islom madaniyati, tarixi va san'atini ũrganishning iangi istiqbollari]

In English, Uzbek, Russian and Turkish]

6565

Kırımlı, Hakan

Geraylar ve Osmanlılar: Kırım hanlık hânedânının Osmanlı devlet'ndeki hikâyesi. 1088p illus. photos. Istanbul, 2022

9786254082924 Ötüken (41983) 16140

[Crimean Khanate -- Crimea -- Giray dynasty, 1441-1783 -- Ottoman empire -- History, 1288-1918]

6566

Knobloch, Edgar

Beyond the Oxus: archaeology, art & architecture of Central Asia. 256p. photos. maps 古書 London, 1972,

087971060X, Ernest Benn (45240) * 500

6567

Komaroff, Linda & Stefano Carboni (ed.)

The Legacy of Genghis Khan: courtly art and culture in Western Asia, 1256-1353. xiv,322p ill. 125 b/w,

New Haven, 2002, 9780300096910, Yale U.P. (15560) * 7800

[focuses on the Ilkhans and their culture, features some two hundred extraordinary objects in color, including manuscript painting and illuminations, ceramic tiles, metalwork, and textiles.]

6568

Krause, Wolfgang

Tocharisch. (Iranistik, 3) (Handbuch der Orientalistik, 4 Bd. 3

Abschnitt, 4. Bd. 3. Abs) 43p. 古書 Leiden, 1955

E.J. Brill (45224) * 972

6569

Kreutzmann, Hermann

Pamirian Crossroads and Beyond: Human Geography and Geopolitics. (Iran and the Caucasus Monographs, Volume: 3) xix,741p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004704350, Brill (43092)

28,980

[Kreutzmann offers insights in his fieldwork-based research in High Asia during four decades.

A human-geographical perspective is pursued in which case studies about colonial and post-colonial boundary-making, exchange relations of mountain communities across international borders, the transformation of agricultural and pastoral practices and the effects of modernisation strategies in neighbouring countries are centred in the Hindukush, Wakhan Quadrangle, Pamirian Crossroads, Karakoram Mountains and Himalaya. Empirical evidence is augmented by in-depth archival research, thus allowing a perspective from the 19th to the 21st century.]

6570

Landa, Ishayahu

Marriage and Power in Mongol Eurasia: A History of the Chinggisid Sons-in-law. (Asiatische Forschungen, 161)

xviii,424p. Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447120524,

Harrassowitz (43243) 18423

[Since the beginning of his rise to power, Chinggis Khan used matrimonial relations between the members of his family and his allies in order to strengthen his support base and to expand the potential of his army. Whereas research has discussed in detail the history of the Chinggisid women, the role of their male non-Chinggisid counterparts – the imperial sons-in-law (Mon. güregen, Ch. fuma 駙馬), mostly the powerful military commanders – is still an under-researched topic.

In his monograph, Ishayahu Landa for the first time provides a comprehensive and detailed discussion of the Chinggisid in-laws, approaching them as a separate political institution with its own status, privileges, and ambitions, which played a crucial role in underpinning the Mongol rule across the continent. The monograph is unique in its combined usage of Arabic, Persian, Chinese, Latin and Old Slavonic primary sources as well as its temporal scope, ranging from the early thirteenth century to the period of the Chinggisid Crisis and beyond.]

6571

Lane, George

The Mongols in Iran: Qutb al-Dīn Shīrāzī's Akhbār-i

Moghūlān. (Routledge Studies in the History of Iran and Turkey) viii, 127p ills., London, 2020(18), 9780367607043, Routledge (37854) Pap 4112
[an annotated, paraphrased translation of a thirteenth-century historical chronicle penned, though not necessarily authored, by Qutb al-Dīn Shīrāzī. This chronicle, a patchwork of anecdotes, detailed accounts, diary entries and observations, comprises the notes and drafts of a larger, unknown, and probably lost historical work.]

6572

Larson, Anna, Dipali Mukhopadhyay & Omar Sharifi (ed.)

Power and Authority in Afghanistan: rethinking politics, intervention and rule. 320p. London, 2025,

9780755647484, I.B. Tauris (42814) 21780

[This volume provides a critical analysis of power and authority in Afghanistan, and how the conception and practice of these have shifted both historically and over the past twenty years. Contributors examine the deep colonial roots of ethnography, geography and anthropology, and assess the international intervention's influence on power and authority structures]

6573

Lee, Jonathan L.

Afghanistan: a history from 1260 to the present. expanded & updated ed. 800p 138 ills. London, 2022(18),

9781789145885 Reaktion Books Ltd. (41426) Pap 6,050

[In this monumental, authoritative history of Afghanistan, now updated, Jonathan L. Lee places the current conflict in its historical context and challenges many of the West's preconceived ideas about the country. Lee chronicles the region's monarchic rules and the Durrani dynasty, focusing on the reigns of each ruler and their efforts to balance tribal, ethnic, regional and religious factions, moving on to the struggle for social and constitutional reform and the rise of Islamic and Communist factions.]

6574

Lrahmer, Georg

Russland in Mittelasiien. iv, 181p. Münster, 1994,

3894739339, Lit (45255) * 2160

[Central Asia -- Eastern question -- Krahmer, 1839-1905]

6575

Luo Xin (ed.)

Chinese Scholars on Inner Asia. tr. by Roger Covey

(Indiana University Uralic and Altaic Series, v. 174) xxiii, 707p, Bloomington, 2012, 9780933070585, Indiana Univ. Sinor Research Inst. for Inner Asian Studies (29962) * 7,090

[In Chinese Scholars on Inner Asia, some of the best work of the past half-century by leading Chinese scholars on the history and peoples of Inner Asia is presented for the first time in English. The fifteen essays were selected by a team of contemporary Chinese specialists to represent the unique and important contributions made to the field of Inner Asian studies by Chinese scholarship. In addition, many of the essays have been revised and enhanced by their authors especially for this volume of translations.]

6576

Magnus, Ralph H. & Eden Naby

Afghanistan: Mullah, Marx, and Mujahid. Revised and Updated xiv, 289p, Boulder, 2002, 0813340195,

Westview Press (3401) Pap. * 2800

6577

Mahendrarajah, Shivan

A History of Herat, from Chingiz Khan to Tamerlane.

(Edinburgh Studies in Classical Islamic History and Culture)

xii, 379p maps, Edinburgh, 2022, 9781474499354,

Edinburgh U.P. (41567) Pap. * 5429

[Shows how and why an ancient city destroyed and then rebuilt by Mongols became again the 'Pearl' of the Iranian east

* Establishes a sequence and chronology for the Mongol attacks in eastern Iran

* Includes a political-military history of the Kart dynasty, from their founding in 649/1251 by Möngke Qa'an, to their surrender to Tamerlane in 783/1381

* Explores the renewal of agriculture, commercial development (caravansarays and bazaars) and the revivification of Islamic activities (patronage of madrasas, hospices, and mosques)

* Illustrates the reconstruction of Herat's intricate hydrological network of channels, dams, cisterns, sluices, controllers and watermills with maps and schematics

* Details Herat's fortified landscape (citadel, curtain walls, embankment, trench, gateways, towers and Kartid Walls) and analyses the city's defensive postures]

6578

Malashenko, A.V.

The Fight for Influence: Russia in Central Asia. viii, 296p,

Washington, DC, 2013 9780870034114 Carnegie

Endowment for International Peace (31692) Pap. * 3,090

[tr. from Russian]

6579

Mankoff, Jeffrey

Empires of Eurasia: how imperial legacies shape

international security. xi,371p, New Haven, 2022, 9780300248258, Yale U.P. (41279) 7,560
[Eurasia's major powers-China, Iran, Russia, and Turkey-increasingly intervene across their borders while seeking to pull their smaller neighbors more firmly into their respective orbits. While analysts have focused on the role of leaders such as Vladimir Putin and Recep Tayyip Erdogan in explaining this drive to dominate neighbors and pull away from the Western-dominated international system, they have paid less attention to the role of imperial legacies.0 Jeffrey Mankoff argues that what unites these contemporary Eurasian powers is their status as heirs to vast terrestrial empires, whose collapse left all four states deeply entangled with the lands and peoples along their peripheries but outside their formal borders. Today, they have all found new opportunities to project power within and beyond their borders in patterns shaped by their respective imperial pasts.]

6580
Marchand, Pascal

Volga: L'héritage de la modernité 256p. Paris, 2023, 9782271122391, CNRS (43739) 5566
6581

Marsone, Pierre

La Steppe et l'Empire: La formation de la dynastie Khitan (Liao) - IVe-Xe siècles. 336p. Paris, 2011, 9782251381091, Les Belles Lettres (43729) 6158

[Pendant que commence en Europe le Xe siècle, le « siècle de fer », en Extrême-Orient l'empire des Tang s'effondre. C'est à ce moment que le peuple des Khitan établit, aux marches septentrionales de la Chine, un empire immense qui constituera pendant plus de deux cents ans l'interface entre la Chine et l'Eurasie, au point qu'au XIIIe siècle Marco Polo parlait encore de « Cathay ». Les découvertes archéologiques récentes et des progrès significatifs dans le déchiffrement des deux écritures khitan originales inventées simultanément au début de l'empire, font de l'étude des Khitan un domaine prometteur.]

6582

Masof, Rahīm

Târikh-e Tâjīkân ba Mohr-e Kâmelan Serrī, bakhshī az târikh-e fâsh-nashodeh-ye Tâjīkân dar avâyel-e qarn-e hîstom. ed. by Ârash Îrânpûr 255p, Tehran, 1395, 9786008514275 Shirazeh-ye Ketab (36865) * 1680
[Tajikistan -- History -- 20th century]

6583

Masuya Tomoko, Otsuka Osamu & Kawamoto Masatomo (ed.)

Persian World Histories in the Mongol Era: The Transmission and Reception of Rashid al-Din's Jami al-Tawarikh. (The Islamicate East: New Approaches to Texts and History) 480p. 101 illus. Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399552349, Edinburgh U.P. (43559) 24,200

[This collection of essays brings together codicological, historiographical and art-historical studies of Medieval Persian history manuscripts. The main subject is Rashīd al-Dīn's Jāmi' al-tavārīkh (Compendium of Chronicles). Considered the first 'world history', it was originally written in Persian in the early fourteenth century, when vast areas of the Eurasian continent were under Mongol rule]

6584
Matossian, Bedross Der

The Armenian Social Democrat Hnchakian Party: Politics, Ideology and Transnational History. 296p. London, 2025 9780755651344 I.B. Tauris (44049) Pap 7016

[This book, based on new research, sheds light on the history of the Social Democrat Hnchakian Party, a major Armenian revolutionary party that operated in the Ottoman Empire, Russia, Persia and throughout the global Armenian diaspora.]

6585
May, Timothy & Michael Hope (ed.)

The Mongol World. (The Routledge Worlds) xxxi,1067p, London, 2024(22), 9781032244839, Routledge (41565) Pap. * 9800

[Issues pertaining to the Mongols and their role within the societies that they conquered therefore take precedence over the historical narrative of the societies that they conquered. Alongside the formation, conquests, administration, and political structure of the Mongol Empire, the second section examines archaeology and art history, family and royal households, science and exploration, and religion, which provides greater insight into the social history of the Empire -- an aspect often neglected by traditional dynastic and political histories.]

6586

McChesney, Robert (ed.)

Iranian Studies, Volume XXI, No. 1-2: Soviet & North American Studies on Central Asia. 159p. Hanover, 1988 The Society for Iranian Studies (45259) * 920
6587

McGlinchey, Eric

Chaos, Violence, Dynasty: politics and Islam in Central Asia. (Central Eurasia in Context) 232p, Pittsburgh, 2011, 9780822961680, U. of Pittsburgh Press (29479)

Pap. * 4,170

[McGlinchey presents a compelling comparative study of the divergent political courses taken by Kyrgyzstan, Uzbekistan, and Kazakhstan in the wake of Soviet rule.]

6588

Mesbahi, Mohiaddin (ed.)

Central Asia and the Caucasus after the Soviet Union: domestic and international dynamics. x,353p. Gainesville, 1994, 0813013089, U. Press of Florida (21454)
Pap. * 1500

6589

Millward, James A. Shinmen Yasushi & Sugawara Jub (ed.)

Studies on Xinjian Historical Sources in 17-20th Century. (Toyo Bunko Research Library 12) x,317p. Tokyo, 2010, 9784809702259, The Toyo Bunko (45266) * 990
6590

Mīr 'Ābidīni, Sī.

Balkh dar tārīkh va adāb-e Fārsī. 376p. Tehran, 1971
Saduq (45242) * 980

[Balkh, in Persian literature and history]

6591

Mirza Haydar Doğlat

Cehānnāme (inceleme-metin-tıpkıbasım). haz. Aysima Mirsultan 289p facs.) Istanbul, 2022 9786258371246
DBY (Dün Bugün Yarın) (42190) 4500
[Chagatai text (facsimile ed.)]
6592

Mmacit, Abdulkadir

Şeybānī Özbek Hanlığı: siyasi, idari, askeri ve iktisadi yapı. xiv,358p maps, Ankara, 2016, 9786053204787
Nobel /İlem (42598) 4250
[Shaybanid dynasty -- History -- Uzbekistan -- 16th century]
6593

Mo'in al-Din Natanzi (15th cent.)

Montakhab-e al-Tavārīkh Mo'inī. ed. by P. Estakhrī
453p Tehran, 1383, 964331216x, Asatir (19170)
2600

[Iran -- Mongols -- Central Asia -- History]

6594

Mohan, R.T.

Afghanistan Revisited: the Brāhmana Hindu Shāhis of Afghanistan and the Punjab (c. 840-1026 CE) xxxi,207p, New Delhi, 2010 Historical Research & Archives Forum of Mohyal Foundation (27981) * 1470
6595

Mokhtārof, Ahrār

Tārīkh-e 'Omûmî-ye Shahr-e Balkh dar qorûn-e vasatī. 113p, Tehran, 1381 9643611701 Markaz-e Asnad va

Khedmat-e Pazhuheshi (24194) * 1560
[Balkh region (Afghanistan) -- History]
6596

Moore, Kathryn & Hasan-Uddin Khan (ed.)

The Religious Architecture of Islam: Volume I: Asia and Australia. 488p illus. Turnhout, 2021 9782503589350
Brepols (42402) 31,050
[The Religious Architecture of Islam is a wide-ranging multi-author study of the architectural traditions associated with the religion of Islam across the globe. A total of 59 essays by 48 authors are presented across two volumes, Volume 1: Asia and Australia and Volume 2: Africa, Europe, and the Americas. Essays address major themes across historical and contemporary periods of Islam and provide more focused studies of developments unique to specific regions and historical periods. The essays cover Islamic religious architecture broadly defined, including mosques, madrasas, saints' shrines, and funerary architecture.]
6597

Moqaddam, Mohd. Nāder Nasīrī (ed.)

Gozīdeh-ye Asnād-e Siyāsī-ye Īrān va Afghānistān, jeld-e avval: a selection of political documents on Iran and Afghanistan, Herat issue at Mohammad Shah Qajar period, 1250-1264/1834-1847. 324p, Tehran, 1374 Daftar-e Motale'at-e Siyasi va Beyn al-Melali (5620) * 700
6598

Motrebī Samarqandī (966-1040 h.q.)

Noskheh-ye Zībā-ye Jahāngīr. ed. by E.Bayg Jānūf & S.'Alī Mūjānī 368p, Qom, 1377, 9646121136,
Ketabkhaneh-ye Bozorg-e Hazrat-e Ayatollah al-'Ozma Mar'ashi (13932) * 3000
[Jahangir, Emperor of Hindustan, 1569-1627 -- Mughal empire -- Persian poetry]
6599

Muhammad, Fayz

Kabul under Siege: Fayz Muhammad's account of the 1929 uprising. tr. abridged, & annot. by R.D. McChesney (Princeton Series on the Middle East) xi,308p ills., Princeton, 1999 1558761551 Markus Wiener Pub. (2906)
Pap. * 4619

[Kitāb-i tazakkur-i inqilāb]]

6600

Muhammad Sadiq Kashghari

In Remembrance of the Saints: the rise and fall of an Inner Asian dynasty. tr. by David Brophy (Translations from the Asian Classics) xxviii,266p, N.Y. 2021, 9780231198196, Columbia U.P. (39630) Pap. * 6230

[Sufism -- China -- Xinjiang Uyghur Zizhiqu -- History

In the first half of the eighteenth century, rival dynasties of Naqshbandi Sufi shaykhs vied for influence in the Tarim Basin, part of present-day Xinjiang. In the 1750s, the collapse of the Junghar Mongol state gave one branch of this family an opportunity to assert their independence in the oasis cities of Kashgar and Yarkand. Others sided with the armies of the Qing dynasty, which were massing on the frontiers to invade. The ensuing conflict saw the region incorporated into the expanding Qing imperium.]

6601

Muhammed Fazılbeğ, Kadı Muhammed Atabekoğlu,

Mükemmel Târih-i Fergana, 1560-1860. çev. Abdullah

Yakşi 127p, Konya, 2021, 9786051965826, Çizgi Kitabevi (40800) 1840

6602

Musa Sayrami

The Tarikh-i Hamidi: a late-Qing Uyghur history. tr. by Eric

Schluessel xxxiii,476p maps N.Y. 2023 9780231210034 Columbia U.P. (42149) Pap. * 6615

[The Tarikh-i Hamidi is an epic and tragic history from the region of Xinjiang in northwest China, the homeland of the Muslim-majority Uyghur people. Written in the early twentieth century, it chronicles a mass rebellion by the Muslims of Xinjiang against the China-based Qing empire from its beginnings in 1864 to the Qing reconquest of 1877 and its aftermath. Its author, Musa Sayrami, was an eyewitness to and participant in the rebellion, and he later became a servant to the state that arose from it: an emirate led by the Central Asian military commander Ya'qub Beg.]

6603

Nachtigal, Reinhard

Verkehrswege in Kaukasien: ein integrationsproblem des zarenreiches 1780-1870. (Kaukasienstudien, bd. 13) 448s, Wiesbaden, 2016, 9783954901234, Reichert, L. (35277) 26,496

[This study investigates Russia's 100 year expansion into her southern periphery, and the gradual integration of this new territory through infrastructure. These measures culminated in the construction of roads through difficult mountainous territory in a region with diverse ethnicities and confessions.]

6604

Nadeliaev, V.M. et al.

Drevnetiurkskii Slovar. xxxviii,676p. Tokyo, 1979(1969) Nauka Reprint (45275) * 2200

[Turkic languages -- Russian]

6605

Naiemi, Atri Hatef

Ilkhanid Capital Cities: transcultural interactions. (Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran & the Persian World) xii,296p. photos., Edinburgh, 2025, 9781399510387, Edinburgh U.P. (42640) * 22990

[Ilkhanid dynasty -- Iran -- Civilisation -- Architectures --

Foreign relations -- History

Studies the interaction between Perso-Islamic sedentary concepts and Mongolian nomadic traditions in the context of Ilkhanid capital cities]

6606

Nâmî Hasan Ağa

Fetihnâme-i Nâmî Der-Hakk-ı Gürcistân: 1663 Gürcistan

Seferi. haz. Mehmet Fatih Gökçek 168p facs.(97-164p), Istanbul, 2021, 9786257705905, Yeditepe Akademi (40754) 2470

[Turkey -- Georgia (Republic) -- Foreign relations -- History -- Mehmed IV, 1648-1687]

6607

Nawid, Senzil K.

Religious Response to Social Change in Afghanistan 1919-29:

King Aman-Allah and the Afghan Ulama. xxi,278p maps, ills., Costa Mesa, 1999, 1568590725, Mazda Publishers (3599) * 6800

6608

Nawid, Senzil K.

The King's Physician: Lillias Hamilton at the Harem and Court of Amir 'Abd al-Rahman, King of Afghanistan. (Women and

Gender: The Middle East and the Islamic World, Volume: 23) Leiden, 2025, 9789004730007, Brill (43019) 21,735

[This book examines the experiences and writings of Lillias Hamilton, a British woman who traveled to India and Afghanistan at end of nineteenth century and served as a medical advisor and physician to Amir 'Abd al-Rahman, King of Afghanistan.]

6609

Nayar, Kuldeep

Report on Afghanistan. 212p. New Delhi, 1981

Allied Publishers (45285) * 440

[Why did the Russian go into Afghanistan? what do they hope to gain from their action? How strong is the resistance of rebels? where do the other powers, fit into this game for supermacy?]

6610

Necip, Emir Necipoviç

Yeni Uyghur Türkçesi Sözlüğü. Rusçadan çeviren: İklil Kurban (Türk Dil Kurumu yayınları ; 615) viii,480p,

Ankara, 2013, 9789751607089, TDK (42320) 3,980

[Uighur language -- Dictionaries -- Turkish]

6611

Nekrasiova, Yelizaveta

Die Basare Bucharas vom 16. bis zum frühen 20.

Jahrhundert: das anlyt einer handelsstadt im wandel.

(ANOR, 2) 76s maps, Berlin, 1999, 3860932101,

Klaus Schwarz (4882) * 650

6612

Niedermeier, Alexander

Iran: zwischen den fronten der weltpolitik : der kampf der grosh:m:achte um die globale vormacht an der schnittstelle von nahem osten und zentralasien; 1801 bis heute.

(Wissenschaftliche Beitrage aus dem Tectum Verlag:

Sozialwissenschaften, Band 15) viii,283s. Marburg, 2009

9783828898530, Tectum Verlag (26412) * 4280

[Iran -- Foreign relations -- Politics and government -- History]

6613

O'Kane, Bernard

Me'mârî-ye Taymûrî dar Khorasân. tr. by 'Alî Âkhshînî

936p ills. Mashhad, 1386 9789644446771 Bonyad-e

Pazhuhesh-ha-ye Eslami (27852) * 3190

[Timurid architecture in Khurasan]

6614

Oğuz, Anıl Yasin

Çinli Zhang Dehui'in Prens Kubilay'ın Yaz Kampına Yolculuğu

(1247-1248): tercüme, notlar ve inceleme. (Moğol posta

sistemi, konutları ve arabaları hakkındaki geniş

monografilerle birlikte). viii,240p illus. photos. Istanbul

2022, 9786258055016, Kitabevi (42028) 3450

[Travel -- Social conditions -- Mongol postal system -- Central

Asia -- History]

6615

Oidtmann, Max

Forging the Golden Urn: the Qing Empire and the politics of reincarnation in Tibet. 352p, N.Y. 2023,

9780231184076, Columbia U.P. (41698) Pap 5292

[In 1995, the People's Republic of China resurrected a

Qing-era law mandating that the reincarnations of prominent Tibetan Buddhist monks be identified by drawing lots from a golden urn. The Chinese Communist Party hoped to limit the ability of the Dalai Lama and the Tibetan government-in-exile to independently identify reincarnations. In so doing, they elevated a long-forgotten ceremony into a controversial symbol of Chinese sovereignty in Tibet.

Working with both the Manchu-language archives of the empire's colonial bureaucracy and the chronicles of Tibetan

elites, Oidtmann traces how a Chinese bureaucratic technology—a lottery for assigning administrative posts—was exported to the Tibetan and Mongolian regions of the Qing empire and transformed into a ritual for identifying and authenticating reincarnations.]

6616

Olcott, Martha Brill

In the Whirlwind of Jihad. xiv,415p, Washington, DC,

2012, 9780870032592, Carnegie Endowment for

International Peace (28370) Pap. * 2410

[examines the intertwined and evolving relationships between religion, the state, the society in Uzbekistan from the late 1980s to today, encompassing the period from the the collapse of the Soviet Union to the launch of the U.S.-led war of terror in neighbouring Afghanistan.]

6617

Olcott, Martha Brill

The Kazakhs. 2nd edition (Studies of Nationalities)

xxiii,388p maps, Stanford, 1995, 0817993525, Hoover

Institution Press (1033) Pap. * 3350

6618

Ölmen, Mehmet & Fikret Yıldırım (ed.)

Orta Asya'dan Anadolu'ya Alfabeler: 29-30 Mayıs 2007,

Eskişehir, Bildiriler. (Türk Dilleri Araştırmaları Dizisi 62)

268p, Istanbul, 2011, 9789756372500, Eren (30534)

* 3000

[Old Turkic language -- History -- Congresses

Contributions mainly in Turkish with some in English]

6619

Ölmez, Mehmet, Tülay Çulha & Kübra Özçetin (haz.)

Dîvânü Lugâti't-Türk'ten Senglah'a Türkçe. 711p ills.

Istanbul, 2017, 9786059408622, Kesit (39484) * 4960

[Mahmūd Kāshgarī, active 11th century -- Mahdī Khān

Astarābādī, active 1733-1759 -- Turkish language -- History]

6620

Ölmez, Mehmet & Tümer Karaayak (haz.)

Türkçe ve Moğolca Çalışmaları Sempozyumu : Sir G. Clauson

ve Talat Tekin'in katkıları, 28-29 Kasım 2022, bildiriler 560p

fac. Ankara, 2023, 9786052229590, BilgeSu (42325)

* 6930

[Turkish languages -- Mongolia language -- Congresses

Text in Turkish and English]

6621

Orkun, Hüseyin Namık

Eski Türk Yazıtları: Kül tegin, Bilge han, Tonyukuk, Ongin, Ihe

hüşotü, iki Uygur yazıtı. (T.D.K. 529) 962p (4 v. in 1) facs.

Ankara, 1987, 9751606012, TDK (30633) * 3,200

[Inscriptions, Old Turkic -- Turkish Paleography]

6622

Özçelik, Sadettin

Dede Korkut - Günbed Yazması - Kazan Bey Oğuznamesi

(giriş, notlas, inceleme, metin, mil içi çeviri-dizinler).

(T.D.K. 1418) 348p facs. Ankara, 2021 9789751749000

TDK (41250) 2190

[Kitabi Dādā Gorgud -- Kazan Bey -- Folk literature, Turkish]

6623

Özbay, Betül

Haustuanift: Manihaist Uygurların Tövbe Duası.

(T.D.K. 1127) 258p facs,, Ankara, 2019(14)

9789751628985 TDK (41495) 1120

6624

Özkan, Murat

Semerkant Tarihi. 142p. Ankara, 2025

9789751761279, TTK (43765) 890

6625

Özkan, Murat

Türkistan'ın İşgal Çağı: Beyaz General Skobelev (1843–1882).

352p. Istanbul, 2020, 9786057635495, Kronik (43766)

2760

[Age of Occupation of Turkestan: White General Skobelev

(1843-1882)]

6626

Özkan, Murat

Türkistan'ın İşgal Keşif Çağı: Rus Seyyah Burnaşev'in

Gözünden Buhara. 144p. Istanbul, 2019,

9786057635235, Kronik (43767) 1820

6627

Panskaya, Ludmilla

Introduction to Palladii's Chinese literature of the Muslims

(Oriental monograph series, no. 20) 106p. Canberra,

1977 0909879079, Faculty of Asian Studies, Australian

National Univ. (45236) * 756

[Kafarov, Palladii, 1817-1878 -- Clergy -- Muslims -- China --

Biography]

6628

Papas, Alexandre & Marc Toutant

L'Asie Centrale de Tamerlan. (Guides Belles Lettres des civilisations) 320p. 54 illus. Paris, 2022 9782251452906

Les Belles Lettres (43731) 4037

[Samarcande, Boukhara, et combien encore d'oasis

mythiques parsèment l'infini des steppes... Depuis l'Antiquité,

l'Asie centrale est une terre de métissages et d'échanges au

cœur de laquelle la route de la Soie a laissé une empreinte

inaltérable.

Là régna le terrible Tamerlan, qui se lança à la conquête du monde et jeta les bases d'un empire dont la Transoxiane devint le centre. Mais comment ce nouveau Gengis Khan et ses héritiers, les Timourides, ont-ils pu imprimer dans les mémoires le souvenir de progrès scientifiques majeurs, et même celui d'une véritable « renaissance » culturelle ?]

6629

Parker, E.H.

A Thousand Years of the Tartars. xii,288p. London, 2002

0710307462, Kegan Paul (45268) * 4320

[the definitive history of the Tartars up to the conquest of Ghengis Khan as seen by the Chinese]

6630

Parker, John W.

Persian Dreams: Moscow and Tehran since the fall of the

Shah. xiv,422p Washington, DC, 2009 9781597972369

Potomac Books Inc. (24442) * 4400

[iran -- Foreign relations -- Iran]

6631

Payne, Richard E. & Rhyune, King (ed.)

The Limits of Empire in Ancient Afghanistan: Rule and Resistance in the Hindu Kush, circa 600 BCE–600 CE.

(Classica et Orientalia, 24) xxii,272p. Wiesbaden, 2020,

9783447114530, Harrassowitz (43251) 16146

[The territory of modern Afghanistan provided a center – and sometimes the center – for a succession of empires, from the Achaemenid Persians in the 6th century BCE until the Sasanian Iranians in the 7th century CE. And yet these regions most frequently appear as comprising a crossroads in accounts of their premodern history.

This volume explores how successive imperial regimes established enduring forms of domination spanning the highlands of the Hindu Kush, essentially ungovernable territories in the absence of the technologies of the modern state. The modern term “Afghanistan” likely has its origins in an ancient word for highland regions and peoples resistant to outside rule.]

6632

Pelevon, Mikhail

Love, Honour and God: Pashto Writings of Early Modern

Times. (Iran and the Caucasus Monographs, Volume: 5)

Leiden, 2025, 9789004737341, Brill (43008) 31,050

[Love, Honour and God tells about the talented and

determined people who challenged the dominance of the Persophone written culture and created literature in their mother tongue, Pashto. Offering insights into the lives and literary accomplishments of many acclaimed and less known

Pashtun authors of the early modern period, this book traces the development of Pashto writings from around 1530 to 1830 as a considered pursuit of an educational mission and a verbal affirmation of ethnic identity.]

6633

Petrushevsky, I.P.

Feudal Relations in Iran, Azerbaijan & Armenia, 1500-1900.

472p. Washington DC, 2024, 9781949445824, Mage Publishers (43818) 23,625

[Feudalism Armenia -- Azerbaijan -- Iran -- Land tenure translated from the Russian for the first time by the eminent scholar and historian Willem Floor, is a major contribution to our understanding of the socio-economic and political development of Iran. It is a must read for all those interested in the history of Iran and the Caucuses during this period]

6634

Pfeiffer, Judith & Sholeh A. Quinn (ed.)

History and Historiography of Post-Mongol Central Asia and the Middle East: Studies in honor of John E. Woods.

xx,604p, Wiesbaden, 2006 3447052783 Harrassowitz (21223) 26,496

[in collaboration with Ernest Tucker

This volume reflects Woods' special interest in this time, and attempts to shed much needed light on several aspects of the Mongol, Timurid, Safavid, Mamluk, and early Ottoman periods, including the internal political and cultural dynamics of the late medieval Islamic societies of the Nile-to-Oxus region, the interactions of the Turco-Mongol nomadic dynasties with their sedentary neighbors and subjects, the complex relationship between historiography, politics and political thought during these periods, and the transition from 'medieval' to 'early modern' societies in the Islamic world.]

6635

Pope, Hugh

Sons of the Conquerors: the rise of the Turkish world.

413p, N.Y. 2005, 0715633686, Overlook Duckworth (20515) * 3120

[Delving deep into a world most westerners are shamefully ignorant of, this highly readable collection of essays about Turkic people from Virginia to Xinjiang, China, buzzes with life and personality even as it explains topics as obscure as the inner workings of Azerbaijani politics.]

6636

Powers, David S. & Aric Tagliacozzo (ed.)

Islamic Ecumene: Comparing Muslim Societies. 330p.

Ithaca, 2023, 9781501772399, Cornell U.P. (43659)

Pap 6605

[The essays in Islamic Ecumene address the ways in which Muslims from Morocco to Indonesia and from sub-Saharan Africa to the steppes of Uzbekistan are members of a broad cultural unit. Although the Muslim inhabitants of these lands speak dozens of languages, represent numerous ethnic groups, and practice diverse forms of Islam, they are united by shared practices and worldviews shaped by religious identity. To highlight these commonalities, the co-editors invited a team of scholars from a wide range of disciplines to examine Muslim societies in comparative and interconnected ways]

6637

Prazniak, Roxann

Sudden Appearances: the Mongol turn in commerce, belief, and art. (Perspectives on the Global Past) xi,287p ills.

photos., Honolulu, 2021(19), 9780824889906, U. of Hawaii Press (38284) Pap. * 5340

[Mongols -- Eurasia -- Art -- History -- To 1500

Humanism, secularism, pluralism: these were the spirit of the age in the exchange system known as the Mongol Empire. So R. Prazniak finds in Sudden Appearances. Prazniak's starting place is art history, but her study of artistic exchange opens out into a wide view of the intellectual and cultural world under Mongol globalization in the 13th century.]

6638

Qureshi, Hamid Afaq & Khan Mohammed Atif (ed. & tr.)

Amir Timur Beg (1336-1396): English rendering of Molana Sharf-ud-Din Ali Yezdi's Persian Zafarnamah, Vol. I. v,275p

Lucknow, 2008, 9788189267612, New Royal Book Company (25254) 5375

[Timur, 1336-1405 -- Asia, Central -- Kings and rulers -- Biography]

6639

Qureshi, Hamid Afaq (tr.)

Khwand Mir's Habib-us-Siyar (1501-1524 AD). (Central Asia in

Early Sixteenth Century, translation. Vol. II.) iv,300p, Lucknow, 2012, 9789380685298, New Royal Book Co. (29228) * 3580

6640

Qureshi, Hamid Afaq (tr.)

Yezdi's Persian Zafarnamah, Vol. II. viii,256p, Lucknow, 2013 9789380685724 New Royal Book Company (30708)

4250

[dealing with the life and achievements of Amir Timur Sahib-i-Qaran for the period 1397 to 1415 AD.]

6641

Qureshi, Hamid Afaq (tr. & ed.)

Based on Mehdi Astarabadi's Persian Tarikh Jahan Kusha, i Nadri (Interaction among Afghans, Turkish and other tribes, emperor Muhammad Shah and Nadir Shah Qarqalu (1688-1747 AD) of Iran). iv,297p, Lucknow, 2012, 9789380685281, New Royal Book Company (28449)

* 3,580

[Nadir Shah, -- Shah of Iran, -- History -- 1688-1747]

6642

Raei, Shahrokh (ed.)

Islamic Alternatives: non-mainstream religion in Persianate societies. (Göttingen Orientforschungen Iranica, Neue folge 16) xiii,214p photos., Wiesbaden, 2017, 9783447107792, Harrassowitz (36237) 12006

[Islamic Alternatives are the proceedings of a symposium which was held in April 2014 within the framework of a research project entitled The Khāksār Order between Ahl-e Ḥaqq and Shiite Sufi Order, funded by the German Research Foundation.

The tradition and belief system of the Khāksār is closely connected to several cultural and religious traditions across a vast geographical area in the Orient: the territory of Persianate societies, which might also be called 'the territory of wandering dervishes'. The extensive historical and cultural relations and associations, the similarities between the Khāksār Order and the Futuwwa tradition or religious communities (such as the Ahl-e Ḥaqq (Yārsān) and Bektashi order in different geographical territories), the relationship between this order and Dervish groups in Pakistan and Central Asia on the one hand and its connection with the official orthodox Shia on the other hand are the main topics dealt with in the present book.]

6643

Ragagnin, Elisabetta & Jens Wilkens (ed.)

Kutadgu Nom Bitig. Festschrift für Jens Peter Laut zum 60. Geburtstag

unter Mitarbeit von Gökhan Şilfeler (Veröffentlichungen der Societas Uralo-Altaica, 87) xx,653s, Wiesbaden, 2015, 9783447104593, Harrassowitz (41714) 30,636

[Einen Schwerpunkt bilden Artikel, die den Literaturen und Sprachen (Altugurisch, Sogdisch, Tocharisch) des alten Zentralasiens gewidmet sind. Der Band versammelt ferner sprachwissenschaftliche Aufsätze zur allgemeinen Turkologie und zur Altaistik, zu islamkundlichen und religionswissenschaftlichen Themen sowie zur türkeibezogenen Literaturwissenschaft und zur Geistesgeschichte der frühen Türkischen Republik.]

6644

Rahīn, Rasūl

Shāh Habīb Allāh Kalkānī: javānmardī az Khorasān zamīn. 482p ills. Stockholm, 2012, 9789197882019 Shūrā-ye Farhangī-ye Afghānestān (36047) * 1960

[Bachchah-i Saqaw, 1890-1929 -- Afghanistan -- History

[Shah Habibullah Kalakani: A stalwart man from Khurasanland]

6645

Rahimi, Farhad (haz.)

Feraġi'nin Çaġatay Türkçesi Sözlüğü. (TDK, 1423)

300p+44p(facs.), Ankara, 2021, 9789751749062, TDK (41483) 2800

[Chagatai language -- Turkish -- Dictionaries

Entries in Chagatai (romanized and Arabic script); with definitions in Turkish]

6646

Rashīd al-Dīn, Fadl Allāh (748?-718 h.q.)

Jāme' al-Tavārikh: tāriḫ-e afranj, pāpān va qayāsereh.

ed. by Mohd. Rūshan (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, Tāriḫ va Joghṛāfiyā, 20) 197p, Tehran, 2005, 9648700036, Mirath-e Maktub (21085) * 2000

[The history of Afranj, Popes and Caesars]

6647

Redā, Sadr

Navāder-e Deyā'īyeh. **ed. Mīrzā Shakūrzādeh** 195p.

Tehran, 1377, 9644352998, Soroush (45282) * 400

[Khanate of Bukhara -- History -- Tajik -- Satire]

6648

Reed, Zsuzsanna Rapp

Matthew Paris on the Mongol Invasion in Europe. 469p, Turnhout, 2022, 9782503595528, Brepols (41503)

24840

[The volume provides detailed analysis of the entirety of the Mongol-related texts in Matthew Paris's Chronica majora.]

6649

Reichl, Karl (tr.)

Rawsan: ein Usbekisches mündliches epos. (Asiatische Forschungen, bd. 93) ix,229p, Wiesbaden, 1985,

3447025069, Otto Harrassowitz (39169) * 2970

[Uzbek -- Epic -- Folklore]

6650

Reynolds, Michael A. (ed.)

Constellations of the Caucasus. viii,156p, Princeton, 2018(16), 9781558766051, Markus Wiener Publishers (39198) Pap 4797

[Caucasus, South -- History -- Civilization -- Religion

The Caucasus is a meeting point of East and West, Europe and

Asia, Christianity and Islam. The cultures include Greek, Slavic, Arabic, Turkish and Persian, just to name a few. It has served as realm of legend, myth, of wonderment and exotica. Yet at the same time the Caucasus can serve as mirror to the outside, at a site where one can trace the processes that have shaped the broader world.]

6651

Ro'i, Yaacov (ed.)

The USSR and the Muslim world: issues in domestic and foreign policy xv,298p. London, 1984, 0043011713, George Allen & Unwin (45245) * 2160
[Muslims -- Soviet, Central Asia -- Afghanistan -- Foreign relations -- Congresses]

6652

Roberts, Sean R.

The War on the Uyghurs : China's internal campaign against a Muslim minority. (Princeton Studies in Muslim Politics) xviii,308p, Princeton, 2020, 9780691234496, Princeton U.P. (43485) Pap. * 3960
[Of the eleven million Uyghurs living in China today, more than one million are now being held in so-called reeducation camps, victims of what has become the largest program of mass detention and surveillance in the world. Roberts describes how the Chinese government successfully implicated the Uyghurs in the global terror war-despite a complete lack of evidence-and branded them as a dangerous terrorist threat with links to al-Qaeda.]

6653

Rocco, Rante

The Oasis of Bukhara, Volume 3: Material Culture, Socio-territorial Features, Archaeozoology and Archaeometry. (Arts and Archaeology of the Islamic World, Volume: 21) 449p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004507074, Brill (43110) 37,053
[focuses on the study of material culture (pottery and glass), as well as on the archaeoscience activities that took place during the archaeological mission MAFOUB (2009-2023).]

6654

Rogers, Roy Anthony

The Struggles for Human Rights in Xinjiang. xii,300p, Kuala Lumpur, 2019, 9789670957166, The Other Press (Ibtbooks) (39269) * 2,200
[Human rights -- Xinjiang Uygur Zizhiqu (China) -- Politics and government]

6655

Ross, Danielle & Meiramgul Kussainova

Voices from the Steppe: A Thematic Sourcebook of the

Kazakh Steppe and the South Urals. (Central Eurasian Library, 1, Sitzungsberichte der philosophisch-historischen Klasse, 931) 475p. Wien, 2023, 978370019272, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (43351) 31,050

[Voices from the Steppe presents 101 sources on the history of the Kazakh Steppe and Russia's South Urals region from the sixteenth to the mid-twentieth century. It offers a range of texts—local histories, songs, poems, letters, memoirs, religious-legal writings, and official documents—that shed light on politics, culture, spirituality, economic activities, gender, and daily life in one of the world's great grasslands.]

6656

Roux, Jean-Paul

Türklerin ve Moğolların Edki Fni. çev. Aykut Kazancıgil 303p. Istanbul, 1988(1984) 9753500432 İşaret (45271) * 756

6657

Rūh'zende, Jamīleh

Godharī bar Tārīkh-e Ravābet-e Siyāsī-ye Īrān va Afghānestān: az avāyel-e Qājārīyeh tā zohūr-e padīdeh-ye Tālibān va dīgar havādeh va bohrān-hā-ye nāshī az ān.

240p, Tehran, 1384, 9648273049, Entesharat-e Sobhdam (21093) * 2880
[Iran -- Foreign relations -- Afghanistan -- History -- 1794-1925]

6658

Rūstā, Jamshīd & Sahar Pūr Mahdīzādeh

Qarākhētāyeyān az Āghāz tā Farjām. (Ganjīneh-ye Asnād va Tārīkh-e Īrān, 76) 556p maps, photos., Tehran, 1399, 9786226441759 Sokhan/ Enteshārāt-e Doktor Mahmūd Afshār (41668) 2690
[Central Asian history -- Kara-Khitān -- Kirmān (Province) -- History -- 1222-1303]

6659

Saalfeld, Florian & Nader Purnaqcheband (ed.)

Aus den Tiefenschichte der Texte: beitr:age zur turko-iranischen welt von der Islamisierung bis zur gegenwart. 344s, Wiesbaden, 2019 9783954904365 Reichert (39350) 20,286
[Being case studies, the contributions to this volume highlight various aspects of the Turco-Iranian world starting from the Islamization in the 7th century up to the present day. Covering the broad geographical spectrum spanning from the Bosphorus via Upper Mesopotamia (the jazīra), Iran, Afghanistan and Central Asia to India and the border regions of China, and shedding light on this area from historical, philological, literary and ethnological perspectives, the

individual case studies are devoted to studies of urban, local and regional history, various forms of historiography and questions of legitimizing authority. What all contributions have in common is a reference to the research areas and interests of Prof. Jürgen Paul, to whom this volume is dedicated on the occasion of his 70th birthday.]

6660

Saberi, Helen

Afghan Food and Cookery. 160p ills. London, 2004, 9780907325949, Prospect Books (41403) 2 904

[The exciting thing about Afghan cookery is the way in which it expresses its connections with the neighbouring cultures of Iran and India. It was ever a vital crossroads: something we are unable to forget, even today.]

6661

Sabloff, Paula L.W. (ed.)

Modern Mongolia: reclaiming Genghis Khan. (U. of Pennsylvania Museum of Archaeology & Anthropology/National Museum of Mongolian History) xvi, 122p photos., Philadelphia/Ulaanbaatar, 2001, 0924171901, Mongolia Society (17505) * 3,680

6662

Sadr al-Dīn 'Aynī

Târiḫ-e Amīrān-e Manghītīyeh-ye Bokharâ. ed. by Mas'ūd 'Erfāneyān (Qahqāz va Āseyā-ye Meyāneh, 22) 284p, Tehran, 1401 9786225346024 Shīrāzeh (41924) 1790 [Mangitids of Bukhara -- Khanate of Bukhara -- History]

6663

Sagang Sechen

The Precious Summary: a history of the Mongol from Chinggis Khan to the Qing dynasty. tr. by Johan Elverskog xxiii, 346p, N.Y. 2023, 9780231206952, Columbia U.P. (41697) Pap. * 6615

[The Precious Summary is the most important work of Mongolian history on the three-hundred-year period before the rise of the Manchu Qing dynasty. Written by Sagang Sechen in 1662, shortly after the Mongols' submission to the Qing, it chronicles the fall of the Yuan dynasty in China, the Mongol-Oirat wars, and the revival of Mongol power during the reign of Dayan Khan in the sixteenth century.]

6664

Sahill, Pamir Halimzai

Turbulent Afghanistan: A Critical Analysis of the US Politics of Confinement and the Rise of the Taliban. 212p.

London, 2023, 9781032542898, Routledge (43339)

Pap 9,678

[This book explores the what, the why, and the how of the

Taliban takeover of Afghanistan almost 20 years after their removal from power. It examines how the U.S. discourses on War on Terror and state-building in Afghanistan have taken shape, became dominant over the past two decades, and to delineate their consequences.]

6665

Şahin, İlhan, Baktıbek İsakov & Cengiz Buyar (ed.)

The Central Asiatic Roots of Ottoman Culture. (CIEPO Interim Symposium) 790p, Istanbul, 2014, 9789757914389, İstanbul Esnaf ve Sanatkarlar Odaları Birliği (İSTESOB) (35109) 14,950 [Turkey -- Relations -- Central Asia -- History -- Congresses In Turkish (mainly) and English]

6666

Şahin, Savaş (ed.)

Kissa-i Temur-Nâme: inceleme-metin-dizin-tıpkıbasım.

284p facs. Konya, 2017 9786059269865 Palet Yayınları (36162) 4500

[Timur, 1336-1405 -- Central Asia -- Kings and rulers

In Turkish and Turkish in Arabic script (in facsimile)]

6667

Sakallı, Talat

Bedruddin Aynî (Hayat, Eserleri ve İlmî Sahsiyeti).

xi, 210p, Ankara, 1995, 9753891636, Türkiye Diyanet Vakfı Yayınları (24552) * 740

6668

Salar Baba Bin Qul'ali Haridari (active 16th century)

Salar Baba Oğuznâmesi : (inceleme, metin, tercüme, dizin).

haz. Mehmet Güler 428p. Istanbul, 2022

9786258371574, Dün Bugün Yarın Yayınları (42520)

* 4980

[Oghuz (Turkic people) -- Turkmen -- Central Asia -- History]

6669

Sale, Florentia

A Journal of the First Afghan War. ed. by Patrick Macroy

192p, N.Y. 2003 repr. 0192803905, Oxford U.P.

(17812) Pap. * 1980

[The first Afghan War of 1838-1842 witnessed one of the greatest defeats ever inflicted upon the British by an Asian enemy: the retreat from Kabul.]

6670

Sâleh Khvâjeh Īshân Tâshkandī, Mohd.

Târiḫ-e Jadīdeh-ye Tâshkand: târiḫ-e Tâshkand dar

âstāneh-ye solteh-ye Rûs-hâ. ed. by Hasan Shoḡā'ī Mehr

946p photos. Tehran, 1400(1397), 9786008273646,

Negārestan-e Andīsheh (41822)

10,575

[Tashkent (Uzbekistan) -- History -- 19th century

2nd ed.]

- 6671
Samar, Simar
Outspoken: My Fight for Freedom and Human Rights in Afghanistan. with Sally Armstrong 352p. London, 2024 9780863568985, Saqi (43456) 4112
[Sima Samar is a globally renowned women's and human rights activist and doctor from Afghanistan.
'I have three strikes against me. I am a woman, I speak out for women and I'm Hazara, the most persecuted ethnic group in Afghanistan.'
Sima Samar has been fighting for equality and justice all her life.]
- 6672
Saray, Mehmet
Gaspıralı İsmail Bey'den Atatürk'e Türk Dünyasında Dil ve Kültür Birliği. (T.D.K. 927) 200p, Ankara, 2008(1993), 9789751620293, TDK (30611) * 1450
[Gasprinski, İsmail Bey, 1851-1914
Pan-Turanianism -- Turkic peoples -- Turkic languages -- Education -- Russia]
- 6673
Saray, Mehmet
Rus İşgali Devrinde Osmanlı Devleti İle Türkistan Hanlıkları Arasındaki Siyasi Münasebetler (1775-1875). viii,200p. facs. ills. maps, Ankara, 2017(1994), 9789751606549, TTK (35899) 3250
[Central Asia -- Foreign relations -- Turkey -- History]
- 6674
Saray, Mehmet
The Russian, British, Chinese and Ottoman Rivalry in Turkestan: four studies on the history of Central Asia. (T.T.K. VII. Dizi - Sa. 212) xii,435p, Ankara, 2003, 9751616654, TTK (18834) * 1100
[Central Asia -- History -- 19th century -- Sources]
- 6675
Saray, Mehmet
The Turkmens in the Age of Imperialism: a study of the Turkmen people and their incorporation into the Russian empire. (TTK, VII - 103) xiii,276p maps, Ankara, 1989, 9751601541, TTK (24541) * 660
- 6676
Sartori, Paolo & Danielle Ross (ed.)
Sharia in the Russian Empire: the reach and limits of Islamic law in Central Eurasia, 1550-1917. ix,373p, Edinburgh, 2021(20), 9781474444309, Edinburgh U.P. (40107) Pap. * 6048
[Islamic Law -- Muslim Russia -- History]
- This book looks at how Islamic law was practiced in Russia from the conquest of the empire's first Muslim territories in the mid-1500s to the Russian Revolution of 1917, when the empire's Muslim population had exceeded 20 million. It focuses on the training of Russian Muslim jurists, the debates over legal authority within Muslim communities and the relationship between Islamic law and 'customary' law.]
- 6677
Sayılı, Aydın
Uluğ Bey ve Semerkanddeki İlim Faaliyeti Hakkında Gıyasüddin-i Kâşî'nin mektûb (Ghiyâth al Dîn al-Kâshî's letter on Uluğ Bey and the scientific activity in Samarqand) (Atatürk Lûltür Merkezi Yayın. sa. 48) 115p, Ankara, 1991(60), 9751603366, TTK (41775) 1350
[Uluğ Bey, 1391-1449 -- Samarkand -- Astronomy -- History in Turkish, English & Persian]
- 6678
Schiffman, Harold F. (ed.)
Language Policy and Language Conflict in Afghanistan and Its Neighbors: the changing politics of language choice. (Brill's Studies in South and Southwest Asian Languages, 2) xvi,372p, Leiden, 2011, 9789004201453, Brill (28242) * 22400
[Language planning -- Central Asia -- Afghanistan
The contribution of this collection of articles is to construct an updated picture of languages and language policy in and around Afghanistan, and give potential language learners a clearer picture of what kinds of resources exist, and what is still needed.]
- 6679
Schmeding, Annika
Sufi Civilities: Religious Authority and Political Change in Afghanistan. 348p. Stanford, 2024, 9781503637535, Stanford U.P. (43199) Pap 6,048
[Based on long-term ethnographic field research among multiple Sufi communities in different urban areas of Afghanistan, the book examines navigational strategies employed by Sufi leaders over the past four decades to weather periods of instability and persecution, showing how they adapted to changing conditions in novel ways that crafted Sufism as a force in the civil sphere.]
- 6680
Schoeberlein-Engel, John S.
Guide to Scholars of the History and Culture of Central Asia. (Research Publications of the Harvard Central Asia Forum, 1) 313p. Cambridge, Mass., 1995, 0964589303, Harvard Central Asia Forum (45261) * 990

- 6681
Sela, Ron, Paolo Sartori & Devin DeWeese (ed.)
Muslim Religious Authority in Central Eurasia. (Brill's Inner Asian Library, v. 43) xii,345p, Leiden, 2023, 9789004510111, Brill (42459) * 23,805
[Islam -- Authority -- Religious aspects -- Asia, Central -- History
The present volume is intended to historicize the question of religious authority in Muslim Central Eurasia, through historical and anthropological case studies about the exercise, negotiation, or institutionalization of authority, from the nineteenth to the early twenty-first century; it thus seeks to frame Islamic religious history in the areas shaped by Russian and Soviet rule in terms of issues relevant to Muslims themselves, as Muslims, rather than solely in terms of questions of colonial rule.]
- 6682
Sengupta, A. S. Chatterjee & S. Bhattacharya (ed.)
Eurasia Twenty Years After. xviii,598p. Kolkata/Delhi, 2012, 9788175416390, Maulana Abul Kalam Azad Institute of Asian Studies/ Shipra Pubns. (31575) * 6600
[The volume focuses on Eurasia during the last two decades, which mark both the disintegration of the Soviet Union and the appearance of fifteen new independent states in the global arena, compiled out of presentations made at the International Seminar Eurasia Twenty Year after: 1991 in Retrospect organized by the Maulana Abul Azad Institute of Asian Studies in Feb. 2011.]
- 6683
Sengupta, Anita
Russia, China and Multilateralism in Central Asia. (Maulana Abul Kalam Azad Institute of Asian Studies) xxv,243p, Delhi, 2005 8174512356 Shipra Publications (19968) * 2970
[Contents: 1 Russia in Central Asia: the ongoing debate, 2 China, Central Asia and the Re-emergence of Turkestan, 3 Russia-China-United States: three bilateral relations in Central Asia, 4 Regional Alignments in Central Asia: the emergence of a new dialogue?.]
- 6684
Şeşen, Ramazan (haz.)
İslâm Coğrafyacılarına Göre Türkler ve Türk Ülkeleri. vi,297p. 古書 Ankara, 1985 Türk Kültürünü Araştırma Enstitüsü (45234) * 660
[Turkic peoples -- History -- Geography -- Sources]
- 6685
Seyyid Mehmed Rızâ (?-1756)
Es-Sebü'ü's-Seyyâr fi-Ahbâr-ı Mülûki't-Tatar (inceleme - tenkitli metin). haz. Yavuz Söylemez (TTK, IV/A-1-1. Dizi-sa. 40) li,470p + CD Ankara, 2020 9789751747006 TTK (40631) 3,290
[Crimean Khanate -- Golden Horde -- History
The manuscript Al-Sab'a al-Sayyâr fi Akḥbâr Mulûk al-Tatar (The Seven Stars about Deeds of Tatar Rulers) compiled by Seyyid Mehmet Rıza in the 18th century is the most detailed history of Crimea then known to us. Its language is Ottoman Turkish and is very redundant and literary. As it can be extracted from the name, the book tells about histories of seven great Crimean khans.]
- 6686
Shanazarova, Aziza
Female Religiosity in Central Asia: Sufi Leaders in the Persianate World. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 196p. Cambridge, 2024 9781009386340 Cambridge U.P. (42945) 20570
[Through revealing the fascinating story of the Sufi master Aghâ-yi Buzurg and her path to becoming the 'Great Lady' in sixteenth-century Bukhara, Aziza Shanazarova invites readers into the little-known world of female religious authority in early modern Islamic Central Asia, revealing a far more multifaceted gender history than previously supposed.]
- 6687
Shenkar, Michael
Kings of Cities and Rulers of the Steppes: Representations of Kingship in Pre-Islamic Central Asia. (Schriften zur vorderasiatischen Archäologie, 22) vi,548p. Wiesbaden, 2025 9783447123440 Harrassowitz (43247) 28,566
[This book examines the iconography of Central Asian rulers from the Bronze Age to the Early Islamic period, focusing on the cultural, religious, and ideological messages conveyed through royal imagery. With over 650 illustrations (including 300 original drawings), Michael Shenkar traces the evolution of kingship and its iconography over time, highlighting Central Asia's role as a meeting point for Iranian, Greek, Chinese, Indian, and Turkic cultures.]
- 6688
Şilfeler, Gökhan & Zekine Özürtural (ed.)
Der Buddhismus im Altürkischen: Ausgewählte Schriften von Klaus Röhrborn. (Veröffentlichungen der Societas Uralo-Altaica, 97) xvi,380p. Wiesbaden, 2023, 9783447119832, Harrassowitz (43258) 18423
[Als eine bekannte Weltreligion war der Buddhismus schon seit alter Zeit in vielen Ländern verbreitet. Er hat auch die Alttürken, die im Uigurischen Reich in Zentralasien lebten,

beeinflusst und sie haben diese Religion angenommen. Der Buddhismus hat unter den Alttürken fünfhundert Jahre existiert, und im Uigurischen Reich hat sich eine umfangreiche buddhistische Literatur entwickelt.]

6689

Sims-William, Nicholas & Francois de Blois

Studies in the Chronology of the Bactrian Documents from Northern Afghanistan (Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, V. 83) 137p, Wien, 2018, 9783700181842, VOAW (40062) 6,003

[More than 150 documents in Bactrian, the chief administrative language of pre-Islamic Afghanistan, have come to light during the last twenty-five years. These documents include letters, legal contracts, economic documents and a few Buddhist texts; many of them bear dates in the so-called "Bactrian era", which is also known from a few inscriptions, such as the Tochi valley inscriptions in Pakistan, but whose starting-point is controversial.]

6690

Sims-Williams, Nicholas

The Book of Zambasta: metre and stress in old Khotanese. (Beiträge zur Iranistik) 310p, Wiesbaden, 2022, 9783752006889, Reichert Verlag (41715) 20286
[Khotanese, a language belonging to the Iranian branch of Indo-European, which was spoken in the first millennium CE, has a rich literature including the Book of Zambasta, a poetic exposition of Mahāyāna Buddhism in 24 chapters.]

6691

Sinor, Denis

Introduction à l'Etude de l'Eurasie Centrale 371p. 古書 Wiesbaden, 1963 Otto Harrassowitz (45227) * 3880
[Central Asia -- History -- Languages -- Ural-Altaic philology]

6692

Skrine, F.H. & E.D. Ross

The Heart of Asia: a history of Russian Turkestan and the Central Asian Khanates from the earliest times. xi,444p, London, 2004(1899) 0700710175 RoutledgeCurzon Press (3071) * 9260

[Originally published in 1899, this book is a definitive history of Central Asia from pre-history to the contemporary machinations of the Russian Empire.]

6693

Sneath, David

The Headless State: aristocratic orders, kinship society, and misrepresentations of nomadic Inner Asia. xi,273p maps, N.Y. 2007, 9780231140546, Columbia U.P. (23347) * 11570

[His history of the region shows no clear distinction between a highly centralized, stratified state society and an egalitarian, kin-based tribal society.]

6694

Sotūdeh, M. & E. Rahmatof (ed.)

Zafarnāmeḥ-ye Khosravī, dar bokhārā va samarqand: sharh-e hokmravāyī-ye Sayyed Amīr Nasr Allāh Bahādur Soltān bn Haydar (1242-1277 h.q.) (Mīrāth-e Maktūb 53, Mīrāth-e Mā Warā' al-Nahr, 3) 263p, Tehran, 1377, 9649073345, Mirath-e Maktub (12836) 1980
[Amīr Naṣr Allāh Bahādur, 1806-1860 -- Khanate of Bukhara -- History -- 19th century]

6695

Soucek, Svat

A History of Inner Asia. xi,369p maps, Cambridge, 2000, 0521657040, Cambridge U.P. (5960) Pap. * 4480
6696

Soysal, Ismail (ed.)

The Turkish Views on Eurasia. assistant ed. by S. Aslantepe (Foundation for Middle East and Balkan Studies OBIV) 216p, Istanbul, 2001, 9757341126, Isis Ltd. (16426) * 3700
6697

Stahlberg, Sabira (ed.)

Tatar Language Preservation Strategies and Innovative Practices. 203p, Ankara, 2021, 9786257305488, Grafiker (41116) 2000

[This book presents studies on the changing identities of Tatar communities in the periphery of the Turkic world, and even on another continent, far from their original homeland. Their Tatar identity is historically based on their common cultural and migrational background, Turkic community languages, minority status, and Islamic faith. With new generations growing up in intensive contact with dominant non-Tatar environments, the communities' efforts to preserve their linguistic and cultural identities are under the stress of constant change.]

6698

Starr, S. Frederick

Lost Enlightenment: Central Asia's golden age from the Arab conquest to Tamerlane. xxxvii,634p ills., Princeton, 2015(13), 9780691165851, Princeton U.P. (31752) Pap. * 4085

[In this sweeping and richly illustrated history, Starr tells the fascinating but largely unknown story of Central Asia's medieval enlightenment through the eventful lives and astonishing accomplishments of its greatest minds--remarkable figures who built a bridge to the modern

world. Because nearly all of these figures wrote in Arabic, they were long assumed to have been Arabs. In fact, they were from Central Asia--drawn from the Persianate and Turkic peoples of a region that today extends from Kazakhstan southward through Afghanistan, and from the easternmost province of Iran through Xinjiang, China]

6699

Sümer, Faruk

Oğuzlar Türkmenler: tarihleri, boy teşkilatı, destanları.

(TTK, IV/A-2-2.5. Diozi-Sa. 23) xxiv,662p maps, Ankara, 2024(1967), 9789751758095, TTK (42314) * 3960
[Turkmen -- Oghuz (Turkic people) -- History -- Genealogy -- Epic literature, Oghuz -- History and criticism

7. Baskı (1. Baskı - Ankara)]

6700

Suny, Ronald Grigor

The Making of the Georgian Nation. (Studies of Nationalities in the USSR) xviii,394p. Bloomington/Stanford, 1988, 0253336236, Indiana U.P. (45248) Pap. * 1540
6701

Swietochowski, T. & B.C. Collins

Historical Dictionary of Azerbaijan. (Asian and Oceanian Historical Dictionaries, 31) 160p, Lanham, 1999, 0810835509, Scarecrow Pr. (3894) * 1950
6702

Tanner, Stephen

Afghanistan: a military history from Alexander the Great to the fall of the Taliban. vii,351p, N.Y. 2002 0306811642
Da Capo (18366) * 1950
6703

Tate, G.P.

The Kingdom of Afghanistan: a historical sketch. ix,224p, New Delhi, 2001(1911), 8120615867, Asian Educational Services (15782) * 1620
[intro. by Henry Mortimer Durand]
6704

Tekin, Şinasi (haz.)

Uygurca Metinler II: Maytrisimit: Burkanlıların Mehdûsi Maitreya ile buluşma Uygurca iptidaî bir dram (T.D.K. 1283) xvi,598p Ankara, 2019 9789751741974 TDK (41493) 1920
6705

Tekin, Talat

Orhon Türkçesi Grameri. (T.D.K. 1195) 328p, Ankara, 2022(16), 9789751632449, TDK (40418) 1560
[Old Turkic language - Orhon Turkic - Inscription - Grammar]
6706

Tekin, Talat & Mehmet Ölmez

Türk Dilleri - giriş- 224p facs. photos. Ankara, 2022(14) 9789944795623, BilgeSu (36252) * 2060
[Inscriptions, Old Turkic -- Old Turkic language]
6707

Temirkhanov, L.

Târîkh-e Mellî-ye Hazâreh. 286p. Tehran, 1373
Esma'iliyeh (45290) * 1100
[Hazâra -- Afghanistan -- History]
6708

Thackston, Wheeler M. (tr. & annot.)

Classical Writings of the Medieval Islamic World: Persian histories of the Mongol dynasties. Vol. 1: Tarikh-i-Rashidi by Mirza Haydar Dughlat, Vol. 2: Habib's-Siyar: the history of the Mongols and Genghis Khan by Khwandamir, Vol. 3: Jami'u-Tawarikh: compendium of chronicles by Rashiduddin Fazlullah. 3 vols. (xii,232p, xxii,672p. xxii,586p) maps, genealogical & dynastic charts, London, 2012, 9780755617630, I.B. Tauris (42611) * 108,900
[Central Asia -- Mongols -- Islamic empire -- History -- To 1500 -- Sources

These three volumes represent some of the most important historical sources for medieval Islamic scholarship. Yet the Persian of the original texts is often extremely difficult, even for accomplished scholars. Distinguished linguist and orientalist Wheeler Thackston here provides lucid, annotated translations that make this key material accessible to a wide range of scholars. Mirzar Haydar's 'Tarikh- i - Rashidi' provides a history of the of the Khans of Moghulistan, the vast stretch of territory between the ancient cities of Central Asia and Mongolia. Khwandamir's The Reign of the Mongol and the Turk covers the major empires and dynasties of the Persianate world from the 13th to the 16th century, including the conquests of the Mongols, Tamerlane, and the rise of the Safavids. The final volume, written by the grand vizier of the Mongol rulers of Iran, includes a valuable survey of the Turkic and Mongolian peoples, a history of Genghis Khan's ancestors, and a detailed account of his conquests]

6709

Thum, Rian

Islamic China: An Asian History. 288p. Cambridge, Mass., 2025, 9780674976801 Harvard U.P. (43215) 7551
[For more than a millennium, Islam has been a Chinese religion, and native-born Chinese Muslims have played important roles in their homeland—as butchers, merchants, and farmers; diplomats, scholar-officials, and royal astronomers.]

- 6710
Togan, İsenbike
Tarih ve Kurgu. ix,620p İstanbul, 2022 9786254292064
Türkiye İş Bankası (42448) * 4250
[Central Asia -- Historiography -- Literature and history]
- 6711
Togan, A. Zeki Velidi
Başkurtların Tarihi. (Bütün Eserleri, 3) xii,307p maps,
İstanbul, 2020(03), 9786257999366, Türkiye İş Bankası
(39430) * 1680
[Bashkir (Turkic people) -- Central Asia -- History
2. Basım]
- 6712
Togan, A. Zeki Velidi
Tarihte Usul (Bütün Eserleri, 2) xxx,350p, İstanbul,
2019(1969), 9786052958254, Türkiye İş Bankası (41838)
* 3080
[History -- Methodology]
- 6713
Togan, A. Zeki Velidi
**Umumi Türk Tarihine Giriş: en eski devirlerden 16. asra
kadar, (2) haşiyeler ve izahlar.** (Bütün Eserleri, 1) 2
vols.(xxxix,1011p.) İstanbul, 2023(1946) 9786052957325
7318, Türkiye İş Bankası (41837) * 8400
[Turkic peoples -- History]
- 6714
Togan, A Zeki
Ibn Fadlân's Reisebericht. (Islamic Geography, v. 168)
xxxiii,336p.+45p. Frankfurt am Main, 1994 repr. Inst. for
the History of Arabic-Islamic Science (44118) * 3190
- 6715
Tokyürek, Hacer (haz.)
Altun Yaruk Sudur IV. Tegzinç (Karşılaştırmalı metin yayını).
(T.D.K. 1268) 1024p, Ankara, 2018, 9789751634467
TDK (41494) 4160
- 6716
Trepavlov, Vadim V.
The Formation and Early History of the Manghit Yurk.
(Papers on Inner Asia, subseries: Central Asia, 35) 55p,
Bloomington, 2001 Indiana Univ. Res. Inst. for Inner Asian
Studies (16518) * 1300
- 6717
Tulum, Mehmet Mahur & Kenan Azılı
**Eski Uyğurca Edgü Ögli Tigin Anyığ Ögli Tigin: iyi Niyetli
Şehzad - Kötü Niyetli Şehzade: Burkancı Seyirlik Eser.**
303p ills. facs. İstanbul, 2015, 9786055227609, Doğu
Kütüphanesi (41236) * 4500
- [Uighur language -- Writing -- History]
- 6718
Türk, Vahit
Ali Şir Nevâyî: Kitâb-ı Tevârih-i Mülûk-ı 'Acem. 216p facs.
Ankara, 2019, 9789754561548 Türk Kültürünü Araştırma
Enstitüsü (39485) * 4870
- 6719
Ükten, Selim Serkan
Buhara Hanlığı'nın Askeri Teşkilatı (1500-1868). (T.T.K.
IV/A-1.2. Dizi - Sa. 2) xiv,374p photos., Ankara, 2018,
9789751635495, TTK (38717) 6980
[Khanate of Bukhara -- Military -- History]
- 6720
Ünlü, Suat
Çağatay Türkçesi Sözlüğü 1286p, Konya, 2013,
9786054392834, Eğitim Kitabevi (42193) * 12,600
[Chagatai language -- Dictionaries -- Turkish]
- 6721
Uyar, Mustafa
**İlhanlı (İran Moğolları) Devleti'nin Askerî Teşkilatı (Ortaçağ
Moğol ordularında gelenek ve dönüşüm).** (T.T.K. IV/A-1.2.
Dizi-sa. 3) xiii,216p ills. photos., Ankara, 2025(20),
9789751744845, TTK (39508) 2040
[Mongols -- İlkhân of the Mongols, 1271-1304 -- Iran -- Armed
forces -- History]
- 6722
al-Vā'iz al-Balkhī, 'Abd Allāh (610/1214)
Fadā'il Balkh. tr. into Persian by 'Abd Allāh bn Muhammad
al-Husaynī (676/1278). ed. by Alī Mîr-Amsârī 513p+2p(en.),
Tehran, 1401, 9786229560419, Markaz-e Dā'erat
al-Ma'āref-i Bozorg-e Eslāmī (42490)
10575
[Balkh-- History -- Biography
This translation of the Fadā'il-i Balkh makes available in
English for the first time the earliest surviving Islamic-era
work devoted to Balkh (Bactra). Written in a lost Arabic
version in the twelfth century CE and translated into Persian
in the 13th. 'The Merits of Balkh' is a compendium of the
state of knowledge at that time, drawing on numerous earlier
texts now lost.]
- 6723
Vakīlī, -Azīz al-Dīn
Ghazneh dar Dû Qarn-e Akhîr. 233p. photos. 古書 Kabul,
1977 Bayhaqi (45260) * 1210
[Ghazna: 18th to 20th Centuries by Aziz-ud-din Wakili]
- 6724
Vāleh Esfahānī, Mohd. Yūsuf (988 ?- h.q.)

Khold-e Barîn: târîkh-e taymûrîyân va**torkomânân/selections VI & VII. ed. by Mîr Hâshem****Mohaddeth** (Mîrâth-e Maktûb 88 Târîkh va Jogh râfeyâ 11) 800p, Tehran, 1379(2001) repr. 9646781519, Mirath-e Maktub (14031) 6,500

[The book describes the life and events of kings and princes of Timurid and Turkman (Âq Quyunllu and Qarâ Quyunlu) dynasties and records this era's historical events and happenings.]

6725

Vambéry, Hermann

Uigurische Sprachmonumente und das Kudatku Bilik :**Uigurischer Text mit Transcription und Übersetzung nebst einem uigurisch-deutschen Wörterbuche und lithografirten Facsimile aus dem Originaltexte des Kudatku Bilik** 260s.

Osnabrück, 1985(1870) Biblio Verlag (45226) * 6000 6726

Walravensw, Hartmut (hrsg.)

Nikolaus Poppe (1897-1991): Briefwechsel mit Walther Heissig (1913-2005): ein beitrag zur geschichte der**Mongolistik.** (OAW, Beitr:age zur Kultur- und

Geistesgeschichte Asiens, Nr. 71) 326p, Wien, 2011, 9783700170914, V. der OAW (40401) * 10143

[Poppe, Nikolaj Nikolaevič, 1897-1991 -- Heissig, Walther, 1913-2005 -- Mongolia -- History]

6727

Warikoo, K. & D. Norbu (ed.)

Ethnicity and Politics in Central Asia. 291p, New Delhi, 1992, 8170031567, South Asian Publishers (3471)

* 2250

[contents: China and Central Asia; review of Ching policy in Xinjiang, 1755-1884. Imperialism and inner Asia 1775-1907. Soviet Central Asia in ferment....]

6728

Weiers, Michael

Erbe aus der Steppe: beitr:age zur sprache und geschichte der Mongolen. (Tunguso-Siberica, 28) 181s, Wiesbaden, 2009, 9783447059138, Harrassowitz (26512) * 6420

[Die erstmals im Druck veröffentlichten Beitr:age nehmen Bezug auf Themen, die mit den Mongolen und ihren Sprachen sowie ihrer Geschichte vom 13. Jahrhundert bis heute verbunden sind.]

]

6729

Weiers, Michael 190p.

Die Sprache der Moghol der Provinz Herat in Afghanista**(sprachmaterial, grammatik, wortliste).** 190s. Opladen,

1972, 3531090496, Westdeutscher Verlag (45256)

* 2700

6730

Weigand, Florian

Waiting for Dignity: legitimacy and authority in Afghanistan.

384p, N.Y. 2022, 9780231200493, Columbia U.P. (41261) Pap 5670

[In August 2021, Taliban fighters entered the presidential palace in Kabul, ending twenty years of international efforts to build a democratic state in Afghanistan. Did the Taliban's success rest on coercion and violence alone, or did they win the battle for public support through ideology and better services? Or did most people in the country not believe in the idea of the state at all, trusting only local elders and traditional councils? What is the source of legitimacy during armed conflict?]

6731

Wexler, Paul

Silk Road Linguistics: The birth of Yiddish and the**multiethnic Jewish peoples on the Silk Roads, 9–13th****centuries. The indispensable role of the Arabs, Chinese,****Germans, Iranians, Slavs and Turks.** (Studies in Arabic Language and Literature, 10) 2 vols. Wiesbaden, 2021, 9783447115735, Harrassowitz (43237) 40986

[In this comprehensive study Paul Wexler demonstrates that Yiddish is a Slavic language largely relexified to genuine and artificial German and Hebrew, as a cryptic language of trade in the Khazar Empire in the 9–10th centuries for the use of multilingual Jewish merchants, who enjoyed special privileges on the Afro-Eurasian Silk Roads until the 13th century. Other Judaized trade languages (Turkic, Chinese, Arabic) were also coined at this time in the Khazar and Iranian Empires.]

6732

Wilde, Andreas

What is Beyond the River? power, authority, and social order in Transoxania 18th-19th century.

(Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, 80) 3 vols. Wien, 2016 9783700178668, VOAW (37794) 24840

[This book investigates the dialectics of power and social order in eighteenth and nineteenth-century Mā Warā' al-Nahr from an intrinsic perspective. Relying on a rich corpus of Bukharan primary sources, the study is a work of fundamental research that combines established traditions of social historical research and approaches borrowed from the social sciences.]

6733

Wordsworth, Paul D.

Moving in the Margins: Desert Travel and Power in Medieval Central Asia. (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 8 Uralic & Central Asian Studies, Volume: 32) xiii,351p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004534872, Brill (43050) 27,945

[Central Asia has been perceived as a landscape of connections, of Silk Roads; an endless plain across which waves of conquerors swiftly rode on horseback. In reality the region is highly fragmented and difficult to traverse, and overcoming these obstacles led to routes becoming associated with epic travel and high-value trade. Put simply, the inhabitants of these lands became experts in the art of travelling the margins. This volume seeks to unravel some of the myths of long-distance roads in Central Asia, using a desert case-study to put forward a new hypothesis for how medieval landscapes were controlled and manipulated]

6734
Xin Wen

The King's Road: diplomacy and the remaking of the Silk Road. 400p, Princeton, 2023, 9780691237831, Princeton U.P. (41704) 9,441

[Using documents unearthed from the famous Dunhuang "library cave" in Western China, The King's Road paints a detailed picture of the intricate network of trans-Eurasian transportation and communication routes that was established between 850 and 1000 CE. By exploring the motivations of the kings who dispatched envoys along the Silk Road and describing the transformative social and economic effects of their journeys, the book reveals the inner workings of an interstate network distinct from the Sino-centric "tributary" system.]

6735
Xinru Liu (ed.)

The World of the Ancient Silk Road. (Routledge Worlds) 616p. 168 b/w, Aldershot, 2024(23), 9781032329338, Variorum (Ashgate) (43295) Pap 10,888
[This volume explores human migration, communication, and cross-cultural exchange on the Silk Road, a complex network of trade routes spanning the Eurasian continent and beyond. It covers thousands of years of human history, from the 3rd millennium BCE to the early 2nd millennium CE.]

6736
Yamauchi Masayuki

Hoşnut Olamamış Adam-Enver Paşa: Türkiye'den Türkistan'a. 352p, İstanbul, 1995, 9757696757, Baglam Yayıncılık (15455) * 3120

6737
Yetişgin, Memet

A History of Turkistan in the Nineteenth Century: motives, process and aftermath of Russian invasions. (T.T.K. IV/A-1-1.Dizi-sa. 23) li,331p, Ankara, 2014, 9789751629319, TTK (33922) 3460

[Central Asia -- History -- 19th century]
6738

Yılmaz, Fahmi, Ahmet Cihan & Özlem Deniz Yılmaz (haz.)
Kırım Hanlığı Kadı Sicilleri Kataloğu. 382p facs. Ankara, 2021 9786052249673 Türkiye Bilimler Akademisi (40767) 8400

[Crimean Khanate -- Court records -- Catalogs -- History -- Sources
Kırım Hanlığı Kadı Sicilleri Kataloğu; St. Petersburg Rusya Millî Kütüphanesi El Yazma-ları Bölümü'nde Kırım Hanlığı Kadıasker Defterleri adıyla kayıtlı 121 cilt kadı sicili ile Yalta Tarih ve Edebiyat Müzesi'nde bulunan Karasu kazası kadılığına ait bir cilt sicilden oluşan toplam 122 cilt sicil koleksiyonunu tanıtmak amacıyla hazırlandı.]

6739
Yücel, Yaşar

Timur'un Dış Politikasında Türkiye ve Yakın-Doğu 1394-1402. 130p. 古書 Ankara, 1980 Din ve Tarih-Coğrafya Fakl. (45253) * 350
6740

Zaret, David

Petitioning and Power Relations in Pre-Modern Eurasia. (The Past and Present Book Series) 176p. Oxford, 2025, 9780198955733 Oxford University Press (42999) 20,328
[A comprehensive comparative analysis of petitioning across pre-modern Eurasia]

6741
Zarshenās, Zohreh

Shesh Matn-e Soghdî: bakhsh-e nokhost. 225p.+36p(facs.) Tehran, 1380, 9644261577, Pezhuheshgah-e 'Olum-e Ensani va Motale'at-e Farhangi (45034) * 990
[Six Sogdian Texts, part I)]

6742
Zeyādkhānūf, 'Ādel Khān

Tayarân-e Qalam: A thesis by the first representative of the first Caucasus Republic of Azerbaijan to Iran. 71p, Tehran, 2002, 9643611221 Markaz-e Asnad va Tarikh-e Diplomasi (16599) * 700

6743
Zeynalov, Fazil

The Nagorno-Karabakh Conflict: towards a just peace or inevitable war: a historical, geopolitical and legal approach. (Diplomatie et Strategie) 431p maps, Paris, 2012,

9782296995932, l'Harmattan (31485) * 8,480

[Nagorno-Karabakh (Azerbaijan) Conflict -- History
Armenia (Republic) -- Foreign relations -- Azerbaijan]
6744

Zhao, George Qingzhi

Marriage as Political Strategy and Cultural Expression:

Mongolian royal marriages from world empire to Yuan

dynasty. (Asian Thought and Culture, 60) xv,319p, N.Y.

2008 9781433102752 Peter Lang (26360) 18,868

[the first comprehensive study of Mongolian royal marriages
from world empire (1206-1279) to the Yuan dynasty
(1279-1368) in Asia.]

6745

Ziad, Waleed

Hidden Caliphate: Sufi saints beyond the Oxus and Indus.

ix,354p, Cambridge, Mass., 2021, 9780674248816,

Harvard U.P. (40443) 8,010

[In a pathbreaking work combining social history, religious
studies, and anthropology, W. Ziad examines the
development across Asia of Muslim revivalist networks from
the eighteenth to the twentieth centuries. At the center of
the story are the Naqshbandi-Mujaddidi Sufis, who inspired
major reformist movements and articulated effective social
responses to the fracturing of Muslim political power amid
European colonialism.]

6746

Zviagelskaia, Irina

The Russian Policy Debate to Central Asia. (Former Soviet

South Project) ix,41p, London, 1995, 1899658017,

Royal Inst. of Int'l Affairs (Brookings Inst.) (462)

Pap. * 1270

V SOUTH ASIA

南アジア地域研究

6747

Abbas, Tahir (ed.)

Muslim Britain: communities under pressure. xviii,270p.

London, 2005, 9781842774496, Zed Books (44520)

Pap. * 990

[This book is a study of how the events of September 11 and
the subsequent war on terror have impacted on the lives of
British South Asian Muslims.]

6748

Abdul Ali

Indian Origins of Arab-Islamic Scientific and Literary Heritage.

xiv,378p, New Delhi, 2022, 9789393674555, Prints

Publications (41449) * 7,980

[Arabs Indic influences -- India -- Muslim scholars --

Biographies

Part I: Historical Perspective of Arab-Islamic Heritage

II: Roles of Eminent Indian Scholars in the Enrichment of
Arab-Islamic Literature]

6749

Abbott, Niucholas J.

**Women, Wealth and the State in Early Colonial India: the
Begams of Awadh. (States before Modernity)** xvii,292p

maps, Edinburgh, 2024, 9781399226463,

Edinburgh U.P. (42586) * 21,780

[India -- Oudh -- Women political activity -- British occupation
-- History -- 18th century

Few polities were more instrumental to the rise of the East
India Company and the advent of British colonial rule in South
Asia than the Mughal successor state of Awadh (c.

1722–1856). And few individuals influenced the making of the
Awadh regime and its pivotal relationship with the Company
more than the chief consorts (begams) of its ruling dynasty.
Drawing on previously unexamined Persian sources, this book
centres the begams of Awadh within a revised history of
state-formation and conceptual change in pre- and early
colonial India.]

6750

Ahmad, Ashfaq

History and Accounts of Literature Written in Unani

Medicine from 9th to 12th centuries. xiv,220p,
Hyderabad, 2016 National Inst. of Indian Medical
Heritage (40978) 3,250
[Medicine, Arab -- Arabic literature -- History and criticism.]
6751

Ahmad, Ashfaque

**Unani Medical Literature Produced from Hippocratic Period
(Fl. 462 BC) to 8th Century AD.** 175p Hyderabad, 2017
National Inst. of Indian Medical Heritage (41207) 1,780
6752

Ahmed, Asad Q.

**Palimpsests of Themselves: logic and commentary in
postclassical Muslim South Asia.** (Berkeley Series in
Postclassical Islamic Scholarship) 370p, Berkeley, 2022,
9780520344655 U. of California Press (41554)
Pap 6606

[An intervention in current discussions about the fate of
philosophy in postclassical Islamic intellectual history. Asad Q.
Ahmed uses as a case study the most advanced logic textbook
of Muslim South Asia, The Ladder of the Sciences, presenting
in English its first full translation and extended commentary.
(open access)]

6753

Aitchison, C.U. (comp.)

**A Collection of Treaties, Engagements, and Sanads relating
to India and neighbouring countries.** 14 vols. 古書 Delhi,
1983 (1929) Mittal Publications (42682) * 6600
[India -- Diplomatic relations -- India Foreign relations Treaties
-- 1765-1947]

6754

Akhtar, Aasim Sajjad

**The Struggle for Hegemony in Pakistan: fear, desire and
revolutionary horizons.** 176p, London, 2022,
9780745346663, Pluto Press (41134) Pap 4838
6755

Alam, Muzaffar

**The Mughals and the Sufis: Islam and political imagination in
India, 1500-1750.** xiii,454p, Albany, 2021,
9781438484884, SUNY (40438) Pap. * 6221
[Sufism -- India -- History -- Islam and politics]

Based on a critical study of a large number of contemporary
Persian texts, court chronicles, epistolary collections, and
biographies of sufi mystics, The Mughals and the Sufis
examines the complexities in the relationship between
Mughal political culture and the two dominant strains of
Islam's Sufi traditions in South Asia: one centered around
orthodoxy, the other focusing on a more accommodating and

mystical spirituality.]

6756

Alimia, Sanaa

Refugee Cities: How Afghans changed urban Pakistan.

248p, Philadelphia, 2022, 9781512822861,
U. of Pennsylvania Press (41682) Pap 7,551
6757

Alpers, Edward A.

East Africa and the Indian Ocean. 240p, Princeton, 2007,
9781558764538, Markus Wiener Publishers (31864)
Pap. 5,331

[For centuries, East Africa has played a central role within the
Indian Ocean world. The Arabs built the first trade networks
there; these were laid siege to by the Portuguese in the 16th
century, followed by British colonialists in the 19th century.]
6758

Āref Naushāhī

**Hazīnnāmeḥ: shāmel-e āthār-e nū yāfath-e sheykh
mohammad 'alī hazīn va darbāreh-ye ū.** (Āyeneh-ye Mīrāth,
Damīmeḥ 3) 120p, Tehran, 2005 Mirath-e Maktub
(27765) * 490

[Muhammad 'Alī Hazīn, 1692?-1766?]

6759

Arif, Nasr M. & Abbas Panakkal (ed.)

Southeast Asian Islam: Integration and Indigenisation.

(Global Islamic Cultures) 318p. London, 2024,
9781032699257, Routledge (43316) Pap 9678

[The volume traces the origins and processes of adoption,
transmission, and adaptation of Islam by diverse ethnic
communities such as the Malay, Acehnese, Javanese,
Sundanese, the Bugis, Batak, Betawi, and Madurese
communities, among others. It examines the integration of
Islam within local politics, cultural networks, law, rituals,
education, art, and architecture, which engendered unique
regional Muslim identities.]

6760

Aziz, Abdul

**The Mansabdari System and the Mughul Army. (IAD Oriental
(Original) Series, 3)** xxiv,242p, Delhi, 2016(1972)

Idarah-i Adabiyatr-i Delli (36224) 2000

[Mughal Empire -- Politics and government -- Nobility --
History]

The Mughal mansabdārī system, developed by Akbar,
involved the assignment of positions to military leaders
according to the number of troops they could provide in the
event of war. Military officers were paid cash salaries or given
an estate (jagir) to administer and from which to collect

revenue.]

6761

Barbati, Chiara & Vittorio Berti (ed.)

Iranianate and Syriac Christianity in Late Antiquity and the Early Islamic Period. (Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, 87)

399p, Wien, 2021, 9783700190066, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (41520) 16,560

[It is by now widely acknowledged that between late antiquity and the first centuries of Islam, Syriac-speaking Christian communities were more than just scattered minority communities with little impact in geographical areas strongly shaped by the Iranian element. "Iranianate and Syriac Christianity" bridges across different specialized disciplines, first and foremost Iranian Studies and Syriac Studies and the History of Christianity, and assembles a range of authoritative voices on the subject.]

6762

Beheshtī Heravī, 'Abd Allāh Thānī

Nūr al-Mashreqayn: safarnāmeḥ-ye manzūm az 'ahd-e Safavī.

ed. by N. Māyeḥ Heravī 352p. 古書 Mashhad, 1377, 9644441141, Bonyad-e Pezhuḥesh-ha-ye Eslami (44914)

* 660

[India -- Description and travel -- Poetry -- Iran]

6763

Bentley, J. & R. Bridenthal & A.A. Yang (ed.)

Interactions: transregional perspectives on world history.

(Perspectives on the Global Past) viii,246p, Honolulu, 2005 9780824828677 U. of Hawaii Press (42444) 7,182

[Area studies -- Intercultural communication -- World history -- Congresses

For the past half-century, area studies scholarship has been the principal filter through which scholars, policy makers, journalists, and the general public have organized knowledge about the larger world. The essays presented here deal with diverse issues and contexts but reflect a common interest in reconsidering the political, geographical, and cultural boundaries conventionally observed by area specialists and others. Each highlights the very general theme of cross-cultural interaction and endeavors to put previously separate bodies of scholarship in dialogue with one another. By exploring interactions that have historically linked world regions, the volume contributes to the development of transregional and global historical analysis.]

6764

Bentley, J.H. R. Bridenthal & K. Wigen (ed.)

Seascapes: maritime histories, littoral cultures, and transoceanic exchanges. (Perspectives on the Global Past)

x,261p, Honolulu, 2017 9780824867669 U. of Hawaii Press (42442) Pap. * 5292

[Navigation -- Modern history -- Congresses

Historians have only recently begun to chart the experiences of maritime regions in rich detail and penetrate the historical processes at work there. Seascapes makes a major contribution to these efforts by bringing together original scholarship on historical issues arising from maritime regions around the world. The essays presented here take a variety of approaches. One group examines the material, cultural, and intellectual constructs that inform and explain historical experiences of maritime regions. Another set discusses efforts-some more successful than others-to impose political and military control over maritime regions. A third group focuses on issues of social history such as labor organization, information flows, and the development of political consciousness among subaltern populations. The final essays deal with pirates and efforts to control them in Mediterranean, Japanese, and Atlantic waters.]

6765

Bishara, Fahad Ahmad

A Sea of Debt: law and economic life in the Western Indian Ocean 1780-1950. (Asian Connections) 292p Cambridge, 2017, 9781316609378, Cambridge U.P. (35648)

Pap 6228

[In this innovative legal history of economic life in the Western Indian Ocean, Bishara examines the transformations of Islamic law and Islamicate commercial practices during the emergence of modern capitalism in the region.]

6766

Bockholt, Philip

Ein Bestseller der Islamischen Vormoderne: Zur Verbreitung von Khvāndamīrs Ḥabīb as-Siyar von Anatolien bis auf den indischen Subkontinent. (Veröffentlichungen zur Iranistik, 88, Sitzungsberichte der philosophisch-historischen Klasse, 919) 406p. Wien, 2022, 9783700185178, Austrian Academy of Sciences Press (43354) 14490

[The Persian world history "Ḥabīb al-siyar" is one of the most copied historiographical works in Islamic intellectual history. Written by the Iranian historian Khvāndamīr in Herat during the rule of the Shi'i Safavids in the 1520s, the book was subsequently adapted to the religious and political expectations of his later patrons, the Sunni Mughals in India, and circulated through hundreds of copies spread across the entire eastern Islamic world. Bockholt analyses copies of the work and offers new insights into their readership at various locations in the premodern Islamic world. (open access)]

- 6767
Bolvin, Michel
Devotion, Religious Authority, and Social Structures in Sindh Khojas, Vanyos, and Faqirs (Brill's Indological Library, Volume: 60) xv,271p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004539921 Brill (43117) 22,770
[In a context of rigidification of religious boundaries, especially between Hinduism and Islam, the book argues that many physical and non-physical sites of religious encountering are still at work, both in Pakistan and in India. In India, the Hindu Sindhis worshipped a god, Jhulelal, who is also venerated in Pakistan as a saint. In Sehwan Sharif, in the Islamic Republic of Pakistan, there are Hindu Sufi masters who initiate Muslims to Sufism.]
- 6768
Bradley, Francis R.
Forging Islamic Power and Place: the legacy of Shaykh Daud bin 'Abd Allah al-Fatani in Mecca and Southeast Asia. x,212p maps, Honolulu, 2016, 9780824851613, U. of Hawaii Press (35022) * 9612
[Islam -- Muslim scholars -- Southeast Asia -- History
This book charts the nineteenth-century rise of a vast network of Islamic scholars stretching across Southeast Asia and the Indian Ocean to Arabia. Following the political and military collapse of the tiny Sultanate of Patani in what is now southern Thailand and northern Malaysia, a displaced community of scholars led by Shaykh Dā'ūd bin 'Abd Allāh al-Fatānī regrouped in Mecca.]
- 6769
Bremer-McCollum, Adam (ed. &tr.)
Cannabis in Arabic: Verse and Prose. 220p. Cambridge, Mass., 2025, 9780674302495, Harvard U.P. (43217) Pap 3778
[These works range from historical narratives to anecdotal, sometimes humorous, stories to legal remarks, all buttressed by quotations from poetry. Cannabis in Arabic Verse and Prose also includes a famous section from historian al-Maqrīzī's (1364–1442) influential work on Egypt, excerpts from treatises by lesser-known writers, and the most important text on the subject from this time period by poet al-Badrī (1443–1489). This edition presents the Arabic texts with facing English translations, an Arabic-English glossary, and commentary.]
- 6770
Bronner, Yigal, Whitney Cox & Lawrence McCrea (ed.)
South Asian Texts in History: critical engagements with Sheldon Pollock. (Asia Past & Present) xix,403p, Ann Arbor, 2011, 9780924304637, Association for Asian Studies (Columbia u.P.) (42191) * 6,615
[Sanskrit literature - Indic literature - History and criticism]
- 6771
Buhler, Alexandra
Zoroastrianism in India and Iran: Persians, Parsis and the Flowering of Political Identity. 312p. London, 2024, 9780755601608, I.B. Tauris (42859) 20,570
[This book examines the Zoroastrian community in the late Qajar and early Pahlavi period beyond the borders of Iran to trace this Parsi-Persian relationship. A major theme is the increase in philanthropy directed to the Zoroastrians of Iran by the Parsis and the involvement of the British in encouraging Parsi feelings of patriotism towards Iran. The book shows that not only were Parsis affected by events taking place in Iran, they also contributed to the broader change in attitudes towards Zoroastrians in that country.]
- 6772
Buzan, Barry & Amitav Acharya
Re-Imagining International Relations: world orders in the thought and practice of India, Chinese, and Islamic civilizations. vii,188p, Cambridge, 2022, 9781009074919 Cambridge U.P. (41187) Pap 4448
[It shows the multiple origins and meanings of many concepts thought of as only modern and Western. It opens pathways for the rest of the world into this most Eurocentric of disciplines, encouraging them to bring their own histories, concepts and theories with them.]
- 6773
Calabria, Michael D.
The Language of the Taj Mahal: Islam, Prayer, and the Religion of Shah Jahan (Library of Islamic South Asia) 288p. London, 2023, 9780755637898, I.B. Tauris (42829) Pap 7016
[The Taj Mahal, built by the Mughal emperor Shah Jahan (1592-1666 CE) as a mausoleum for his wife Mumtaz Mahal (1593-1631 CE), is considered exceptional in the history of world architecture. This book provides a deeper understanding of the Taj Mahal and its builder by examining its inscriptions within their architectural, historical and biographical contexts.]
- 6774
Çevik-Compiègne, Burcu
Turkey and India in the Shadow of the Great War: An Imperial War. (History of Warfare, Volume: 149) x,335p. Leiden, 2025, 9789004707535, Brill (43052) 23,805
[What do Turkey and India have in common? Burcu

Çevik-Compiègne brings sources from two apparently separate contexts into conversation to offer fresh insights into the Great War and its ongoing legacy, highlighting the perspectives of people in two post-imperial nation states. The connections and parallels between Turkey and India are traced in the narratives of self and the nation from the war to the present and across the globe, all the way to contemporary Australia]

6775

Char, S.V.

Hinduism and Islam in India: caste, religion and society from antiquity to early modern times. (Princeton Series on the Middle East) 270p, Princeton, 1997, 1558761519, Markus Wiener Pub. (2909) Pap. 3440

6776

Choudhury, Rishad

Hajj across Empires: Pilgrimage and Political Culture after the Mughals, 1739–1857. (Asian Connections) 375p. Cambridge, 2025, 9781009253666, Cambridge U.P. (42959) Pap. 7258

[Choudhury offers a fascinating account of eighteenth- and nineteenth-century Muslims who undertook the hajj, alongside other political endeavors. He describes a region whose interconnectedness is being altered by the collapse of Islamic empires. He depicts an Islam being transformed by an emerging colonial modernity.]

6777

Cole, W. Owen & Piara Singh Sambhi

A Popular Dictionary of Sikhism. 163p. London, 1990, 0700702024, Curzon Press (45273) * 660

6778

Curtis IV, Edward E. (ed.)

Across the Worlds of Islam: Muslim identities, beliefs, and practices from Asia to America. 328p, N.Y. 2023, 9780231210652 Columbia U.P. (41694) Pap. 6615

[Muslim people are found all over the world. Most live outside the Middle East, from Asia to the Americas. The vast majority of contemporary Muslims are not fluent in Arabic, and speakers of languages such as Persian, Urdu, and Turkish have made essential contributions to Islamic history and culture. However, typical courses on Islam tend to downplay areas beyond the Middle East, focusing on Arabic texts and elite theological and doctrinal arguments.]

6779

D'Souza, Andreas

Divine Revelation and Human Creative Imagination in the Writings of Three Indian Thinkers. xiv,261p, Delhi, 2021,

9789390569335, Indian Society of Promoting Christian Knowledge (41200) 2,670

[Aḥmad Khān, Sayyid, Sir, 1817-1898--Criticism and interpretation -- Āzād, Abūkalām, 1888-1958--Criticism and interpretation -- Maudoodi, Syed Abul 'Ala, 1903-1979--Criticism and interpretation.]

6780

Daneshgar, Majid

Persianate Prose and the Making of Malay Muslim

Literature: Text, Translation and Commentary of the Durr al-Majalis. (Gibb Memorial Trust) 720p. illus. Edinburgh, 2025 9781399537575, Edinburgh U.P. (43580) 39,930 [This book investigates lines of connection and shared literary heritage between the Persianate and Malay-Indonesian worlds over many centuries. Majid Daneshgar provides a critical and comparative study of Persianate-Malay stories, with specific focus on Durr al-Majālis, or Pearl of Gatherings – a classical Islamic text produced by Sayf Zafar (late thirteenth–mid-fourteenth centuries CE), a writer and scholar of Central Asian background, during the Delhi Sultanate.]

6781

Daneshgar, Majid & Ervan Nurtawab (ed.)

Malay-Indonesian Islamic Studies: A Festschrift in Honor of Peter G. Riddell (Texts and Studies on the Qur'ān, Volume: 20) xix,385p. Leiden, 2023, 978-90-04-52937-3, Brill (43174) 21,924

[This volume is a collection of essays on transregional aspects of Malay-Indonesian Islam and Islamic Studies, based on Peter G. Riddell's broad interest and expertise. Particular attention is paid to rare manuscripts, unique inscriptions, Qur'ān commentaries and translations, textbooks, and personal and public archives. This book invites readers to reconstruct the ways in which Malay-Indonesian Islam and Islamic studies have been structured.]

6782

Dantwala, M.L.

A Hundred Years of Indian Cotton. ix,135p. photos. 古書 Bombay, 1947 The East India Cotton Association (45264) * 3300

6783

Dudoignon, Stephane A.

The Baluch, Sunnism and the State in Iran: from tribal to global. (Comparative Politics and International Studies Ser.) xxv,405p, London, 2017 9781849047081 Hurst (37617) 14520

[This fascinating study explores the emergence of a significant Sunni community on the margins of Shia Iran and delineates a

'Sunni arc' stretching from Central Asia southwards through the Iranian provinces of Khorasan and Baluchistan.]

6784

Ebrahimi, Sara Honarmand

Emotion, Mission, Architecture: Building Hospitals in Persia and British India, 1865-1914. 258p. 56 b/w, Edinburgh, 2024(23), 9781474486583, Edinburgh U.P. (43613)

Pap. 4838

[An innovative history of medical mission from the perspective of the history of emotions]

6785

Eren, Halit (ed.)

Proceedings of the International Congress on History and Governance of Awqaf in South and Southeast Asia. Colonial interventions and modern states. July 2018, Kuala Lumpur (Sources and studies on the history of Islamic civilization series; no. 42) 300p, Istanbul, 2019, 9789290633815, IRCICA (42220) * 12200

[Waqf -- South Asia -- Southeast Asia -- Congresses

The articles included in this original volume address various aspects of awqaf in South and Southeast Asia. The main areas of focus comprise awqaf in Islamic law and philosophy; historical development of awqaf and their modes of governance; legal issues of waqf management; role of awqaf in higher education; relations between awqaf and non-profit sectors; comparative studies on awqaf in different cultures; implications of colonialism on waqf institutions; modern states and their attitudes towards awqaf; and future strategies to improve current regimes of managing awqaf.]

6786

Esposito, John L. (ed.)

Islam in Asia: religion, politics, and society. 256p, N.Y. 1987, 0195040821, Oxford U.P. (2209) Pap. * 1210

6787

Esposito, John L. (ed.)

Islam in Asia: religion, politics, & society. vi,272p. 古書 N.Y. 1987, 0195040821, Oxford U.P. (45263)

Pap. * 880

6788

Esposito, John L. (ed.)

Islam in Asia: religion, politics, & society. vi,272p. 古書 N.Y. 1987, 0195040821, Oxford U.P. (45263)

Pap. * 880

6789

Firouzeh, Peyvand

Intimacies of Global Sufism: Ne'matullahi Shrines and Material Culture Between Iran and India. 380p. 144 color,

Bloomington, 2025 9780253074140 Indiana U.P. (43380)

Pap. 7,560

[From the fifteenth-century onwards, followers of the Sufi poet Shah Ne'matullah Vali navigated land and sea routes through Central Asia, Iran, and India, acting as agents of power, mobility, and cross-cultural exchange. This book explores the opportunities and challenges that Sufis encountered in developing a transregional network of material culture.]

6790

Flores, Jorge

Unwanted Neighbours: the Mughals, the Portuguese, and their frontier zones. xxii,301p map, New Delhi, 2018, 9780199486748, Oxford U.P. (India) (36982) * 3,580

[In December 1572 the Mughal emperor Akbar arrived in the port city of Khambayat. Presumably anxious with the news about the Mughal military campaign in Gujarat, several Portuguese merchants in Khambayat rushed to Akbar's presence. This encounter marked the beginning of a long, complex, and unequal relationship between a continental Muslim empire that was expanding into south India, often looking back to Central Asia, and a European Christian maritime empire whose rulers considered themselves 'kings of the sea'.]

6791

Frembgen, Jürgen Wasim

A Thousand Cups of Tea: among tea lovers in Pakistan and elsewhere in the Muslim world. 108p illus. photos.

Oxford/Karachi, 2018, 9780199406678, Oxford U.P. (37439) 6475

[This book explains the production, preparation, and consumption of tea from North Africa to South Asia. (Cairo, Damascus, Istanbul, Iran, Afghan, Pakistan, Kashmir, India..)]

6792

Ghūthī Shattārī Māndavī, Mohd. Hasan bn Mūsā (m. 1022 h.q.)

Golzār Abrār fī Seyar al-Akhyār (dar sharh-e ahvāl-e 'orfā va moshāyekh-e Hend). ed. by Y. Beyg Bābāpūr 740p,

Tehran, 1391 (2012) 9786002201492 Ketābkhāneh, Mūzeh va Markaz-e Asnād-e Majles-e Shūrā-ye Eslām (30958) 6880

[Muslim saints -- Sufism -- India

[On the life of mystics and Sheikhs of India]

6793

Good, Peter

The East Indian Company in Persia: trade and cultural exchange in the eighteenth century. xvii,199p maps, ill.,

London, 2022, 9781350152274, I.B. Tauris (41389)

20,570

[This book explores the lived experience of the Company and its trade in Persia and how it interacted with power structures and the local environment in a time of great upheaval in Persian history. Using East India Company records and other sources, it charts the role of the Navy and commercial fleet in the Gulf, trade agreements, and the experience of Company staff, British and non-British living in and navigating conditions in 18th-century Persia. By examining the social, commercial and diplomatic history of this relationship, this book creates a new paradigm for the study of Early Modern interactions in the Indian Ocean.]

6794

Grierson, George A.

Torwali: an account of a Dardic language of the Swat

Kohistan. vii,216p. Kolkata, 2001 repr.(1929,

8187661209, R.N. Bhattacharya (45244) * 2,500

[Based on materials collected in Torwal by Sir Aurel Stein]

6795

Hājj Abarqūhī (m. 1002 h.q.)

Dīvān-e Ash'ār-e Hājj Abarqūhī. ed. by M. Karbāsseyān

(Mīrāth-e Qutbshāhī, 5) 13p(en)+246p(facs), Qom,

1393(2014), 9789649885483, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e

Eslami (32978) * 4700

[Persian poetry -- 16th century]

6796

Hakīm, Seyyed Mohd. Hosayn (ed.)

Fehrest-e Naskheh-ha-ye Khattī-ye Ketābkhāneh-ha-ye

Zangī-pūr. (Ma'arefī-ye Mīrāth-e Makhtūt, 36) 295p,

Qom, 1385, 9648589925, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami

(22404) * 3100

[The Illustrated Manuscripts Catalogue of Zangipur's Libraries

(Zangipur-India)]

6797

Hamdani, Hakim Sameer

Shi'ism in Kashmir: A History of Sunni-Shia Rivalry and

Reconciliation. 232p. London, 2024 9780755643943

I.B. Tauris (42879) Pap 7016

[When Muslim rule in Kashmir ended in 1820, Sikh and later Hindu Dogra Rulers gained power, but the country was still largely influenced by Sunni religious orthodoxy. This book traces the impact of Sunni power on Shi'i society and how this changed during the nineteenth and early twentieth centuries.]

6798

Hamid bin Fazlullah Jamali

Siyar-ul Arifin of Hamid bin Fazlullah Jamali. ed. by Nikhat

Fatema (Parakashika series, 55) xi,467p, Delhi, 2021,

9789380829852, NMM/ Dilli Kitab Ghar (41203) 2,300

[On the life and works of Muslim saints of India -- Tazkira]

6799

al-Harawi, Mohammad ibn Yousuf (d. 1542)

Ayn al-Hayāt (an Arabic manuscript on geriatrics). tr. by

Ashfaque Ahmad 182p Aligarh, 2020 9789380610450

Ibn Sina Academy (42404)

4,200

[Geriatrics -- Aging -- Medicine, Arab

Translated from Urdu; original in Arabic

Translation of: 'Ayn al-ḥayāt]

6800

Hartung, Jan-Peter

The Pashtun Borderland: A Religious and Cultural History

of the Taliban. 592p. Cambridge, 2024

9781009289276 Cambridge U.P. (42960) 9,680

[Emphasising the central role of Pashtun ethnicity, Hartung covers approximately five hundred years of Pashtun history: from the early modern Mughal empire to the first Durrani Empire in the eighteenth century and the regional developments during the colonial period in the nineteenth and early twentieth century.]

6801

Hasan, Perween

Sultans and Mosques: The Early Muslim Architecture of

Bangladesh. 256p. illus. London, 2024

9780755653607 I.B. Tauris (42826) Pap 7016

[Before the Mughal style came to dominate the Islamic architecture of the Indian sub-continent, Bengal and its rulers had developed their own forms. The mosque architecture of the Independent Sultanate period (from the 14th to the 16th centuries) represents the most important element of the Islamic architecture of Bengal.]

6802

Hodgkin, Samuel

Persianate Verse and the Poetics of Eastern Internationalism.

(Cambridge Studies in World Literature) 296p. Cambridge

2023, 9781009411639, Cambridge U.P. (42964) 20570

[At the height of literary nationalisms in the twentieth century, leftist internationalists from Turkey, Iran,

Afghanistan, India, and the Soviet East bonded over their

shared love of the classical Persian verses of Hafiz and

Khayyam. At writers' congresses and in communist literary

journals, they affirmed their friendship and solidarity with

lyric ghazals and ruba'iyat. Persianate poetry became the

cultural commons for a distinctively Eastern internationalism,

shaping national literatures in the Soviet Union, the Middle East, and South Asia.]

6803

Hooker, M.B. (ed.)

Islam in South-East Asia. viii,262p, Leiden, 1988,
9004089837, Brill (15445) * 1,650

6804

Hughes, A.W.

The Country of Balochistan: its geography, topography, ethnology and history. 327p. 古書 Karachi,

Repr. of 1877 Indus (45280) * 350

6805

Husain, Akbar

Contribution of Indian Muslim Theologians and Thinkers to Islamic-spiritual psychology. iv,180p. New Delhi, 2024,
9789391659776, Genuine Publications & Media (43483)
3402

[Muslim theologian -- India -- Doctrines -- Spiritual life -- Biography]

6806

Husain, Salma

Islamic Food with Healing Touch. 96p photos. New Delhi,
2011, 9788174367501, Lustre Press/ Roli Books (33776)
* 1980

[account of how Persian, Turkish, Sufi and Mughal influences have contributed to the enrichment of Islamic cuisine, keeping in mind the dietary laws of Islam.]

6807

Husain, Syed Akhtar (ed.)

Confluence of India and Central Asia through the ages.
xvi,358p. Delhi, 2025 9789368839415 Primus (43219)
7,250

[India--Relations--Asia, Central--Congresses
a compendium of papers presenting the colourful past and promising future of Central and South Asia. Scholars have discussed Buddhism as the leitmotif of the Silk Route, criss-crossing Asia, in this book. The volume also deals with Persian and Urdu texts which demonstrate the cultural richness of the regions.]

6808

Ibn Mājid

Kitāb al-Fawā'id fi Usul 'Ilm al-Bahr wa al-Qawā'id: ā'in-hā-ye daryānavardī-ye kohan dar Uqyānūs-e Hend va Khalīj-e Fārs. tr. by Ahmad Iqtedārī 585p. facs, maps,
(Tehran, 1372(1993-4) Anjoman-e Athar va Mafakher-e Farhango (44421) * 2160
[Arab navigation in the Indian Ocean before the coming of

the Portuguese]

6809

Īmān, Rahm 'Alī Khān

Tadhkereh-ye Montakhab-e al-Latāyef. ed. by M. Reza Jalali Naini & S.A.H. Abidi 557p. Tehran, 1349 Taban Press (44978) 1,620

[Persian poetry -- History and criticism -- Biographies

[Muntakhab ul Lataif: A 17th century rare biographical work on Persian & Urdu poets]

6810

Jabbari, Alexander

The Making of Persianate Modernity: language and literary history between Iran and India. (The Global Middle East)

xviii,246p, Cambridge, 2025(23), 9781009320818, Cambridge U.P. (42145) Pap 8,314

[In this book, Jabbari explores what became of this vast Persian literary heritage in the nineteenth and twentieth centuries in Iran and South Asia, as nationalism took hold and the Persianate world fractured into nation-states. He shows how Iranians and South Asians drew from their shared past to produce a 'Persianate modernity', and create a modern genre, literary history.]

6811

Jahangir, Ayesha

Afghan Refugees, Pakistani Media and the State: The Missing Peace. (Routledge Research in Journalism) 200p.
London, 2025, 9781032351018, Routledge (43264)

Pap 9436

[Drawing on the frameworks of peace journalism, this book offers new insights into the Pakistani media coverage of Afghan refugees and their forced repatriation from Pakistan. Based on a three-year-study, the author examines the political, social and economic forces that influence and govern the reporting practices of journalists covering the protracted refugee conflict between Pakistan and Afghanistan.]

6812

Kahl, Oliver (ed. & b tr.)

Alī ibn Sahl Rabban at-Tabarī: The Indian Books. (Islamic Philosophy, Theology and Science. Texts and Studies, 121)
261p, Leiden, 2022, 9789004523296, Brill (42454)

* 24633

[Medicine, Ayurvedic -- Medicine, Arab -- History

In Arabic and English.

Ali ibn Sahl Rabban at-Tabari's 'Indian Books', completed in the year 850 CE as an appendix to his medico-philosophical chef-d'œuvre 'Paradise of Wisdom', belong to the most

remarkable texts in Arabic scientific literature. The 'Indian Books' offer a unique, interpretative summary of the main tenets of Ayurvedic medicine, as understood by Arabic-speaking scholars on the basis of now lost translations from Sanskrit. The present book centres around a critical edition and annotated translation of this crucial text, framed by a detailed introduction and extensive glossaries of terms. Tabari's learned exposé of Ayurveda also throws a more nuanced light on the allegedly uncontested supremacy of Greek humoralism in 9th-century Arabic medicine.]

6813

Kāshānī, Nūr al-Dīn Mohd. Sharīf (motakhalles-e Najīb)
(1062-1123 h.q.)

Tārīkh-e Keshīk-khāneh-ye Homāyūn. ed. by Asghar
Dādbeh & Mahdī Sadrī (Mīrāth-e Maktūb, 278, Tārīkh va
Joghrafeyā, 44) 522p, Tehran, 1394(2015),
9786002030931, Mirath-e Maktub (34729) * 5650
[Iran -- History -- Safavid dynasty, 1501-1736]

6814

Kausar, Inamul Haq

Glimpses of Persian Poetry. 235p. Lahore, 1976
sang-e-Meel (45284) * 540

[Rabia Khuzdari, Abu Faraj Runi, Jami, Mir Ali sher Navai, Asfi,
Muhyi Lari, Ahli Khurasani, Hilali, Ahli Shirazi, Ghalib and Natiq,
aib Magasi, Eid-e Azadan...]

6815

Keyānfār, Jamshīd (ed.)

**Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, 17: Tārīkh 3 (A collection of 3
treatises on history and geography of Indian subcontinent).**
5p(eng)+445p, Tehran, 1388(2009), 9786005594225,
Ketabkhaneh, Muzeh va Markaz-e Asnad-e Majles-e
Sho'ara-ye Eslami (31079) * 1980
[History, 3: A collection of 3 treatises on history and
geography of Indian subcontinent,]

6816

Khafipour, Hani (ed.)

**The Empires of the Near East and India: Source studies of the
Safavid, Ottoman, and Mughal literate communities.**

xiv,656p, N.Y. 2019, 9780231174374, Columbia U.P.
(37193) Pap. * 8699

[Iran History 16th-18th centuries -- Turkey History Ottoman
Empire, 1288-1918 -- Mogul Empire History Sources
This volume is a comprehensive sourcebook of newly
translated texts from the Safavid, Ottoman, and Mughal
empires of the fifteenth through eighteenth centuries,
accompanied by scholarly essays, that aims to provide a new
model for the study and teaching of the early modern history

of the Near East and India]

6817

Khan, Nasir Raza (ed.)

Sufism in India and Central Asia. xi,248p illus., London,
2023 978103237359, Routledge (42560) Pap 9678
[Sufism in India and Central Asia is an attempt to put into
perspective the relevance of Sufism - the concept and
teaching, and to provide a realistic assessment of its role in
India and Central Asia.]

6818

Khera, Dipti

**The Place of Many Moods: Udaipur's painted lands and
India's eighteenth century.** 224p 159 ills. Princeton, 2020
9780691201849, Princeton U.P. (39231) * 14062
[A look at the painting traditions of northwestern India in the
eighteenth century, and what they reveal about the political
and artistic changes of that era]

6819

Khoja-Moolhi, Shenila

**Rebuilding Community: Displaced Women and the Making
of a Shia Ismaili Muslim Sociality.** 279p. Oxford, 2023,
9780197642023, Oxford U.P. (42994) 17182
[Rebuilding Community tells the story of how Ismaili Muslim
women who fled East Pakistan and East Africa in the 1970s
recreated religious community (jamat) in North America.]

6820

Khundmiri, Alam

**Secularism, Islam and Modernity : selected essays of Alam
Khundmiri.** ed. by M.T. Ansari 308p.
New Delhi/London, 2001 Sage (43912) * 2250

6821

Khūrī, Ibrāhīm, et al.

**Nadwah al-'Ilmiyah li-lhyā' Turāth Ibn Mājid: 9-12
yanāyir-kānūn al-thānī 1989.** 2 vols. Latakiya(Syria),
1989 Dar al-Hiwar (43835) * 1500
[Aḥmad ibn Mājid al-Sa'dī, active 1462-1498 -- Indian Ocean --
Navigation -- History -- Congresses]

6822

Kooria, Mahmood

**Islamic Law in Circulation: Shafi'i texts across the Indian
Ocean and Mediterranean.** (Cambridge Studies in Islamic
Civilization) 336p Cambridge, 2022 9781009098038
Cambridge U.P. (41190) 25410
[Analysing the spread and survival of Islamic legal ideas and
commentaries in the Eastern Mediterranean and the Indian
Ocean littorals, Islamic Law in Circulation focuses on Shāfi'ism,
one of the four Sunnī schools of Islamic law. It explores how

certain texts shaped, transformed and influenced the juridical thoughts and lives of a significant community over a millennium in and between Asia, Africa and Europe. By examining the processes of the spread of legal texts and their roles in society, as well as thinking about how Afrasian Muslims responded to these new arrivals of thoughts and texts,]

6823

Kooria, Mahmood

Islamic Law in Circulation: Shafi'i Texts across the Indian Ocean and the Mediterranean. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) 466p. Cambridge, 2025(22), 9781009107679, Cambridge U.P. (42944) Pap 7258 [Analysing the spread and survival of Islamic legal ideas and commentaries in the Eastern Mediterranean and the Indian Ocean littorals, *Islamic Law in Circulation* focuses on Shāfiʿism, one of the four Sunnī schools of Islamic law. It explores how certain texts shaped, transformed and influenced the juridical thoughts and lives of a significant community over a millennium in and between Asia, Africa and Europe, from the thirteenth to the twentieth century.]

6824

Laffan, Michael Francis

Under Empire: Muslim lives and loyalties across the Indian Ocean world, 1775-1945. 380p, N.Y. 2022, 9780231202633, Columbia U.P. (41467) Pap 6615 [Laffan emphasizes how Indian Ocean Muslims by turns asserted loyalty to colonial states in pursuit of a measure of religious freedom or looked to the Ottoman Empire or Egypt in search of spiritual unity. Bringing the history of Southeast Asian Islam to African and South Asian shores, *Under Empire* is an expansive and inventive account of Muslim communal belonging on the world stage.]

6825

Lally, Jagjeet

India and the Early Modern World. (Countries in the Early Modern World) xv,545p London, 2024 9780367440657 Routledge (42211) Pap. * 8710 [India and the Early Modern World provides an authoritative and wide-ranging survey of the Indian subcontinent over the fifteenth to eighteenth centuries, set within a global context.]

6826

Lally, Jagjeet

India and the Silk Roads: the history of a trading world. xiv,414p, London, 2021 9781787383265 Hurst (39941) 13,310 [India's caravan trade with central Asia was at the heart of the

complex web of routes making up the Silk Roads. But what was the fate of these overland connections in the ages of sail and steam? Jagjeet Lally sets out to answer this question by bringing the world of caravan trade to life—a world of merchants, mercenaries, pastoralists and pilgrims, but also of kings, bureaucrats and their subjects in the countryside and towns.]

6827

Machado, P. S. Mullins & J. Christensen (ed.)

Pearls, People, and Power: pearling and Indian Ocean worlds. (Indian Ocean Studies Series) x,426p photos., Athens, 2019, 9780821424025, Ohio U.P. (41015) * 16,020 [Pearls, People, and Power is the first book to examine the trade, distribution, production, and consumption of pearls and mother-of-pearl in the global Indian Ocean over more than five centuries.]

6828

Makhdum, Shaykh Zainuddin

Tuhfat al-Mujāhidīn: a historical epic of the sixteenth century. tr. from Arabic by S. Muhd. Husayn Nainar xxxii,139p ills., Kuala Lumpur, 2006, 9789839154801, Islamic Book Trust (29535) * 2990 [First written in Arabic in the late 16th century, *Tuhfat al-Mujāhidīn* is a pioneering historical work dealing with the struggle of the Malabar Muslims against the Portuguese colonisers' encroachment in India.]

6829

Malagaris, George

Biruni. (Makers of Islamic Civilization) x,166p, New Delhi, 2020, 9780190124021, Oxford U.P. (India) (39397) Pap. * 1730

[This book places Biruni in his historical and cultural context within the long-term history of medieval Eurasia. It outlines the course of Biruni's life, clarifying key questions about his associations, travels, and patrons. Following an overview of Biruni's chief interests, it details his major works to illustrate the breadth of Biruni's output and his intellectual approach, especially his attention to language, esteem for knowledge, and commitment to objective truth. An account of his institutional context and relationships elucidates his friendships and rivalries, notably with Avicenna. The book also shows how varied paths of transmission affected the legacy of Biruni and its reception in global scientific and literary traditions. Finally, a timeline, list of key works, and detailed bibliographic essay will guide readers into further study of Biruni and his thought.]

6830

Malekandathil, Pius (ed.)

The Indian Oceans in the Making of Early Modern India.

480p, London, 2024(17) 9781032919454 Routledge
(35432) Pap. * 9,678

[This volume looks into the ways Indian Ocean routes shaped the culture and contours of early modern India. IT shows how these and other historical processes saw India rebuilt and reshaped during late medieval times after a long age of relative 'stagnation', 'isolation' and 'backwardness'.]

6831

Manucci, Niccolao (1639-1717)

Mogul India, 1653-1708. translated with introduction and notes by William Irvine

4 vols. New Delhi, 2021(1907), 9788121299350, Gyan (41201) 35,600

[Storia do Mogor. English]

Mogul Empire -- Description and travel -- Early works to 1800]

6832

Maulānā Haydar Badakhshī

Manqabat al-Javāher: dar sharh-e ahvāl-e Mīr Seyyed 'Alī

Hamadānī. ed. by Akram Āqā Jānlū 146p Tehran, 1400

9786005911480, Tahūrī (41856) 1,640

[Biographies -- India Jammu and Kashmir -- Hamadhānī, 'Alī ibn Muḥammad, 1314-1385

On the life and works of 'Alī ibn Muḥammad Hamadhānī, 1314-1385; Islamic scholar and Muslim Sufi saint from Jammu and Kashmir,]

6833

Mīrzā Rafī Nūrī (dar godhashteh 1250/1835)

Tohfeh-ye Khāqānīyeh, gozāresh-e safar-e Hend (1231/1816).

ed. by Rasūl Ja'faryān 238p, Tehran, 1401,

9786222463557, Nashr-e 'Elm (41829) 2390

[India -- Travelers writings, Persian]

6834

Mohan, R.T.

Afghanistan Revisited: the Brāhmana Hindu Shāhis of

Afghanistan and the Punjab (c. 840-1026 CE) xxxi,207p,

New Delhi, 2010 Historical Research & Archives Forum of

Mohyal Foundation (27981) * 1470

6835

Mujtabai, Fathullah

Aspects of Hindu-Muslim Cultural Relations.

218p, Tehran, 2007, 9789648036435, Mo'asseseh-ye

Pazhuheshi-ye Hekmat va Falsafeh-ye Iran (32783) 1,480

[Hinduism -- Relations -- Islam -- Muslims -- India

2nd ed.]

6836

Nadvi, Allama Syed Sulaiman

The Arab Navigation. 115p, New Delhi, 2007 repr.

8174355014, Adam Publishers (22838) * 400

[The subject proper, viz. navigation of the Arabs, is then dealt with under the headings: In the days of the Holy Prophet; during the reign of the Umayyads and Abbasids: navigable routes of the East: sea lore; literary investigations of Arab navigators; equipment and implements for navigation; ship building yards; the decline of Arab navigation; literature on navigation.]

6837

Nagasaki Hiroko (ed.)

Indian and Persian Prosody and Recitation.

x,386p.+CD, Delhi, 2012, 9788186561041, Saujanya Pubns. (33772)

* 7500

[a comprehensive study of Indo-Aryan and Persian metrical systems and their performances, with text and audio samples.]

6838

Nasīrī, Mohd. Redā (ed.)

Dāneshnāmeḥ-ye Zabān va Adab-e Fārsī dar Shebh-e Qārreh:

The encyclopaedic of Persian Language and literature in

Subcontinent. Volume 1 (ābrū tonkī-) - 3, 4, 5 (shojā'

al-dowleh -- 'abd al-haqq mohaddeth dehlavī) 4 vols.

Tehran, 2005-2019, 964753146X, Farhangestān-e Zabān

va Adab-e Fārsī (36773) 24,800

6839

Nash, Geoffrey

Religion, Orientalism and Modernity: Mahdi movements of

Iran and South Asia. (Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran

and the Persian World) 336p. Edinburgh, 2023(22),

9781474451697 Edinburgh U.P. (40952) Pap 4838

[explores the emergence of the revolutionary Babis and reformist Baha'is and their conflict with mainstream Shi'a Muslims in Iran, and of the parallel Ahmadi movement in North India.]

6840

Nayeem, Muhammad Abdul

Safavid Iran and the Deccan Sultanates: diplomatic and

cultural relations (14th to 17th century). viii,200p facsmaps,

photos., Hyderabad, 2017, 8185492409, Hyderabad

Publishers (38078) * 8000

[Deccan (India) -- Safavid (Iran) -- History

The study of fourteenth and fifteenth century forms the background for the Safavid period beginning from 1501. The study synthesizes the triangular nexus of Safavid Iran, Mughals and the Deccan. A unique and interesting aspect of the relations is that founders of the three Deccan Sultanates -

the Bahmanis, the Adil Shahis and the Qutb Shahi were of Iranian origin and were Shi'is, the vital link, between the Safavid Iran and the Deccan.]

6841

Naz, Humera

Sindh under the Mughals: origin and development of historiography (1591-1737 CE) xxvi,254p. Karachi, 2023
9780190701284 Oxford U.P. (Pakistan) (42683)

Pap. 4900

[Sindh (Pakistan) -- Mughal empire -- History]

6842

Negri, Andrea Maria

A Mirror of Arabic Language and Literature in India: Gulām 'Alī Āzād Bilgrāmī's 'Subhat al-margān fī āthār Hindūstān. (Sufism Studies, vol. 6) 200p. Berlin, 2026,
9783119146524, De Gruyter Brill (43378) 20690

[In the eighteenth century, numerous Sufi communities across the Indian subcontinent demonstrated a notable interest in producing Arabic literature. Apparently primarily intended for an audience in the subcontinent, this corpus remains an understudied field of Arabic literary history. Against this backdrop, this book identifies the defining characteristics of this literature and assesses its significance for the Sufi centers of the Indian subcontinent, particularly at the historical juncture marking the decline of the Mughal Empire.]

6843

Nicolini, Beatrice

The First Sultan of Zanzibar: scrambling for power and trade in the nineteenth century Indian Ocean. 250p Princeton, 2012, 9781558765443, Markus Wiener Pub. (31858)

Pap. 4441

[focused on the Figure of Said Sa'id of the Al Bu Sa'id (1806-1856)]

Original published in English: Leiden; Brill 2004, with the title Makram, Oman and Zanzibar]

6844

Nikitin, Afanasy

Afanasy Nikitin's Voyage beyond Three Seas: 1466-1472. tr. from Russian by Stepan Apresyan 66p. Moscow, 1985
5050000599, Raduga (45291) * 1430

[Nikitin, Afanasiĭ Nikitich, active 15th century -- Travel -- Middle East -- India]

6845

O'Kane, John (tr.)

The Ship of Sulaimān. (Routledge Library Edition: Islam, Persian Heritage Series) x,250p, London, 2024(1972),

9781032587455 Routledge (42212) Pap. * 6774

[The Ship of Sulaiman is an account of a Persian embassy which went to Siam in the latter part of the seventeenth century. The work is a translation of a manuscript in the British Museum, and is an account put together by a scribe who accompanied the mission to Siam. The principal focus is on the community of resident Iranians and the important role, which, prior to the embassy's arrival, the Iranians had been playing in the trade and political affairs of Siam.]

6846

Özcan, Azmi

Pan-İslamizm: Osmanlı devleti Hindistan müslümanları ve İngiltere (1877-1924). 280p, Ankara, 1997,
9753892411 ISAM Yayınları (24556) * 920

[Pan-Islamism -- Khilafat Movement -- Turkey -- Great Britain -- India]

6847

Pakistan History Board

A Short History of Hind-Pakistan. xx,484p. 古書 Karachi, 1955 Pakistan Historical Society (45283) * 860
6848

Parkin, D. & S. Headly (ed.)

Islamic Prayer across the Indian Ocean: inside and outside the Mosque. (Routledge Indian Ocean Series) xi,256p, London, 2017(00), 9781138895393, Routledge (India) (4539) * 3580

[(Special Indian edition)]

Prayer -- Islam -- Indian Ocean Region -- Congresses]

6849

Payne, Richard E. & Rhyne, King (ed.)

The Limits of Empire in Ancient Afghanistan: Rule and Resistance in the Hindu Kush, circa 600 BCE–600 CE.

(Classica et Orientalia, 24) xxii,272p. Wiesbaden, 2020,
9783447114530, Harrassowitz (43251) 16146

[The territory of modern Afghanistan provided a center – and sometimes the center – for a succession of empires, from the Achaemenid Persians in the 6th century BCE until the Sasanian Iranians in the 7th century CE. And yet these regions most frequently appear as comprising a crossroads in accounts of their premodern history.]

This volume explores how successive imperial regimes established enduring forms of domination spanning the highlands of the Hindu Kush, essentially ungovernable territories in the absence of the technologies of the modern state. The modern term “Afghanistan” likely has its origins in an ancient word for highland regions and peoples resistant to outside rule.]

- 6850
Peacock, A.C.S. (ed.)
Iran and Persianate Culture in the Indian Ocean World. (BIPS - Studies in the History and Culture of the Persianate World) xiv, 355p. facs. photos., London, 2025, 9780755656028 I.B. Tauris (42720) * 20570
[Indian Ocean region -- Irannian influence -- History -- Congresses
The first interdisciplinary study of the history of contact between Iranians and the peoples and polities of the Indian Ocean.
This book brings together a collection of internationally renowned scholars from a variety of disciplines - including archaeology, history, literature, linguistics, art history - to examine Iran's political and commercial relations with the Indian Ocean world in history, Persian-speaking communities in the Indian Ocean world, Persian(ate) elements in Indian Ocean languages and literatures, Persian texts dealing with the Indian Ocean, and connections in material culture]
- 6851
Pearson, Michael N.
Pilgrimage to Mecca: the Indian experience, 1500-1800. x,272p, Princeton, 1996, 1558760903, Markus Wiener Publishers (465) Pap. 3030
6852
Pelevon, Mikhail
Love, Honour and God: Pashto Writings of Early Modern Times. (Iran and the Caucasus Monographs, Volume: 5) Leiden, 2025 9789004737341 Brill (43008) 31,050
[Love, Honour and God tells about the talented and determined people who challenged the dominance of the Persophone written culture and created literature in their mother tongue, Pashto. Offering insights into the lives and literary accomplishments of many acclaimed and less known Pashtun authors of the early modern period, this book traces the development of Pashto writings from around 1530 to 1830 as a considered pursuit of an educational mission and a verbal affirmation of ethnic identity.]
- 6853
Porter, Yves
Painters, Paintings and Books: an essay on Indo-Persian technical literature, 12-19th centuries. xiv,249p ill., New Delhi, 2019(94), 9788173047503, Manohar (1470) * 4780
[included Persian texts : Simi Nishapuri's Jowhar-e Simi. Translation of Peinture et Arts du Livre (Bibl. Iranienne, No. 35)]
- 6854
Pradines, Stephane & Farouk Topan (ed.)
Muslim Cultures of the Indian Ocean: diversity and pluralism, past and present. (Exploring Muslim Contexts) x,356p photos., Edinburgh, 2023, 9781474486491 Edinburgh U.P. (41719) * 20,570
[Explores the role of Islam in forming and transforming interconnectivity across the Indian Ocean World from a longue durée perspective]
- 6855
Prange, Sebastian R.
Monsoon Islam: trade and faith on the medieval Malabar coast. (Cambridge Oceanic Histories) ix,344p. pap. Cambridge, 2018, 9781108438148, Cambridge U.P. (42706) Pap. * 2178
[Between the twelfth and sixteenth centuries, a distinct form of Islamic thought and practice developed among Muslim trading communities of the Indian Ocean. Sebastian R. Prange argues that this 'Monsoon Islam' was shaped by merchants not sultans, forged by commercial imperatives rather than in battle, and defined by the reality of Muslims living within non-Muslim societies.]
- 6856
Qadir, Khurram (ed.)
Islamic History and Civilization: South Asia 472p maps, photos., Istanbul, 2020, 9789290630791, IRCICA (42222) * 23,400
[Islam -- South Asia -- History
Muslim inroads in South Asia : the early phase --
Fragmentation of Muslim polity : phase I --
Fragmentation of Muslim polity : phase II --
Muslim polity in Bharat and the Deccan --
Minor States : mughal decline and after --
Epilogue.]
- 6857
Quinn, Sholeh A.
Persian Historiography across Empires: the Ottomans, Safavids, and Mughals. (Cambridge Studies in Islamic Civilization) x,252p, Cambridge, 2025(21), 9781108820387 Cambridge U.P. (40239) Pap 7258
[This comparative study of Persian historiography from the 16th-17th centuries presents in-depth case analyses alongside a wide array of primary sources written under the Ottomans, Safavids and Mughals to illustrate that Persian historiography during this era was part of an extensive universe of literary-historical writing.]
- 6858

Qureshi, Hamid Afaq & Khan Mohammed Atif (ed. & tr.)

Amir Timur Beg (1336-1396): English rendering of Molana Sharf-ud-Din Ali Yezdi's Persian Zafarnamah, Vol. I. v, 275p
Lucknow, 2008, 9788189267612, New Royal Book Company (25254) 5,375

[Timur, 1336-1405 -- Asia, Central -- Kings and rulers -- Biography]

6859

Qureshi, Hamid Afaq (tr.)

Yezdi's Persian Zafarnamah, Vol. II. viii, 256p, Lucknow, 2013 9789380685724 New Royal Book Company (30708) 4250

[dealing with the life and achievements of Amir Timur Sahib-i-Qaran for the period 1397 to 1415 AD.]

6860

Rahim, Syed Abdul

Arabic, Persian and Urdu Inscriptions of Central India: a topographical list. xix, 171p, New Delhi, 2000, 8175740914, Sundeep Prakashan (33807) * 4800
6861

Rijal, Syamsul

Defending Traditional Islam in Indonesia: The Resurgence of Hadhrami Preachers. (Routledge Series on Islam and Muslim Societies in Indonesia) 192p. London, 2025(24), 9781032415345, Routledge (43294) Pap 9436
[examines the rise of young preachers of Arab descent (habaib) and their sermon groups in the region and shows how Islam and politics coexist, flourish, interlace, and strive in Indonesia in complex, pragmatic, and mutually beneficial relationships.]

6862

Robinson, Francis

The Muslim World in Modern South Asia: power, authority, knowledge. xix, 397p, Ranikhet, 2019 97881178245379 Permanent Black/ Ashoka (39373) 3980
[Sets out the challenges presented to Muslim societies by Western dominance over the past two hundred years, and explores Muslim responses, particularly in the context of South Asia.]

6863

Robinson, Francis

The Muslim World in Modern South Asia: power, authority, knowledge. xix, 397p, Albany, 2020, 9781438483023, SUNY (42003) Pap. * 6606
[South Asia -- Islamic renewal -- Western influences]

6864

Rūh al-Amīn Esfahānī, Mohd. (d. 1047 h.q.)

Bahrām-nāmeḥ (Āsmān-e hashtom: chehāromīn mathnavī az khamseh-ye mīr jomleh). (Mīrāth-e Qutbshāhī, 3)

13p(eng)+154p. facs. Qom, 2012, 9789649882628, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (31010) * 1960

[Bahrām V, King of Iran, -438 -- Poetry]

6865

Rūh al-Amīn Esfahānī, Mohd. (d. 1047 h.q.)

Leylī va Majnūn (sevvomīn mathnavī az khamseh-ye mīr jomleh). ed. by Stephan Popp (Mīrāth-e Qutbshāhī, 2)

17p(eng)+150p. facs. Qom, 2012, 9789649882611, Majma'-e Dhakha'er-e Eslami (31009) * 1960

[Persian poetry]

6866

Saghaee, Neda

Sufism in Eighteenth-Century India: Muhammad Nāsir 'Andalīb's Lament of the Nightingale and Tarīqa-yi Khālīs Muhammadiyya. (Routledge Sufi Series) xiv, 266p. illus., London, 2023, 9781032133713, Routledge (42531) Pap. * 9678

[Sufism in Eighteenth-Century India focuses on one particular treasure from surviving Persian manuscripts in India, Nāla-yi 'Andalīb, written by Muḥammad Nāṣir 'Andalīb (d. 1759), a Naqshbandī Mujaddidī mystical thinker. It explores the convergence and interrelation of the text with its context to find how 'Andalīb revisits the central role of the Prophet as the main protagonist in his allegorical love story with great attention to the circumstances of the Muslim community during the eighteenth century.]

6867

Sahar Kākorvī, Ahmad Hosayn

Do Tadhkereh-ye Fārsī az Mīrāth-e Shebh-e Qarreh: Tadhkereh-ye āyīneh-ye hayrat, va Tadhkereh al-sho'arā-ye Jahāngīrī 81p, Qom, 1391, 9789649883151,

Majma'-e Dhakhā'er-e Eslāmī (41362) * 1660

[Persian poets -- India -- Biography]

6868

Saif, Mashal

The 'Ulama in Contemporary Pakistan: Contesting and Cultivating an Islamic Republic. 350p. Cambridge, 2025 9781108839730, Cambridge U.P. (42948) 17809

[In this book, Mashal Saif explores how contemporary 'ulama, the guardians of religious knowledge and law, engage with the world's most populated Islamic nation-state: Pakistan. In mapping these engagements, she weds rigorous textual analysis with fieldwork and offers insight into some of the most significant and politically charged issues in recent Pakistani history.]

- 6869
Salāl Behzādī, 'Abd al-Redā
Balūchestān dar Sāl-hā-ye 1307 tā 1317 qamarī. 439p
photos. Tehran, 1384(72), 9646053173, Bonyad-e
Mawqūfat-e Doktor-e Mahmud Afshar (22411) * 2,800
[Sīstān va Balūchestān (Iran : Province) -- History]
6870
Saran, Paramatma
The Provincial Government of the Mughals, 1526-1658.
xxvii,464p, Delhi, 2021(1941), 9789383723898, LG
Publishers Distributors (41202) 7120
[Local government -- Mogul Empire -- India -- History --
Politics and government]
6871
Scharya, Amitav & Manjeet S. Pardesi
**Divergent Worlds: What the Ancient Mediterranean and
Indian Ocean Can Tell Us About the Future of International
Order.** 248p. New Haven, 2025, 9780300214987,
Yale U.P. (43795) 7,560
[A study of why the ancient Mediterranean and Indian Ocean
took different paths to peace and stability and its lessons for
international order today]
6872
Schwartz, Kevin L.
Remapping Persian Literary History, 1700-1900.
(Edinburgh Historical Studies of Iran and the Persian World)
xi,233p, Edinburgh, 2022(20), 9781474450850,
Edinburgh U.P. (39558) Pap 4838
[An integrative multi-regional account of Persian literary
history on the cusp of the modern period.
Integrating forgotten tales of literary communities across Iran,
Afghanistan and South Asia – at a time when Islamic empires
were fracturing and new state formations were emerging –
this book offers a more global understanding of Persian
literary culture in the 18th and 19th centuries. It challenges
the manner in which Iranian nationalism has infiltrated
Persian literary history writing and recovers the multi-regional
breadth and vibrancy of a global lingua franca connecting
peoples and places across Islamic Eurasia.]
6873
Sengupta, A. S. Chatterjee & S. Bhattacharya (ed.)
Eurasia Twenty Years After. xviii,598p. Kolkata/Delhi,
2012, 9788175416390, Maulana Abul Kalam Azad
Institute of Asian Studies/ Shipra Pubns. (31575) * 6,600
[The volume focuses on Eurasia during the last two decades,
which mark both the disintegration of the Soviet Union and
the appearance of fifteen new independent states in the
global arena, compiled out of presentations made at the
International Seminar Eurasia Twenty Year after: 1991 in
Retrospect organized by the Maulana Abul Azad Institute of
Asian Studies in Feb. 2011.]
6874
Sezgin, Fuat (ed.)
**Translations of the Travel Accpunts of Sulaimān at-Tagir and
Abū Zaid as-Sīrāfi.** (Islamic Geography, v. 165) 154p.+224p.
Frankfurt am Main, 1994 Inst. for the History of
Arabic-Islamic Science (44120) * 3520
6875
Sharaf al-Dīn 'Alī Yazdī
Tārīkh-e Pasandīdeh, tahrīrī az Zafar-nāmeḥ-ye Yazdī.
moharrer Rūh Allāh Monshī, neh ehtemām-e Jamshīd
Keyānfār 2 vols. Tehran
, 1390, 9789643315511, Asatir (27730) * 13050
[Iran -- Central Asia -- Timurids -- History -- Early works to
1800]
6876
Shokoohy, Natalie & Mehrdad Shokoohy
**Diu: Indo-Muslim and Portuguese History, Urban Fabric and
Architecture** (Handbook of Oriental Studies. Section 1 The
Near and Middle East, Volume: 183) 426p. Leiden, 2024,
9789004705906, Brill (43056) 46,575
[The first comprehensively illustrated study of the historic
island of Diu (India) exceptional among ex-Portuguese
colonial urban environments in remaining intact. An appendix
of epigraphs ties in the historical narrative, and the
personalities involved until the end of Portuguese rule]
6877
Shourie, Arun
The World of Fatwas, or the Shariah in action. viii,768p,
New Delhi, 2012(1995), 9789350293423, Harper Collins
India (33778) * 2796
[Islam -- Fatawas -- India
Study of Islamic canonical decisions (Fatwas) issued in India
during the last hundred years.]
6878
Singh, Surinder
**Medieval Panjab in Transition: authority, resistance and
spirituality c.1500 - c.1700.** 556p, London, 2024(20),
9781032298795, Routledge (42684) Pap. * 9678
[India & South Asia-- Panjab -- Mughal empire -- History]
6879
Singh, Surinder
**The Making of Medieval Panjab: politics, society and culture
c. 1000–c. 1500.** 636p. London, 2023(20),

9781032654409, Routledge (42796) Pap. * 10,888
[Punjab -- History -- To 1500]

This book seeks to reconstruct the past of undivided Panjab during five medieval centuries. It opens with a narrative of the efforts of Turkish warlords to achieve control in the face of tribal resistance, internal dissensions and external invasions. It examines the linkages of the ruling class with Zamindars and Sufis, paving the way for canal irrigation and agrarian expansion, thus strengthening the roots of the state in the region. While focusing on the post-Timur phase, it tries to make sense of the new ways of acquiring political power.]

6880

Sivasundaram, Sujit

Waves Across the South: a new history of revolution and empire.

xxi,468p maps, illus., Chicago, 2020,
9780226790411 U. of Chicago Pr. (42696) Pap. * 4347

[This is a story of tides and coastlines, winds and waves, islands and beaches. It is also a retelling of indigenous creativity, agency, and resistance in the face of unprecedented globalization and violence. Waves Across the South shifts the narrative of the Age of Revolutions and the origins of the British Empire; it foregrounds a vast southern zone that ranges from the Arabian Sea and southwest Indian Ocean across to the Bay of Bengal, and onward to the South Pacific and the Tasman Sea. As the empires of the Dutch, French, and especially the British reached across these regions, they faced a surge of revolutionary sentiment. Long-standing venerable Eurasian empires, established patterns of trade and commerce, and indigenous practice also served as a context for this transformative era. In addition to bringing long-ignored people and events to the fore, Sujit Sivasundaram opens the door to new and necessary conversations about environmental history, the consequences of historical violence, the legacies of empire, the extraction of resources, and the indigenous futures that Western imperialism cut short.]

6881

Subrahmanyam, Sanjay

Across the Green Sea: histories from the Western Indian Ocean, 1440-1640.

(Connected Histories of the Middle East and the Global South) xix,274p illus. maps, Austin, 2024, 9781477328774, U. of Texas Press (42573)

* 9450

[Indian Ocean -- Navigation -- History -- 15th-17th centuries

A history of two centuries of interactions among the areas bordering the western Indian Ocean, including India, Iran, and Africa.

Beginning in the mid-fifteenth century, the regions bordering the western Indian Ocean—"the green sea," as it was known to Arabic speakers—had increasing contact through commerce, including a slave trade, and underwent cultural exchange and transformation. Using a variety of texts and documents in multiple Asian and European languages, Across the Green Sea looks at the history of the ocean from a variety of shifting viewpoints: western India; the Red Sea and Mecca; the Persian Gulf; East Africa; and Kerala.]

6882

Subrahmanyam, Sanjay

Connected History: essays and arguments. (Verso World History) 3046p, London, 2022(21), 9781839762383, Verso (40276) Pap 4838

[Sanjay Subrahmanyam is the proponent of a new kind of "connected history" spanning regions, subjects and archives conventionally treated alone. Not a research paradigm, he insists, this is more of an oppositionswissenschaft, a way of trying to constantly break the moulds of historical objects.]

6883

Tagliacozzo, Eric

In Asian Waters: Oceanic worlds from Yemen to Yokohama.

xix,489p. photos. maps Princeton, 2022 9780691146829
Princeton U.P. (42724) * 6993

[Ocean and civilization -- Asia -- Trade -- Navigation -- History
Paying special attention to migration, trade, the environment, and cities, In Asian Waters examines the long history of contact between China and East Africa, the spread of Hinduism and Buddhism across the Bay of Bengal, and the intertwined histories of Islam and Christianity in the Philippines. The book illustrates how India became central to the spice trade, how the Indian Ocean became a "British lake" between the seventeenth and nineteenth centuries, and how lighthouses and sea mapping played important roles in imperialism. The volume ends by asking what may happen if China comes to rule the waves of Asia, as Britain once did.]

6884

Tareen, SherAli

Perilous Intimacies: debating Hindu-Muslim friendship after empire. foreword by Faisal Devji

(Religion, Culture, and Public Life) xxi,332p, N.Y. 2023, 9780231210317, Columbia U.P. (42151) Pap. * 6615

[SherAli Tareen explores how leading South Asian Muslim thinkers imagined and contested the boundaries of Hindu-Muslim friendship from the late eighteenth to the mid-twentieth centuries. He argues that often what was at stake in Muslim scholarly discourse and debates on

Hindu-Muslim friendship were unresolved tensions and fissures over the place and meaning of Islam in the modern world. *Perilous Intimacies* considers a range of topics, including Muslim scholarly translations of Hinduism, Hindu-Muslim theological polemics, the question of interreligious friendship in the Qur'an, intra-Muslim debates on cow sacrifice, and debates on emulating Hindu customs and habits.]

6885

Tavassoli, Mohd. Mahdī (ed.)

Ganjīneh-ye Bahārestān, Tārīkh 4: tārīkh-e shebh-e

qārreh-ye hend. 750p, Tehran, 1396, 9786002202734, Ketabkhaneh, Muze va Markaz-e Asna-e Majles-e Shura-ye Eslami (36799) * 2400

[A collection of 6 treatises on history and geography of Indian Subcontinent. vol. 4]

6886

Um, Nancy

Shipped But Not Sold: material culture and the social protocols of trade during Yemen's age of coffee.

(Perspectives on the Global Past) xiv,198p ills., Honolulu, 2022(17), 9780824893927, U. of Hawaii Press (35810)

Pap. * 4984

[Merchants -- Yemen (Republic) -- History -- 18th century

This book demonstrates perfectly that global history on a small scale can help to look closely at the structural mechanics of cross-cultural encounters that were rooted in a single place, but closely connected to other locations around the globe. It further suggests that interdisciplinary methods can help to open up a new set of questions that Indian Ocean studies, with their long-standing quantitative trends, have long avoided.]

6887

Verdon, Noemie

The Books Sānk and Pātangāl: A Socio-cultural History of al-Bīrūnī's Interpretations of Sānkhyā and Yoga.

(Perspectives on Islamicate South Asia, Volume: 2) xiii,282p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004548534, Brill (43132) 19,458

[Al-Biruni (ca. 973--1050) was an impressive and innovative encyclopaedist thinker. He is particularly known to have investigated into India of his time. Yet, his life and the circumstances of his encounter with Indian languages, culture and sciences are still shrouded in mystery and legends. This research brings to light elements of his intellectual journey based on well-grounded analysis so as to contextualise al-Biruni's work of transmission of Indian philosophies into Arabic. Thanks to a theoretical framework rooted in a

multidisciplinary approach, including Translation Studies, it enables to comprehend the full scope of his work and to analyse deeply his motives and choices of interpretation. (open access)]

6888

Weis, Friederike (ed.)

Eighteenth-Century Indian Muraqqa's: Audiences – Artists – Patrons and Collectors. (Islamic Manuscripts and Books, Volume: 23) xxix,406p. Leiden, 2024 9789004715783 Brill (43067) 30843

[Fourteen essays and one appendix discuss numerous eighteenth-century Indo-Persianate albums (muraqqa's) consisting of folios with paintings, calligraphic pieces, and elaborate decorative margins. These albums - now in Berlin, Baroda, London, Paris, and Manchester - were assembled for or collected by the Mughal nawabs of Awadh (Uttar Pradesh), local elites in Bengal and Bihar, as well as Europeans.]

6889

White, James

Persian and Arabic Literary Communities in the Seventeenth Century: migrant poets between Arabic, Iran and India.

(I.B. Tauris Studies in Medieval and Early Modern Persian Literature) xvi,255p. London, 2025(23), 9780755644605, I.B. Tauris (42721) Pap. * 7016

[Arabic literature -- Persian literature -- 17th century

A wealth of scholarship has highlighted how commercial, political and religious networks expanded across the Arabian Sea during the seventeenth century, as merchants from South Asia traded goods in the ports of Yemen, noblemen from Safavid Iran established themselves in the courts of the Mughal Empire, and scholars from across the region came together to debate the Islamic sciences in the Arabian Peninsula's holy cities of Mecca and Medina. This book demonstrates that the globalising tendency of migration created worldly literary systems which linked Iran, India and the Arabian Peninsula through the production and circulation of classicizing Arabic and Persian poetry.]

6890

Winks, Andre

Al-Hind: The Making of the Indo-Islamic World, Volume IV: Age of the Great Mughals, 16th-17th Centuries. Part One: Afghans and Mughals in the Struggle. vi,355p. Leiden, 2024, 9789004696693, Brill (43112) 30843

[The first part of the long-awaited fourth volume of André Wink's monumental *Al-Hind: The Making of the Indo-Islamic World* introduces a new perspective on the rise of the dynasty of the Great Mughals and the transition of the Indo-Islamic

world from the medieval to the early modern centuries.]

6891

Women Living under Muslim Laws

Knowing Our Rights: women, family, laws and customs in the Muslim world. 360p, New Delhi, 2006 8186706690,

Zubaan, an imprint of Kali for women (26697) * 3570

[Domestic relations (Islamic law) -- Muslim women -- Handbooks, manuals]

6892

Yasmin, Robina

Muslim under Sikh Rule in the Nineteenth Century:

Maharaja Ranjit Singh and religious tolerance. (Islamic South Asia Series) vi,192p, London, 2023(22) 9780755640362 Bloomsbury (I.B. Tauris) (42617) Pap. * 7016

[Muslim -- Sikhism -- India -- Punjab -- Religious tolerance -- Ranjit Singh, Maharaja of the Punjab, 1780-1839

Though the history of Sikh-Muslim relations is fraught with conflict, this book examines how the policies of Sikh rulers attempted to avoid religious bigotry and prejudice at a time when Muslims were treated as third-class citizens. Focusing on the socio-economic, political and religious condition of Muslims under Sikh rule in the Punjab during the 19th century, this book demonstrates that Maharaja Ranjit Singh and his successors took a secular approach towards their subjects. Using various archival sources, including the Fakir Khana Family archives and the Punjab Archives, the author argues citizens had freedom to practice their religion, with equal access to employment, education and justice]

6893

York, Susan

A Mountain Oasis: Daily Life in a Village in the Yasin Valley, Pakistan. (Iran and the Caucasus Monographs, Volume: 2)

xli, 28p. illus., Leiden, 2023 9789004684812 Brill

(43144) 32,085

[Susan York presents a richly illustrated socio-economic study of village life in Pakistan's Yasin Valley, undertaken during one year spent living with a local family. It documents this dynamic agro-pastoral society at a time when few researchers were recording developments in these far-flung and difficult to reach mountain oases of the Hindukush.]

6894

Zaret, David

Petitioning and Power Relations in Pre-Modern Eurasia. (The Past and Present Book Series) 176p. Oxford, 2025,

9780198955733, Oxford U.P. (42999) 20,328

[A comprehensive comparative analysis of petitioning across pre-modern Eurasia]

6895

Ziad, Waleed

Hidden Caliphate: Sufi saints beyond the Oxus and Indus.

ix,354p, Cambridge, Mass., 2021, 9780674248816

Harvard U.P. (40443) 8,010

[In a pathbreaking work combining social history, religious studies, and anthropology, W. Ziad examines the development across Asia of Muslim revivalist networks from the eighteenth to the twentieth centuries. At the center of the story are the Naqshbandi-Mujaddidi Sufis, who inspired major reformist movements and articulated effective social responses to the fracturing of Muslim political power amid European colonialism.]